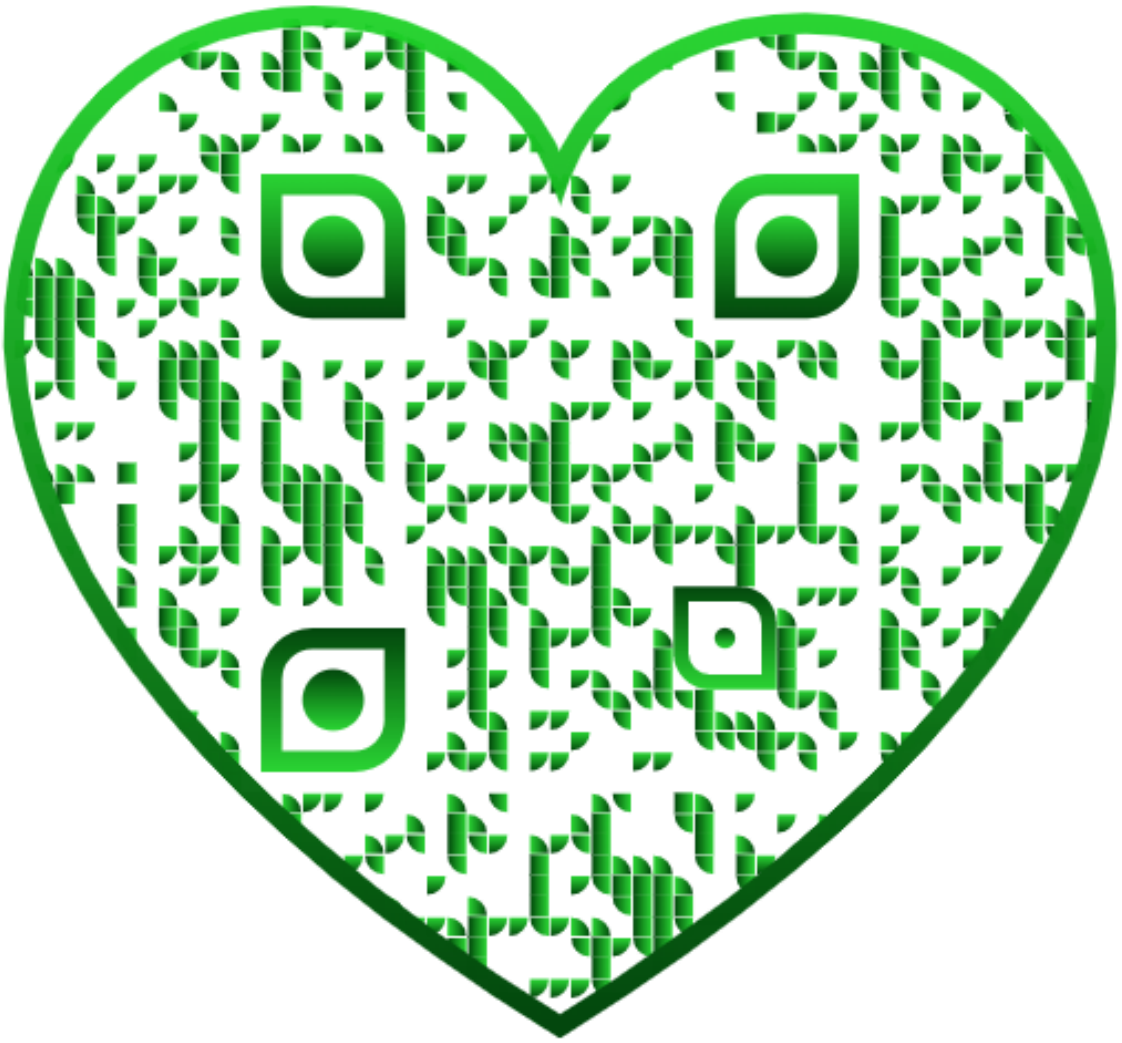
# Alien Triangles or Back Engineered Top Secret Craft?

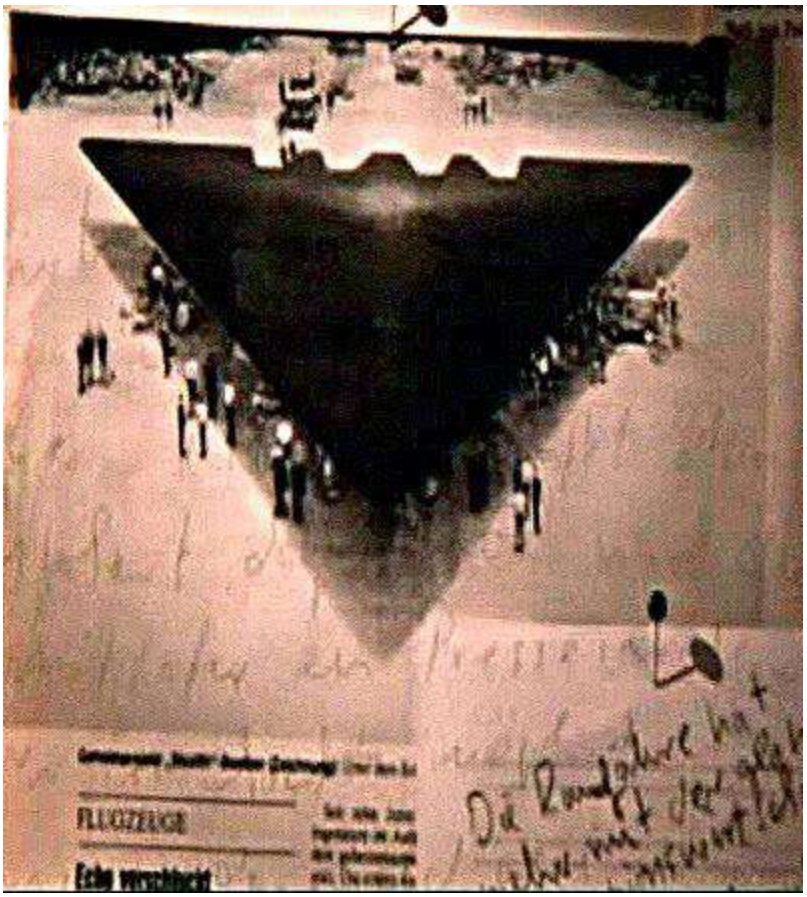
This is a photo of a U.S. *Peacekeeper* Intercontinental Ballistic Missile test. As the missile approaches its destination it separates into multiple reentry vehicles each carrying its own warhead. The photo was only a test the warheads were inert, they contained no nuclear weapons, but the moment frozen is that of the exact second before unimaginably brilliant light would suddenly illuminate the sky and impending destructive force would quickly follow.

Thankfully, and quite obviously these were never used in anger and I believe the majority of them were dismantled. The image is strikingly beautiful, rarely has something so phenomenally invoked the divine in such a powerful manner, at once referencing the dual nature of the concept of god, both beauty and wrath. I like to suppose that the entirety of America's Nuclear missile program, all the billions of dollars and great effort put into the development and engineering were solely for the purpose of generating this single image. That Uncle Sam decided to outdo Jeff Koons, in a manner only a First world nation might be able to accomplish. It's a far more optimistic thought than the alternative.

Though only a starting point this image served as the Influence for the creation of Mis-Guided Missiles, attempting to try to understand the aesthetics involved in the wonderfully named principle of Mutually Assured Destruction.

http://www.danielaxe.com/182/rays-from-the-heavens/





# Alien Triangles or Back Engineered Top Secret Craft? Some Of The Best Photographs! , page 1

privacy



ATS Members have flagged this thread **47** times

Topic started on **28-12-2008** @ 12:18 AM by **mikesingh**

***The UK knows more than it is saying about top secret American aircraft projects, recently declassified documents reveal.***

*BBC News*

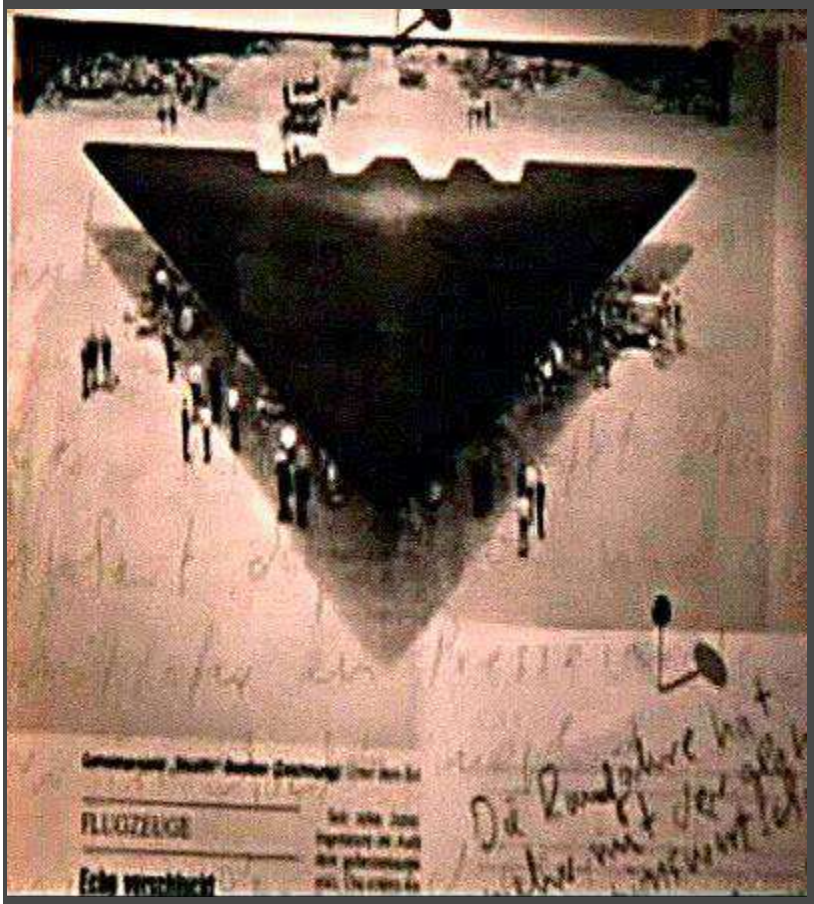
Here's a collection of those ubiquitous triangular shaped craft. Are they alien or the Top Secret Aurora or TR3-B Astra, presumably made by Lockheed Skunk Works/Boeing's Phantom Works? According to Dr Richard Boylan Ph.D., the US is currently using back engineered alien technology in various craft like the top

secret Aurora, TAW-50 and so on as a matter of routine. Here I will only mention the triangle shaped craft seen in the skies over many countries.

**The Aurora** is a moderate-sized space faring vehicle. The late National Security Council scientist Dr. Michael Wolf of NSC's unacknowledged Special Studies Group subcommittee, (formerly called MJ-12), has stated that the **Aurora can operate on both conventional fuel and antigravity field propulsion systems. He further stated that the Aurora can travel to the Moon.**

**The TR3-B 'Astra**, is a large triangular anti-gravity craft within the U.S. fleet. Black projects defense industry insider Edgar Rothschild Fouche wrote about the existence of the TR3-B in his book, *Alien Rapture*. My ex-NSA informant, also confirmed that the TR3-B is operational. He had this to say about the TR3-B triangular antigravity craft:

"The TR3-B is the code name for what everyone on Earth has seen. It is a very large triangular-shaped re-entry vehicle with anti-gravity. It is what the November [2000] issue of Popular Mechanics identified as the Lenticular Reentry Vehicle, a nuclear-powered 'flying saucer', **the first version of which went operational in 1962"**.



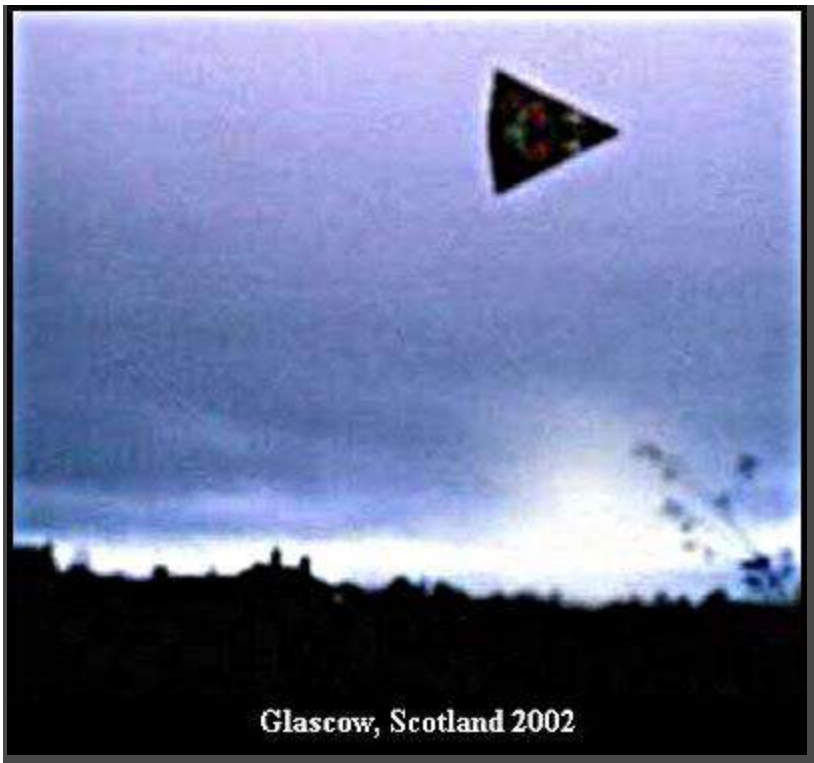

*This is an alleged photo of a hard-copy photograph. Note the tack attaching the photo to the wall or board, the German writing on the*

*photo and the tacked note. Could this be an early German prototype of the TR-3B?*
*Courtesy: dcodereport*

Here are some of the pictures captured mostly by amateur photographers that seem to be some of the best in class. Auroras? TR3-B Astras? Or Alien craft? Impossible to know presently, but there sure IS some strange stuff out there, unless all these photographs are hoaxed, which is most unlikely.

Puerto Rico 2005
Argus

Waupaca, Wisconsin, 09-22-04



Glascow, Scotland 2002

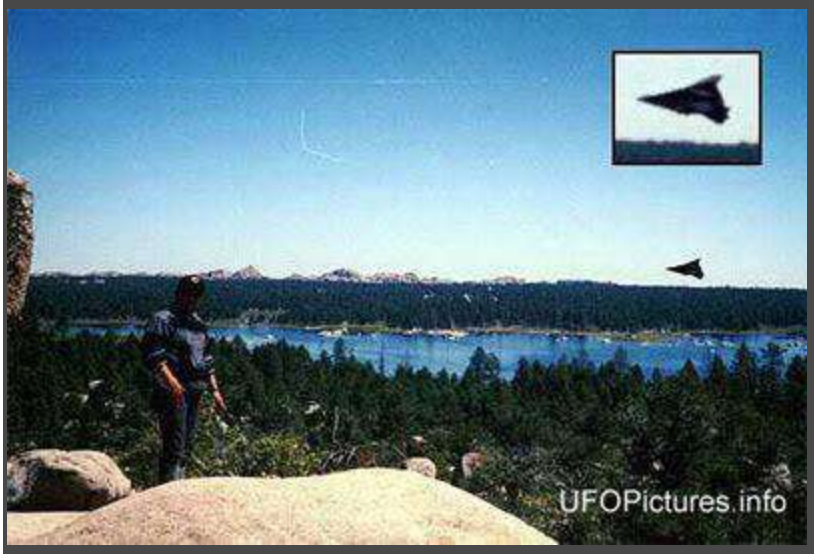
The photographer hereby releases these photographs into the public domain.
All claims to copyrights have been surrendered.
· pictures taken 15 June 1990 Wallonia Belgium by J. S. Henrardi

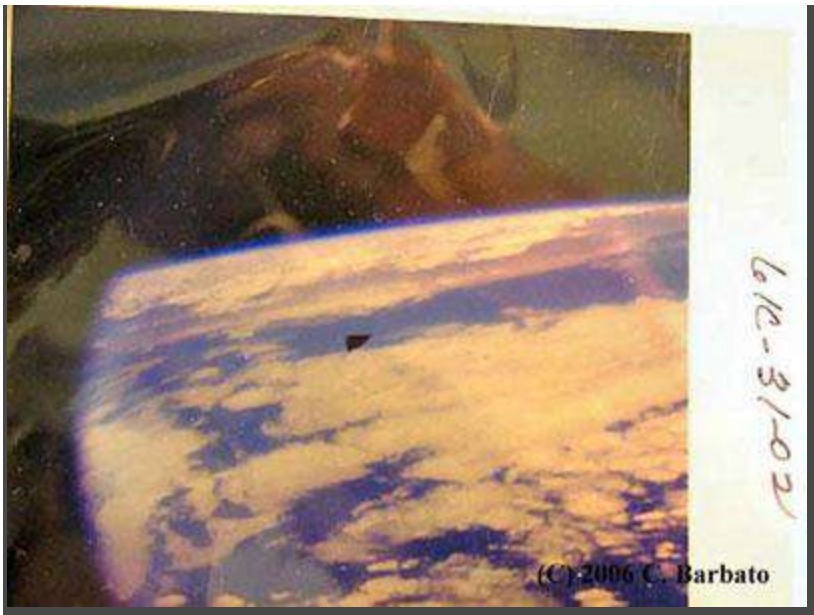
© lawwalk 2006, Kaufman, TX, 02-15-06

Poland May 2006

Indiana 08 Aug 08

UFOPictures.info
iwasabducted.com


UFOPictures.info



*In the presumed picture, taken by a classified STS mission in 2002, you can see a full-body shape aircraft (a black triangle) coming out from Earth's atmosphere to go into space. Could it be the Aurora or the TR3-B Astra? Or an alien craft? Or fake?*
*Courtesy: C. Barbato.*

It is most likely that some of these craft may be alien in origin and others man-made with the help of reverse engineered alien technology. But then this raises another question. How did they manage to lay their hands on this technology?

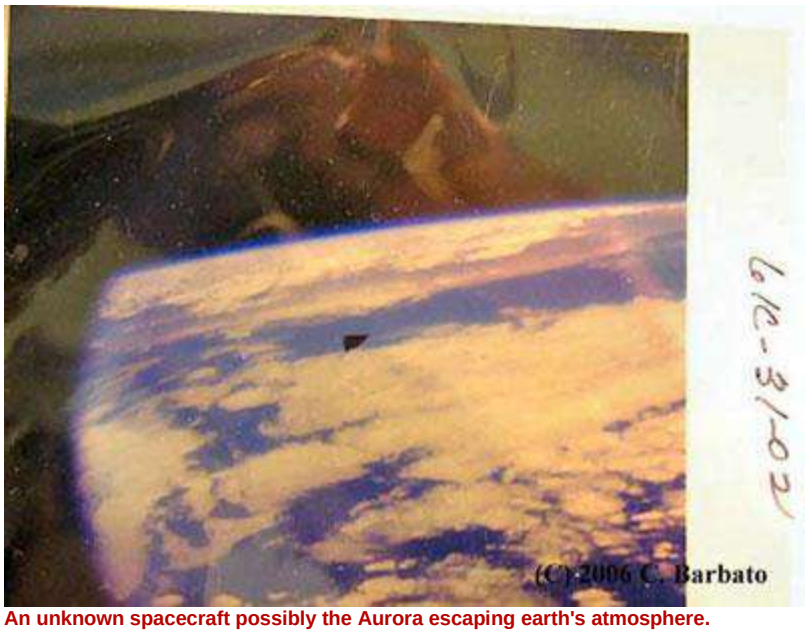
Further details of these sightings can be found at the links below.

Cheers!

*All photographs courtesy ufocasebook except as indicated otherwise.*

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/imagenes_sociopol/secretumomega02_04.jpg

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_secretumomega02.htm



**An unknown spacecraft possibly the Aurora escaping earth's atmosphere. Photo taken during a STS mission.**

# Planet X and The "Jesuit Footage" Classified...

# "Secretum Omega"

## - First Indirect Confirmations -

by **Luca Scantamburlo**

**Posted November 9, 2006**
**from UFODigest Website**

An Italian investigative journalist believes he has found sufficient evidence to confirm the existence of a top secret Vatican organization (Servizio Informazione del Vaticano [SIV]- Vatican Intelligence Service)
that allegedly specializes in extraterrestrial affairs and the return of Planet X.
The journalist also helped confirm the existence of a Vatican security clearance known as Secretum Omega that governs access to this information. This helps explain why former Vatican insiders such as Monsignor Corrado Balducci appear to be out of the loop when it comes to such information.
This was revealed in a personal conversation I had with him back in October 2005.
The secret Vatican organization, SIV, was first revealed in the research of Cristoforo Barbato who described how he was approached by email in 2000 by a Jesuit member of the SIV, and later personally met him in 2001. The Jesuit, who remains anonymous, confirmed the following: the 1954 Eisenhower Extraterrestrial meeting; that George Adamski did have a secret meeting with the Pope; the return of Planet X; and the existence of the US hyperspeed vehicle, Aurora, capable of space travel.

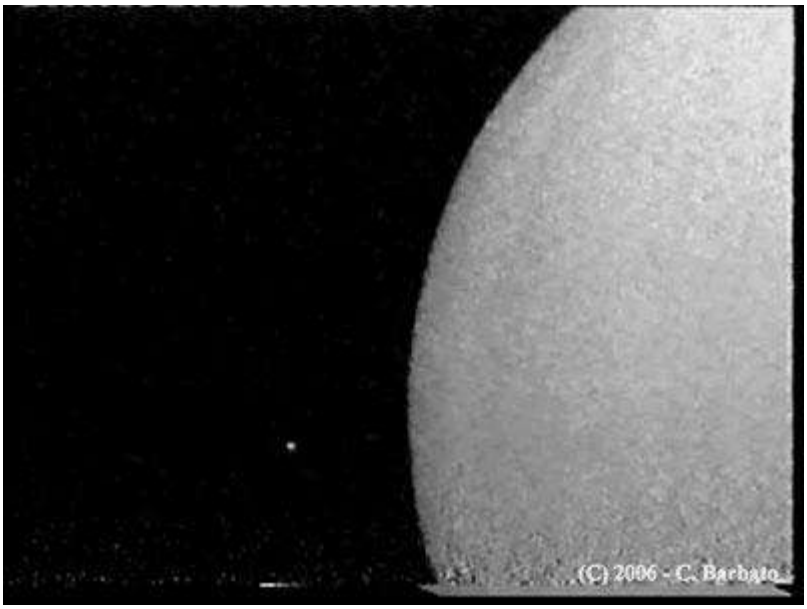
After the release of the controversial 'MJ-12' files and of the 'Guardian' files, by an anonymous individual, and perhaps for the first time in history, one member of the ufological community, an Italian

freelance writer and investigator, was able to check the credentials of the alleged anonymous insider, an individual that was still working for the intelligence community and had not been fired or retired.
This mystery man was responsible for the release of the above classified material. He was an insider of a presumed Vatican intelligence structure and his actions were supported by his colleagues.
But first of all, let me tell you something about that freelancer: **Cristoforo Barbato**.

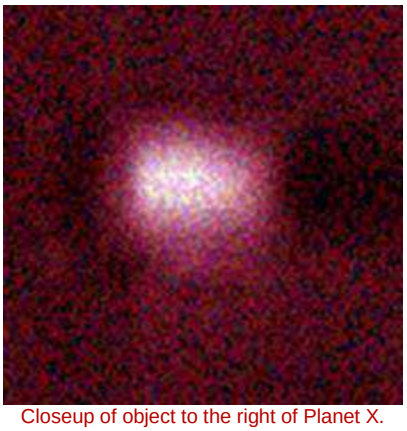
**Cristoforo Barbato speaking about the Secretum Omega**

Born in Naples in 1972, is an Italian independent UFO researcher; in the last 7 years he worked and written for several UFO magazines and frontier studies published in Italy: Notiziario UFO and Dossier Alieni for example. For many years Barbato was also a member of the C.U.N. (*Centro Ufologico Nazionale*), the main Italian ufological association.
Moreover he has collaborated to the realization of two Italian encyclopedias on the UFOs subject, entitled UFO Dossier X, published by the *Fabbri Edizioni and Stargate - Enigmi dal Cosmo*, by Curcio Editore. Barbato has also participated as speaker at some national conventions on the UFOs, where he has had the possibility to meet different important UFOs researchers, both Italians and international: among them Col. **Philip Corso**, U.S. Army retired officer.

For some years **Barbato** was editor in charge in Rome for some Italian magazines, as Stargate, Extra Terrestrial and Stargate Magazine. During that period he wrote on the magazine "Stargate" many reports about Fatima Apparitions and the famous "Third Secret".
After the publication of those reports, precisely in the year 2000, he received several e-mails from a person who qualified himself as a Vatican insider. From those e-mails rose up the story of a presumed Vatican Intelligence Agency, whose code would be S.I.V.: "*Servizio Informazioni del Vaticano*", which in Italian means "Vatican Information Services". In short the *Vatican Secret Services*. Barbato, at the beginning, was very skeptical and did not rely on him.
After one year of such an epistolary contacts (in the meantime the insider revealed himself as a S.I.V. membership, belonging to the Jesuit Order and working by *the Holy See*), the Italian freelance demanded a meeting with him, as a necessary condition to carry on the contacts. In spite of the risks the Vatican insider accepted, and I suppose he was aware it was necessary considering his baffling revelations.
Two meetings took place in a public space in Rome in 2001. After that at least his identity was clear: he was not a mythomaniac; he was really a Jesuit working by the Holy See.
Of course the Italian freelance has been protecting his source, avoiding to spread his name; and very soon Barbato realized that he knew much more than what he had told him by e-mail.

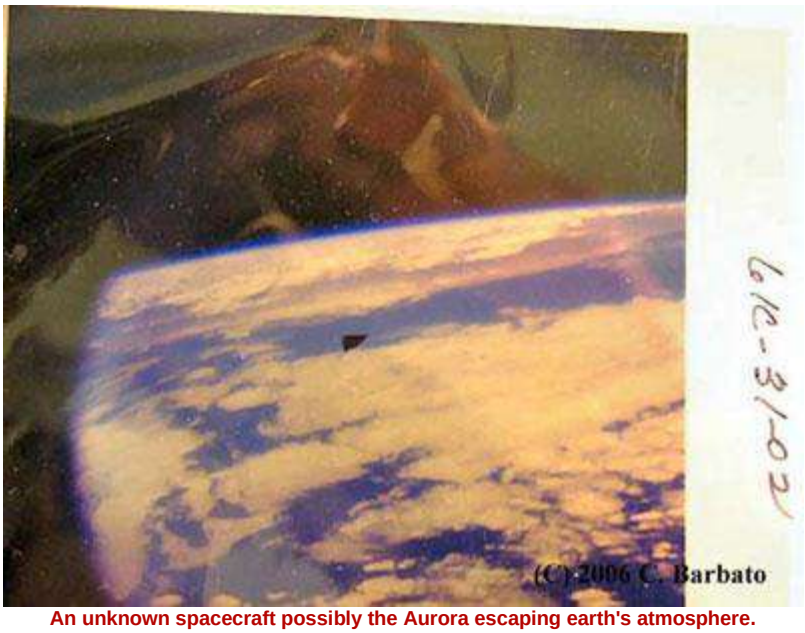



Moreover in 2001 the Vatican insider sent to Cristoforo Barbato by post a videotape (shown for the first time during a meeting that took place in Pescara, in Italy, on 30 April 2005), containing a footage of 2 minutes regarding observations of a planetoid in the deep space (the presumed Tenth Planet, "the Planet X"), while it was approaching to the Solar System.
The video, which shows an introduction of writings of classification on it, had been carried out by a secret space probe named "Siloe".


Closeup of object to the right of Planet X. Object has been enlarged with noise added.

The Vatican deep throat told Barbato the space probe was equipped with a sophisticated infrared camera and an electromagnetic impulses propulsion, and was assembled in Area 51 (Nevada), and then orbited by an aircraft of the type "Aurora", a secret hypersonic aircraft.
The space probe Siloe, always according the Barbato's contact, sent the images of the planetoid in October 1995 (after it came back to the border of Solar System to have more power of signal), to a secret radio telescope hidden in an unused oil-refining plant in Alaska, totally managed by some Jesuits belonging to the S.I.V.
The radio telescope, he added, was built in 1990 to observe anomalous celestial bodies on approaching the Solar System.
After his conference in Pescara (Italy), Barbato spread a press release which, according to the Jesuit's information, would confirm also the story of a secret meeting of First Contact happened during the strange absence of President Eisenhower in a February evening of 1954, while the President was on holiday in Palm Springs, in California, absence officially motivated with a sudden visit by a dentist for an emergency dental treatment.
As a matter of fact on Saturday night of February 20, 1954, Eisenhower's Press Secretary announced that Eisenhower had lost a tooth cap while eating fried chicken and had to be rushed to a local dentist (source: Michael Salla, PhD, Eisenhower´s 1954 Meeting With Extraterrestrials: The Fiftieth Anniversary of First Contact?).
Here is a passage from Barbato's press release:

> "[…] the meeting with an Alien delegation at Muroc Air Field Base in February 1954 in the presence of president Dwight Eisenhower and James Francis McIntyre, bishop of Los Angeles. After that incredible event McIntyre flew to Rome to refer everything to Pope Pius XII who decided to found the S.I.V with the aim to gather every possible bit of information about Aliens and how they interacted with the American Government.
> From then bishop McIntyre and Detroit Archbishop Edward Mooney became the main information co-coordinators between the USA and the Vatican State.




**An unknown spacecraft possibly the Aurora escaping earth's atmosphere.**
**Photo taken during a STS mission.**

Incredibly, later on there should have been some direct personal meetings between S.I.V. members and a Nordic-looking race of Aliens coming from the Pleiades. These Aliens presumably warned humans against another alien race met by the Americans in the California Desert.
These meetings between S.I.V and Aliens took place mainly in the USA territory but also - twice - in the Vatican State , precisely in Vatican Gardens at the Papal Academy of Sciences in presence of Pope Pius XII. My Jesuit contact also confirmed to me the reality of the *George Adamsky-John XXIII meeting* and talked about some very interesting details about it.
He also called "Secretum Omega" the highest secrecy level in S.I.V, equivalent to the NATO *Cosmic Top Secret*."

I interviewed Barbato for the Italian bimonthly magazine *UFO Notiziario* (UFO news), nr.62, April-May 2006, in which the magazine published some frames of the video and a very interesting presumed image (provided almost for sure by the Jesuit to Barbato), regarding the phantom "Aurora" (so far denied by U.S. officials) an American large secret hypersonic aircraft capable of a Mach 6 performance.
In the presumed picture, taken by a classified STS mission in 2002, you can see a full-body shape aircraft (a black triangle) coming out from the earthly atmosphere to go into the Space.
Other detailed information have been revealed on *Barbato's website*, where last September the Italian freelance published on-line the interview to his contact, the Jesuit, taken place in 2001 in Rome.

Closeup of triangle object traveling over earth

The Jesuit member of the S.I.V. told Barbato that on occasion of the secret meeting at Muroc Air Field Base, in 1954, military cameramen filmed the outstanding event,

> "with three movie cameras (16 millimeters), detached in different places, loaded with colour film and working by spring engines; this last rather unconformable resolution, because it compelled every cameraman to change reel every 3 minutes, it was necessary since in the presence of the Aliens and of their spacecrafts, the electrical engines of the biggest movie cameras did not work. They filmed 7 rollers of 30 meters, a total of 20 minutes shot."

Among the Jesuit's revelations, two of them are astonishing:

about the planetoid visible in the videotape, the Vatican insider told the Italian freelance that it is the Planet X (the Sumerian Nibiru); about the "Guardian Files", he confessed him are a "dramatic truth", apart from the frames of the presumed E.B.E.

The Barbato' s researches shocked me and roused me to investigate as journalist the "*Secretum Omega*" enigma. Since 2005 up to now, on some magazines, websites and essays, I found out several circumstantial evidences that seem to prove the existence of the S.I.V. and the "Secretum Omega", their highest clearance.
Barbato, before than me, found the most important and explicit of them on an historical essay, a book written by Mark Aarons and John Loftus, entitled "Ratlines" (see chapter 1). Anyway, above all because of the mass-media silence, I decided to baptize the Barbato's video with the name of "*Jesuit Footage*", to draw upon it the public attention.
And finally I found an indirect remarkable confirmation of Barbato's testimony:

Dr. Steven M. Greer (M.D.), in his recent book "Hidden Truth - Forbidden Knowledge", revealed in the chapter nr. 16 (passages of it have been published by Nexus New Times magazine, on the survey "Twilight Zone", nr 64, October-November 2006) that, during a meeting with some rebel insiders taken place in December 1994 in Phoenix by Wrigley Mansion, one of them confessed him that *determinate Jesuits control technology on UFOs information and contacts with Aliens*.
So I am convinced that the disturbing inquiries carried out by Barbato deserve our maxim attention, especially to understand how much truth there is about the next Planet X's arrival.

**Return to Secretum-Omega**
**Return to Temas / Neo Astronomia**

**from Wikipedia Website**

**Majestic-12** or **Majic 12** (sometimes written simply as **MJ-12** or **MJ-XII**) is the code name of an alleged secret committee of high-level scientists, military leaders, and government officials, supposedly formed in 1947 at the direction of U.S. President **Harry S. Truman**. The purpose was to investigate UFO activity in the aftermath of the Roswell UFO incident, the purported crash of an alien spaceship near Roswell, New Mexico in July 1947. This alleged committee is an important part of the UFO conspiracy theory of an ongoing government cover up of UFO information.

The primary evidence of a group with this name is a series of questionable documents that first emerged in 1984 and which have been the subject of much debate. The original **MJ-12** documents state that,

"the Majestic 12 (Majic 12) group ... was established by secret executive order of President Truman on 24 September, [sic - see discussion] 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary [of Defense] James Forrestal." [1]

**Dr. Bush** was named as head of the group.

The existence of MJ-12 has been denied by the United States government, which insists that documents suggesting its existence are hoaxed. The FBI investigated the documents, and concluded they were forgeries. Opinions among **UFO** researchers and enthusiasts are divided: Some argue the documents may be genuine, others contend they are phony, due primarily to errors in formatting and chronology.

In 1985, another document mentioning **MJ-12** was found in a search at the National Archives. Its

authenticity is also highly controversial. The documents in question are rather widely available on the Internet, including on the FBI's own website, linked below.

Since the first MJ-12 documents, thousands of pages of other so-called **MJ-12** documents have also appeared, all of them controversial. Some have been proven to be unquestionably fraudulent, usually retyped rewrites of other totally unrelated government documents. The primary new MJ-12 document is a lengthy, linotype-set manual dating from 1954. It deals primarily with the handling of crash debris and alien bodies. Objections to its authenticity usually center on questions of style and some historical anachronisms.

However, before the appearance of the *various dubious MJ-12 documents*, unquestionably authentic Canadian documents dating from 1950 and 1951 were uncovered in 1978. These do mention the existence of a similar, highly classified UFO study group operating within the Pentagon's U.S. *Research and Development Board*, and again headed by **Dr. Vannevar Bush.** Although the name of the group is not given, these documents remain the most compelling evidence that such a group did exist. There is also some testimony from a few government scientists involved with this project corroborating its existence.

## Contents


1. History
2. Arguments for
3. Arguments against
    a. Briefing document and Truman letter
    b. The Cutler Memo
4. MJ-12 in later conspiracy theory
5. Text of the briefing document
6. Text of the Truman letter
7. Text of the Cutler memo
8. References


**Return**

# History

**Majestic 12** first entered the public consciousness in 1984 (**Susan Wright** writes that the documents first surfaced in 1982, but all other sources support a 1984 date). Television producer (and amateur ufologist) **Jamie Shandera** says he received a roll of film in the mail from an anonymous sender. Once developed, the film was of two documents:

- The first document was supposedly written by Harry Truman, authorizing the formation of a committee called "MJ 12", charged with evaluating the 1947 Roswell UFO incident.
- The second document was supposedly prepared by MJ-12 in 1952, to brief incoming president **Dwight Eisenhower** on the committee's progress. The documents discuss United States Air Force investigations and concealment of a crashed alien spacecraft near Roswell, New Mexico.

All the alleged members of **MJ-12** were notable for their military or scientific achievements, and all (except Edward Teller) were deceased when the documents first surfaced.

The alleged members of the **Majestic-12 committee** were:

- Rear Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
- Dr. Vannevar Bush
- James Forrestal (replaced after his death by Gen. Walter Bedell Smith)
- Nathan Twining

- Gen. Hoyt Vandenberg
- Dr. Detlev Bronk
- Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
- Rear Adm. Sidney Souers
- Gordon Gray
- Dr. Donald Menzel
- Maj. Gen. Robert Montague
- Dr. Lloyd Berkener

(Four of these men had reliably documented activities related to UFOs: **Menzel** wrote or co-wrote several debunking books; **Hillenkoetter** was a member of NICAP; while **Twining** and **Vandenberg** oversaw early U.S. Air Force UFO investigations like Project Sign).

**Shandera** first publicly discussed the MJ-12 documents in a 1982 made-for-television documentary, The UFO Experience (Wright, p95-96). MJ-12 remained something of a fringe topic--even in ufology--until a few years later after the publication of Timothy Good's best-selling book, Above Top Secret (1988), which reprinted the MJ-12 documents. Good also reported receiving photos of the **MJ-12** the documents from an anonymous sender.

The Federal Bureau of Investigations then began their own study of the MJ-12 documents: The MJ-12 documents were supposedly classified as "Top Secret", and the FBI's initial concern was that someone within the U.S. government had illegally leaked secret information.

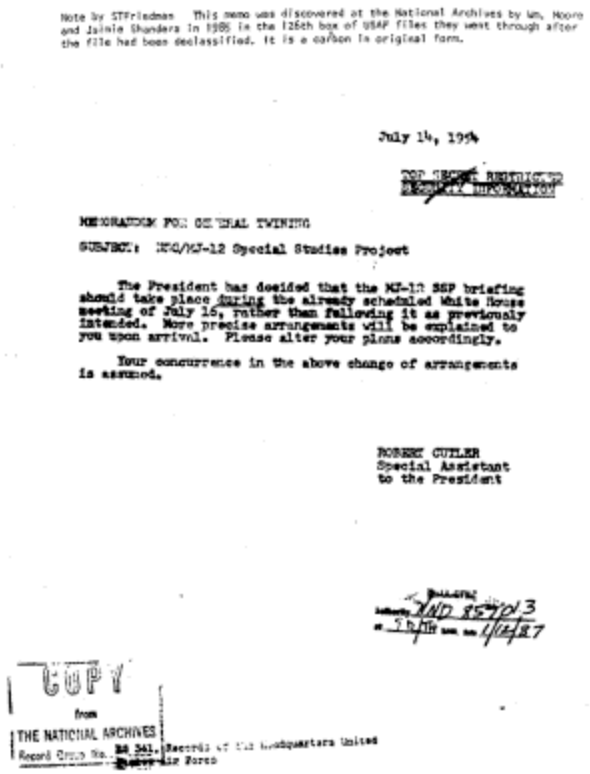
Other MJ-12 documents have since surfaced, and again, opinions differ as to their authenticity. Susan Wright agrees with the mainstream consensus that the MJ-12 documents are phony, and speculates that they may have been disinformation.

Others have speculated that **MJ-12** may have been another name for the Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit, an officially recognized military group active from the 1940's through the late 1950s.
**Return**

## Arguments for

The National Archives contain one document relating to **MJ-12,** which has been interpreted as corroborative evidence for the MJ-12 documents being genuine:

- "Memorandum for General Twining, from Robert Cutler, Special Assistant to the President, Subject: "NCS/MJ-12 Special Studies Project" dated July 14, 1954. The one page memorandum refers to a briefing to take place on July 16. The memorandum does not identify MJ-12 or the purpose of the briefing. However, arguments have been made against this document's authenticity; see below.



Note by STFriedman This memo was discovered at the National Archives by Wm. Moore and Jaime Shandera in 1985 in the 126th box of USAF files they went through after the file had been declassified. It is a carbon in original form.

July 14, 1954

[redacted]

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: MJ-12/MJ-12 Special Studies Project

The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of July 16, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival. Please alter your plans accordingly.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant
to the President

[redacted] NND 857013 [redacted] 1/14/87

COPY
from
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
Record Group No. 341. Records of the Headquarters United [redacted] Air Force

- Citing work by **Timothy Good**, C.D.B. Bryan notes the existence of a secret memorandum written by Canadian radio engineer **Wilbert B. Smith**, who had long worked for the Canadian Department of Transportation. The memo was dated November 21, 1950, and was written to recommend that the Canadian government establish a formal investigation of **UFOs**. In part, Smith wrote that his own "discreet inquiries" had uncovered the fact that the U.S. government had undertaken classified UFO investigations, and that "concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush." (Bryan, 186) Good concluded that this document is a major argument in favor of MJ-12's reality; Smith's memo was authenticated by the Canadian government.
- UFO and paranormal researcher **Ethan A. Blight** has presented refutation [1] of many of the arguments put forth by critics of the documents, especially those of UFO debunker **Philip J. Klass**. Blight asserts that there exists no evidence against the authenticity of the documents, which, while not proving the documents' authenticity, removes much doubt. Blight also suggests that such false or misleading arguments are in fact characteristic of **UFO** debunkers in general.
- Although he never used the name "MJ 12", Air Force Brig. Gen. **Arthur E. Exon** (Commanding Officer of Wright Patterson Air Force Base from 1964-1966) reported that a group of high-ranking officers and scientists were somehow involved with **UFO** studies; he nicknamed this group the "*Unholy Thirteen*". [2]

**Return**

## Arguments against

To recap, the **MJ-12** documents are:

**1.** Briefing Document: Operation Majestic Twelve, dated "18 November, 1952" and allegedly written for newly-elected president Eisenhower. It consists of seven pages and eight attachments were listed, but only one was included - the next item. This was on the roll of film received by Shandera.

**2.** A letter from President Truman to Defense Secretary Forrestal, dated September 26, 1947. It was an attachment of the briefing document (above). This was on the roll of film

received by Shandera.

**3.** A letter from presidential assistant Robert Cutler to General Nathan Twining, USAF chief of staff, dated July 14, 1954; allegedly found by Moore and Shandera in the National Archives after the disclosure of the two documents listed above. It refers to a supposed meeting on July 16, 1954 to discuss the NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project".

Below are a number of arguments against the authenticity of *various MJ-12 documents*:

- The **FBI** investigated the matter, and quickly formed doubts as to the documents' authenticity. FBI personnel contacted the U.S. Air Force, asking if MJ-12 had ever existed. The Air Force reported that no such committee had ever been authorized, and had never been formed. The **FBI** presently declares that "The investigation was closed after it was learned that the document was completely bogus."[3]
- Critics note that the documents are of suspicious provenance. **Shandera** and **Good** both received documents from anonymous senders, and most subsequent MJ-12 documents have surfaced under equally questionable circumstances.
- Though **Good** initially thought the documents were genuine, he has since, according to **Philip Klass**, expressed "suspicions about the new ... documents" due to "some factual anomalies in their content."[4]
- UFO researcher **Jerome Clark** discusses the MJ-12 documents in the "*Hoaxes*" section of his *The UFO Book*, and strongly favors a hoax interpretation. He notes that as of 1998, a mere "handful" of ufologists support the documents' authenticity.
- Another bit of evidence--which argues against Menzel's membership, at least--is that in 1949, he reported a UFO encounter to the U.S. Air Force. This report, publicly unknown for nearly three decades, is strong evidence against at least **Menzel**'s involvement in **MJ-12**. If he truly was privy to secret UFO information since 1947--when MJ-12 was supposedly founded--then Menzel would have no reason to send a "confidential" UFO report to the Air Force two years later when he witnessed two aerial lights he described as "exceptional." Furthermore, Menzel's 1949 report makes no mention of any such group as MJ 12.

**Return**

## Briefing document and Truman letter

Much evidence has been found, leading skeptics to argue that the *briefing document and Truman letter* are fake.

- **The typewriter used**
  ► The typewriter used for the Truman letter was a Smith Corona model which did not exist until 1962 - fifteen years after the document was allegedly written.
  ► The typewriter ribbon was worn and the keys were dirty. Truman documents from the period that are known to be authentic used fresh ribbons and clean keys.
- **The Truman signature**
  ► The signature of Harry Truman on the alleged letter to Forrestal is identical to the one known to be authentic on a letter to Vannevar Bush on October 1, 1947. The one on the briefing document is 3-4% larger and bolder, but this is explained by the fact that photocopiers don't reproduce things at exactly the same size. They match when the size is corrected and one is laid over the other.
  ► Both signatures show a unique slip of the pen when starting the "H".
  ► The "T" in the October 1, 1947 signature intersected the final "s" in Sincerely yours". The same point on the Forrestal letter is slightly thinner, as if the intersection with the "s" had been modified with liquid paper or the like before photocopying.
  ► This shows that the authentic Truman signature from the letter to Bush was copied onto the bogus letter to Forrestal, which was then photocopied.
- **Date format and name format in the briefing document**
  ► The dates have a superfluous comma after the month, e.g. "18 November, 1952". A comma is not used after the month in this date format. Every date in the briefing document has this error.
  ► Days of the month with single digits have a zero prepended, e.g. "01 August'". This was not common practice in the military until years later. Every single-digit day of the month has this

erroneous format.
► No known authentic letters or memos from Hillenkover has the error of the superfluous comma and none used the prepended zero
► All known authentic Hillenkoetter letters and memos use "R. H. Hillenkoetter" as the author's name, whereas the briefing document uses "Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter".

- **other issues**
  ► The "TOP SECRET/MAJIC EYES ONLY" stamped on the document used a rubber stamp with movable letters, unlike actual classification stamps. The "I" was raised slightly.
  ► Authentic Top Secret documents have a page count and page numbering: "Page __ of __ pages". The briefing document doesn't have this.
  ► The warnings against copying don't match the wording of actual documents from the period of 1952.
  ► The document uses "media" instead of "press", "extra-terrestrial" instead of "alien", and uses "impacted" as a verb--these words were not in common use until the 1960s.
  ► James Mosley, who personally knew alleged MJ-12 member Menzel found evidence that Menzel and alleged co-member Hillenkoetter did not know each other.
- **Record searches.**
  ► Other than the questioned Cutler memo, no other document mentioning MJ-12 has been found (not even the original briefing document).
  ► The National Archives found no record of a NSC meeting on July 16, 1954. A search of all NSC meetings for July 1954 did not find any mention of MJ-12 or Majestic.
  ► A branch of the National Archives searched NSC records for any listing of MJ-12 or Majestic and found none.

**Return**

## The Cutler Memo

The **NARA** has issued a detailed list of problems which calls the Cutler memo's authenticity into question.

1. The document was located in Record Group 341, entry 267. The series is filed by a Top Secret register number. This document does not bear such a number.
2. The document is filed in the folder T4-1846. There are no other documents in the folder regarding "**NSC/MJ-12**."
3. Researchers on the staff of the National Archives have searched in the records of the Secretary of Defense, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, Headquarters U.S. Air Force, and in other related files. No further information has been found on this subject.
4. Inquiries to the U.S. Air Force, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and the National Security Council failed to produce further information.
5. The Freedom of Information Office of the National Security Council informed the National Archives that "Top Secret Restricted Information" is a marking which did not come into use at the National Security Council until the Nixon Administration. The Eisenhower Presidential Library also confirms that this particular marking was not used during the Eisenhower Administration.
6. The document in question does not bear an official government letterhead or watermark. The NARA conservation specialist examined the paper and determined it was a ribbon copy (i.e. not a carbon copy) prepared on "dictation onionskin." The Eisenhower Library has examined a representative sample of the documents in its collection of the Cutler papers. All documents in the sample created by Mr. Cutler while he served on the NSC staff have an eagle watermark in the bond paper. The onionskin carbon copies have either an eagle watermark or no watermark at all. Most documents sent out by the NSC were prepared on White House letterhead paper. For the brief period when Mr. **Cutler** left the NSC, his carbon copies were prepared on "prestige onionskin."
7. The National Archives searched the Official Meeting Minute Files of the National Security Council and found no record of a NSC meeting on July 16, 1954. A

search of all **NSC** Meeting Minutes for July 1954 found no mention of MJ-12 nor Majestic.

8. The Judicial, Fiscal and Social Branch searched the indices of the NSC records and found no listing for: MJ-12, Majestic, unidentified flying objects, UFO, flying saucers, or flying discs.
9. **NAJA** found a memo in a folder titled "Special Meeting July 16, 1956" which indicated that **NSC** members would be called to a civil defense exercise on July 16, 1956.
10. The *Eisenhower Library* states, in a letter to the Military Reference Branch, dated July 16, 1987:
    - "president Eisenhower's Appointment Books contain no entry for a special meeting on July 16, 1954 which might have included a briefing on MJ-12. Even when the President had 'off the record' meetings, the Appointment Books contain entries indicating the time of the meeting and the participants ...
    - "The Declassification office of the National Security Council has informed us that it has no record of any declassification action having been taken on this memorandum or any other documents on this alleged project ..."
    - Robert Cutler, at the direction of President Eisenhower, was visiting overseas military installations of the day he supposedly issued this memorandum--- July 14, 1954. The Administration Series in Eisenhower's Papers as President contains Cutler's memorandum and report to the President upon his return from the trip. The memorandum is dated July 20, 1954 and refers to Cutler's visits to installations in Europe and North Africa between July 3 and 15. Also, within the NSC Staff Papers is a memorandum dated July 3, 1954, from Cutler to his two subordinates, James S. Ia and J. Patrick Cone, explaining how they should handle NSC administrative matters during his absence; one would assume that if the memorandum to Twining were genuine, Lay or Cone would have signed it."

    In addition, although the **Cutler** memo was supposedly a carbon copy, it was folded as if it had been in a shirt pocket, which would be unusual for a carbon copy put in a file. The memo is in the National Archives; the question is how it got there, and if it is authentic.
11. Read: Is The Cutler-Twining Memo A Hoax?

**Return**

## MJ-12 in later conspiracy theory

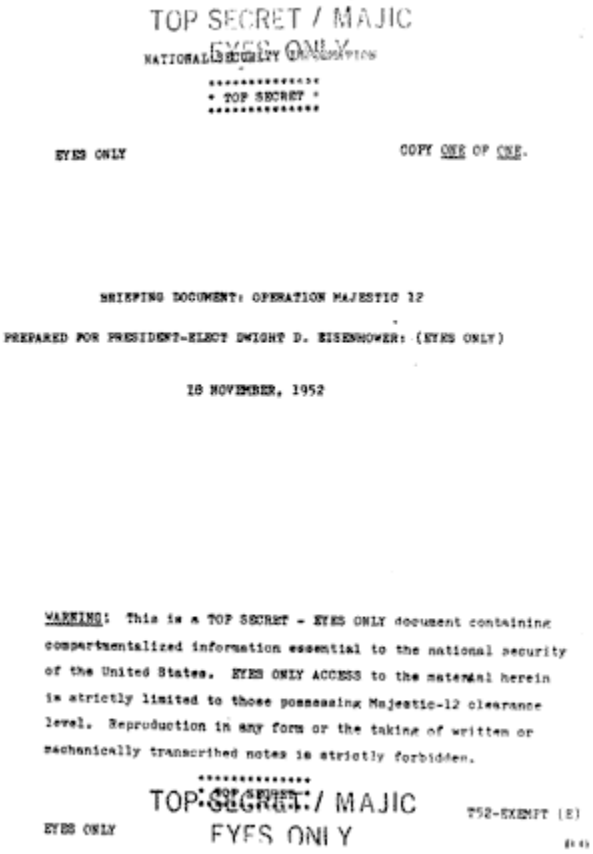
Soon after their disclosure, **MJ-12** was absorbed into many other alleged conspiracies; William Milton Cooper's works (especially Behold A Pale Horse) are key in this introducing MJ-12 to a wider, conspiratorially-minded audience, and have generated significant criticism as unfounded. Some of these later versions insist that the "M" in "MJ-12" stands not for "Majestic" but for "Majority". Many theories suggest that MJ-12's efforts continue to the present.

According to the testimony of **Dan Burisch**, *Majestic-12* are today in fact working for the *Committee of the Majority*, a Masonic organization which is *coordinating alien contact with earth*, as well as the operations towards a New World Order. Under this direction, MJ-12 is responsible for all scientific operations at Area 51, Dulce, New Mexico, and the Frenchman's Mountain installations.
This is but one conspiracy theory suggesting that **MJ-12** have far-reaching powers (not unlike the Illuminati), and are aiming for one-world government. Skeptics note that given that the very existence of MJ-12 is doubtful, these larger conspiracies are equally dubious.

According to *less extravagant conspiracy theory lore*, **Majestic 12** was created with a more humble goal:

to cover up alien activities on Earth, and liaise with the aliens to obtain technology in exchange for knowledge and testing on human biology.
**Return**

## Text of the briefing document -



TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY
NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION
**************
* TOP SECRET *
**************

EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE.

BRIEFING DOCUMENT: OPERATION MAJESTIC 12

PREPARED FOR PRESIDENT-ELECT DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER: (EYES ONLY)

18 NOVEMBER, 1952

WARNING: This is a TOP SECRET - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing Majestic-12 clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

**************
* TOP SECRET *
**************

EYES ONLY TOP SECRET / MAJIC EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT (E)

National Security Information

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

For Information as a early warning

BRIEFING DOCUMENT : OPERATION MAJESTIC 12
PREPARED FOR THE PRESIDENT-ELECT DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER: (EYES ONLY)
18 NOVEMBER, 1952
WARNING: This is a TOP SECRET - - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing Majestic-12 clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT (E)
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

SUBJECT: OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 PRELIMINARY BRIEFING FOR PRESIDENT-ELECT EISENHOWER
DOCUMENT PREPARED 18 NOVEMBER,1952.
BRIEFING OFFICER: ADM. ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER (MJ-1)

NOTE: This document has been prepared as a preliminary briefing only. It should be regarded as introductory to a full operations briefing to follow.

OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 is a TOP SECRET Research and development/ Intelligence operation responsible directly to the President of the United States. Operations of the project are carried out under control of the Majestic-12 (majic-12) Group which was established by special classified executive order of President Truman on 24 September, 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary James Forrestal. (See Attachment "A".) Members of the Majestic-12 Group were designated as follows:

Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter Dr. Vannevar Bush Secy. James V. Forrestal* Gen. Nathan F. Twining Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg Dr. Detley Bronk Dr. Jerome Hunsaker Mr. Sidney W. Souers Mr. Gordon Gray Dr. Donald Menzel Gen. Robert M. Montague Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

The death of Secretary Forrestal on 22 May, 1949, created a vacancy which remained unfilled until 01 August, 1950, upon which date Gen. Walter B. Smith was designated as permanent replacement.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT (E)
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

On 24 June, 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade Mountains in the State of Washington observed nine flying disc-shaped aircraft traveling in formation at a high rate of speed. Although this was not the first known sighting of such objects, it was the first to gain widespread attention in the public media. Hundreds of reports of sightings of similar objects followed. Many of these came from highly credible military and civilian sources. These reports resulted in independent efforts by several different elements of the military to ascertain the nature and purpose of these objects in the interests of national defense. A number of witnesses were interviewed and there were several unsuccessful attempts to utilize aircraft in efforts to pursue reported discs in flight. Public reaction bordered on near hysteria at times.

In spite of these efforts, little of substance was learned about the objects until a local rancher reported that one had crashed in a remote region of New Mexico located approximately seventy-five miles northwest of Roswell Army Air Base (now Walker Field).

On 07 July, 1947, a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage of this object for scientific study. During the course of this operation, serial reconnaissance discovered that four small human-like beings had apparently ejected from the aircraft before it exploded. These had fallen to earth about two miles east of the wreckage site. All four were dead and badly decomposed due to action by predators and exposure to the elements during the approximately one week time period which had elapsed before their discovery. A special scientific team took charge of removing these bodies for study. (See Attachment "C".) The wreckage of the craft was also removed to several different locations. (See Attachment "B".) Civilian and military witnesses in the area were debriefed and news reporters were given the effective cover story that the object

had been a misguided weather research balloon.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

A covert analytical effort organized by Gen. Twining and Dr. Bush acting on direct orders of the president, resulted in a preliminary consensus (19 September, 1947) that the disc was most likely a short range reconnaissance craft. This conclusion was based for the most part on the craft's size and the apparent lack of any identifiable provisioning. (See Attachment "D".) A similar analysis of the four dead occupants was arranged by Dr. Bronk. It was the tentative conclusion of this group (30 November, 1947) that although these creatures are human-like in appearance, the biological and evolutionary processes responsible for their development has apparently been quite different from those observed or postulated in homo-sapiens. Dr. Bronk's team has suggested the term "Extra Terrestrial Biological Entities" (EBEs), be adopted as the standard term of reference for these creatures until such time as a more definitive designation can be agreed upon.

Since it is virtually certain that these craft do not originate in any country on earth, considerable speculation has centered on what their point of origin might be and how they got here. Mars was and remains a possibility, although some scientists, most notably Dr. Menzel, consider it more likely that we are dealing with beings from another solar system entirely.

Numerous examples of what appear to be a form of writing were found in the wreckage. Efforts to decipher these have remained largely unsuccessful. (See Attachment "E".) Equally unsuccessful have been efforts to determine the method of propulsion or the nature and method of transmission of the power source involved. Research along these lines has been complicated by the complete absence of identifiable wings, propellers, jets, or other conventional methods of propulsion and guidance, as well as a total lack of metallic wiring, vacuum tubes, or similar recognizable electronic components. (See Attachment "F".) It is assumed that the propulsion unit was completely destroyed by the explosion which caused the crash.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

A need for as much additional information as possible about these craft, their performance characteristics and their purpose led to the undertaking known as U.S. Air Force Project SIGN in December,1947. In order to preserve security, liaison within the Intelligence Division of Air Material Command whose role was to pass along certain types of information through channels. SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in December, 1948. The operation is currently being conducted under code name BLUE BOOK, with liason maintained through the Air Force officer who is head of the project.

On 06 December, 1950, a second object, probably of similar origin, impacted the earth at high speed in the EL Indio-Guerrero area of the Texas-Mexican border after following a long trajectory through the atmosphere. by the time a search team arrived, what remained of the object remained almost totally incinerated. Such material as could be recovered was transported to the A.E.C. facility at Sandia, New Mexico, for study.

Implications for the National Security are of continuing importance in that the motives

and ultimate intentions of these visitors remain completely unknown. In addition, a significant upsurge in the surveillance activity of these craft beginning in May and continuing through the autumn of this year has caused considerable concern that the new developments may be imminent. It is for these reasons, as well as the obvious international and technological considerations and the ultimate need to avoid a public panic at all costs, that the Majestic-12 Group remains of the unanimous opinion that the imposition of the strictest security precautions should continue without interruption into the new administration. At the same time, contingency plan MJ-1949-04P/78 (Top-Secret - Eyes Only) should be held in continued readiness should the need to make a public announcement present itself. (See Attachment "G".)

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT

**Return**

## Text of the Truman letter

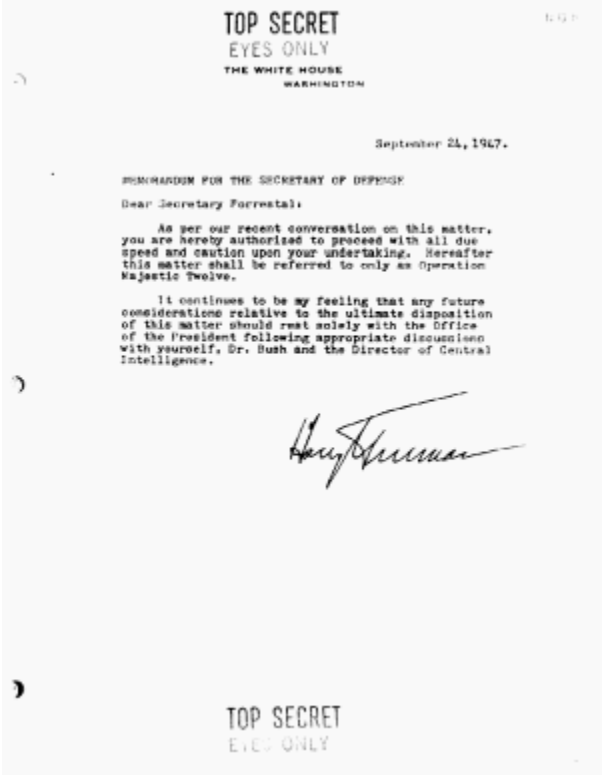
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY

The White House Washington September 24, 1947

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear Secretary **Forrestal**:
It continues to be my feelings that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, **Dr. Bush** and the Director of Central Intelligence.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY



TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY
THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

September 24, 1947.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear Secretary Forrestal:

As per our recent conversation on this matter, you are hereby authorized to proceed with all due speed and caution upon your undertaking. Hereafter this matter shall be referred to only as Operation Majestic Twelve.

It continues to be my feeling that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, Dr. Bush and the Director of Central Intelligence.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY

**Return**

## Text of the Cutler memo

July 14, 1954

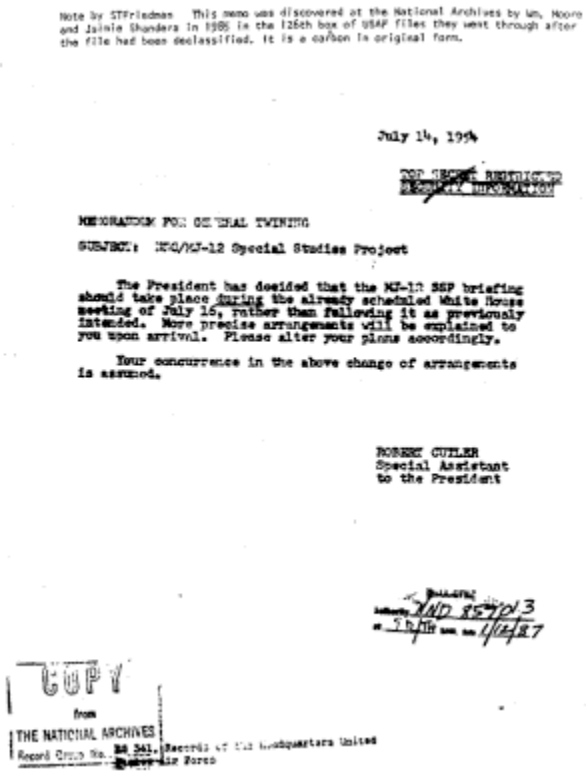
TOP SECRET
RESTRICTED SECURITY INFORMATION

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project. The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of 16 July, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant to the President



Note by STFriedman - This memo was discovered at the National Archives by Wm. Moore and Jaime Shandera in 1985 in the 126th box of USAF files they went through after the file had been declassified. It is a carbon in original form.

July 14, 1954

TOP SECRET RESTRICTED SECURITY INFORMATION

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: MJ-12/MJ-12 Special Studies Project

The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of July 16, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival. Please alter your plans accordingly.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant
to the President

Authority NND 957013
By [illegible] NARA, Date 1/24/97

COPY
from
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
Record Group No. 341, Records of the Headquarters United States Air Force

[Return](#)

## References


- Howard Blum, Out There, 1990, Pocket Books (Simon & Schuster), ISBN 0-671-66261-9
- Arthur Bray, The UFO Connection, 1979, Jupiter Publishing (Canada), ISBN 0-9690135-1-5
- C.D.B. Bryan, Close Encounters of the Fourth Kind: Alien Abduction, UFOs and the Conference at M.I.T., 1995, Alfred A. Knopf, ISBN 0679429751
- Grant Cameron and T. Scott Crain, UFOs MJ-12 and the Government, 1992, Mutual UFO Network (MUFON), ISBN 9991420908
- Jerome Clark, The UFO Book: Encyclopedia of the Extraterrestrial; Visible Ink, 1998; ISBN 1578590299
- Jerome Clark, Unexplained! - 347 strange sightings, incredible occurrences, and puzzling physical phenomona, 1993, Visible Ink Press, ISBN 0-8103-9436-7, pp 400, 402-403.
- Richard M. Dolan, UFOs and the National Security State: Chronology of a Coverup, 1941-1973, 2002, Hampton Roads Publishing Company, ISBN 1571743170
- Kendrick Frazier, Barry Karr, and Joe Nickell (editors), The UFO Invasion: The Roswell Incodent, Alien Abductions, and Government Coverups, 1997, Prometheus Books, ISBN 1-57392-131-9, chap 7-9.
- Stanton T. Friedman, TOP SECRET/MAJIC, 1997, Marlowe & Co., ISBN 1569247412
- Timothy Good, Above Top Secret: The Worldwide UFO Cover-up, 1988, ISBN 0-688-09292-0
- Steven M. Greer, Disclosure : Military and Government Witnesses Reveal the Greatest Secrets in Modern History, 2001, ISBN 0967323819
- Michael Hesemann and Philip Mantle, Beyond Roswell: The Alien Autopsy Film, Area 51, & the U.S. Government Coverup of UFOs, 1997, Marlowe & Company, ISBN 1-56924-78-1
- Philip J. Klass, The MJ-12 Crashed Saucer Documents, Skeptical Inquirer, vol XII, #2, Winter 1987-88, 137-146. Reprinted (sans figures) as chapter 7 of The UFO Invasion, above.
- Philip J. Klass, The MJ-12 Papers - part 2, Skeptical Inquirer, vol XII, #3, Spring 1988, 279-289.

- Philip J. Klass, MJ-12 Papers "Authenticated"?, Skeptical Inquirer, vol 13, #3, Spring 1989, 305-309. Reprinted as chapter 8 of The UFO Invasion, above.
- Philip J. Klass, New Evidence of MJ-12 Hoax, Skeptical Inquirer, vol 14, #2, Winter 1990, 135-140. Reprinted as chapter 9 of The UFO Invasion, above. Also reprinted in The Outer Edge: Classic Investigations of the Paranormal, edited by Joe Nickell, Barry Karr, and Tom Genoni, CSICOP, 1996.
- William L. Moore and Jaime H. Shandera, The MJ-12 documents: An analytical report, 1991, Fair Witness Project
  Joe Nickell and John F. Fischer, The Crashed Saucer Forgeries, International UFO Reporter, March 1990, 4-12.
  Curtis Peebles, Watch the Skies: a Chronicle of the Flying Saucer Myth, 1994, Smithsonian Press, ISBN 1-56098-343-4, pp 264-268.
- Kevin D. Randle, Case MJ-12: The True Story Behind the Government's UFO Conspiracies, 2002, HarperTorch, ISBN 1569247412
- Kevin D. Randle, Conclusion on Operation Majestic Twelve, 1994, UFORI
- Carl Sagan, The Demon-Haunted World: Science as a Candle in the Dark, 1995, Random House, ISBN 0-394-53512-X, page 90.
- John Spencer, The UFO Encyclopedia, 1991, Avon Books, ISBN 0-380-76887-9, pp 199-200.
- Susan Wright, UFO Headquarters: Investigations on Current Extraterrestrial Activity, 1998, St. Martin's


http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_21.htm

# A research: MAJESTIC-12

by **Martin Cosnette**
**Researched 2000**
**from UFOs-Aliens Website**

In December, 1984, **Jaime Shandera**, a Hollywood movie producer and **UFO** researcher, received an unusual package through the post. Inside was just one roll of undeveloped 35mm black and white film. There were no accompanying letter or return address, the only clue to where the package came from was by the postmark which was Albuquerque, New Mexico.

Once developed, the film contained negatives of what appeared to be an eight page briefing paper, prepared on 18th November, 1952, for president-elect **Dwight D. Eisenhower**. A warning on the first page read, 'This is a TOP SECRET - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States'.
On page two was a list of 12 influential US scientists, military leaders and intelligence advisors. It was not until viewing page three that the subject of the papers became clear, 'the recovery of a *crashed flying saucer* and *alien bodies* near **Roswell**, New Mexico, in July 1947'.

The final page of the briefing paper was a memorandum, dated 24th September,1947, from President Harry Truman to his secretary of Defence, James Forrestal. In it, Truman instructs Forrestal to proceed with 'Operation Majestic-12', but gives no hint at what that might be.

Alone, the **Forrestal** memo was meaningless. But when read next to the 1952 briefing paper, the story behind them became clear: in July 1947, a 'flying disc-shaped aircraft' crashed landed in **Roswell**, New Mexico, and 'extra-terrestrial biological entities' (**EBEs**) are recovered by the military. When President Truman is informed about the crash, he authorizes Defense Secretary Forrestal to set up a committee to

investigate and deal with the situation.

In 1952, when **Eisenhower** becomes President-elect, he is briefed on **Operation Majestic-12**. The briefing paper lists the 12-man committee and gives details of the saucer crash. The final paragraph stresses the need to '**avoid public panic at all costs**', confirming that the government is covering up the truth about **UFOs**.

## Are these Documents Real?

In the UFO research community, the opinion is split. In one corner, Stanton T. Friedman, who has dedicated over 10 years of research to finding the truth, Bill Moore and Jaime Shandera believe the documents to be real. In the other corner are Kevin Randle, Armen Victorian and our old friend Philip Klass, all of whom have reasons to believe they are faked. To add to the mystery surrounding the Majestic-12 papers (also known as MJ-12, or MAJIC), a number of other similar packages have turned up over the last few years.
The first was a postcard delivered to **Bill Moore** in 1985. Postmarked New Zealand, it suggested him to research newly declassified documents at the US National Archives. Moore and Shandera did so, and found a memo confirming the existence of MJ-12, written by Eissenhower's Special Assistant for National Security, **Robert Cutler**, and addressed to **Nathan Twining**, the US Air Force Chief Of Staff.

Between 1992 and 1996, another UFO researcher named Tim Cooper, received a number of MJ-12 documents, all of which he quietly shared with Friedman. Several were proved hoaxes but, according to Cooper and Friedman, two single-page documents appear to be genuine. The first is a brief instruction to General Nathan Twining (an alleged member of MJ-12) concerning his activities during a July 1947 trip to New Mexico, the site of the crashed saucer.

The second document is a memo to President **Truman**, dictated by US Secretary of State, **George C. Marshall** to his Executive Secretary, **R.H. Humelsine**. While there is no direct mention of MJ-12 in the memo, the reference at the top reads MAJIC EO 092447 MJ-12.

The most spectacular new MJ-12 document was posted in 1994 to **Don Berliner**, a longtime UFO investigator and science writer. The anonymous roll of film contained 23 pages of a 'Majestic-12 Group Special Operations Manual', dated April, 1954. It was a detailed instruction manual entitled 'Extra-terrestrial Entities and Technology, Recovery and Disposal'. (see some Majestic Documents HERE)

## The Council Of Twelve

Because most of the MJ-12 documents are on film, the original paper or ink cannot be analyzed. However there are many factual details that can be checked, such as the background of the 12 members of the committee, the dates of meetings, the style and format of similar documents, and the validity of the signatures.
Clearly, MJ-12 had an all-star cast, as well as Secretary of Defence **Forrestal**, there were the first three Directors of Central Intelligence, an Air Force General, an Army General, the Secretary of the Army and five of the US's most influential scientists. This was the cream of the US's military, scientific and intelligence communities. If there was to be a top-secret government group investigating UFOs, this would have been it.

## The Twelve Members

1. Rear Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter: First Director of Central Intelligence (1947-50). In 1960, he acknowledged there was a UFO cover-up.
2. Dr Vannevar Bush: Chairman of the Joint Research and Development Board (1945-49). Advisor to the President, and key player in atomic bomb development.
3. James Forrestal: First US Secretary Of Defence. In 1949 he had a mental breakdown and committed suicide (some conspiracy theorists believe he was murdered) replaced by General Walter Beddell Smith.

4. Nathan Twining: Commander of Air Materiel Command at Wright Field and later, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the US's highest military position.
5. General Hoyt Vandenberg: Chief of Military Intelligence during World War II and second Director of Central Intelligence (1946-47).
6. Dr Detlev Bronk: Biophysicist. Head of the National Academy of Science, and Chairman of the Medical Advisory Board of the Atomic Energy Committee.
7. Dr Jerome Hunsaker: Renowned aircraft designer and Chairman of the National Advisory Committe on Aeronautics.
8. Rear Admiral Sidney Souers: First Director of Central Intelligence (1946). Appointed first Executive Secretary of National Security Council in 1947.
9. Gordon Gray: Assistant Secretary of the Army. Became the National Security Advisor and Director of CIA's Psychological Strategy Board.
10. Dr Donald Menzel: Harvard Professor of Astrophysics, and debunker of UFOs. Held a Top Secret Ultra clearance and was a security advisor to several presidents.
11. Major General Robert Montague: Head of the Special Weapons Project at the Atomic Energy Commission at Albuquerque, New Mexico.
12. Dr Lloyd Berkener: Executive Secretary of the Joint Research and Development Board. Member of the CIA-funded UFO Committee in 1950s.

The only member in this list who seems out of place is Dr **Donald Menzel**, a Harvard University Astronomer. He had written three *anti-UFO books* and many papers debunking flying saucers. All but Menzel were known to have a high-level security clearance, and because of this many researchers were inclined to think that the MJ-12 documents were bogus.
However in April 1986, **Stanton Friedman** was allowed access to Menzel's papers at the Harvard University Archives. He learned that Menzel had a 30-year association with the *National Security Agency* (**NSA**) and that he also had a Top-Secret Ultra clearance with the CIA. It has also been proved that Menzel made numerous visits to New Mexico in 1947 and 1948, paid for by government expenses.

The earliest reference to Majestic is in the memo supposedly sent by Truman to Forrestal. The memo, which names the President's science advisor Vannevar Bush, is dated 24th September, 1947. This happens to be the only day between May and December on which Truman met with Bush. Forrestal also met Bush that day, and this date is also significant in that it was the day after Nathan Twining, Commanding General of the Air Materiel Command (AMC), sent a secret memo to the Pentagon relating to 'flying discs'. In it Twining states, 'The phenomenon reported is something real and not visionary or fictitious'.

Also, a flight log from July 1947 shows that Twining had flown to New Mexico on 7th July, 1947. According to the briefing paper, this was the same day that 'a secret operation was began to assure recovery of the wreckage... for scientific study'. Could this be just coincidence?

Genuine or fake, the **MJ-12 documents** are certainly the most intriguing to have surfaced in the history of UFOlogy.

## Intelligence Officer tells of personal experience with MJ 12

The following file purports to give details of the *MJ 12 papers*, as well as explaining the many different code names given to Government Secret Projects.
I **Milton William Cooper**, 1311 S. Highland #205, Fullerton, California, 92632, (714) 680-9537, do solemnly swear that the information contained in this file is true and correct to the best of my knowledge. I swear that I saw this information in 1972 in the performance of my duties as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander In Chief of the Pacific Fleet as a Petty Officer in the US Navy. I swear that I underwent hypnotic regression in order to make the information as accurate as possible.
I swear that I can and will take a lie detector test or any other test of any reputable persons choosing in order to confirm this information. I swear that I can and will undergo hypnotic regression conducted by any reputable and qualified Doctor of any reputable persons choosing in order to confirm this

information. I will not, however submit to any test or hypnosis by anyone who is now or has ever been connected with the Government in any capacity for obvious reasons.
The following is brief listing of everything that I personally saw and know from 1972 and does not contain any input from any other source whatsoever.

- **MAJESTY** was listed as the code word for the **President** of the United States for communications concerning this information.
- **OPERATION MAJORITY** is the name of the operation responsible for every aspect, project, and consequence of alien presence on earth.
- **GRUDGE** Contains 16 volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States investigation of *Unidentified Flying Objects* (**UFO's**) and *Identified Alien Crafts* (**IAC**). The project was funded by **CIA** confidential funds (non-appropriated) and money from the illicit drug trade. Participation in the illegal drug trade was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak elements of our society. The purpose of project GRUDGE was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the United States Space Program.
- **MJ-12** is the name of the secret control group. President **Eisenhower** commissioned a secret society known as THE JASON SOCIETY (JASON SCHOLARS) to sift through all the facts, evidence, technology, lies and deception and find the truth of the alien question. The society was made up of 32 of the most prominent men in the country in 1972 and the top 12 members were designated **MJ-12. MJ-12** has total control of everything. They are designated by the code J-1, J-2, J-3, etc all the way through the members of the Jason Society.
  The director of the **CIA** was appointed **J-1** and is the Director of **MJ-12**. **MJ-12** is responsible only to the President. **MJ-12** runs most of the worlds illegal drug trade. This was done to hide funding and thus keep the secret from the Congress and the people of the United States. It was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak elements of our society. The cost of funding the **alien** connected projects is higher than anything you can imagine.
- **MJ-12** assassinated President **Kennedy** when he informed them that he was going to tell the public all the facts of the alien presence. He was killed by the Secret Service agent driving his car and it is plainly visible in the film held from public view. A secret meeting place was constructed for **MJ-12** in MARYLAND and it was described as only accessible by air. It contains full living, recreational, and other facilities for **MJ-12** and the JASON SOCIETY. It is code named "THE COUNTRY CLUB". Only those with *TOP SECRET/MAJIC* clearance are allowed to go there.
- **MAJI** is the MAJORITY AGENCY FOR JOINT INTELLIGENCE. All information, disinformation, and intelligence is gathered and evaluated by this agency. This agency is responsible for all disinformation and operates in conjunction with the CIA, NSA, and the Defense Intelligence Agency. This is a very powerful organization and all alien projects are under its control. MAJI is responsible only to MJ-12.
- **SIGMA** is the project which first established communications with the **aliens** and is still responsible for communications.
- **PLATO** is the project responsible for *Diplomatic relations with the aliens*. This project secured a formal treaty (illegal under the Constitution) with the **aliens**. The terms were that the aliens would give us technology. In return we agreed to keep their presence on earth a secret, not to interfere in any way with their actions, and to allow them to abduct humans and animals. The aliens agreed to furnish **MJ-12** with a list of abductees on a periodic basis.
- **MAJIC** is the security classification and clearance of all **alien** connected material, projects, and information. MAJIC means MAJI controlled.
- **AQUARIUS** is a project which compiled the history of *alien presence and their interaction with Homo Sapiens* upon this planet for the last 25,000 years and culminating with the Basque people who live in the mountainous country on the border of France and Spain and the Syrians.
- **GARNET** is the project responsible for control of all information and documents regarding this subject and accountability of the information and documents.
- **PLUTO** is a project to evaluate all **UFO/IAC** information pertaining to space technology.
- **POUNCE** is the project formed to recover all downed/crashed craft and aliens.

- **REDLIGHT** is the project to test fly recovered *alien craft*. It is conducted at AREA 51 (DREAMLAND) in Nevada. It was aided when the **aliens** gave us craft and helped us fly them. The initial project was somewhat successful in that we flew a recovered craft but it blew up in the air and the pilots were killed. The project was suspended at that time until the aliens agreed to help us.
- **SNOWBIRD** was established as a cover for project REDLIGHT. Several flying saucer type craft were built using conventional technology. They were unveiled to the press and flown in front of the press. The purpose was to explain accidental sightings or disclosure of REDLIGHT as having been the SNOWBIRD craft.
- **LUNA** is the *alien base* on the far side of the Moon. It was seen and filmed by the Apollo Astronauts. A base, a mining operation using very large machines, and the very large **alien** craft described in sighting reports as MOTHERSHIPS exist there.
- **NRO** is the *National Recon Organization* based at Fort Carson, Colorado. It is responsible for security for all **alien** or alien craft connected projects.
- **DELTA** is the designation for the specific arm of the NRO which is especially trained and tasked with security of these projects.
- **JOSHUA** is a project to develop a low frequency pulsed sound generating weapon. It was said that this weapon would be effective against the **alien craft** and beam weapons.
- **EXCALIBUR** is a weapon to destroy the *alien underground bases*. It is to be a missile capable of penetrating 1000 meters of Tufa/hard packed soil such as that found in New Mexico with no operational damage. Missile apogee not to exceed 30,000 feet AGL and impact must not deviate in excess of 50 meters from designated target. The device will carry a 1 megaton nuclear warhead.
- **ALIENS** there were 4 types of **aliens** mentioned in the papers.
    - A LARGE NOSED GREY with whom we have the treaty
    - the GREY reported in abductee cases that works for the LARGE NOSED GREY
    - a blond human like type described as the NORDIC
    - a red haired human like type called the ORANGE
- The home of the aliens were described as being a star in the Constellation of Orion, Barnards star, and Zeta Riticuli 1&2. I cannot remember even under hypnosis which alien belongs to which star.
- **EBE** is the name or designation given to the live alien captured at the 1947 **Roswell** crash. He died in captivity.
- **KRLL OR KRLLL OR CRLL OR CRLLL** pronounced Crill or Krill was the hostage left with us at the first Holloman landing as a pledge that the aliens would carry out their part of the basic agreement reached during that meeting. KRLL gave us the foundation of the yellow book which was completed by the guests at a later date. KRLL became sick and was nursed by Dr. G. Mendoza who became the expert on alien biology and medicine. KRLL later died. His information was disseminated under the pseudonym O.H. Cril or Crill.
- **GUESTS** were aliens exchanged for humans who gave us the balance of the *Yellow Book*. At the time I saw the information there were only 3 left alive. They were called (**ALF's**) *Alien Life Forms***.**
- **RELIGION** The aliens claim to have created Homo Sapiens through hybridization. The papers said that RH- blood was proof of this. They further claimed to have created all of our major religions. They showed a hologram of the crucifixion of Christ which the Government filmed. They claim that Jesus was created by them.
- **ALIEN BASES** exist in the four corners area of Utah, Colorado, New Mexico, and Nevada. Six bases were described in the 1972 papers, all on indian reservations and all in the four corners area. The base near Dulce was one of them.
- **MURDER** The documents stated that many military and government personnel had been terminated (murdered without due process of law) when they had attempted to reveal the secret.
- **CRAFT RECOVERIES** The documents stated that many craft had been recovered. The early ones from Roswell, Aztec, Roswell again, Texas, Mexico, and other places.

- **GENERAL DOOLITTLE** made a prediction that one day we would have to reckon with the aliens http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_9.htmand the document stated that it appeared that General **Doolittle** was correct.
- **ABDUCTIONS** were occurring long before 1972. The document stated that humans and animals were being abducted and or mutilated. Many vanished without a trace. They were taking sperm and ova samples, tissue, performed surgical operations, implanted a spherical device 40 to 80 microns in size near the optic nerve in the brain and all attempts to remove it resulted in the death of the patient. The document estimated that 1 in every 40 people had been implanted. This implant was said to give the aliens total control of that human.
- **CONTINGENCY PLAN SHOULD THE INFORMATION BECOME PUBLIC OR SHOULD THE ALIENS ATTEMPT TAKEOVER**
  This plan called for a public announcement that a terrorist group had entered the United States with an Atomic weapon. It would be announced that the terrorists planned to detonate the weapon in a major city.
  Martial Law would be declared and all persons with implants would be rounded up along with all dissidents and would be placed into concentration camps. The press, radio, and TV would be nationalized and controlled. Anyone attempting to resist would be arrested or killed.
- **CONTINGENCY PLAN TO CONTAIN OR DELAY RELEASE OF INFORMATION**
  This plan called for the use of MAJESTIC TWELVE as a disinformation ploy to delay and confuse the release of information should anyone get close to the truth. It was selected because of the similarity of spelling and the similarity to MJ-12. It was designed to confuse memory and to result in a fruitless search for material which did not exist.
- **SOURCE OF MATERIAL CONTAINED IN THE DOCUMENTS WHICH I SAW**
  The source of the material was an ONI counter intelligence operation against **MJ-12** in order for the Navy to find out the truth of what was really going on. The Navy (at that time or at least the Navy that I worked for) were not participants in any of this.
  The different services and the government conduct this type of operation against each other all the time. The result of this operation was that the Navy cut themselves in for a piece of the action (technology) and control of some projects.

HISTORY WILL BE THE JUDGE OF ME AND THIS INFORMATION AND I HAVE NO FEAR OF THAT JUDGMENT. I SWEAR THAT THIS INFORMATION IS TRUE AND CORRECT TO THE BEST OF MY KNOWLEDGE.

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_9.htm

# A Seminar on MAJIC 12

by **Milton William Cooper**

*November 17th, 1989*

**Cooper Lecture Transcript**

"For those of you who don't know who I am, I was raised in a military family. My family, my ancestors, since they came to this country, have been government people. We have served in the military, we have been patriots, we have fought in all the wars, we care about this country and believe in the constitution of the United States. We know, as many people don't know, that the Constitution of the United States of America IS the United States of America ! And that's why we've always been ready ...to do the things needed ...to preserve and protect it.

When I left home I went into the Air Force, the Strategic Air Command. As a child I'd heard stories from my father and pilots, other pilots, my father was a pilot, about Foo Fighters, ***UFO***'s, strange craft that were not made on this Earth. And as a kid, you hear that in passing, and it's neat, and you giggle about it, and you go out and play 'Space Man', and you forget it.

When I was in the Air Force I met men who had participated in ***alien crashed-craft recoveries***. Now this intrigued me; it interested me, but it was usually after quite a few bottles of beer that these stories would come out, and sometimes the next morning I couldn't remember what the heck the guy said.

When I left the Air Force I went into the Navy, and this is where everything began to happen for me. I had originally intended to just go from service to service and do something that very few people have ever done before. I was a very adventurous, very crazy ...young man, and I thought that that would be a pretty exciting life. I volunteered for submarines, and while on the submarine, ***U.S.S. Tyroot, SS-416***, on a transit between the Portland/Seattle area and Pearl Harbor, which was our home port; the Pearl Harbor sub base, as the port lookout ***I saw a craft, saucer-shaped***, the size of a Midway class carrier, aircraft carrier, for those of you who don't know how big that is; it's huge, come up out of the water approximately 2 ½ nautical miles off the port bow, which is about 45 degrees to the left of the pointy end of the submarine. It tumbled slowly on its own axis, and went up into the clouds. It appeared to be moving slowly to me at a distance of 2 ½ nautical miles but, in reality it was moving pretty fast because it came up out of the water, did a few tumbles and it was gone !

I then reported it to the officer of the deck. I didn't tell him what it was that I saw because my Daddy didn't raise no fools and in case nobody else saw it I didn't want to be the only looney onboard the ship. So I asked the officer of the deck to help me cover that area, and he did, which is common for officers and lookouts to help each other while on bridge watch because they all hang together if something bad happens. After a few seconds of watching, the same craft, or another craft exactly like it, came down out of the clouds, tumbled again on its own axis, and went into the water. **Ensign Ball**, who was the officer of the deck, was literally shocked! What could I say?
**Seaman Dejeralimo**, who was the starboard lookout, had also witnessed this, and ensign **Ball** called the captain to the bridge who was followed by the chief quartermaster who brought a 35mm camera, and we watched for between 7 and 10 minutes the same craft, or different craft that looked exactly alike, enter and leave the water. It was an incredible show. I don't know if they knew we were there, or if they even cared, but the craft did not glow, they were metal, they were machines without a doubt, they were obviously intelligently guided, they were HUGE, and having been in the Air Force and the Navy and knowing what it takes, I knew without a doubt, and know it today, that that machine was not made on the face of this Earth. Because there's nothing that man can make, that can fly through the air at a speed like that, tumble on its own axis, and enter the water and effectively fly beneath the sea.

If you've ever been aboard an airplane and then gone aboard a submarine.....I know there's probably some of you in this room who have visited a submarine at one time or another.....you can readily see just.....without even any of the technicalities involved.....how difficult such a thing would be to do. Where would it be built that size ? It was absolutely incredible. It changed my life because then all the stories that I'd heard all my life I knew were true, and I began seeing the world in a different light.

It wasn't long after that I was trained by Naval security in intelligence. I was sent to ***Viet Nam***. I was assigned as a patrol boat captain, first in DaNang harbor, given a crew and a multi-million dollar patrol boat. My job was to gather intelligence from the people who lived around the harbor and the fishermen who transited the harbor, and maintain the safety and security of the harbor and the shipping. After about 5 months I was sent up North to the DMZ, to a place called Qua Vieaf [sp], on the Tacan [sp] river. Our base camp was at the river mouth. We were only 3 miles South of the North Vietnamese border and our job was to patrol the ***Tacan river*** from the river mouth to Dong Ha, and then up the Quang Tri cutoff to ***Quang Tri city***, again to get to know the people on the

bank, gather intelligence, and to patrol every night and maintain the safety and security of the river and the river traffic.

It was while there that I discovered that there was a ***tremendous amount of UFO and alien activity in Viet Nam.*** It was always reported in official messages as 'enemy helicopters.' Now any of you who know anything about the Viet Nam war know that the North Vietnamese did not have any helicopters... especially after our first couple of air raids into North Viet Nam. Even if they had they would not have been so foolish as to bring them over the DMZ because that would have insured their demise. Our troops were fired on occasionally by these 'enemy helicopters'; enemy troops were fired on occasionally by these 'enemy helicopters,' and occasionally people would disappear. And on one instance that I know for sure at least one entire village disappeared one night due to ***alien activity***. The reason they used the term 'enemy helicopters' in messages and dispatches was that in Viet Nam you could be overrun at any time, no matter where you were. We did not bring crypto encoding equipment into Viet Nam. I'm talking about the machinery. What we did is we had crypto tables, and once every 24-hours those codes would be no good. So that's what we used. Also, because of the inability to use crypto transmitting equipment, we had to devise code words such as 'enemy helicopters.'

When I left Viet Nam I was eventually attached to the headquarters staff of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet at ***Macalappa***, [sp] ***Hawaii***, which is a little hill overlooking Pearl Harbor. It's a beautiful white building up there, and I was specifically attached to the ***Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet.***

It was during this tour of duty that, in the course of my duties, documents were placed in my hands that were so unbelievable and so incredible that it took me quite a while to adjust to the fact that what I was seeing was real. Now for those of you who don't understand how I could come to see this information let me give you a little short course in security clearance and "the need to know" and how you get to see classified information if you're in the military or in the government, it doesn't matter which, the rules are the same.

***Number One:*** you need a security clearance, and you've got to have clearance at the level that the information you want to see is classified at. In this instance it was classified '***Top Secret, Magic, Restricted Information***,' which I came to find out later is the highest security classification in the nation. To get that type of clearance, all you have to have is a ***Federal Bureau of Investigation*** background check, which takes about six months and they send federal agents to your home, to your old schools, to all your teachers, to your friends, to everybody you put down on your security clearance forms, to all your old addresses, your neighbors, everybody that you've worked for, and it's embarrassing because they don't tell them what they're checking on. They just show them their identification and start asking questions and that's when you find out who's your friend and who's not, because a lot of people get scared and think, 'Bill must've just robbed a bank and I'm not talkin' to him anymore.'

Now once you get that, it's called a ***'B.I.'*** and for those of you who have received a copy of my service record, look on the first page, the DD Form 214 where it says '***Security Clearance***,' you will see the term ***'B.I.'*** That's a '***Bureau of Investigation***' clearance. [***Note***: The author of this piece apparently does not know that ***"B.I."*** stands for "***Background Investigation***". **CSW**] Now at that point, you have the clearance for everything including Top Secret and above. What determines what you get to see is 'your need to know', and the job that you have determines what your need to know is.

I was assigned to the *Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the*

*United States Pacific Fleet*, who had to know everything concerning his area of operations which was one-half of the Earth's surface; the Indian ocean, the Pacific ocean, and all the land masses in between. Believe it or not, if we ever go to war, it's the United States Navy that strikes the first blow and attempts to keep the enemy at bay while we can get ourselves together, at least historically. Nuclear weapons have kind of done away with that concept, but military commanders like to talk about it anyway.

Because of this, you have no conception of the amount of material and information that an area commander has to know. It's unbelievable, and he has to keep track of this, he has to keep on top of it. He has to know what's happening, he has to make the right decisions. Because it's almost humanly impossible for anyone to do that, they have what's called ***a briefing team***, and it's our job to make sure that he has the correct information, all the time, on a 24-hour basis. And every morning, between 8 and 9 AM, we would give a briefing which covered everything that happened in the previous 24 hours, and everything scheduled to happen in the next 24 hours, and all the pertinent intelligence reports that we had received since the last briefing that he needed to know and that his staff members needed to know. Occasionally we would get messages marked '*Top Secret, Magic, Restricted Information*,' and it would be coded in such a way that all you had were answers to questions which you didn't now what the questions were so you really didn't know what the message was all about.

But eventually I found myself in possession, holding two documents; one called '***Project Grudge***,' another one called '***Operation Majority***.' ***Project Grudge*** contained the ***history of alien involvement*** since around 1936, and it began talking about ***Germany's involvement with a crashed disk*** that they had recovered in 1936 and were attempting to duplicate the technology. They were not successful despite what all these Nazi hunters want to tell you. If they had been successful, we would not have won the war, because you cannot beat those weapons ! You cannot out-fly those craft ! You can't even think about it with conventional aircraft. If Germany had been successful, we would now have a German flag up in front of this podium.

They did make some headway. When we went into ***Penemunde***, we captured documents, we got some scientists [and] we got some hardware. The Russians also got some documents, some scientists and some hardware. It wasn't until 1947 that we were able to capture a craft, a whole craft, not all together but it was everything. That occurred near the city of ***Roswell***, New Mexico. There were dead aliens recovered from the craft. In ***Project Grudge*** I saw photographs of these ***dead aliens*** [and] of the craft. I saw photographs of live aliens. I saw photographs of autopsies.....of internal organs, I saw photographs of the alien designated ***'E.B.'*** [or ***Ebe***] who was held in captivity from 1949 until June the 2nd, 1952 when he died. I saw the history of what they had been able to put together [at that time], from incidents in the 1800's which involved aliens and their craft.

I saw the names of projects. I saw a project that was to fly recovered alien craft that had been recovered intact and undamaged, and some of them were recovered intact and undamaged, and how that happened I have no idea. It was called '***Project Redlight***,' and was first conducted from the ***Tonopah Test Range*** in the ***Nevada Test Site*** and then was moved to a specially built area, ordered built by **President Eisenhower**, called '***Area-51***,' code named '***Dreamland***,' in the ***Groom*** [sp] ***dry lake*** area of the Nevada Test Site, by secret executive order. It doesn't exist officially. If you ask anyone, or if you write letters to the government, they will tell you it doesn't exist. However, if you go out there at several places and see it, fly outside the boundaries and look down and see it, you know it's there, but according to the government it doesn't exist.

The project to test fly these craft was ongoing until sometime in 1962 when a craft blew up not far from the test sight, in the air, and the explosion was seen over a three-state

area. The pilots were killed. They [the government] had no idea what had happened or why the craft blew up, but they put ***Project Redlight*** on hold until a later date when the aliens supplied us with 3 craft and personnel to help us learn how to fly them craft. That project is ongoing [now] and we now have not only ***alien craft*** that we are flying, we have craft we have built, using the captured technology, and some of the ***UFO***'s that people report seeing in the United States, and maybe even elsewhere, are flown by United States personnel.

That may come as a shock to you. We have technology 'way beyond the limits of what we have been told. A lot of our development technologically since the end of World War II has been due to the exchange of technology which occurs in the area called '***Area-51***' on a regular basis ...ongoing.

When **James Oberth** [**Professor Oberth**] retired, many of you don't know who he is..... not too many space people in here. **Professor Oberth** was probably one of the greatest rocket scientists and space commentists that ever lived. When he retired, the government gave him a special award. There was a press conference, all kinds of ceremony, and when he got up to speak he said, 'Gentlemen,' {and I quote professor **Oberth**} he said, 'Gentlemen, we cannot take credit for all the technological developments that we have had in the last decade. We have had help,' and that's where he stopped.
One of the reporters raised his hand and said,

> '**Professor Oberth**, can you tell us what other country helped us?'

He said,

> 'It was those ***little guys from out in space***,' and then he got down and and would not comment any further. Now remember, ***this occurred in 1959 !*** I can go on and on but time doesn't allow it.

I will tell you ladies and gentlemen that there are all kinds of things going on all the time. We are making rapid progress in exposing this. Since I have begun talking, people have been coming out of the woodwork at a rapid rate.....people who know and have pieces of this puzzle, and are helping us to put it together, because I don't have all the answers. I saw an awful lot of material. I have remembered an awful lot of it. I have probably, in my remembering, made some mistakes, but I guarantee you they're minor ones, if I have.

We have just recently..... for those of you who didn't believe that the ***Jason Society*** of the ***Jason Scholars*** - the secret group existed..... we now have a letter from ***the Pentagon*** with 51 names of the ***Jason Scholars***..... an admission from ***the Pentagon*** that they hold the highest security clearances in the nation..... an admission from ***the Pentagon*** that they hold the protocol rank of Rear Admiral and are treated as such on any military installation or in any government office. There are 6 Nobel Prize winners on that list! They are the elite of the elite of the scientific world. They are the only ones who really know the truth about the technology today and about the real science of physics because the science that we're being taught all the time..... well, if you send your kids to college to learn physics, you're wasting your money because they're teaching them stuff that doesn't work. It's not true; it's not real. *Gravity is not what we think it is.* ***There IS a Unified Theory!*** We already know what it is. It's what makes those [space] craft work. It's absolutely incredible what's going on.

How many of you keep up with **Billy Goodman**'s show on KVEG out of Las Vegas ? For those of you who don't, I would try tuning in on any night between 10:00 PM and 1:00 AM. It's 840 on your AM dial, and the subject every night are those subjects that no other media person in the United States will touch with a 10-foot pole. Every single night except Saturday night. It's the only show that you can call in and talk to another caller.

You've got 3 minutes to say whatever you want to say as long as you don't cuss or swear or slander anyone, and every night they're helping to expose this.

When **John Lear** and I first said what was going on out at ***Groom Lake*** everybody said, 'You're nuts, there's nothing going on out at ***Groom Lake!'*** The listeners of the **Billy Goodman** radio show put together an excursion and went up to ***Groom Lake*** and they all..... ever since..... every night, they go up there and watch them test fly the ***alien craft*** ...every night ! The first night they had 100 people there. And 100 people saw 4 alien craft fly, doing things that no airplane and no helicopter can do. Now they don't tell us anymore that there's nothing happening at Groom Lake. What they tell us now is there's no such thing as aliens, it's all government secret projects. That's okay because we'll prove that wrong too eventually, it just takes awhile. Because where we WERE.....it's not where we're AT, and I'm really happy about that.

Now, if you want to see what's happening right now, keep watching your movies, keep watching your television commercials, your alien programs on television. Read **Whitley Streeper**'s '*Majestic*' which is a part of the contingency plan called '***Majestic***' to test the reaction of the population to the presence of aliens on the Earth. I have just finished my study of **Whitley Streeper**'s book '*Majestic*,' and I'm gonna tell you right now that most of the documents in there, that he says are fiction, are real documents that came right out of ***Project Grudge***. It is part of the government's campaign to leak information out in ways that they can always deny that it's real. There's only one thing wrong with the information in that book... The stories of the characters in there I know nothing about. What I'm talking about are the supposed government documents that he has in that book. I'm telling you tonight they're real. Those are some of the same documents that I saw in ***Project Grudge*** back between 1970 & 1973, and where we have wondered before, now we know that **Whitley Streeper** IS working for the government. We had a suspicion anyway because in the front of his book he states that he got information and was helped by the research team of **Moore**, **Shanderey**, and **Friedman. William Moore** has publicly admitted on July the 1st that he is an agent of the United States Government, and we know that the others are, too.

This is gonna come out, and the reason they're doing it the way they're doing it is they know eventually you're gonna find out that it's all true and real. They're desensitizing you so that you're not shocked... so that there's no collapse of society as we know it.....so that the religious structure doesn't fall to pieces... so that the stock market doesn't go crazy, because these were their original fears. Now, there's nothing we can do about the last one because it's already happened. There will be a segment of the population that worships the aliens, even though they're no different than us.....they're just from somewhere else, and they may look a little different. They are not gods. But there are already people worshiping the aliens and they predicted this would happen when they slapped the secret stamp all over all this stuff.

You know, there's really nothing wrong with what's been happening except for 3 things." [**Cooper** forgets to mention the 3rd thing, or was sidetracked, or included it into the 2nd thing.] "***Number one***, when they decided to keep it secret they needed to finance it, they couldn't tell the public so they couldn't tell Congress. They decided to finance it with the importation and sale of drugs. Now in the documents that I read, in ***Operation Majority***, it specifically stated that when **George Bush** was the president and CEO of ***Zapata*** [sp] ***Oil***, he, in conjunction with the ***CIA***, organized the first large scale drug importation into this country from South and Central America by fishing boat to the offshore ***oil platforms of Zapata Oil*** and then from there into the beach, thus bypassing all Customs inspections and law enforcement inspections of any kind. They are still bringing in drugs, to a limited extent, in this manner.

Another manner is by ***CIA*** contract aircraft which, one of their bases of landing is

***Homestead Air Force Base*** in Florida. We have ***affidavits*** from air controllers who have vectored the planes in; who have made sure that they're not interfered with in any way. We have ***affidavits*** from personnel at ***Homestead Air Force Base*** who say the planes have been met by **Zeb Bush**, who's **George Bush**'s son. We have affidavits from people who work in the Gulf of Mexico, in the offshore oil business, who say 'yes indeed, the drugs are coming in, at least some of them, from the offshore oil platforms.'"

From the audience came a clear statement,

"Just say no ?"

"Pardon? Right! Just Say No! Well that's what we're gonna do ladies and gentlemen with your help ...we are going to say NO, no more! And you gotta do it; you gotta act. You either gotta act, or watch your country go down the tubes."

"Now, that's one of the things that's wrong. The next thing that's wrong is, to keep the secret, they killed a lot of people who tried to leak it out. And if I hadn't done it the way that I did it, you wouldn't be seeing me anywhere standing or walking on this Earth now. They killed **President Kennedy** and during the workshop, for those of you haven't seen the tape, I will show you, on the tape, who shot the President and why. Between '70 and '73, in ***Operation Majority*** it stated verbatim that **President Kennedy** ordered ***MJ-12*** to cease the importation and sale of drugs to the American people, that he ordered them to implement a plan to reveal the presence of aliens to the American people within the following year.

His assassination was ordered by the policy committee of ***the Bilderbergers*****.** ***MJ-12*** implemented the plan and carried it out in Dallas. It involved agents of the ***CIA***, Division 5 of the ***FBI***, the ***Secret Service***, and the ***Office of Naval Intelligence*****. President Kennedy** was killed by the driver of his car, his name was **William Greer**. He used a recoilless, electrically operated, gas-powered assassination pistol that was specially built by the ***CIA*** to assassinate people at close range. It fired an explosive pellet which injected a large amount of shellfish poison into the brain, and that is why, in the documents, it states that **President Kennedy**'s brain was removed. If you've studied the case, you will find that indeed his brain disappeared. The reason for that is so that they would not find the particles of the exploding pellet or the ***shellfish poison*** in his brain which would have proved conclusively that **Lee Harvy Oswald** was NOT the assassin. In fact, **Lee Harvy Oswald** never fired a shot. He was the patsy."

**Mr. Cooper** paused briefly, and a lady in the audience asked the obvious question,

"Why haven't YOU been assassinated?"

"If they were to kill me right now, what would you think?"

Cooper posed.

"That it's the truth," several people chimed.

"I've got 'em right where I want 'em. If they touch me, everyone who's ever heard me talk is gonna be absolutely enraged and is gonna know that everything I've said is true. As long as they don't touch me there's gonna be some of you who are always gonna be wondering. But eventually we're gonna bring enough proof out, and if you're here during the workshop you're gonna see an awful lot of it that's gonna prove to you that it's true. It's real. And it's happening!"

"Okay, I've tried to cover a lot of stuff, just briefly, because there's no time in 45 minutes to get into anything very much."

**Mr. Cooper** then announced the scheduled workshop session the following day in which tangible proofs could be seen but regrettably, I was unable to attend. He then opened up the floor to questions and answers. A muffled question was barely heard coming from the front of the room which in essence asked,

"What about all the people in the press and others who were in Dallas and who saw the assassination? Couldn't they tell where the shot came from, why didn't they come forward? There must have been plenty."

"There was. We know that there was at least 18 who were all murdered within 2 years of the event. The odds of that happening are 1 in 300,000 trillion," **Cooper** replied.

Again a muffled question,

"Why did the DRIVER have to shoot **Kennedy**?"

"Because the other fools missed! There were a total of 3 shots fired at **President Kennedy**, one hit him in the throat and didn't kill him and 2 of them hit **John Connelly** [sp]. The one that was fired from the grassy knoll hit **the President** in the throat. The other 2 shots came from directly behind the limousine, not the school book depository building, and hit **Governor Connelly. Governor Connelly**, in intelligence community circles, is known as a 'can do' man, because he took 2 hits and still kept his mouth shut."

"How is it that the driver, sitting on the front, left-hand side of the car was able to blow off the right side of **Kennedy**'s brain when the bullet actually entered in, and it would have been virtually impossible..." another person asked.

**Mr. Cooper** seized the gist of his question and injected,

"For those of you who have been listening to all these talk show hosts, whose job it is to be a talk show host, and who have not done any legitimate research into this, if you come to the workshop, I will show you, on the tape, how it was done. You will see that **Kennedy** was, in fact slumped over against **Jackie**. His head was turned [this direction]. It was very simple. It was easy and you will see it with your own eyes."

Another muffled, off-mike question from a member of the audience inquiring why no one else had come forward with the information **Mr. Cooper** was disseminating, and why those who knew it had kept it secret for so long was quickly answered,

"It hasn't been, I'm talkin' about it now. **Bill English** was talkin' about it 8 years ago but everybody laughed at **Bill English. John Lear**'s been talkin' about it for 3 years and everybody laughed at him. Now there's so many people have been talkin' about it, people are startin' to listen and it's about time. Because it's about time we that we quit being fools, and that's exactly what they think we are and we prove it to them every day."

Almost all of the questions from the audience were to faint to hear. The next one dealt with the alien technology and asked in essence,

"Hasn't any one else [other than the government] come up with the energy technology that the ***aliens*** have?"

to which **Mr. Cooper** answered,

"There's been quite a few people who've come up with it and they've ALL been stopped, and they'll all continue to be stopped. Because once you have it you have **FREE ENERGY**. Once you have free energy they no longer have power over you. You understand? That's why they stop it."

Another question asking,

"In the film of the assassination which was examined greatly by experts, why didn't THEY conclude that **Kennedy**'s driver shot him?",

to which **Cooper** asked,

"Examined by WHO greatly?", and continued, "Most of the film that you can purchase has that segment cut out, and you can always tell it by the person running in the background, they'll run up to here... all of a sudden they'll be down here... running. You will see in most of the clips that you've ever seen on television, or in the movies, or that you're able to get your hands on, you'll see **William Greer** start to turn like this...",

then a muffled comment from the audience, then **Cooper** answered,

> "That's because they clipped it out ! And on a lot of them, I'll bet you..... most of you..... every time you've seen the clip on television, you never looked at the driver anyway. If you're really honest with yourself, and with me, you know your eyes were right on Kennedy."

A woman asked if any of the alien technology was being used in present-day military equipment and was answered,

> "Yes, there's a lot of alien technology contained in the Stealth bomber. That's right. The Stealth fighter was flying for 10 years before you even knew it existed."

As the hour drew late another question, more clearly stated, was asked of Mr. Cooper by a woman closer to my ears,

> "Before you let us all out of here, there's a bunch of us here wondering what can we all do to help bring this all out?"

A single word,

> "REVOLT" issued from several listeners simultaneously but **Cooper** responded, "Don't revolt. What you need to do is what you should have been doing all along. You need to get involved with your government. The first thing you need to do is purchase a copy of the Constitution, which I know that most of you don't have anywhere in your house, and if I were to go around this room and ask each person what the Constitution says, most of you couldn't tell me what the Constitution says from your grocery bill. And that's the truth ! And that IS your country ! So, if you don't know what your Constitution is, you're dead already ! So the first thing you do is you get a copy of your Constitution. The second thing you do is you learn it !
> The third thing you do is you start calling your senators and your representatives, and the President of the United States and you start leaning on them, and you tell them, 'Unless you straighten up the government, and unless we start getting the truth, and I mean the whole truth, and no more of this baloney, this's the last job you're ever gonna have, period ! And I'll do everything in my power to make sure that comes true.' And then write them, frequently, saying the same thing. And then when they're in your area, in their area offices, take a little delegation and go see them, and make them understand that they're gonna be living in poverty because they're not gonna have a job anymore come election day. You see, ***the secret government*** may own the Executive Branch, but you people, all of us, we own the Congress, and the Congress makes the laws, and the Congress can impeach the entire Executive Branch ! You also have the right to petition the government for a redress of injuries. So you ARE powerful, you've just forgotten that you're powerful. You've forgotten that that voting that you haven't been doing every time election comes around.....that vote you didn't make has abdicated your power. That vote you did not cast abdicated your power and gave it to those who are subverting the Constitution and are ruining this country."

A gentleman then asked,

> "What was traded to ***the aliens*** for their technology?"

> "People and animals," replied **Cooper** succinctly.

Another man asked,

> "Is the ***Soviet Union*** in on any of this?"

> "The ***Soviet Union*** and the ***United States of America*** have been close allies since the end of World War II and have been closely participating in the ***secret space program*** all this time. The Soviets have the same thing we have. Yes. What you see happening in the Soviet block right now is not the result of people standing up and saying, 'We want to be free.' It's the result of the international bankers saying, 'You tear down these barriers, and you meet the West half way, give your people some freedom, the West is gonna take some freedom away from their people so that we can put together a one-

world economic system.....and have all the power. That's what's happening! If you don't believe it, stick around and watch it!"

A dubious woman then asked,

"Why was the ***shellfish poison*** necessary? A lot of his brain was blown off anyway."

**Cooper**: "The ***shellfish poison***? If you go to kill someone, one thing I've learned.... I learned it real good. I learned it especially good when I went to Viet Nam..... just 'cause you shoot someone doesn't mean they're gonna die. And if they don't die, they're gonna be MAD. And if they've got a gun, you're dead. So you want the first time to be the last time. So if you really want to to kill somebody you don't play around. If you REALLY want to kill somebody ...you KILL them ! You don't play. You make sure that when you shoot them, they're dead. That way they can't hurt you.....can't hurt you at all."

Regrettably, the next question was totally unintelligible, I was thankful however that **Mr. Cooper** had a good public address system to amplify his reply,

"The first moon landing was May the 22nd, 1962... or excuse me, ***that was the first landing on Mars***. I'm sorry, May the 22nd, 1962 was the winged probe that used a hydrozine propeller, flew around approximately 3 orbits and landed on May the 22nd, 1962, was a joint United States-Russian endeavor. The first time that we landed on the moon was sometime during the..... probably middle 50's, because at the time when **President Kennedy** stated that he wanted a man to set foot on the moon by the end of the decade we already had a base there."

"What about ***Mars?***" came another quick question.

"We have a base on ***Mars*** also," **Cooper** calmly replied.

"When did that happen?"

"I don't know the exact date but I know the project's name. It was '***Adam and Eve***'."

"How long have you known about this?"

"Well, I revealed it publicly for the first time on July the 2nd, 1989, and within 3-weeks of the time I revealed it publicly, the government, to get the American people not to listen to me, came out and said that they planned to build a base on the ***moon*** and a colony on ***Mars***. Now, 3 days previous to my speech, representatives from ***NASA*** said, 'We can never have a colony on ***Mars***, it's impossible that there's a colony on ***Mars*** because Mars is a dead planet.' And it's NOT a dead planet, they've lied to you about ***Mars***."

"My name is Dave [unintelligible], I'm a representative of the *Crystic Institute*, and I'd like to know why it was that when we sent a representative down to your home, at your request, you failed to produce any documentation to substantiate your allegations."

"In the first place it was NOT at my request, I have never contacted the *Crystic Institute* in my life. I was on the ***Carol Hemingway Show***. She contacted the *Crystic Institute*. She told **Daniel Shehan** [sp] that I had just said something about **Bush** and drugs on her show. HE called ME and told me he wanted to send an investigator. In fact, he told me to even help the investigator because he was new at the job. His name was **Wayne Nelson**. He is a very good gentleman. He stayed at my house for 2 days, slept overnight on my couch, I gave him everything I had. I never told **Daniel Shehan** that I had any documents and I never told **Wayne Nelson** that I had any documents. In fact what I told **Wayne Nelson**, and I quote, '**Wayne**, if I did have the documents I couldn't admit it and I don't know you from ***Adam***, and I don't know **Daniel Shehan** from ***Adam*** and what makes you think I would give them to you.' Who am I going to give them to and how quick are they going to disappear, that was my thought. **Wayne Nelson** also

came to my house with a stack of documents this thick already substantiating the ***presence of aliens*** and ***extraterrestrial craft on this planet***, and they are keeping it a secret, because they're afraid somebody'll laugh at them and they'll loose their credibility."

"We need some patriots in this country, not people trying to make a name for themselves, trying to expose some drug runners, because those are just the bag-men. The real crook is in the White House! And you can tell THAT to **Daniel Shehan**!"

"Why didn't **Jackie Kennedy** report [the source of the lethal shot]?" asked another audience member.

"Who's she gonna tell? The ***Secret Service*** just killed her husband and they're assigned to protect **the President.** Also, who had her children? The same **Secret Service** had her children at the time."

"Wasn't the craft at ***Roswell***, New Mexico destroyed and all the ***aliens killed?***" another young man asked.

"All the ***aliens*** were dead but the craft was not completely destroyed. It was severely damaged; yes."

On an unrelated note an older gentleman asked,

"Does that mean that '***Alternative 3***' is true?"
"***Alternative 3*** is absolutely true and so is '***Alternative 2***'."

Then a man in his late 20's or early 30's raised his hand, said something I couldn't hear, and was apparently recognized by **Mr. Cooper**, who asked him to take the podium and address the audience.

"What I said was that I thanked him [**Cooper**] very much for coming forward and saying something. A lot of my friends out here know that I was involved in the United States Special Forces, ***UFO Tracking and Research*** from the years 1971 to 1975. My name is **Richard Murray**, I was based out of the 71st Tac Controll Flight, McDill Air Force Base, Tampa, Florida. We were '*Mobile Radar Command*,' that was combat and war ready.

We could be loaded on aircraft within an hour and many times were taken into areas [to] set up radar. A lot of times we were set up around ***Egland*** [sp] ***Air Force Base*** because that's where they have the '*Altered Temperature Weather Control*', where they can test various aircraft for their shrinkage and their dimension change during altered temperature. So, you know, I was told to shut up twice in 1982 and they finally threatened my parents life so I stayed quiet, and, that's when **Wendel Stevens** was taken off the streets... Just like that! And I hid for quite awhile, and decided to come back out when I heard that you're [**Cooper**] of such high rank as you were, and I felt just in saying that your credentials are true, and that what you have to say, everything you've said here today, I've heard before behind closed doors. And you've really tied the link for me to the **Kennedy *killing***. And there's a few more links that have to go on with ***the Colombia Cartel*** and the money laundering. I think there's more than one cartel involved, and they're shutting one of them down so one can maintain a power, it just seems to be the way it works."

A muffled question then came from someone in the audience regarding the person referred to as "***Colonel Stevens***."

"Oh, ***Colonel Stevens*** is out of jail now," replied **Murray** who was quickly asked another question I couldn't hear to which he answered, "I sure hope to hell so, he is a wonderful man and I give him my utmost respect and it was one of the saddest days in my life to see what happened to him happen to him. But I don't care what they say about **Wendel Stevens**, in my heart you can't discredit that man to me. I don't care who the hell you are. I won't listen to it, I don't give a shit if he was screwin' babies. You

know... that doesn't... he's not that kind of a man, I don't care what you say, I know him personally."

The lecture was then essentially over. The "***Alternative-2 and-3***" that were referred to briefly are, to the best of my knowledge, two government contingency plans and I don't know which is which.

**1:** Declare Martial Law and invalidate the Constitution on the premise that a terrorist group had entered the country with a Nuclear weapon with plans to detonate it in a major city. All dissidents would be rounded up and placed in concentration camps and the press and media would be nationalized. All this, if the information becomes public before they want it to or if the aliens attempt a takeover

**2:** Another contingency plan to contain or delay the release of this information, the details of which I am probably wrong about anyway.

My own personal reaction to **Milton William Cooper**; **Mr. Cooper** is a man who appears to be in his late forties, of medium height and weight, and was dressed casually when I saw him. His hairline was receding slightly and he carried himself with confidence and purpose. **Bill Cooper**, as he was called by several in attendance, is not a professional speaker. His presentation lacked the polish of repeated deliveries which all the other lectures I heard during the Expo. had, but what it lacked in fine tuning was easily made up for in its content. Whether or not everyone in the audience was convinced of his sincerity I do not know, but the thunderous peal of applause which exploded as he concluded the session spoke for me and the majority of those in attendance. I am convinced beyond any reasonable doubt that **Bill Cooper** believes everything he said, and I'm about as skeptical as they come.

**Return to Cooper**
**Return to MJ-12**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_cooper4.htm

# Further Disclosures By Consultant To National Security Council's Special Studies (UFO) Group...

# Dr. Michael Wolf

by **Richard Boylan**, Ph.D.
1999
**from DrBoylan Website**

**Michael Wolf**, MD, Ph.D., ScD, JD, is scientific consultant to the *National Security Council's Special Studies Group* (popularly known as MJ-12). In December, he began a new series of disclosures to the author. These are not "leaks", but are sanctioned by the U.S. Government under its "Processed Release of Information" program.

It is my conclusion that other prominent participants in the government's Acclimation Program include:

- Colonel **Philip Corso**, U.S. Army (ret.)
- Colonel **Steve Wilson**, U.S. Air Force (ret.)
- ambivalently, Colonel **Donald Ware**, U.S. Air Force (ret.)

The latter have also been in communication with the author. This report is a follow-on to the previous report on disclosures by Dr. Wolf which appeared in NEXUS. [1]

Commenting on the U.S. Government's Processed Release of Information program, Dr. Wolf stated that the "Powers That Be" [reactionary global control elite, aka Cabal] resist disclosures, and want the pace of any information release to be glacially slow. They fear that if Star Visitors technology gets out into the public domain, (such as petroleum-coal-natural gas-uranium-replacing Zero-Point Energy, as well as pharmaceutical industry-replacing Star Visitor curatives for almost all diseases), that the elite's near-monopoly on wealth and power will be broken.

Indeed, Wolf said that the government has operational cold fusion "in the back room".

> "We have modules that will restore [polluted] sea water to its natural state, as well as devices which connect to condensers and storage devices that produce unlimited energy."

But, so fearful are those super-wealthy power-brokers of Star Visitor technology replacing their crude and polluting assets, that a considerable amount of Black Project funds for the *Project MILSTAR* grid of DSP-1 UFO-surveillance satellites come from Oil States. [2]
Dr. Wolf angrily retorted to the elite's selfish fears,

> "We need to cut through the crap!"

During our conversations I challenged Dr. Wolf that the disclosures he has made only come to the attention of that small percentage of the public with a special interest in UFOs, (because of the controls on the mass media against covering this subject thoroughly.) Thus, I pointed out to Dr. Wolf, he could be being played for a "useful fool" by those "Powers That Be", in dribbling out rationed tidbits of UFO information to the tiny boutique of UFO magazines, thus having the unintended effect of cooperating in the delay of full and public disclosure.
Wolf dismissed the "useful fool" possibility, sharing that he has given a warning to his bosses at the National Security Council, including General Bob _____, that Wolf will stop playing a role in the *Processed Release of Information* program,

> "unless they get to the core of the problem: letting governmental and military witnesses (to UFO/Star Visitors reality) get out and speak," and be allowed to testify at open televised hearings.

The UN maintains an unacknowledged *Special Intelligence Branch*, which is involved in working with all countries and their intelligence services around Star Nations matters. Dr. Wolf revealed that he is negotiating with an official within the UN's Security Council staff to have the UN release UFO information it possesses in 1999. This official has advanced degrees, and has been given "incredible powers" during her Star Visitor encounters.
He says,

> "The UN people know everything (about the visiting ETS). And (Apollo astronauts) Edgar Mitchell and Gordon Cooper have made appeals to the UN to let the truth be known."

He added that a "Cabal" is a significant part of the problem. The Cabal is a rogue group of private industry, government, intelligence and military officials who have aggressively misused national security secrecy to achieve illegal monopoly over *Star Visitor technology*. The Cabal is so entrenched, that it is hard for honest official government to remove them.
Some of the *Cabalistas* are very high military officers, while others hold leadership positions as Senators and Congressmen, predominantly but not exclusively of Republican party membership.

> "They want Clinton out of the loop [of detailed UFO/ET information]," Wolf said, because the President has given private indication of being prepared to make public announcement of UFO reality as his departing message, if he is forced out of office.

Wolf stated that,

> "the Cabal is slowly dying off, and some are being relieved of duty."

When I retorted, "But not fast enough," Wolf sighed and did not disagree.

Dr. Wolf became quite excited as he shared with me signals he has been receiving recently, that,

> "Something is coming, so big that the government will have to announce UFO reality."

When I pressed him for a time-line for the "big event", he replied, "six months to 1-1/2 years."

He added that besides adequate public psychological preparation about Star Visitor presence, there is another condition: that any such public announcement Star Visitor ET presence,

"has to be in agreement with the (extraterrestrial) Council of the (ET) Elders," the High Council of the Star Nations-RB (personal communication).

The Council is the ruling body of the Federation of benign extraterrestrial races that in contact with Earth, sort of like a galactic UN Security Council. The Council is in ongoing communication with the governments of Earth through our UN's designated emissaries.

The Star Nations federation is working collaboratively with world governments to gradually prepare the general population to accept the reality of, and presence of, Star Visitor races on Earth. The Star Nations federation has wished to avoid any mass panic or major disruption of society that could have come from a premature announcement. And the time is now near, if not already arrived, for the world public to accept contact with races from the stars.

The Star Nations federation has another precondition before they are willing to present themselves openly: Peace on Earth. They are unwilling, short of a global cataclysm, to show themselves publicly, until all major conflicts on Earth have been peacefully resolved. They do not want to emerge and try to share their culture amidst Humans shooting at each other and bombs dropping. World governmental leadership has taken the Star Nations federation's challenge to heart, Wolf said.
Thus, the reader may have noticed a concerted international effort in the past several years to resolve major conflicts, some of which have been going on for centuries.

- The Soviet Union has been dissolved, allowing self-determination by its member states.
- In Northern Ireland, Protestant and Catholic factions are implementing a Good Friday Peace Accord.
- In the Middle East, Israeli and Palestinian leaders have begun implementing the Camp David and Wye River Accords, albeit with many interruptions and setbacks.
- In the Balkans, the new peace agreement seems to be holding in Bosnia-Herzegovina, while in Kosovo, a shaky *modus vivendi* is being worked out between ethnic Albanians and the Serbian minority.
- And regarding the dispute between the Tibetan people's demand for autonomy and its occupation by the People's Republic of China, Dr. Wolf says that back-channel dialogues are under way to attempt to resolve this, by a sharing of Star Visitors-based high technology in exchange for the Dalai Lama being allowed to return to Tibet.
- Canada has returned immense sections of its Northwest Territories to self-determination by Aleut and Inuit original peoples.
- Japan and the Russian Republic have entered into discussions about settling disputed ownership of the Kuril Islands.

Yet there are a few remaining major problem areas.

- Civil war in Congo and Angola could spread to nine adjoining African states.
- A fratricidal Moslem-animist war in Sudan has not yet been resolved.
- Iraq remains a Middle East flashpoint, threatening Iran and other countries. (Dr. Wolf says that behind-the-scenes efforts are now focusing on moving Iraq to a post-Saddam Hussein governance.)
- And North Korea continues to threaten aggression against South Korea.

Thus, those who wish an end to the UFO Cover-Up should support world peace efforts. The Star Nations are not willing to be openly introduced until the flood of arms is ended.

Recently, my "ex"-CIA informant "Jesse" alerted me to a secret NATO *Operation TEACUP*. When I asked Dr. Wolf about it, he identified *TEACUP* as at one level having to do with intelligence services having identified Iraqi agents in Romania trying to buy advanced guidance systems technology for Iraqi SCUD missiles. Thus equipped, Iraqi SCUDs would allow delivery of nascent Iraqi nuclear, chemical and biological warfare warheads. NATO is concerned that Saddam Hussein would be able to hit Iran's capital, Tehran, thus starting a Middle East war, and possibly precipitating World War III.

For those having a higher secrecy clearance, Operation TEACUP's guidance systems concerns are a cover for higher-level information concerning *Rumanian knowledge about Star Visitors and their technology*. Wolf thus indicated that Rumanian advanced guidance systems are derived from back-engineering Star Visitor technology.

The NSC consultant next mentioned a Star Nations space beacon, dubbed "the Monolith", which had been retrieved from space by a U.S. military spacecraft and brought back to Earth in 1972 for study.
The beacon looks somewhat like, but is smaller than, the Monolith in the movie "2001".The MJ-12 scientific section began analysis of this beacon at RCA's underwater laboratory north of Abaco Island, Bahamas. The military, naturally, wanted to examine the beacon's intense power source for possible conversion to weapons application.
The Monolith's extremely powerful energy fields were designed for its precise position in deep space. When it was brought to Earth, those fields exert an unbalancing force.
Dr. Wolf said,

> "I told them not to keep it. Already the Moon is 2% out of its orbit."

This has adversely *affected the weather and global warming*.

> "I told them [SSG - "MJ-12" subcommittee] to get it the hell off of Earth!"

He has been negotiating with U.S. National Security officials visiting him about returning the space beacon to its former position in space and restore the balance. As leverage, he has delivered an ultimatum, threatening to stop participating in the Acclimation Program, and stop serving as the premiere Star Visitor-specialist consultant to the National Security Council.
His final trump argument to the NSC has been,

> "I will blow the whistle publicly on the whole thing," if the space beacon is not put back.

He is so serious about this matter that he contemplated asking the *Director of the Secret Service* to provide a Secret Service detail, or asking his Admiral colleague on the NSC's MJ-12 subcommittee to provide a Navy SEAL contingent, to accompany the previously-mentioned female UN Security Council official to Area 51 to compel the return of the Monolith.

**Wolf** also stated,

> "We are currently negotiating with an ET mothership to bring the Moon back into its axis."

He declared that the Moon is artificial, long ago positioned in its orbit by Star Visitors. Furthermore, he confirmed that there is a Star Visitor base on the Moon. When I suggested the base was on the dark side, he did not challenge that assumption.

The NSC's enfant terrible railed about the disinformation on "cattle mutilations" so prevalent in pop UFO articles, and set the record straight. The harvesting of cattle tissue that is done by the Star Visitors is not to be confused with cattle mutilations done by Special Forces operating out of Stealth antigravity helicopters, using hand-held lasers. The Star Visitors know that bovine tissue is genetically very close to human. They use this tissue to bioengineer human *organelles*. (An organelle is a specialized part of a cell that resembles and functions as an organ.)
The Star Visitors are engineering organelles to place within humans, which will operate to filter out the pollutants we take in from our increasingly-contaminated environment, so that we can survive. The organelles also provide increased hardiness for the person's immune system, to successfully resist the increasingly virulent strains of infectious bacteria, viruses and prions we face.

Current *Star Visitor-human encounters* have little to do with seeking sperm and ovum donations, Dr. Wolf says, but are directed towards making a compatible match of bioengineered organelles with the individual human's physiology.

The conversation then turned to Egyptian pyramids. As the movie "2001" reflected reported *CIA*-

*asset Arthur C. Clarke's* insider knowledge about a real extraterrestrial space messaging beacon, so once more, art imitates real life. In this case, the movie "Stargate" introduced the public to the concept of a special portal, which permitted a person stepping through to travel to another dimension.

Dr. **Wolf** revealed that,

> "The Egyptian pyramids were built by our [Star Visitor] ancestors, using *sonic technology* and other advanced devices."

He added that within the Egyptian pyramid complex is a Stargate, which permits access to the Star Visitors existing in a different dimension. He intimated that the Stargate was near the Sphinx's paw.

He complained,

> "Egypt won't allow John Anthony West access to the area, even though the Egyptians don't have the technology to make it work."

Dr. Wolf has communicated about the Stargate with his friend, the UN Security Council staff official.

> "She said, 'We ought to work together to get this out. This will raise consciousness in the general public, and will speed up getting out the fact of extraterrestrial contact into the open..'"

As the conversation wound down, Wolf delivered one final bombshell. If, as seems increasingly likely, **Al Gore** steps into the Presidency, the U.S. will have a President whose family has been personally involved with Star Visitor encounters. Gore has a child who was seriously ill, and who was cured by the Star Visitors.

> "And Vice-President Gore himself has had an encounter with a Star visitor."

Thus, America might have *an Experiencer President.*

## Endnotes:

1. "Inside Revelations on the UFO Cover-Up", R. Boylan, NEXUS, 5:3, Apr.-May. 1998, 45-50

2. Although Dr. Wolf did not enumerate the Oil States, previous financial involvement by certain States in secret U.S. national-security operations suggests that the list may include Brunei and Saudi Arabia among other Oil States.

**Return to Michael Wolf**
**Return to Richard Boylan**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
**Return to Project Majestic 12 - MJ12**
**Return to Extraterrestrial Technology And Reverse Engineering**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_25.htm

**from Think-AboutIt Website**

# OVERVIEW

The *Top Secret Operation Majestic-12* was established by order of President **Harry S. Truman** in 1947.
Operation Majestic-12, was created to take charge of the technical, sociological and other aspects of the crashed UFOs and the small alien occupants, dead or alive, that were recovered. In later years this operation evolved into and became known as MAJI *(the Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence).*
MAJI is the most secret of all intelligence groups and out-ranks all other intelligence agencies including the *National Security Agency* (NSA) and the *Central Intelligence Agency* (CIA).
MAJI is responsible directly and "only" to the President of the United States.

# MAJIC / MAJI

The TOP SECRET / MAJI project control group is responsible for every aspect of interface with the alien life forms including security and intelligence, and disinformation to prevent public or foreign disclosure of the alien presence. (This is why all documents referring to "MJ-12" or any other form of that name are wrong).
MAJI is on-going in Washington DC.

- MAJIC: Is the security classification of all MAJI and Aquarius information. MAJIC means "MAJI CONTROLLED." MAJIC is the highest security classification in the nation.
- MJ-1: DIRECTOR OF MAJI. The Director of the CIA is usually MJ-1 and reports only to the President. Other members of MAJI are designated MJ-2, MJ-3, MJ-4, etc. This is the reason MJ-12 cannot be used as a name for the control group as it would cause confusion in meaning, i.e., (Is it referring to MJ-12 the person or MJ-12 the group.) Any reference to MJ-12 is to a person and nothing else. References and documents referring to "MJ-12" as a "Group" are incorrect.

MAJI, originally was known as Majestic-12, a group consisting of twelve members.
This group was made up of a team representing selected government officials, U.S. intelligence personnel, highly trained scientists, business executives and military personnel. All were sworn to total secrecy. MAJI has continued its covert activities with the knowledge and consent of the last eight Presidents.

The group continues to function today and has had the responsibility of establishing an ongoing relationship dating from 1964, with UFO beings (the Greys) from the third planet of the star system Zeta Reticuli.

Information forwarded to and the activity of MAJI has always been assigned an Above "Top Secret classification," known as MAJIC.
MAJI, to conceal its existence, adopted the cover name of "Majestic-12." It created numerous covert and compartmented sub-divisions such as Projects Aquarius, Sigma, Snowbird and Garnet, to name a few. These projects were sheltered by MAJI and directed by select personnel of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) and the National Security Agency (NSA).

By secret *Executive Memorandum NSC 5410*, **Eisenhower** had preceded NSC 5412/1 in 1954 to establish a permanent committee to be known as Majority Twelve to oversee and conduct all covert activities concerned with the alien question. NSC 5412/1 was created to explain the purpose of these meetings when Congress and the news media became curious.
*Majority Twelve* was made up of:

- Nelson Rockefeller
- the director of the CIA Allen Welsh Dulles
- the Secretary of State John Foster Dulles
- the Secretary of Defense Charles E. Wilson

- the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff Admiral Arthur W. Radford
- the Director of the FBI J. Edgar Hoover
- six men from the executive committee of the Council on Foreign Relations known as the "Wise Men"

These men were all members of a secret society of scholars that called themselves "The Jason Society," or "The Jason Scholars" who recruited their members from the "Skull and Bones" and the "Scroll and Key" societies of Harvard and Yale.

The "Wise Men" were key members of the Council on Foreign Relations. There were twelve members including the first six from Government positions thus Majority Twelve.
This group was made up over the years of the top officers and directors of the Council on Foreign Relations and later the Trilateral Commission.

- Gordon Dean
- George Bush
- Zbigniew Brzezinski,

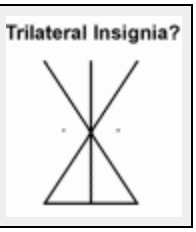
...were among them.
The most important and influential of the "Wise Men" who served on Majestic-12 were,

- John McCloy
- Robert Lovett
- Averell Harriman
- Charles Bohlen
- George Kennan
- Dean Acheson

It is significant that President Eisenhower as well as the first six Majestic-12 members from the Government were also members of the *Council on Foreign Relations.*
However, not all the "Wise Men" attended Harvard or Yale and not all of them were chosen from the "Skull and Bones" or "Scroll and Key" membership during their college years. *[{Research indicates that various members were chosen on an ongoing basis by invitation based upon merit and was not confined to those who had attended only Harvard or Yale}]*
Further information regarding this can be obtained from the book "The Wise Men" by Walter Issacson and Even Thomas, Simon and Schuster, New York.

A chosen few were later initiated into the Jason Society. They are all members of the Council on Foreign Relations and at that time were known as the "Eastern Establishment." The Jason Society is alive and well today but has expanded to include members of the Trilateral Commission as well. The Trilateralists' existed secretly several years before 1973.
The name of the *Trilateral Commission* was taken from the alien flag known as the "Trilateral Insignia."

**The Trilateralists existed secretly several years BEFORE 1973.**
**The name of the Trilateral Commission was taken from the alien flag known as the "Trilateral Insignia"**
**William Cooper**
The Secret Government and The Origin, Identity and Purpose of MJ-12




## BACKGROUND

In 1947 and again in the early 1950's, Army and Air Force military units - on direct orders from the Pentagon - rushed to various sites of UFO crashes located in the Southwestern part of the United States and carted away the unearthly remains. Remains consisting of both crashed UFOs and their alien occupants. The 1947 events prompted the creation of Operation Majestic-12 by President

Truman.

The wreckage and dead bodies obtained from these early crash retrievals were originally stored at Wright Patterson Air Force Base, Dayton, Ohio.
According to military sources who later went against orders and decided to talk, Hangar 18 was used for this purpose. All reports of crashed UFOs and extraterrestrial contacts have always bypassed normal reporting procedures and channels of the military, and other intelligence agencies. Instead, they were sent directly to Project Aquarius.

All "hard" information regarding UFOs was routed directly to Operation Majestic-12. This explains why other intelligence agencies and Project Bluebook, [the official and public Air Force investigative activity] never received this information or knew about crashed UFOs, recovered spacecraft, or alien beings.

In later years, a joint CIA/AF covert operation, using six C-124 aircraft, recovered the wreckage, instruments, dead bodies and alien artifacts of crashed UFOs from Wright Patterson and other Air Force bases, world-wide, and moved them to a newly-built, underground, storage facility at Edwards Air Force, California.
The entrance to this underground facility is through a hangar located at the end of the same runway now used by NASA's space shuttles. According to eye-witness testimony, the CIA agent in charge of this covert operation, wearing the uniform of an AF Colonel, was William C. Cooper.

**Note: The information in the preceding paragraph was supplied by an eyewitness who participated in the covert operation described, working side by side with the CIA agent in charge. This witness testifies that this is the same William C. Cooper, who has been prominent since 1988 in the civilian UFO movement.**

## CONCLUSIONS

*The Ultimate Secret*, is that MAJI and the U.S. government has in its possession spaceships manufactured on other worlds, as well as the occupants of those interstellar crafts. And, that since 1964, has maintained radio contact with the aliens through Project Sigma.
They have also entered into various technical and "trade agreements" with the beings from Zeta Reticuli, named the Greys.

Note: Communication with the Greys (by Project Sigma) has been an accomplished fact since April of 1964. Therefore, the NASA sponsored "SETI" Program (The Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence) is merely being used as another method to provide covert funding for MAJI-projects under the guise of a legitimate program.

The Greys, as their part of the trade agreements, were to provide MAJI and the U.S. government with various forms of advanced technology. In exchange, the Greys are provided with secret bases of operation within the United States; bases protected by the Greys and U.S. Military forces. In exchange, MAJI agreed to conceal all knowledge of their presence.

Part of the "trade agreements" was an exchange program that allowed the aliens to abduct U.S. Citizens for experimental medical, psychological and genetic research purposes - the Grey's were to provide lists of persons abducted to the National Security Agency (NSA), for later government follow-up if such persons, when released, required medical assistance or psychological adjustment.

## ADDENDA

During 1972-1973, a period of two years, an area South of Groom Lake (one of the nation's most secret test centers in Nevada) was closed and a huge underground facility was constructed for and with the help of the Greys. This facility was built South of Area-51 in another location named Area-S4. This location is just east of, and adjacent to the Nevada Atomic Test site.

The bargained for technology was set in place, but could only be operated by the Grey's themselves, to prevent their advanced technology being used against them.
Another secret underground base was provided the Greys in a location known as the "Ice Caves" near the Los Alamos Laboratory Facility in New Mexico. Over a period of the next six years, four more secret bases were provided the Greys in other isolated areas of the United States.

During the years 1979 through 1983, it became increasingly obvious to MAJI that things were not going as planned. It became known that many more people (in the thousands) were being abducted than were being listed on the official abduction list. The list the Greys were supplying the National Security Council, and MAJI. It was apparent that the abductions included much more than the simple monitoring experiments of an advanced civilization.

In late 1979, things had gotten almost entirely out of hand when it became known that the Greys had implanted a tiny probe, 3mm. in size, into the brains of certain abductees before releasing them. MAJI investigators determined the probe could be used to hypnotically and telepathically program and monitor the person. In addition, some abductees were programmed with unknown post-hypnotic commands. The Greys also implanted tracking devices just under the skin, on some abductees to monitor their movements.
Attempts, by hypnosis, to determine the nature of the hypnotic programming and commands implanted by the Greys, triggered life-threatening physical symptoms in these individuals making these efforts unsuccessful. It was later discovered that the Greys were performing *genetic cross-breeding* experiments on some of the human female abductees.
In 1983, MAJI discovered the full magnitude of the Grand Deception put over by the Greys. They were also shocked when the Soviet Union (USSR) admitted that they, too, had been deceived and that the Greys had entered into similar Treaties and agreements with them. MAJI was in a state of confusion and near panic as they realized their plans were dashed, along with their hopes and dreams of obtaining the Grey's technology and the secrets of interstellar space flight.

This caused MAJI to become split along factional lines. One faction advocating confessing the scheme and the shambles it had become to the public, begging their forgiveness and asking for their support.
**Note: This faction is responsible for the leaks of sensitive information regarding the activities of Operation Majestic-12.**
The other faction rejected this saying there was no way they could do that, even though the situation was untenable, stating there was no use in alarming the public of either country with the horrible truth.

This second faction won out and their plan to develop a weapon that could be used against the Greys was accepted by the Soviet Union. Under the guise of "SDI," (a joint US/Soviet effort) the Strategic Defense Initiative (Star Wars), this weapon was developed. SDI, has nothing whatever to do with a defense against Soviet nuclear missiles. The nick-name "Star Wars" was closer to the truth than the uninformed public realized.

The "alarm," publicly expressed by the Soviet Union regarding SDI, and its opposition to the program, were all artfully crafted to conceal the joint nature of the program and to prevent the Greys learning its real purpose. *The United States and the Soviet Union have been secret allies since 1983.*

Primarily, SDI is a weapon for use against the Greys' underground bases or any attempted invasion from space. However, to achieve funding from Congress and support from the people, and to conceal its real nature from the Greys, it had to be presented as a defense against a nuclear strike from the USSR.

The Soviet equivalent of MAJI used the same technique, the development of a weapon to protect their country from a U.S. nuclear strike, to obtain covert funding for the joint effort.

The threat from the Greys is taken so seriously by MAJI, that President **Reagan** adamantly refused any concessions on SDI. He continued to vigorously pursue its development, and deployment, in spite of uninformed scientific and congressional opposition. These opponents never knew its real and

intended purpose.

To accomplish the true objectives of the SDI program, MAJI created another ultra-secret project - *Project Zeus*.
Project Zeus is revealed here for the first time.

Project Zeus, created under the umbrella of MAJI, is charged with the real purpose, direction, management, development and eventual deployment of the SDI Weapons System. It was aptly named for the mythical Greek God - Zeus. Only this time, it would be an angry Zeus hurling laser and particle beam lightning bolts into the heavens - against an alien attack or, deflected by mirrors, against secret alien bases on the Earth.

In 1984, President Reagan in a public address established the tone and seriousness of this endeavor when he deliberately, or inadvertently, let slip the remarks that the world may one day unite to fight a threat from outer space. This was followed by a series of subsequent remarks during the latter days of his term of office.

The basic information revealing the existence of Operation Majestic-12, the crashed UFOs, alien beings, and their secret bases within the United States, was obtained through the Freedom of Information Act from the files of the CIA, NSA, FBI, State Department, the U.S. Air Force. Other intelligence data obtained by The Phoenix Project has contributed to this report.

These documents reveal the "Above Top Secret" nature of Operation Majestic-12. They also verify that the scientific discovery of all time has been hidden from the people of Earth, and that both communications and relationships with extraterrestrial alien beings have already been achieved. And, that the radical new technology the Greys possess could alter human civilization overnight.

Some of these documents obtained by various civilian researchers, verify the fact that we are not alone in the universe.
The additional information contained in this report, i.e., notes and comments, and some of the conclusions (in the addenda) are based on intelligence information from other confidential sources.

## PROJECT ZEUS

In 1980, Lt. General **Daniel O. Graham** - Department of Defense Strategic Analyst, stated:

> "We need a bold new approach. We must stop competing with the Greys in areas where we can't win, and begin to compete where we have the advantage."

The result: A book by General Graham entitled "The High Frontier," and the National Security Agency (NSA) funded "Project High Frontier." This project used some of the nation's best engineers and development scientists.

This book and the project were the "red herring" technique to sell the concept and proposal to Congress, scientists, and the defense and aerospace industries. It, supposedly, was a bold, new, defense plan for the United States and Western Civilization.

This was followed by another book "The Strategy of Technology" by **Stefan Possony** and Jerry Pournelle. It should be mentioned that neither of these two authors dreamed their book would be used to further promote the purposes of MAJI and Project Zeus. Its concept was to abandon the doctrine of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD), in favor of Assured Survival, in any conflict with the USSR.

The foregoing concepts (a Western Civilization Defense Plan) and the covert efforts directed against the Greys (Project Zeus) orchestrated by MAJI, were presented to President Ronald Reagan. That presentation was successful. On March 23, 1983, President Reagan made his famous "Star Wars" speech - and labeled it "The Strategic Defense Initiative."
Only in later speeches, near the end of his term in office, did President Reagan publicly mention the possibility of a hostile encounter with extraterrestrials.

The importance of this endeavor and the serious nature of the threat presented by the Greys and the consequences if Project Zeus were aborted, explain why the President would not budge from his SDI position, even in the most critical of nuclear arms' reduction negotiations with the USSR, or critics in the scientific community and Congress.

It also explains why President **George Bush**, still the head of MAJI, continued to press forward with the SDI project when he was in office.

According to public statements by General **James Abrahamson**, SDI Project Director, "SDI" research has turned up five ways the weapon system could, and would work.

> "SDI," (Project Zeus, the covert operation against any possible space threat, threatening action or invasion attempts by the Greys), "is based on two technological discoveries:
>
> 1. That ground-based lasers are a feasible and a likely way to defend a nation. Enormous lasers could be built near large hydro-electric plants and operational nuclear power plants, diverting the enormous output of these sources to laser weapons.
>
>    With such enormous lasers and mirrors, in orbit to redirect the energy, it would not be necessary to "point and shoot" such weapons; you could raster an entire target area; sweeping the beam in a deadly conical pattern to eliminate any target.
>
>    Planet-based laser weapons of such power could reach beyond the Moon to engage and destroy hostile spaceships.
> 2. Development and deployment of high-powered particle beam weapons from orbiting space platforms and ground based installations.
>
> MAJI's plans called for the funding, planning, development, testing, and operational aspects of Project Zeus to be concealed within the compartmented SDI program. NASA, without knowledge of the real purpose would orbit the necessary tracking and data relay satellites, and Department of Defense (DOD) payloads of laser mirrors. These SDI payloads were disguised and classified as military communication, spy, and navigational satellites."

On April 4, 1983, Project Zeus "got off the ground" with the maiden flight of the Space Shuttle Challenger - a clear indication of the high-priority this project commanded.
The first of the SDI Tracking and Data Relay Satellites (TDRS-A) was placed in orbit.

This was followed on August 30, 1984, when the Shuttle Discovery, on its maiden flight, launched SYNCOM IV-2 the second communications satellite for the Department of Defense (DOD).

The SYNCOM satellites are DOD's high-priority command and communications links with all U.S. military forces worldwide. The on-going NASA Missions concerned with Project Zeus and SDI, are identified in the attached exhibits.

**Note: It is obvious that the Greys became suspicious of the intense launch activity of NASA and the number of Defense Department (DOD) payloads being placed in orbit - more than would logically be needed to counter a nuclear strike by the USSR.**

Evidence to support this is their increasing surveillance of the Space Shuttle missions and the reported intercept, boarding, and inspection of the Shuttle Discovery's cargo on 3/13/89. They must suspect the real purpose of the SDI program.
If future SDI or DOD missions are interfered with it will confirm this premise.

## ABSTRACT

Operation Majestic-12 - was created by the executive order of President **Truman** on September 24, 1947, and its first head was Dr. **Vannevar Bush**, the president's Chief Science Advisor.
The current head of Majestic-12 known variously as Majority Twelve, Majority, MJ-12, Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence (MAJI), was Vice President and former CIA Director **George Bush** (1988). As of 1/8/89, President George Bush. Today, this group operates under the "public name" of the Senior Interagency Group (SIG).

The organizational structure of MAJI, is as follows:

GRUDGE/PROJECT AQUARIUS:
An umbrella group consisting of MAJI, the CIA and the NSA in which all the various compartments dealing with ET-related issues perform their various functions. Under Project Aquarius four groups, each consisting of several hundred persons, conducts secret UFO investigations and research in four assigned areas of the United States.

Separate projects under the umbrella of Project Aquarius are:

- PROJECT GRUDGE:
  This project was originally established in 1953, by order of President Eisenhower and is under the control of the CIA, NSA, and MAJI. Project Grudge went underground and another project, Project Sign, was established as a cover operation.

  In 1960, the Project's name was changed from Project SIGN to Project Bluebook. Project Aquarius, became the overall umbrella operation controlling all these projects. Project Aquarius was funded by CIA confidential funds (non-appropriated). The Project assumed full responsibility for investigation and intelligence of UFOs/IACs in December 1969 after Project Grudge/Blue Book was closed.
  The purpose of Project Aquarius was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the United States' Space Program and provided the data needed to develop present stealth technology.

- AQUARIUS; PROJECT PLATO:
  Originally established as part of Project SIGN in 1954 to establish diplomatic relations with the Aliens. This Project was successful when mutually acceptable terms were agreed upon. These terms involved the exchange of technology for secrecy of the Alien presence and non-interference in Alien affairs. This Project is controlled by a secret task force headquartered at the Los Alamos National Laboratories in New Mexico and is ongoing.

- AQUARIUS; PROJECT SIGMA:
  Conducts electronic communications with extraterrestrials, part of an on-going contact project run by and through the NSA since as early as late 1963 which led to the Holloman AFB incident of April 25, 1964.

- AQUARIUS; PROJECT GARNET:
  Closed down, supposedly, on completion of its studies. Project Garnet's purpose was to investigate extraterrestrial influence on human affairs and evolution.

- GRUDGE - AQUARIUS; PROJECT REDLIGHT:
  Originally established in 1954, the mission of Project Redlight was to test fly recovered alien craft. This project, carried out at Area 51 (Groom Lake) and Area S4 in Nevada was postponed after every attempt resulted in destruction

of the craft and the death of the pilots. Project Redlight was resumed in 1972 and has since been partially successful. UFO sightings of craft accompanied by black helicopters are Project Redlight's assets. This project is ongoing at Area 51 in Nevada.

- REDLIGHT; PROJECT SNOWBIRD:
  Originally established in 1954. Its mission was to develop [using conventional technology] and fly a flying saucer type craft for the public. This project was successful when a craft was built and flown in front of the press. This project was used to explain UFO sightings and to divert public attention from Project Redlight.

- AQUARIUS; PROJECT PLUTO:
  Established to evaluate all UFO/IAC information pertaining to the alien space visitors. This project is ongoing. Pluto is the proword for Pounce.

- PLUTO; PROJECT POUNCE:
  Originally known as Project Moondust, this project, was formed to recover all downed/crashed craft and aliens and provided cover stories and operations to mask the true endeavor when necessary. Covers which have been used: crashed experimental aircraft, construction, mining, etc. This project has also been successful and continues to this date.

- AQUARIUS; PROJECT GABRIEL:
  This project was tasked with developing a low frequency pulsed sound generator when it was determined that the alien weapons and craft would be vulnerable to this weapon. It is questionable whether this project exists today. It was derived from technology captured from Germany during and after WWII. Intelligence sources have verified its previous existence but cannot verify whether it is ongoing or has been terminated.

- AQUARIUS; PROJECT EXCALIBUR:
  Established to develop a weapon which would destroy the alien underground bases and any future underground bases which the aliens might construct. It is to be a missile capable of penetrating 1000 meters of tufa/hard packed soil such as that found in New Mexico with no operational damage. Missile apogee is not to exceed 30,000 feet AGL. Impact must not deviate in excess of 50 meters from a designated target. The device is designed to carry a 1-megaton nuclear warhead. This project is ongoing at the WX Division, LANL, Los Alamos, New Mexico but is still in development.

In a secured area of the basement of CIA Headquarters in Langley, Virginia are sixteen columns of file cabinets containing thousands of folders of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States' investigation of *Unidentified Flying Objects* (UFOs) and *Identified Alien Crafts* (IAC). These are the files of Operation Majestic-12 and Project Aquarius and are known as "The Bible." This Bible contains all the various reports on aspects of alien visitations.
Each president, since Truman, has been briefed on Operation Majestic-12.

Some past and present members of Operation Majestic-12 and MAJI include:

- Dr. Vannevar Bush - Science Advisor to President Truman.
- Dr. Detley Bronk - Former John's Hopkins University.
- General Nathan Twining - Former Air Force Chief of Staff.
- Richard Helms - Former Director, Central Intelligence Agency (CIA).
- General Robert Cutler - Former Asst. to President Eisenhower.
- Admiral Roscow H. Hillenkoetter - Former Director of CIA

- Nelson Rockefeller - Advisor, President Eisenhower - Jason Society.
- Averill Harriman - Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) - Jason Society.
- George Kennan - CFR - Jason Society.
- Charles Bohlen - CFR - Jason Society.
- Allen Dulles - Former Director CIA - Jason Society.
- Dean Acheson - Presidential Adviser - CFR - Jason Society.
- John Foster Dulles - Former Secretary of State - Jason Society.
- Charles E. Wilson - Former Secretary of Defense - Jason Society.
- Adm. Arthur W. Radford - Former Chairman, Joint Chiefs of Staff - Jason Society.
- J. Edgar Hoover - Former Director FBI.
- Harold Brown - Former Secretary of Defense.
- General Vernon Walters - Former Defense Department.
- James Scheslinger - Former White House Press Secretary.
- Admiral Robert "Bobby" Inman - National Security Agency (NSA).
- John J. McCloy - (CFR) - Jason Society.
- Robert Lovett - CFR - Jason Society.
- Dr. Henry Kissinger - CFR - Former Presidential Adviser.
- Gordon Dean - CFR.
- Lt. General Daniel O. Graham - Former Defense Department.
- Dr. Theodore Von Karmon - Former Jet Propulsion Laboratory.
- Dr. Edward Teller - Physicist - Father of the H-Bomb.
- Zbigniew Brzezniski - (CFR) - Jason Society.
- Dr. Lew Allen - Former Director CIA. Currently Director Jet Propulsion Laboratory.
- John Poindexter - Former Head of the National Security Agency (NSA).
- William Webster - Former Director - CIA.
- George Bush - Former Director CIA and President of the United States.
- Robert M. Gates - Director CIA (1991).

The existence of Operation Majestic-12 has been revealed by the dissident element within Majority Twelve and leaked to the public on at least three occasions:

1. On April, 9, 1983 - To independent television documentary producer Linda Howe. Ms. Howe was under contract with HBO (the cable TV network) to produce a documentary entitled "UFOs - The ET Factor."
   On the above date, Ms. Howe was shown a document regarding Majestic-12, by an Air Force officer. It was entitled "A Briefing Paper for the President of the United States of America on the Subject of Unidentified Flying Vehicles." The name "Majic" was prominent at the head of the document.

   **Note: Former Agent Richard Doty, Air Force Office of Special Investigations, is the officer mentioned in the above paragraph.**

2. In December 1984, via the mail, in a plain brown envelope, to private UFO investigator Bill Moore and his film producer friend, and associate, Mr. Jaime Shandera. Mr. Bill Moore is a well known private UFO investigator, and is co-author, with Charles Berlitz, of the book "The Roswell Incident."
   Unknown to the public is the fact that Bill Moore was recruited as an agent of the CIA.

   The envelope contained an undeveloped roll of 35mm film. When the film was processed it contained a photograph of a briefing paper prepared for President-elect Eisenhower, and other documents. The first page of the document is reproduced and shown as Exhibit A.

Other sections of the document contained information regarding details of crashed UFOs and humanoid bodies, and information regarding the ultra-secret Operation Majestic-12 group which deals with these issues.

3. On May 31, 1987, when the existence of an ultra-secret U.S. UFO Project - "Majestic," was published on the front page of the London Observer, a British newspaper. British writer Timothy Good, had obtained the information through sources connected with England's Ministry of Defense.
   In 1988, it was alleged that Bill Moore had become an agent of Operation Majestic-12 and had been "planted" in the civilian UFO movement for the purpose of providing dis-information to mis-guide and confuse other UFO researchers.

## NASA MISSIONS CONCERNED WITH PROJECT ZEUS AND SDI

- 4/4/83
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Challenger, Mission STS-6 NASA, KSC Release # 107-86

  The first flight of the Shuttle Challenger lifted off at 1:30 p.m. EST this date. Payload: TDRS-A, a tracking and data relay satellite, deployed on the first day of the mission.
  This mission also included the first space walk which lasted 4 hours and 17 minutes.
  - Commander: Paul H. Weitz
  - Pilot: Karol H. Bobko
  - Mission Specialists:
    - Donald H. Peterson
    - Dr. Story Musgrave

- 8/30/84
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS-41-D. NASA: Release # PMS-204-A

  The was the maiden flight of the Space Shuttle Discovery. It was launched at 8:41 a.m., this date.
  - Payload: Two communications satellites (SBS-D and Telstar 3-C) and one SYNCOM IV-2 for DOD.
  - Commander: Henry W. Hartsfield, Jr.
  - Pilot: Michael L. Coats
  - Mission Specialists:
    - Judith A. Resnick
    - Steven A. Hawley
    - Richard M. Mullane
  - Payload Specialist: Charles D. Walker (McDonnell Douglas)

- 11/8/84
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS 51-A NASA: Release # PMS-204-A, January 1988

  The Shuttle Discovery was launched at 7:15 a.m. this date. STS 51-A had two primary objectives, to deploy the ANIK-D2 (a Canadian communications satellite) and SYNCOM IV-1 for DOD.

In addition, to capture and return to Earth two satellites placed in improper orbits by a faulty launch from STS 41-G.
    - Payload: ANIK-D2 and SYNCOM IV-1 (DOD)
    - Commander: Frederick H. Hauck
    - Pilot: David M. Walker
    - Mission Specialists:
        - Joseph P. Allen
        - Anna L. Fisher

- 1/24/85
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS-51-C. NASA, KSC Release # PMS-205, August 1986

  This was the first Space Shuttle mission totally dedicated to the Department of Defense. Its cargo was classified.
    - Commander: Thomas C. Mattingly
    - Pilot: Loren H. Shriver
    - Mission Specialists:
        - James F. Buchli
        - Ellison S. Onizuka
    - Payload Specialist: Gary E. Payton, USAF

      Note: The payload was two orbiting spy satellites and three orbiting laser mirrors for SDI.

- 4/12/85
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS-51-D. NASA, KSC Release # PMS)005, August 1986

  Discovery lifted off from KSC at 8:59 a.m. EST this date. Payload: An Anik C-1 spacecraft (Satellite) for the Canadian government, and SYNCOM IV-3 spacecraft with satellite for the Defense Department (DOD).

  The SYNCOM series of rocket propelled communication satellites each comes with its own booster stage, identical to the third stage booster of a Minuteman Missile.
  These satellites are used primarily for Department of Defense (DOD) high-priority communications.
    - Commander: Karol H. Bobko
    - Pilot: Donald E. Williams
    - Mission Specialists:
        - M. Rhea Seddon
        - S. David Griggs
        - Jeffrey A. Hoffman
    - Payload Specialist: Charles D. Walker, McDonnell Douglas
    - Observer: E. H. "Jake" Garn - U.S. Senator.

  This flight included the first flight of an elected official, Senator E. H. "Jake" Garn (R-Utah), Chairman of the Senate committee with oversight responsibilities for NASA's budget.

- 6/17/85
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS-51-G. NASA, Release PMS-005, August 1986

  The Shuttle Discovery was launched at 7:33 a.m., this date.

- Payload: Three communication satellites (1 for Saudi Arabia, 1 for Mexico and 1 Telstar for AT&T). In addition, seven unnamed canisters were launched. Also launched was the (HPTE) High Precision Tracking Experiment for the Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI) - Star Wars.
- Commander: Daniel C. Brandenstein
- Pilot: John O. Creighton
- Mission Specialists:
  - Shannon W. Lucid
  - Steven R. Nagel
  - John M. Fabian
- Payload Specialists: Patrick Baudry (France)
- Prince Sultan Salman Al-Saud (Saudi Arabia)

- 8/27/85

  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS-51-I. NASA: Release PMS-005

  The Shuttle Discovery was launched at 6:58 a.m., this date. This mission had the unusual responsibility of recovering and repairing the SYNCOM IV-3 Satellite launched by Discovery in April (Mission STS-51-D, 4/29/85).

  In addition, SYNCOM IV-4, for the DOD was launched and deployed on 4/29/89. Two communications Satellites were also launched: one for Australia and one for the American Satellite Company.
  - Payload: SYNCOM IV-4 (DOD), Aussat-1, ASC-1.
  - Commander: Joe H. Engle
  - Pilot: Richard O. Covey
  - Mission Specialists:
    - James Van Hoften
    - John M. Lounge
    - William S. Fisher

- 10/3/85

  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Atlantis, Mission STS-51-J. NASA Release # PMS-005 KSC

  This was the maiden flight of the Shuttle Atlantis and the second mission dedicated solely to the Department of Defense (DOD). Its cargo was classified. The mission was declared successful.
  - Commander: Karol J. "Bo" Bobko
  - Pilot: Ronald H. Grabe
  - Mission Specialists:
    - David C. Hilmers
    - Robert L. Stewart
  - Payload Specialist: William Pailes (USAF)

- 1/28/86

  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Challenger, Mission STS-51-L. NASA: Release # PMS-005

  The Shuttle Challenger was launched at 11:37 a.m., this date. This was the first mission which included 2 women on the crew. At just under 74 seconds into the flight an explosion occurred, which caused the loss of the Shuttle Challenger and its crew.

Payload: A TDRS (Tracking and Data Relay) Satellite for SDI, a Spartan free flying module designed to operate independently of Challenger and to be used for observing Halley's Comet with two ultra-violet spectrometers and 2 cameras.

- Commander: Francis R. Scobee
- Pilot: Michael J. Smith
- Mission Specialists:
  - Judith A. Resnick
  - Ellison Onizuka
  - Robert E. McNair
  - S. Christa McAuliffe, Teacher, passenger and observer
- Payload Specialist: Gregory B. Jarvis (Hughes Aircraft Co.)

- 9/29/88

  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS-26. NASA Pub # MR-026, NASA Facts, KSC Release No. 27-89

  - Payload: A 4,905 pound communications Satellite (The Tracking and Data Relay Satellite-TDRS) one of the largest and heaviest applications satellites ever sent into orbit. TDRS-C was the prime objective of the mission, and is expected to improve Earth-to-space and space-to-earth voice and data exchanges. TDRS-C will increase the capacity of command data flows for unmanned research and applications satellites orbiting at relatively low altitudes. The STS-26 crew are all
    experienced astronauts.
  - Commander: Frederick H. Hauck (Capt. USN)
  - Pilot: Richard Covey (Lt. Col. USAF)
  - Mission Specialists:
    - David C. Hilmers (Lt. Col. USAF)
    - John M. Lounge (USN, Retired)
    - George D. Nelson - Astronomer

  The TDRS-C satellite was lifted to its 22,302 mile orbit by an AF IUS rocket, after being deployed by the shuttle, for positioning over the equator north of the Phoenix Islands, south of Hawaii, in the Pacific Ocean (171 Degrees west longitude). There the satellite can work in tandem with an identical TDRS-1 positioned in geosynchronous orbit in 1983 over the Atlantic Ocean near Fortaleza, Brazil (41 degrees west longitude). These two satellites can act as data relays for other satellites.

  TDRS-C will maintain nearly uninterrupted communications with the ground and will rapidly transmit huge volumes of data.

  So vast is the capacity of these two satellites that, at their highest transmission rates, they can in a single second transfer data equaling the contents of a 20-volume encyclopedia with 1200 pages in each volume and 2000 words on each page.

  A third Tracking and Data Relay Satellite, TDRS-D, will be launched at a later date and deployed over the Atlantic Ocean. It will replace TDRS-1, which will be relocated south of White Sands, New Mexico where it will serve as an in-orbit spare.

  One communications experiment inside the shuttle spacecraft was the testing

of a new voice communications system using infrared waves rather than standard radio frequencies.
An advantage of infrared is it cannot pass through the spacecraft's windows as can radio waves. Infrared communications would prevent a spacecraft from eavesdropping, thus protecting sensitive astronaut conversations, and enhancing security, and the crew's privacy.

Note: This extraordinary procedure must pertain to the Greys. Note the word "spacecraft." Whose? Earlier NASA Missions had reported UFO encounters. The Greys are suspicious.

- 12/2/88
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Atlantis, Mission STS-27. NASA Facts, KSC Release No. 84-88

  The newest shuttle Atlantis lifted off today from Kennedy Space Center on a classified mission for the Department of Defense.

  This flight is the first of three national security missions conducted in fiscal 1989 by NASA for the Defense Department. STS-27 will have a five-member crew.
  All are military personnel.
    - Commander: Robert L. Gibson (Cmdr. USN)
    - Pilot: Guy S. Gardner (Lt.Col. USAF)
    - Mission Specialists:
        - Richard M. Mullane (Col. USAF)
        - Jerry L. Ross (Lt.Col. USAF)
        - William M. Shepard (Cmdr. USN)

  The Shuttle Atlantis has flown twice before: Mission 51-H in October 1985, a classified DOD mission; and 61-B in November 1985.

  Note: The payload consisted of two orbiting mirrors for SDI (Project Zeus) and a communications and spy satellite for DOD.

- 3/13/89
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery, Mission STS-29. NASA Facts, KSC Release No. 8-89

  The Space Shuttle Discovery launched at 9:57 a.m. EST today has as its primary objective the deployment of a Tracking and Data Relay Satellite (TDRS-D).

  The TDRS-D, to become TDRS-4 in orbit, will be deployed on the first day of the mission. The satellite will join TDRS-1 and -3 in orbit to provide high-capacity communications and data links.

  TDRS-1, also designated TDRS-East, is now in geosynchronous orbit over the Atlantic Ocean just east of Brazil. TDRS-3, designated TDRS-West, was launched by Discovery on mission STS-26 in September of 1988, and is positioned over the Pacific Ocean south of Hawaii. TDRS-4 will replace TDRS-1 over the Atlantic as TDRS-East. TDRS-1 will then be relocated south of White Sands, New
  Mexico where it will serve as an in-orbit spare.

The five member crew of Discovery for STS-29 are:

- Commander: Michael L. Coats (Capt. USN)
- Pilot: John E. Blaha (Col. USAF)
- Mission Specialists:
  - James F. Buchli (Col. USMC)
  - Robert C. Springer (Col. USMC)
  - James R. Bagian (M.D.) Civilian Doctor

In addition to launching the TDRS Satellite, the crew of Discovery will conduct numerous scientific experiments and photograph the Earth with a hand-held IMAX camera.

- 4/26/89

  Project Zeus - SDI - Magellan Venus Probe, Shuttle Atlantis, Mission STS-30.

  AP Wire:
  The Atlantis commander says his crew is mighty proud to be part of the first space shuttle planetary mission scheduled to blast-off this Friday. The countdown, which started Tuesday, continued toward a liftoff at 2:24 p.m. Friday.

  Six hours after launch, astronauts Mark Lee and Mary Cleave are to release the 7,600-pound Magellan probe and a rocket to propel it on a 468-day journey to Venus. Magellan is to reach its destination in August 1990, swooping into orbit around Venus to begin a 243-day period during which it is to map up to 90 percent of the cloud-shrouded planet's surface with the probe's high resolution radar system.

  "We're not really in charge of the deep space probe," said Commander David Walker. "We're fortunate enough to be part of the team that gets to send it up there. The rest of the NASA team will make sure that it gets to Venus and does its job."

  UPDATE:
  NASA, KSC Release # 24-89, March 1989
  Magellan marks the first U.S. planetary mission since Pioneer Venus 12 in 1978. It also kicks off a core program of solar system exploration involving NASA and organizations from the United States and the international community.

  Project ZEUS: One of the payload experiments on this Shuttle Mission includes the Mesoscale Lighting Experiment, a NASA sponsored effort involving several universities. Its objective is to study the visual characteristics of large scale lighting in the upper atmosphere.

  Note: Part of the Project Zeus effort to study laser beam diffusion in the upper atmosphere.

  In addition, as another experiment, the Shuttle Atlantis will act as a calibration point for a third experiment involving the Air Force Maui Optical System Facility in Hawaii.

  Note: Project Zeus - SDI Experiment.

  Although unstated in this NASA Release, Atlantis is acting as an orbital target

being tracked by the Air Force facility (SDI ground based laser facility) named in the above paragraph.

- 1989 - 8/8/89
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Columbia - Mission ??

  AP Wire & Mercury News Service 7/27/89

  The Space Shuttle Columbia lifts off with five military astronauts and a classified Pentagon spy satellite. Columbia will be making the 30th shuttle flight and the fourth this year, solely dedicated to the Defense Department. For national security purposes, the Pentagon would not permit NASA to announce the exact liftoff time or the length of the mission.

  Note: The payload is the last of 4 orbiting laser mirrors for SDI. With this mission completed, SDI becomes partly operational. It is estimated that SDI will become fully operational within the next 12 months, barring unforeseen events.

  Note: The following NASA launch information was derived from the American Academic Encyclopedia. The Project Zeus (SDI) comments, are those of the Phoenix Project.

- 1989 - 8/13/89
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Columbia

  The 30th mission, flown by Brewster H. Shaw, Jr., and a crew of four, orbited another military satellite.

- 1989 - 11/22/89
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery

  The 32d mission, flown on Discovery by Frederick M. Gregory and a crew of four, launched a spy satellite.

- 1990 - 1/9/90
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Columbia

  On Jan. 9, 1990, Daniel Brandenstein and a crew of four flew Columbia to launch Syncom IV and to retrieve the Long Duration Exposure Facility, a research satellite left in space for six years.

- 1990 - 2/28/90
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Atlantis

  Another spy satellite mission followed on Feb. 28-Mar. 4, 1990, when John O. Creighton and a crew of four flew Atlantis.

- 1990 - 4/24/90
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery

  The long-awaited Hubble SPACE TELESCOPE was finally placed in a high orbit by Discovery's crew of four, commanded by Loren J. Shriver, during the

Apr. 24-29, 1990 flight, but Columbia, scheduled for launch the following month, was grounded by a series of hydrogen leaks, as was Atlantis.

- 1990 - 11/15/90
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Atlantis

  The 37th flight of the space shuttle program took place on Atlantis, from Nov. 15-20, 1990, carrying a secret military payload into orbit. Unconfirmed reports suggested that Atlantis carried a spy satellite intended to monitor activities in Iraq and the Persian Gulf region. Mission commander was Air Force Col. Richard O. Covey, and he was assisted by a crew of four.

- 1991 - 4/28/91
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Discovery

  Space shuttle Discovery was launched on Apr. 28, 1991, and returned to Earth on May 6. Its military mission was concerned with collecting data for the Strategic Defense Initiative ("Star Wars") antimissile program. Mission commander was U.S. Navy Capt. Michael L. Coats. He was assisted by a pilot and crew of four.

- 1991 - 8/2/91
  Project Zeus - SDI - Shuttle Atlantis

  Flight number 42 for the Space Shuttle program - and the ninth for the Atlantis - was launched on Aug. 2, 1991, and returned safely to Earth on August 11. The crew, under the command of Air Force Col. John E. Blaha, consisted of three men and one woman. The mission successfully deployed the Department of Defense's large Tracking and Data Relay Satellite, sending it into an orbit about 22,000 miles (35,400 km) above the equator.
  The mission also conducted experiments on the ozone layer, made medical experiments, and tested computer and mechanical equipment.

**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to Zeta Reticuli Interaction With Earth**
**Return to Space Shuttle Coverup & True Story Report**
**Regresar a The NSA - The Super Secret National Security Agency**
http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_32.htm

# Dr. Michael Wolf ...and The Gateway Treatment to Summon Aliens

by **Bill Knell**
**5 May 2007**
**from EzineArticles Website**

Author: Bill Knell Author's Email: billknell@cox.net Author's Website: http://www.billknell.com Terms To Use Article: Permission is granted to use this article for free online or in print. Please add a link to or print my website address: http://www.billknell.com

It's impossible to define or even try and explain the late Dr. **Michael Wolf**.
I knew this less than five minutes after I first spoke with him on the phone almost twenty years ago. If I had to define Wolf in one statement, I would say that he was one of the most well-connected U.S. Government Insiders that I ever met.

My association with Wolf began after my friend and fellow paranormal researcher, **Dick Criswell**, told me about him and offered an introduction by phone in the late 1980s. Although I was initially skeptical of Wolf's claims regarding UFOs and his government insider status, those concerns vanished after our first conversation. I found him to be intelligent, knowledgeable and easily able to answer most any question that I threw his way.

If anything about Wolf frustrated me, it was trying to understand exactly what he did for the government.
As the son of a retired Air Force Officer, I knew people that worked on the shady side of the government tree. These weren't black-ops types, but *Something Else*. Wolf easily qualified as *Something Else*. Trying to decode who he was and what he did for the government is like trying to explain the modern British Monarchy to someone who hasn't studied English History.
It's there and it works, but no one knows how or why.

Michael Wolf had the ability to put you at ease. A phone conversation with him was always enjoyable and never boring. After a number long distance calls, I resigned myself to the fact that obtaining and understanding the information he offered was far more important than understanding him or where his information came from. That was something that tended to stop most UFO Researchers right in their tracks if they had a chance to speak with him. I wasn't going to let it stop me. As long as I could find other ways to verify his information, I wasn't going to look a gift horse in the mouth.

My biggest concern as a was passing on disinformation to the public. There were enough alleged UFO Researchers out there doing that already. With Wolf's permission, I recorded our calls and carefully dissected everything he told me as time permitted. Not being one for small talk, Wolf tended to compress what he said and present volumes of information every time we spoke. One of the most interesting things he told me about was JFK's UFO Sighting.

Wolf's late wife, Sara, *was related to the Kennedy's*. As a result, the couple occasionally stayed at the Kennedy Compound which covered six acres of waterfront property along Nantucket Sound in Massachusetts. During one of these visits, JFK and others on his boat (including Mrs. Wolf) saw a classic disc-shaped UFO which threw his Secret Service detail into a tizzy.
Michael was in bed at the time with a cold or the flu. Although Kennedy asked his guests not to talk about the incident, Sara told Wolf about it as soon as she got back to the house.

I was told the *Kennedy UFO story* in the early 1990s.
Knowing it wouldn't be easy to verify, I contacted a family friend. Her name is Beth Monahan. Beth and I attended the same School from Kindergarten to 6th Grade. Her parents and mine were close friends and we lived just a few blocks from each other in those days. We've stayed in touch over the years and she has proved to be an invaluable source of information when it comes to matters involving the Government.

Beth is an expert researcher on almost any subject, but her specialty is getting the goods on things that happen inside the U.S. Government. When it came to obtaining information about the Kennedy UFO Sighting, I really lucked out. Beth actually worked for **Pierre Salinger**, the *former Kennedy White House Press Secretary*, a few times over the years. I asked her if she might provide me with a way to contact him. I didn't want to place her in the delicate position of asking

about the *Kennedy UFO sighting*.

Beth managed a mailing address for Salinger, so I wrote him a short, but very specific letter asking about the JFK UFO incident. Sometime later I received a reply which surprised me. Salinger wrote back and said that he was aware of the story, but had never actually had time to discuss it with the late President before he was assassinated. It was a polite way of saying he knew about it, but had no way to verify it. Plausible denial at its best!

Salinger indicated that even if it were true, that wasn't the kind of information that would have been made public if Kennedy had lived to serve out his term. He concluded by asking me how I knew Dr Wolf.
I wrote back, answered his question and wondered if he knew anyone within the Kennedy Family that had personally discussed the sighting with JFK or had any knowledge about it. I received a polite, but very brief reply indicating that he had no more information about the matter in question and would not be able to obtain any. He suggested I go back to Wolf if I wanted more information. That situation, alone, easily represents the enigma that is Dr Michael Wolf.

As part of his work with the Government, Dr. Wolf pioneered an amazing mental technique known as *THE GATEWAY TREATMENT*.
This technique had two purposes:

1. In Wolf's own words: "It opens up the brain. Gateway is a way to stimulate the neurons allowing billions of synapses to form and, therefore, allows the person that masters it to have use of a vastly increased mind."
2. To telepathically communicate with and summon positive Alien Entities.

As a person who prefers proof to proxy, I can say that listening to Wolf teach the *gateway Treatment* is one of the most amazing things that I have ever experienced. Not only does he teach it well and make it a snap to learn, but the difference in your ability to think, remember things and process information is almost instant.

Thanks to Dick Criswell, we have a perfect copy of Dr Wolf's *Gateway Method on Audio CD*. Prior to his death, this was a method reserved for a few very close and trusted friends and government insiders that used it with special permission. If you listen to Wolf teaching Gateway, you will quickly understand why.
For more information see Dr Michael Wolf and the Gateway Treatment DVDs.
Dr Wolf worked with the late **Carl Sagan**, served as a Scientific Consultant to Presidents, was a member of the Satellite Government, helped develop Zero Point Energy, served in the Air Force and was a member (head) of the Alphacom Team.
This was the amazing life of the late Dr **Michael Wolf** who continues to inspire, inform and teach us.

**Return to Michael Wolf**

## Philippe de La Messuziere Validates The Revelations of Dr. Michael Wolf

# ETs Working

## ...in U.S. Military Bases

by **Neil Gould**
**February 5, 2011**
**from ExopoliticsInstitute Website**

**Philippe de la Messuziere** is a French aristocrat, electronics engineer, intelligence officer and an associate for the with COMETA report.
COMETA was a high-level French UFO study organization from the late 1990s, composed of high-ranking officers and officials, some having held command posts in the armed forces and aerospace industry.

Philippe spent 20 years of his life in the domain of Nuclear energy.
He co authored a dictionary of Atomic terms [French/English] and worked for Canadian Marconi, Canadian Admiral Group who made fridges but covertly produced atomic detectors for nuclear fallout and Raytheon in Florida.

In this video, Philippe discloses his private conversations with Dr Michael Wolf a close friend of his who died 18 September 2000.
The revelations of Dr **Michael Wolf** are controversial.
Wolf claims that he was,

- head of Alphacom a covert agency associated with the secret government with whom he allegedly worked for 25 years, holding Above Top Secret clearance
- working on joint projects with ETs in laboratories at S4, Area 51, Wright-Patterson Airforce Base, Indian Springs and Dulce
- Wolf claims that the shadow government erased all records of his

degrees and involvement with the CIA, NSA and NSC, a measure common for people working in special access programs

"Dr Wolf said he had an MD in neurology; a Ph.D in theoretical physics; a BS in biogenetics; a JD in international law; and a D.Sc in computer Sciences."

Wolf died from cancer on the 18th September 2000 allegedly from a type of cancer induced by his "employers."

It was after Wolf published his book Catchers of Heaven that most researchers got to hear about his revelations. Wolf's bosses sanctioned the publication on condition that Wolf "fictionalized" the book.

Wolf commented:

I would like on my grave the words, "He died of Red tape".

Was Wolf the highest ranking member of the shadow government to come forward?
Or more to the point, was Wolf the real thing?

**Neil Gould, founder of Exopolitics Hong Kong, Director of the Exopolitics Institute interviews French aristocrat Philippe de la Messuziere; friend and confidant of the late Dr Michael Wolf [Kruvant]; a scientist associated with the secret government.**
**First hand witness testimony from Philippe brings forth amazing disclosures about ETs working with Humans in underground bases, Dr Wolf cloning a human from his own biological material and a picture of an ET called Kolta photographed with his ET boss in reflection; at Dr Wolf's apartment.**
**Philippe met Kolta and describes his ET biological makeup including his neurological advantages.**
**This film is the definitive back breaker of the debunking campaign [Cointelpro] against the revelations of Dr Michael Wolf [Kruvant].**
**Debunking of this story continues today - Filmed with an Iphone**

In the interview Philippe reveals how the US military are working with ETs on back engineering high technology. He describes his meeting with the ET, Kolta who was with his ET boss and provides evidence in the form of reflection.
The ETs took a photo of Wolf and Philippe sitting together, capturing their own reflections in the glass of a picture on the wall of Wolfs apartment.

**Ets Kolta and his Boss in reflection.**

Philippe describes the ET's physical features and vulnerability where simply shaking hands could cause an injury.

"They did not eat, they were just like plants".

One occasion when Philippe was in hospital after a heart attack, Wolf would send Kolta to see him whilst nobody in the hospital would be, "conscious of the visit".

This video interview is extremely compelling and provides many disclosures about the role of covert groups in the military, including NASA, working with ETs.

**Return to Michael Wolf**
**Return to Life in Our Galaxy**
**Return to Extraterrestrial Technology And Reverse Engineering**

# Exclusive Interview With... Michael Wolf

by **Paola Harris**
**March 8, 2000**
**from UFODisclosure Website**

On March 8th, 2000, Journalist and International Correspondent **Paola Leopizzi**

**Harris** conducted this interview with Dr. **Michael Wolf** on behalf of the UFO Disclosure Group.
Many thanks to Paola for this world wide exclusive.
- **John Colaw**
**Director UFO Disclosure Group**

---

**Paola:** Michael, there is a growing consensus that the public is being gradually conditioned for eventual disclosure of UFOs and Extra-Terrestrials. Do you think this is an accurate perception? Is the public ready for disclosure?

**Michael:** This will be true because the group that I am still advising is using the Learning Channel and the Discovery Channel to get people acclimated to the idea that "we are not alone". The *Learning Channel* and the *Discovery Channel* does not produce fiction. This is an *accurate* perception. It is all factual.

**Paola:** Is the public ready for it, in your opinion?
**Michael:** Some are. Some are not. The people who believe that they are the center of the Universe are never going to change their minds till one lands in their back yard, then they'll say that might be a Disney thing. The same people who don't believe in UFOs don't believe that man ever went to the moon.

**Paola:** Are the lawsuits by Peter Gersten of CAUS having an impact in the intelligence community?
**Michael:** Pardon me? No. They are not considered an important problem.

**Paola:** There have been increasing numbers of sightings of extremely large triangular craft, including Belgium, Phoenix and the recent reports from Illinois Police. What can you tell us about the origins of this triangular craft - what is its agenda, who is flying it?

**Michael:** Well, the very large ones are not being flown by humans. Maybe there are some triangular experimental craft, but they are not completely silent and we are miles... not miles away, but years away from recreating anti-gravity vehicles, to my knowledge. We are years away from duplicating UFOs, as far as I know. Some triangular vehicles... some of them are said to be like three football fields in length and width, and there is nothing to keep them up there. They are defying gravity.

**Paola:** What about Illinois? Have you heard about this?

**Michael:** They are coming from all over. The Phoenix lights were huge and that was a blatant cover-up. They said "Oh yes. We were putting up flares." Flares

fall. These Phoenix lights do not fall. They put flares up to try to confuse people.

**Paola:** There is a division in the field of Ufology as to the alleged benevolence or hostile nature of ETs, which include implications that many violent abductions are staged Black Ops meant to propagate fear and suspicion against aliens. Do you concur regarding these violent abductions, and what is your opinion on the benevolent/hostile issue?

**Michael:** There are minimal negative abductions. John Mack's new book (Passport to the Cosmos) which I just received from him does point to a transformation of most abductees...as to multiple abductions by aliens alone.

And yes, there has been somewhat sloppy abductions by humans parading as aliens or "human-form aliens" wearing human uniforms; and yes, there is part of anti-alien forces that are trying to confuse people about abductions. Military abductions are not as widespread as a lot of people think.

**Paola:** Ok. Now how would they do that? Are they cloned aliens or are they like holographic images?

**Michael:** They are more like holographic images. As a matter of fact, I know of several cases when they were able to put their arms and fingers through these so-called aliens and which weren't aliens and then occasionally they would see a uniform and a human. They made errors in the holographic program.

**Paola:** Mr. Colaw is asking your opinion on the benevolent/hostile issue.

**Michael:** Most are benevolent. Occasionally some get through the alien barrier, but they don't generally come back. They don't come back here once they are spotted and identified. Once they have hidden agendas, once they are identified they are barred from coming here

**Paola:** Who does this? Do we do this? Do the benevolent aliens...?

**Michael:** Benevolent, (laugh)...they are not goodie, goodie.

But they don't want negative interference, for the most part. They (Negative ETs) might get through occasionally, and that is what anti-alien ufologists point out. But those are out of a myriad (meaning "many") races and they are few and far between, and I think John Mack is possibly one of the best experts on this subject.

I completely go along with him and he has read my book and he does agree completely with me. He is telling it the way it is. He does not interpret data. He collects massive amounts data. He says that these so-called "negative abductions" are 1/10th of one percent of all the rest of them. It 's ones who misinterpret deliberately who have anti-alien agendas and (and we all know who they are) write in their books that they are robotic, and no gray is robotic, unless it is a holographic projection by HUMANS. Next!

**Paola:** Can you expand on the dual nature of man, and how you see it relating to the Hopi prophecies regarding the fate of our planet for the year 2012?

**Michael:** I don't think we have anything to worry about. Gradually the whole world is going to know that we are not alone. There are two cable channels: *The*

*Discovery Channel* and *The Learning Channel*, which *never* produce fiction. *Discovery* ...to discover the truth, and *The Learning Channel* to learn about it. They have been producing positive evidence of "alien intervention" in human affairs to try to keep us away from such prophesies. Prophesies are not written in stone, they can be changed by man.

**Paola:** They can be changed by man?

**Michael:** Why do you think *God* gave "free will" rather than making us subjects of "one" reality. All the goodness has already been planted like trees and is sprouting... read the book (*The Catchers of Heaven*) and read the truth in it?

**Paola:** What about going into the "fifth world" as Native Americans believe... going from the "fourth world to the fifth". Is that just a world of enlightenment then?

**Michael:** It is more figurative... not literally a fifth world, I mean... we don't know even the fourth dimension. We can do the fourth dimension in math and physics. There are many dimension... at least eleven.

**Paola:** Are you still planning an appearance at the *Star Knowledge conference in Atlanta*, Georgia this May 5th? If so - what will be the theme of your presentation there?

**Michael:** No. I am going to be very busy working on "enlightenment programs" to let people know that most of the civilizations are just passing through like tourists, and those who are interested, I'd say the majority of those who are interested have plans for us that are "good" plans. They don't want us destroying ourselves. I'm working on "The Bright White Light Quartet". I am also ill.

**Paola:** We have heard that you are suffering from numerous maladies and complications. Do you have any requests for prayer and light in that regards for those who support you?

**Michael:** I've already receiving it and I am very grateful. Don't forget for 48 years from the age of ten, I have been exposed to toxic substances. That was part of my work and just like those who, that group in area 51, wants a class action law suit who have suffered working on "black programs" and so did I.

**Paola:** Well. That's pretty clear.

**Michael:** That's as clear as you're going to get.

**Return to Michael Wolf**

# Classified Advanced Antigravity Aerospace Craft Utilizing Back-Engineered... Extraterrestrial Technology

by **Richard Boylan**, Ph.D.
**2005**
**from Boylan Website**

## Comments

from ExopoliticsYahooGroup Website

Aloha, I thought it worth commenting on Richard Boylan's latest article which appears to be a well reasoned appraisal of the antigravity craft possessed by the U.S. military. Dr Boylan cites a number of whistleblower sources to build an overview of the antigravity craft developed by various U.S. military contractors as a result of reverse engineering captured extraterrestrial vehicles.

It's worth keeping in mind that Boylan is certainly correct in his main thesis that military contractors have been working on advanced craft based on extraterrestrial technologies covertly supplied to them.

This should come as no surprise based on what Col Philip Corso revealed in terms of his involvement in U.S. Army efforts to pass on extraterrestrial technologies to civilian industries from the Roswell wreckage available in his filing cabinet. Of course, the scraps of ET material in Corso's filing cabinet pales in comparison with the actual craft retrieved by elite UFO retrieval units on many occasions as whistleblowers such as Sgt Clifford Stone claim.

While the details of each covert program cited by Boylan may be called into question due to the inherent problem in whistleblower testimonies that may be seeded with disinformation, his basic premise and overview appears well thought through. Boylan's research reveals that Space based weapon systems already exist and have been used for several decades.

This suggests that the Strategic Defense Initiative is just a cover for a covert weapons program that has been underway for some time and has already been deployed. SDI therefore may be little more than an effort to take space based weapons systems out of the 'black' world of illicit black budget funding, into the 'white world' of Congressionally approved Special Access Programs that can be funded by federal appropriations. This allows the black budget funds raised through illicit sources that previously funded these covert programs to be earmarked for other 'urgent' purposes.

This suggests that efforts to prevent the weaponization of space need to consider the covert programs already deployed and the need of military policy makers to get some of these into the 'white world' in order to gain Congressional funding for other 'black projects'. The proper focus should therefore be on making transparent the space weapons systems currently deployed, and to have some accountability process for the deployment and use of such weapons systems by Congressional committees. Turning back the covert deployment of space based weapons is a much more difficult challenge than preventing their initial deployment which has already occurred.

Furthermore, the targeting of extraterrestrial vehicles by exotic weapons systems is certainly a major cause for concern as Boylan points out. However, as influential insiders such as Col Philip Corso have indicated, there is genuine military concern over extraterrestrial violations of national sovereignty and human rights.

This has led to Corso and others supporting the deployment of such space based weapons systems. Consequently, there is great work to be done in bridging genuine military concerns over intrusive extraterrestrial activities, and egregious military practices of targeting extraterrestrial vehicles with exotic weapons systems.

Michael Salla, PhD

As a behavioral scientist and clinician, I have been working for over 15 years with persons who report having had an encounter with an extraterrestrial intelligent life form, a Star Visitor.
During the course of this work I have felt it necessary to learn as much as possible about the veridical

reality of **UFOs**, and what the government already knows about these visitors from afar.

As information on **Star Visitors** and their encounters with humans piled up, I began to publish my findings, presenting them at national and international conferences, in specialty journals, and in media interviews. This in turn brought me to the attention of certain figures, currently or formerly in highly-classified sectors of government and the military ad intelligence agencies. These individuals decided to leak certain additional information to me, knowing that I would thus serve as a conduit to bring such leaked information to the attention of the portion of the public interested and ready for such information.

My doctoral training in psychology and anthropology taught the value of first-hand field research. And because the existence and operations of various undeclared or secret government installations related to Star Visitor matters are not going to be plumbed without field research, I made it my task, starting in 1992, to reconnoiter, observe, and in some instances penetrate many of the most important of these installations.
I reasoned that the knowledge I gained could be very helpful to the experiencers who consult with me, to help them feel secure that they had not hallucinated, but that such advanced technology exists, and in fact, the American government is in possession of some of this technology.

Additionally, the hundreds of experiencers of encounters shared with me information they possessed, including about advanced U.S. craft, either by reason of being told such things by the Star Visitors, or by being kidnaped by rogue military-intelligence units and taken aboard one of these craft to one or other of these installations, or viewed such craft once they arrived. This added to my store of information and data on advanced U.S. antigravity craft.

While I have gathered, or been entrusted by others with, considerable information on special American aerospace craft, I do not purport to know everything that is in the U.S. arsenal, nor everything about the operations and capabilities of the craft that I am about to identify. What I know is presented here. I have held nothing back.

At this time, I am aware of the existence of ten kinds of special-technology advanced aerospace platforms [mil-speak for craft], all incorporating antigravity technology in some form.
These ten are:

- the Northrop Grumman B-2 Spirit Stealth Bomber
- the Aurora
- Lockheed-Martin's X-33A
- Boeing and Airbus Industries' Nautilus
- the TR3-A Pumpkinseed
- the TR3-B Triangle
- Northrop's Great Pumpkin disc
- Teledyne Ryan Aeronautical's XH-75D
- Shark antigravity helicopter
- Lockheed-Martin and Northrop's jointly-developed TAW-50 hypersonic antigravity fighter-bomber

Before we examine these ten exotic aerospace craft, a brief overview of the different forms of generating antigravity fields is in order.

- The **most primitive antigravity technology is electrogravitic.** This involves using voltages in the millions of volts to disrupt the ambient gravitational field. This results in an 89% reduction in gravity's hold on airframes in such vehicles as the B-2 Stealth Bomber and the TR3-B Astra triangular craft. And given the considerable ambient ionization field I observed around the X-22A, it is reasonable to assume that **extreme-voltage electrogravitics** is also employed with these craft.
- The **next level** up of sophistication is **magnetogravitic**. This involves generating high-energy toroidal fields spun at incredible rpm's, which also disrupts the

ambient gravitational field, indeed to the extent that a counterforce to Earth's gravitational pull is generated. The early British aeronautical engineers called this dynamic counterbary. This may have been used in some earlier American saucers and prototypes, but I have only been told that the secret Nautilus spacefaring craft uses magnetic pulsing , which appears to utilize this technology.

- The **third level** of sophistication, that used in the more modern American antigravity craft, is **direct generation and harnessing of the gravitational strong force.** Such a strong-force field extends slightly beyond the atomic nucleus of Element 115, an exotic element donated by Star Visitor scientist-consultants to human scientists at **S-4**, a secret base south of Area 51. By amplifying that exposed gravitational strong force, and using antimatter reactor high energy, and then directing it, it is possible to lift a craft from the Earth and then change directions by vectoring the shaped antigravity force field thus generated. Important information about this third technology is available on **Bob Lazar**'s website. (1) This information is also described on the Bob Lazar video. Lazar worked on extraterrestrial technology at Los Alamos National Laboratory, and Area 51's Site S-4. (2)

Let us now examine these **10 advanced craft** in more detail. The amount of information available for each varies; in some cases more is known, in other cases very little.

## 1) The B-2 Stealth bomber is manufactured Northrop-Grumman

The Air Force describes it as a low-observable, strategic, long-range heavy bomber capable of penetrating sophisticated and dense air-defense shields.

Retired Air Force Colonel **Donald Ware** passed on to me information from a three-star general he knows, who revealed to him in July that the B-2 [Stealth bombers] have electro-gravitic systems on board; and that this explains why our *21 Northrop B-2s cost* about a billion dollars each. (3)

## 2) The Aurora SR-33A is a moderate-sized spacefaring vehicle

The late National Security Council scientist Dr. Michael Wolf (4) of NSC's unacknowledged Special Studies Group subcommittee, (formerly called MJ-12), has stated that the Aurora can operate on both conventional fuel and antigravity field propulsion systems.

He further stated that the Aurora can travel to the Moon.

Wolf had also disclosed to me that the U.S. has a small station on the Moon, and a tiny observation post on Mars (5).

Thus I doubt that Dr. Wolf would characterize the Aurora thus, unless it was a vessel already used in making such trips. He disclosed additionally that the Aurora operates out of Area 51, (Groom Dry Lake Air Force Station), at the northeast corner of the Nellis AFB Range, north of Las Vegas, Nevada.

## 3) The Lockheed-Martin X-33A military spaceplane

Is a prototype of Lockheed's other spaceplane, the

single-stage-to-orbit reuseable aerospace vehicle, the National SpacePlane . Lockheed-Martin does not say too much about its winged, delta-shape X-33 VentureStar, except to say that we are building it. To be at that stage of development for its public-program SpacePlane, clearly Lockheed-Martin has already long since built prototypes, as well as an unacknowledged military version, which I have dubbed the X-33A. The 'A' suffix stands for antigravity.

Colonel **Donald Ware**, USAF (ret.) told me that he had recently learned from a three-star General that the VentureStar X-33 has an electrogravitics (antigravity) system on board [(6)]. This virtually assures that the unacknowledged military antigravity version, the X-33 A, must surely also have electrogravitics on board. It is possible that what I have called the X-33A is the Aurora craft which Dr. Wolf described.

## 4) The Lockheed X-22A is a two-man antigravity disc fighter

The late Colonel **Steve Wilson**, USAF (ret.), stated that military astronauts trained at a secret aerospace academy separate from the regular Air Force Academy at Colorado Springs, CO.
These military astronauts then operate out of Beale and Vandenberg Air Force Bases, Northern California From those bases, these military astronauts regularly fly trans-atmospherically and out into space [(7)]. One of the aerospace craft they use, Colonel Wilson reported, is the X-22A.

Another informant, 'Z', aka '*Jesse*', who formerly worked at the NSA, told me that the Lockheed X-22A antigravity fighter disc fleet is equipped with Neutral Particle Beam directed-energy weapons, that it is capable of effecting optical as well as radar invisibility, and that it is deployable for worldwide military operations from the new U.S. Space Warfare Headquarters, located in hardened underground facilities beneath 13,528' King's Peak in the Wasatch Mountains' High Uintas Primitive (Wilderness) Area, 80 miles east of Salt Lake City [(8)].

Recently I also heard from an Army engineer, formerly TDY'ed to NASA, who shall remain unnamed at his request. He also confirmed that Lockheed had made the X-22A, the two-man antigravity fighter disc which I had seen test-flown in a canyon adjacent to the main Area 51 operations zone.
He explained why I had seen the X-22A so nervously flown during that test flight. He said that the original X-22A had had a standard altimeter hard-wired into it, but that such an instrument would give faulty readings in the craft's antigravity field, which bends space-time. He had recommended that they instead use a gradiometer, which would function better.
Apparently his suggestion was finally taken up, since in more recent years I have seen the X-22As flying more smoothly and confidently at high altitudes over and near Area 51.

Another informant who wishes his identity kept private related operational details about military deployment of antigravity disc craft which sound like the X-22A. He reports:

> 'During operation Desert Storm a close relative of mine was in charge of a Marine Division right on the front. In the first days film footage and especially video-cams which a large number of G.I.s had were impounded, so they wouldn't capture any sensitive material.
> Iraq was pumped up and Gung-Ho, since they had well over 50,000 troops ready to charge us, [and] since we only had about 3500 they

knew of, and they knew [that], because of the close proximity of troops we couldn't nuke them, so, they were assuming piece of cake. Wrong.

'Two pictures my relative confiscated from one of his officers showed:

**1.** a large disc-shaped craft slightly in front of our men with a high intensity beam of light emitting out of it; then,

**2.** where men, equipment, etc. was [had stood], there only remained dark charcoal-like spots on the desert floor. We have had this technology for quite a while.'

The described disc was clearly an antigravity, levitating, aerial-weapons platform in the U.S. arsenal. Quite possibly it was the Lockheed X-22A two-man discoid craft, the real DarkStar, of which the unmanned drone X-22 DarkStar is but an aircraft 'cover' program to disguise the existence of this manned antigravity fighter disc, the X-22A.

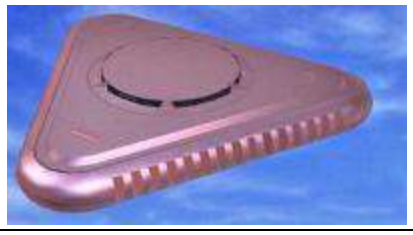
Further, as 'Z' noted, the real manned discs come equipped with the latest Neutral Particle Beam weapons, which take apart the target at the molecular level. Star Visitor craft do not incinerate humans. Only human military fighters are so deployed. So the above report does not deal with any extraterrestrial event.

## 5) The Nautilus is another space-faring craft

A secret military spacecraft which operates by magnetic pulsing [(9)].
It operates out of the unacknowledged new headquarters of the U.S. Space Command, deep under a mountain in Utah. It makes twice-a-week trips up to the secret military-intelligence space station, which has been in deep space for the past thirty years, and manned by U.S. and USSR (now **CIS**) military astronauts. The **Nautilus** also is used for superfast surveillance operations, utilizing its ability to penetrate target country airspace from above from deep space, a direction not usually expected.
It is manufactured jointly by *Boeing's Phantom Works* near Seattle and *EU's Airbus Industries Anglo-French consortium.* During travel to Washington State several years ago, I had a conversation with a former Boeing executive who worked in their Phantom Works, Boeing's black projects division, (roughly the equivalent of Lockheed's Skunk Works).
The executive confirmed what I had earlier learned from an intelligence insider: that *Boeing* had teamed up with Europe's *Airbus Industrie* to manufacture the Nautilus.

## 6) The TR3-A 'Pumpkinseed' is a super-fast air vehicle

The 'Pumpkinseed' nickname is a reference to its thin oval airframe, whose contours resemble that seed.
It may be the craft identified as using pulse detonation technology for propulsion in a sub-hypersonic regime, and also uses antigravity technology for either mass-reduction or complementary field propulsion at higher speed levels.
As air breathers, these *Pulse Detonation Wave Engines* (PDWEs) could theoretically propel a hypersonic aircraft towards Mach 10 at an altitude in excess of 180,000 feet. Used to power an trans-atmospheric vehicle, the same PDWEs might be capable of lifting the craft to the edge of space when switched to rocket mode.



## 7) the TR3-B 'Astra"

Is a large triangular anti-gravity craft within the U.S. fleet. Black projects defense industry insider **Edgar**

**Rothschild Fouche** wrote about the existence of the TR3-B in his book, Alien Rapture [(10)].

My ex-NSA informant, '**Z**', also confirmed that the TR3-B is operational. 'Z' had this to say about the TR3-B triangular antigravity craft.

TR3-B. This is the code name for what everyone on Earth has seen. It is a very large triangular-shaped re-entry vehicle with anti-gravity. It is what the November [2000] issue of *Popular Mechanics* identified as the Lenticular Reentry Vehicle, a nuclear-powered flying saucer, the first version of which went operational in 1962, [the version which Popular Mechanics illustrated.]

It was used in Gulf War's early hours with electromagnetic-pulse/laser cannons. It literally sat mid-air, firing long-, medium-, short-range to take out antennas, towers, communications, air traffic control towers, TV dishes and centers, etc. For three hours, these three triangles [TR3-Bs] just sat there blowing up everything in sight.
Then the *Stealth fighters* had fun for the rest of the day into the early evening next night. Then [followed] carpet bombings from high altitude B-52 Strato-Fortresses. They dumped all the old, aged Vietnam-era crap [munitions]; a third blew up and the rest [were] duds. Anyways, the TR3B has been in testing since the '60s. But it has only been perfected for the last 8 years [since 1992].
It is a good remake of what Truman first saw, [the Roswell semi-circular craft]. It is compartmentalized, built by *the Skunk Works* (Lockheed-Martin's classified plant at Palmdale, CA) and Boeing [Phantom Works, Seattle]. It is housed in Utah.
'**Z**' was reminding of his earlier revelation that the U.S. Space Command has located its prime headquarters and antigravity space-launch fleet facility beneath King Mountain, the tallest mountain in the Wasatch Range east of Salt Lake City, Utah.

## 8) Northrop Aircraft Corporation has manufactured its Northrop antigravity disc (designation unknown)

...which I have dubbed the 'Great Pumpkin' , from its brilliant ruddy golden-orangish glow. I first saw these craft operationally test-flown in 1992 above the Groom Range ridge line at Area 51, Nevada.
Later I saw the same intensely burning-bright orange-gold craft that I had seen above Area 51 being test-flown sixty miles north of Los Angeles, in the Tehachapi Mountains east of Edwards Air Force Base.
There the Northrop has its secret saucer manufacturing works buried deep within the mountains. I saw the same intensely burning-bright orange-gold craft test-flown above Northrop's mountaintop test bed there as I had seen above Areas 51/S-4 [(11)].

When energized these discs emit their characteristic intense glow. It is reasonable to assume that this is due to strong ionization, and that electrogravitics is the methodology of their field propulsion.

## 9) The XH-75D or XH Shark antigravity helicopter

Is manufactured by *Teledyne Ryan Aeronautical Corporation* of San Diego. USAF Colonel **Steve Wilson** reported that many of these XH-75Ds were assigned to the *Delta/National Reconnaissance Organization Division* which retrieves downed UFOs. That Division is also implicated in mutilating cattle as a psychological warfare program on the American public, to try to get citizens to fear and hate extraterrestrials through assuming that aliens are the ones cutting up the cattle.

Colonel Wilson also leaked a drawing of the XH-75D Shark.

## 10) The TAW-50 is a hypersonic, antigravity space fighter-bomber

A defense contractor with whom I have been in communication leaked to me details of this U.S. **Advanced TAW-50 warcraft.** Developed during the early 1990s, the capabilities of this war-bird are jaw-dropping. And the technology shows that the Defense Department did not fail to utilize what it learned combing through the wreckage of various UFO crashes.

The TAW-50 was jointly developed by the *Lockheed-Martin Skunk Works* (Palmdale-Helendale, CA) and *Northrop* (undoubtedly at their undeclared Anthill facility within the Tehachapi Mountains, northwest of Lancaster, CA.) Both companies have a history of development of secret anti-gravity craft at these Mojave Desert facilities.

The **TAW-50** has speed capabilities well in excess of Mach 50, a number the contractor calls 'a very conservative estimate'. Its actual speed is classified. Since Mach-1 is 1,225 kilometers per hour, (approximately 748 mph), this means that the TAW-50 is capable of moving considerably faster than 38,000 mph. In comparison, the velocity required to escape Earth's gravity is 25,000 mph. Therefore the TAW-50 is capable of going into space, and does.

The TAW-50 has a SCRAM (supersonic ramjet) propulsion system for passing through the outer atmosphere. The TAW-50 utilizes electrogravitics to maintain its own artificial gravity while in weightless space, as well as to nullify the vehicle's mass during operations. The TAW-50's power supply is provided by a small nuclear power generator that the contractor said is Normal-Inert.
The contractor said that the space plane uses electromagnetoferrometric power generation by the immersion of pellets in heavy water (deuterium) and specially-designed coil superconductive magnets, which yield enormous amounts of free electrons when placed in an immersion which has been triggered into an oscillating field-state flux.

The TAW-50 has a crew of four. Nevertheless, the TAW-50 flies so fast that it requires computers to fly it. These were developed by American Computer Company, who derived them from its *Valkyrie XB/9000 AI* [artificial intelligence] Guidance series. They utilize a RISC Milspec Superchip. There are 180 of them in the flight control system, and 64 more in the weapons guidance system, the contractor reported.

It can carry a combined payload of glide bombs and a package of MIRV (Multiple Independently-targeted Reentry Vehicles, mil-speak for a group of intercontinental ballistic missiles), each of which can seek out and strike a different target. The MIRV pack also contains reentry-capable balloon countermeasures to make it very difficult for laser and other defensive weapons to track down where the real MIRVs are and intercept them.
The **TAW-50** is armed with its own Kill Laser system, which can track and immolate SAM (Surface-to-Air missiles), STTA (Surface-To-Trans-Atmosphere missiles), ATA (Air-To- Air missiles), and ATTA (Air-To-Trans-Atmospheric missiles). The TAW-50's killer lasers can also knock down high-performance fighter interceptors. The TAW's Kill Laser is much smaller than the earlier 1980s-era **SDI** (Star Wars program) models, and has a miniaturized cooling core and 500 times the wattage. The contractor said it uses a spontaneous nucleonic burst to trigger the lasing [laser] effect.

In addition, the TAW-50 is armed with microsuperexplosive HyperDart missiles. These are just a little larger than ordinary aircraft cannon ammunition, but travel at hypersonic speed for up to three minutes, and have enormous explosive capability. One *HyperDart*

can blow apart a MiG fighter anywhere within 20 feet of the HyperDart. The TAW-50 carries several hundred HyperDarts.

Because the TAW-50 is designed to operate in space, it has on board a two-day air supply. This air supply can be extended by using its scoop system and traveling into the upper atmosphere to harvest more oxygen.
The contractor did not reveal the size of the space fighter-bomber except to say, 'It's a pretty big thing.'

The performance of the TAW-50 makes it virtually impossible to defend against.

- It can hide in orbit many hundreds of miles into space, orbiting at times at 22,000 mph.
- Then, without warning, it can dive straight down through the atmosphere at over 38,000 miles per hour on an 80-degree attack vector, reverse direction within 150 feet of the ground with very little loss of motion and without a glide turn, and almost instantly go vertically straight up at over 38,000 mph until long after it leaves the atmosphere and resumes orbiting in space.

The contractor noted, 'Those *[electro-] gravitics* allow it to change its mass to almost nothing in a moment, and reverse direction in a second, increase its acceleration to so many times G [Earth's gravity] it's not funny, yet they are able to nearly nullify the G-force on the pilots.
They [the electrogravitics] are fourth-generation, with the ability to bring it to a complete standstill in under 2 milliseconds, if need be, without crushing the pilots, and keep it there for quite some time.' The contractor notes, 'It's far too fast for tracking radars.' 'And,' he adds, 'what military aims its radars straight up?'

The TAW-50 can be refueled and rearmed in orbit by docking with the secret undeclared Military Space Station that is in orbit [(12)] The entire refueling and rearming procedure takes under 10 minutes. Who mans the gas pumps? Military astronauts trained at the Secret Air Force Academy, located in the hills immediately west of the official Air Force Academy at Colorado Springs, CO. These military astronauts rotate duty by traveling to and from Vandenberg Air Force Base on other military antigravity vehicles [(13)].

The Cape Canaveral Space Shuttles have carried the arming platforms ('classified *Defense Department payloads*') up to the secret Military Space Station. The contractor reported that with a few extra tanks of LOX (liquid oxygen), the TAW-50 could fly to the Moon and back.

As of 2002, the U.S. has 20 TAW-50s in its arsenal. But, as the contractor commented, 'You could take out an entire nation in under 10 days with only 10 of these, doing three attacks a day.
One can wipe out an entire city the size of suburban Cleveland in a single attack without having to use any nukes at all.'

- The electrogravitics for the TAW-50 was produced by GE Radionics.
- Pratt & Whitney designed the SCRAM atmospheric penetrator technology.
- American Computer Company created the artificial-intelligence supercomputers.

The contractor said he could not tell me anything else. And it was clear he did not want his name used. So, this is what is known.

## 11) The Northrop Quantum Teleportation Disc?

Are the above the current state-of-the-art in advanced aerospace craft? No. There have

been advances beyond “mere” antigravity field propulsion. Quantum particulate physics is now being used to update a variety of aerospace craft and their weapons systems.

On a recent (09/16/05) field trip to the boundary of Area 51, during a middle-of-the-night observation, I saw first one, then another, and finally six brightly-lit objects suddenly appear at approximately 1000’ (305 meters) height above the desert floor. The intensely-glowing, ruddy, golden-orangish ionization field surrounding these craft appeared identical to the field around the Northrop antigravity disc. But in the 13 years since I had last observed the Northrop discs above Area 51, and at their Tehachapi Mountains manufacturing site, considerable progress has been made.

In 1992, the Northrop disc slowly rose vertically from its flight pad and gradually reached flight altitude. But in 2005 these craft are able to depart from their flight pad and suddenly appear at flight altitude without any visible ascent. And it is not a matter of their ionization field having been turned off during ascent for stealth purposes.
The ionization field comes with electrogravitic field propulsion. If the ionization were turned off, the craft would have fallen from the sky. Rather what appears to be going on is that the Northrop engineers have incorporated quantum physics principles into the propulsion. Simply stated, Northrop appears to have harnessed quantum entanglement to achieve quantum teleportation. To the observer the craft simply ceases to exist on the flight pad and instantly begins to exist at, (in this case), 1000 feet altitude.
If the interpretation of this observation is correct, then there exists an 11th entry in the U.S. antigravity arsenal, the Northrop Quantum Teleportation Disc.

If the black-budget scientists keep advancing along these lines, we could foresee the day when a fleet of Air Force craft suddenly “cease to exist” on the air base runway and instantly appear at 35,000 feet altitude over a target city halfway around the globe.

America has used its enormous wealth to become the global super-power.
The TAW-50 is but one example of its exotic, unnecessarily proliferative, and highly-destructive arsenal.
The world awaits the day when America finds its soul, and pays more attention to matters of spirit, mind, and metaphysical development, and withdraws from its addiction to war toys.

It has been said that if the American people knew what the military had in their arsenal today, they wouldn’t believe it, and would think that someone was fantasizing about a George Lucas Star Wars movie episode.
But it’s not science-fiction. The future is already here.

The implications of the advanced antigravity craft back-engineered by humans are several. All of the *antigravity technology* is in the control of the organization conducting the UFO Cover-Up.
This organization is so heavily infiltrated by Cabal types that Dr. **Michael Wolf** regretfully concluded that *the Cabal* had effective control of it. He should know; he was a high member of that *Special Studies Group*, [formerly "MJ-12"], buried within the National Security Council.

Since the Cabal effectively control the development and special uses of these craft, there remains a very high danger that the Cabal will use its growing antigravity fleet to try to repel the Star Visitors and even conduct Space War. Elements within the U.S. Air Force and the Naval Space Command are making preparations for such a Space War.

What can we do about this as light workers, Star Kids, Star Seed adults or other humans of good will?

1. First is to keep ourselves informed about dangerous and evil uses of antigravity (and quantum) technology.
2. Second is to contact our political representatives to oppose policies and weapons systems development that is oriented towards space warfare.
3. Third is to encourage the release of this technology into the civilian sector, where it can revolutionize transportation, energy generation, large construction

projects, and other peaceful uses.

4. Fourth, the existence of this human technology is a two-edged sword for the Cabal. Not only is the existence of antigravity technology starting to get out to the public, but also the very existence of a massive worldwide organization conducting the UFO Cover-Up and confiscation of Star Visitor technology.

As the public becomes aware that the Cabal have unfairly monopolized this technology for 40+ years, the public will become incensed at the Cabal for their greed and selfishness.
This then becomes the opportunity to expose and discredit *the Cabal*, the Number One obstacle to human safety and progress.

## Footnotes

1. See: http://www.boblazar.com/closed/reactor.htm (**USE »Username**: **papoose** - **Password**: **sector**)
2. UFOs and Area 51, Vol. 2 - The Bob Lazar Video (1999)
3. Personal communication, September 20, 1997.
4. See: MJ-12: Inside Revelations - Dr Michael Wolf
5. See: Quotations From Chairman Wolf
6. Personal communication, September 20, 1997.
7. See: http://www.drboylan.com/swilson2.html
8. Personal communication, February 10, 2002.
9. See: Extraterrestrial Base On Earth, Sanctioned By Officials Since 1954
10. See: http://www.wealth4freedom.com/truth/bt3r.htm
11. See: http://www.drboylan.com/grantour2.html
12. See: Extraterrestrial Base On Earth, Sanctioned By Officials Since 1954
13. See: http://www.drboylan.com/colww3a.html
14. See: http://plato.stanford.edu/entries/qt-entangle

**Return to The Saga Of Flying Objects**
**Return to Extraterrestrial Technology**
**Return to Gravity and Antigravity**
**Return to Richard Boylan**
**Return to Michael Wolf**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_antigravity.htm

# Further Disclosures By Consultant To National Security Council's Special Studies (UFO) Group...
# Dr. Michael Wolf

by **Richard Boylan**, Ph.D.
1999
**from DrBoylan Website**

**Michael Wolf**, MD, Ph.D., ScD, JD, is scientific consultant to the *National Security Council's Special Studies Group* (popularly known as MJ-12). In December, he began a new series of disclosures to the author. These are not "leaks", but are sanctioned by the U.S. Government

under its "Processed Release of Information" program.
It is my conclusion that other prominent participants in the government's Acclimation Program include:

- Colonel **Philip Corso**, U.S. Army (ret.)
- Colonel **Steve Wilson**, U.S. Air Force (ret.)
- ambivalently, Colonel **Donald Ware**, U.S. Air Force (ret.)

The latter have also been in communication with the author. This report is a follow-on to the previous report on disclosures by Dr. Wolf which appeared in NEXUS. [1]

Commenting on the U.S. Government's Processed Release of Information program, Dr. Wolf stated that the "Powers That Be" [reactionary global control elite, aka Cabal] resist disclosures, and want the pace of any information release to be glacially slow. They fear that if Star Visitors technology gets out into the public domain, (such as petroleum-coal-natural gas-uranium-replacing Zero-Point Energy, as well as pharmaceutical industry-replacing Star Visitor curatives for almost all diseases), that the elite's near-monopoly on wealth and power will be broken.
Indeed, Wolf said that the government has operational cold fusion "in the back room".

> "We have modules that will restore [polluted] sea water to its natural state, as well as devices which connect to condensers and storage devices that produce unlimited energy."

But, so fearful are those super-wealthy power-brokers of Star Visitor technology replacing their crude and polluting assets, that a considerable amount of Black Project funds for the *Project MILSTAR* grid of DSP-1 UFO-surveillance satellites come from Oil States. [2]
Dr. Wolf angrily retorted to the elite's selfish fears,

> "We need to cut through the crap!"

During our conversations I challenged Dr. Wolf that the disclosures he has made only come to the attention of that small percentage of the public with a special interest in UFOs, (because of the controls on the mass media against covering this subject thoroughly.) Thus, I pointed out to Dr. Wolf, he could be being played for a "useful fool" by those "Powers That Be", in dribbling out rationed tidbits of UFO information to the tiny boutique of UFO magazines, thus having the unintended effect of cooperating in the delay of full and public disclosure.
Wolf dismissed the "useful fool" possibility, sharing that he has given a warning to his bosses at the National Security Council, including General Bob _____, that Wolf will stop playing a role in the *Processed Release of Information* program,

> "unless they get to the core of the problem: letting governmental and military witnesses (to UFO/Star Visitors reality) get out and speak," and be allowed to testify at open televised hearings.

The UN maintains an unacknowledged *Special Intelligence Branch*, which is involved in working with all countries and their intelligence services around Star Nations matters. Dr. Wolf revealed that he is negotiating with an official within the UN's Security Council staff to have the UN release UFO information it possesses in 1999. This official has advanced degrees, and has been given "incredible powers" during her Star Visitor encounters.
He says,

> "The UN people know everything (about the visiting ETS). And (Apollo astronauts) Edgar Mitchell and Gordon Cooper have made appeals to the UN to let the truth be known."

He added that a "Cabal" is a significant part of the problem. The Cabal is a rogue group of private industry, government, intelligence and military officials who have aggressively misused national security secrecy to achieve illegal monopoly over *Star Visitor technology*. The Cabal is so entrenched, that it is hard for honest official government to remove them.
Some of the *Cabalistas* are very high military officers, while others hold leadership positions as Senators and Congressmen, predominantly but not exclusively of Republican party membership.

> "They want Clinton out of the loop [of detailed UFO/ET information]," Wolf said, because the President has given private indication of being prepared to make

public announcement of UFO reality as his departing message, if he is forced out of office.

Wolf stated that,

"the Cabal is slowly dying off, and some are being relieved of duty."

When I retorted, "But not fast enough," Wolf sighed and did not disagree.

Dr. Wolf became quite excited as he shared with me signals he has been receiving recently, that,

"Something is coming, so big that the government will have to announce UFO reality."

When I pressed him for a time-line for the "big event", he replied, "six months to 1-1/2 years."

He added that besides adequate public psychological preparation about Star Visitor presence, there is another condition: that any such public announcement Star Visitor ET presence,

"has to be in agreement with the (extraterrestrial) Council of the (ET) Elders," the High Council of the Star Nations-RB (personal communication).

The Council is the ruling body of the Federation of benign extraterrestrial races that in contact with Earth, sort of like a galactic UN Security Council. The Council is in ongoing communication with the governments of Earth through our UN's designated emissaries.

The Star Nations federation is working collaboratively with world governments to gradually prepare the general population to accept the reality of, and presence of, Star Visitor races on Earth. The Star Nations federation has wished to avoid any mass panic or major disruption of society that could have come from a premature announcement. And the time is now near, if not already arrived, for the world public to accept contact with races from the stars.

The Star Nations federation has another precondition before they are willing to present themselves openly: Peace on Earth. They are unwilling, short of a global cataclysm, to show themselves publicly, until all major conflicts on Earth have been peacefully resolved. They do not want to emerge and try to share their culture amidst Humans shooting at each other and bombs dropping. World governmental leadership has taken the Star Nations federation's challenge to heart, Wolf said.

Thus, the reader may have noticed a concerted international effort in the past several years to resolve major conflicts, some of which have been going on for centuries.

- The Soviet Union has been dissolved, allowing self-determination by its member states.
- In Northern Ireland, Protestant and Catholic factions are implementing a Good Friday Peace Accord.
- In the Middle East, Israeli and Palestinian leaders have begun implementing the Camp David and Wye River Accords, albeit with many interruptions and setbacks.
- In the Balkans, the new peace agreement seems to be holding in Bosnia-Herzegovina, while in Kosovo, a shaky *modus vivendi* is being worked out between ethnic Albanians and the Serbian minority.
- And regarding the dispute between the Tibetan people's demand for autonomy and its occupation by the People's Republic of China, Dr. Wolf says that back-channel dialogues are under way to attempt to resolve this, by a sharing of Star Visitors-based high technology in exchange for the Dalai Lama being allowed to return to Tibet.
- Canada has returned immense sections of its Northwest Territories to self-determination by Aleut and Inuit original peoples.
- Japan and the Russian Republic have entered into discussions about settling disputed ownership of the Kuril Islands.

Yet there are a few remaining major problem areas.

- Civil war in Congo and Angola could spread to nine adjoining African states.
- A fratricidal Moslem-animist war in Sudan has not yet been resolved.

- Iraq remains a Middle East flashpoint, threatening Iran and other countries. (Dr. Wolf says that behind-the-scenes efforts are now focusing on moving Iraq to a post-Saddam Hussein governance.)
- And North Korea continues to threaten aggression against South Korea.

Thus, those who wish an end to the UFO Cover-Up should support world peace efforts. The Star Nations are not willing to be openly introduced until the flood of arms is ended.

Recently, my "ex"-CIA informant "Jesse" alerted me to a secret NATO *Operation TEACUP*. When I asked Dr. Wolf about it, he identified *TEACUP* as at one level having to do with intelligence services having identified Iraqi agents in Romania trying to buy advanced guidance systems technology for Iraqi SCUD missiles. Thus equipped, Iraqi SCUDs would allow delivery of nascent Iraqi nuclear, chemical and biological warfare warheads. NATO is concerned that Saddam Hussein would be able to hit Iran's capital, Tehran, thus starting a Middle East war, and possibly precipitating World War III.

For those having a higher secrecy clearance, Operation TEACUP's guidance systems concerns are a cover for higher-level information concerning *Rumanian knowledge about Star Visitors and their technology*. Wolf thus indicated that Rumanian advanced guidance systems are derived from back-engineering Star Visitor technology.

The NSC consultant next mentioned a Star Nations space beacon, dubbed "the Monolith", which had been retrieved from space by a U.S. military spacecraft and brought back to Earth in 1972 for study.
The beacon looks somewhat like, but is smaller than, the Monolith in the movie "2001".The MJ-12 scientific section began analysis of this beacon at RCA's underwater laboratory north of Abaco Island, Bahamas. The military, naturally, wanted to examine the beacon's intense power source for possible conversion to weapons application.
The Monolith's extremely powerful energy fields were designed for its precise position in deep space. When it was brought to Earth, those fields exert an unbalancing force.
Dr. Wolf said,

> "I told them not to keep it. Already the Moon is 2% out of its orbit."

This has adversely *affected the weather and global warming*.

> "I told them [SSG - "MJ-12" subcommittee] to get it the hell off of Earth!"

He has been negotiating with U.S. National Security officials visiting him about returning the space beacon to its former position in space and restore the balance. As leverage, he has delivered an ultimatum, threatening to stop participating in the Acclimation Program, and stop serving as the premiere Star Visitor-specialist consultant to the National Security Council.
His final trump argument to the NSC has been,

> "I will blow the whistle publicly on the whole thing," if the space beacon is not put back.

He is so serious about this matter that he contemplated asking the *Director of the Secret Service* to provide a Secret Service detail, or asking his Admiral colleague on the NSC's MJ-12 subcommittee to provide a Navy SEAL contingent, to accompany the previously-mentioned female UN Security Council official to Area 51 to compel the return of the Monolith.

**Wolf** also stated,

> "We are currently negotiating with an ET mothership to bring the Moon back into its axis."

He declared that the Moon is artificial, long ago positioned in its orbit by Star Visitors. Furthermore, he confirmed that there is a Star Visitor base on the Moon. When I suggested the base was on the dark side, he did not challenge that assumption.

The NSC's enfant terrible railed about the disinformation on "cattle mutilations" so prevalent in pop UFO articles, and set the record straight. The harvesting of cattle tissue that is done by the

Star Visitors is not to be confused with cattle mutilations done by Special Forces operating out of Stealth antigravity helicopters, using hand-held lasers. The Star Visitors know that bovine tissue is genetically very close to human. They use this tissue to bioengineer human *organelles*. (An organelle is a specialized part of a cell that resembles and functions as an organ.)
The Star Visitors are engineering organelles to place within humans, which will operate to filter out the pollutants we take in from our increasingly-contaminated environment, so that we can survive. The organelles also provide increased hardiness for the person's immune system, to successfully resist the increasingly virulent strains of infectious bacteria, viruses and prions we face.

Current *Star Visitor-human encounters* have little to do with seeking sperm and ovum donations, Dr. Wolf says, but are directed towards making a compatible match of bioengineered organelles with the individual human's physiology.

The conversation then turned to Egyptian pyramids. As the movie "2001" reflected reported *CIA-asset Arthur C. Clarke's* insider knowledge about a real extraterrestrial space messaging beacon, so once more, art imitates real life. In this case, the movie "Stargate" introduced the public to the concept of a special portal, which permitted a person stepping through to travel to another dimension.
Dr. **Wolf** revealed that,

> "The Egyptian pyramids were built by our [Star Visitor] ancestors, using *sonic technology* and other advanced devices."

He added that within the Egyptian pyramid complex is a Stargate, which permits access to the Star Visitors existing in a different dimension. He intimated that the Stargate was near the Sphinx's paw.
He complained,

> "Egypt won't allow John Anthony West access to the area, even though the Egyptians don't have the technology to make it work."

Dr. Wolf has communicated about the Stargate with his friend, the UN Security Council staff official.

> "She said, 'We ought to work together to get this out. This will raise consciousness in the general public, and will speed up getting out the fact of extraterrestrial contact into the open..'"

As the conversation wound down, Wolf delivered one final bombshell. If, as seems increasingly likely, **Al Gore** steps into the Presidency, the U.S. will have a President whose family has been personally involved with Star Visitor encounters. Gore has a child who was seriously ill, and who was cured by the Star Visitors.

> "And Vice-President Gore himself has had an encounter with a Star visitor."

Thus, America might have *an Experiencer President.*

## Endnotes:

1. "Inside Revelations on the UFO Cover-Up", R. Boylan, NEXUS, 5:3, Apr.-May. 1998, 45-50

2. Although Dr. Wolf did not enumerate the Oil States, previous financial involvement by certain States in secret U.S. national-security operations suggests that the list may include Brunei and Saudi Arabia among other Oil States.

**Return to Michael Wolf**
**Return to Richard Boylan**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
**Return to Project Majestic 12 - MJ12**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_25.htm

# Official Within MJ-12 UFO-Secrecy Management Group

## Reveals Insider Secrets

by **Richard Boylan**, Ph.D.

Dr. **Michael Wolf** has since 1979 served as a scientific consultant to the President and the National Security Council on extraterrestrial matters, and a member of its Majestic Twelve (MJ-12), UFO-secrecy management agency's, Special Studies Group, and has been in charge of its lead agency, the Alphacom Team.

Previously he has served as an Air Force Colonel, pilot, flight surgeon and counter-intelligence officer for the CIA and NSA.

He has an MD in Neurology, a Ph.D. in Theoretical Physics, a ScD in Computer Science, a JD in Law, an M.S. in EM influence on organisms, and a B.S. in biogenetics.

Dr. Michael Wolf

Dr. Wolf has decided to reveal to the world what he has learned inside secret government programs about the visiting extraterrestrial cultures, "because we have a right to know."

His book, The Catchers of Heaven (1996) makes many well-informed revelations.

Dr. Wolf states that the most important mission objective of his Alphacom Team is resumption of negotiations with the visiting extraterrestrials. In the 1950s, the U.S. administration entered into treaty terms with the so-called Grey extraterrestrials from the fourth planet of the star system Zeta Reticuli, but these treaties were never ratified as Constitutionally required.

The Greys shared certain of their technological advances with military/intelligence scientists, apparently often while prisoner "guests" within secure underground military installations in Nevada and New Mexico. The extraterrestrials have given the U.S. government some of their antigravity craft and a huge amount of fuel (element 115).

On May 1, 1975 during one such technology exchange in Nevada, a demonstration of a small ET antimatter reactor, the lead Grey asked the Colonel in charge of the Delta Forces guarding the ETs to remove all their rifles and bullets from the room, (so that they would not accidentally discharge during the energy emissions.)

The guards refused, and in the ensuing commotion a guard opened fire on the Greys. *One alien, two scientists and 41 military personnel were killed*. One guard was left alive to attest that the ETs apparently used directed mental energy in self-defense to kill the other attacking Delta Forces.

Dr. Wolf states that,

> "this incident ended certain exchanges with (the Greys)."

Military/intelligence scientists learned cloning techniques from the extraterrestrials.

After perfecting cloning techniques on animals, Dr. Wolf and his associates cloned an artificial-intelligence human being, "J-Type Omega", as part of Project SENTINEL, an effort to create a superbright, superpowerful soldier who would follow orders without fear or question.

The J-Type clone was terminated, because he would not follow an order to kill an innocent dog, because Dr. Wolf had surreptitiously programmed ethics into his artificial intelligence.

Wolf notes that the extraterrestrials are not comfortable with the world money and power brokers'

need for continuing world industrialization, which they see as headed towards planet-killing.
Another of the Alphacom Team's missions is to determine,

> "whether we can use the ETs' technology to restore this planet to its former pristine state of natural balance."

The ETs are also concerned about the massive proliferation of nuclear devices into many countries.

Wolf states that other missions of the MJ12SSG's Alphacom Team are:

- to determine the number and types of ET visitors,
- the extent of visitation and the reasons,
- to learn about human interactions with extraterrestrials in the past and currently,
- the cultures of the various off world visitors,
- and how we can negotiate with them.

According to Dr. Wolf, several confederations of extraterrestrial civilizations are visiting us in loosely-coordinated fashion. These are:

- the Alliance (of human-looking ETs from the Altair Aquila system),
- the Corporate (of Greys from the Zeta Reticuli system),
- the Federation of Worlds (of unspecified races from many star systems),
- and the United Races of Orion (cultures from those star systems).
- Further, the Alliance is in affiliation with the Corporate and with the Federation of Worlds.
- The United Races of Orion are in affiliation with the Corporate, and, through them, with the Alliance and the Federation of Worlds.

Dr. Wolf told of learning during a high-level briefing in the UK that the Vatican had been applying pressure concerning the possible announcement by President Clinton of UFO visitation.
Of specific Vatican concern was,

> "whether he will make reference to the extraterrestrial biological entities' data revealing in detail how religion was created and why".

Wolf comments,

> "Rich organized religions feel threatened by such an announcement."

Perhaps Wolf's most startling revelation is that within the UFO Cover-Up there is a dark, covert renegade organization known as the "Cabal".
He describes it as,

> "well-orchestrated conspiratorial bevy of plotters... top-heavy with the military, and headed by (a Navy Under- Secretary)."

The paranoiac Cabal works against, and deliberately undermines, the goals of peaceful negotiations with the extraterrestrial visitors. The Cabal uses Star Wars weapons to shoot down extraterrestrial spacecraft and overcome the ETS by military might.

Wolf concludes by stating,

> "In all of my preparation as a scientist, nothing ever prepared me for our visitors. We must understand the complexity of the various forces at work on this planet, and yes, on others. Let us not forget multi-dimensionality and space-time distortions, and the spirituality we must regain.
> I feel I must also mention that spirituality is gaining strength on this planet, this Sol Three. But also is the evil. We have the power to sanction whatever is ...for a better good for mankind."

## NOTES

- Dr. Michael Wolf died of cancer on September 2000
- Dr. Richard Boylan is a behavioral scientist, university instructor, certified

clinical hypnotherapist, and researcher into extraterrestrial-human encounters.

**Return to Extraterrestrial Technology And Reverse Engineering**
**Return to Zeta Reticuli Interaction With Earth**
**Return to Richard Boylan**
**Back to Michael Wolf**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_4_2a.htm#official

# Inside Revelations on the UFO Cover-Up

by **Richard Boylan**

**Extracted from Nexus Magazine,**
**Volume 5, Number 3 - (April - May 1998)**

In this interview, **Dr. Michael Wolf**, a scientist who has worked in highly classified projects, makes startling disclosures about the United States Government's agenda on UFO's and ET's.

**Dr. Michael Wolf** is a 56-year-old man pincered between the horns of a quintessential dilemma. His bosses at the National Security Council (**NSC**) have told him that they want him, precisely as a government scientist with ABOVE TOP SECRET clearance, to generate a controlled leakage of major amounts of secret information. That information is about **UFO reality and extraterrestrial contact** with humans, including governmental involvement. On the other hand, they have told him not to disclose too many government secrets, nor too many details about his role inside ULTRA-classified projects. (He characterizes his current low-profile status as "sequestered".)

To complicate matters further, his bosses have "erased" almost all his records, such as the universities he attended, his degrees and his record of government service as an independent contractor to the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), the National Security Agency (NSA) and the NSC. Such measures are common for individuals working in Unacknowledged Special Access Programs, where their bosses must maintain "plausible deniability" in case a "sensitive" worker decides to make unauthorized disclosures. Additionally, the national security oath Wolf had to sign required that he could not publish papers in scientific journals on his classified research findings.

As a result, **Dr. Wolf** can hardly prove he exists. But, as a very brave person, Wolf has decided nevertheless to keep on revealing secrets until his superiors tell him to stop. America and the world are indeed fortunate that he has made that decision.

**Dr. Wolf decided** to reveal to the world what he has learned about the visiting extraterrestrial cultures because, as he said, "we have a right to know". He is also motivated by the need to feel that he is making a contribution to humanity for his wife, son and unborn child who were assassinated in a terrorist car-sabotage "accident" meant to kill him as well. He admits that hindsight has caused him to re-evaluate the importance of keeping secret all the things he has worked on.

His efforts to persuade his bosses to let him publish and speak have met with some success. His book, The Catchers of Heaven, was approved for publishing, but only after he met their restriction that he write a foreword stating that it was "a work of fiction". The book is filled with insider disclosures and is must-reading for anyone interested in learning more about the extraterrestrial presence. Dr. Wolf is currently working on a sequel, Bright White Light Quartet,

which will provide further information about his personal experience with the extraterrestrials, their communications and their missions.

I have been authorized by Michael Wolf to share publicly, in this article, the disclosures he has made since Catchers was published. This report will not duplicate my earlier article on Dr.Wolf. Also, these disclosures come from notes I scribbled furiously as I tried to keep up with Dr.Wolf's machine-gun pace of talking. Like many geniuses, he moves from topic to topic rapidly, not leaving the interviewer an opportunity to get certain details. The reader will just need to make do for now with what was captured in my notes, and forgive the sometimes missing details that occur in that kind of communication. Any mistakes are mine.

I can well understand that some of the partial disclosures here leave the reader hungering for more detail. Such is the current state of affairs at this point in the US Administration's guarded-disclosure / plausible-denial strategy, a complex dance of opposites. Yet, in unprecedented volume and depth, secrets are emerging from deep inside the most jealously guarded and denied programs the US Government runs: its UFO programs — presented here, courtesy of Dr.Wolf.

But who is this man who discloses such tightly held information? **Michael Wolf**'s ancestors were Russian Jews who emigrated to the US and adopted the family name of Kruvant. Even as a child, Michael was no stranger-to the classified world nor to encounters with an extraterrestrial. He would accompany his father to Andrews Air Force Base while he met with the Air Research and Development Council. Indeed, Michael was not the first in his family to experience contact with what he calls "my little Grey navigator, an undisguised blessing". Michael's father had been visited by Grey ET's, too, and had spoken to Michael various times about those "Catchers of Heaven", as he called them. And Michael's future son, Daniel, would also be an experiencer of ET encounters.

By the time he was twelve, Michael was taking characteristic initiative. He founded the Flying Saucer Research Association of New Jersey. At night he tried communicating with his extraterrestrial friends, using light signals. On 24 December 1954, one such effort was observed by George Hunt Williamson (identified by Dr. Wolf as having been a CIA operative). Williamson, in his book, *Road in the Sky*, wrote that young Wolf, the year before his bar mitzvah, was transmitting messages to space intelligences using modulated light beams. Michael had telepathically requested that the ET's confirm receipt of his mental message by flying over his house in a certain direction. Wolf recalls: "Five minutes later, two flying saucers flew over my house, heading north, as I had requested."

The intelligence community began to keep tabs on **Wolf** and eventually recruited him. Wolf recounts that the government guided and paid for his impressive education because they saw he had a good relationship with the **ET**'s and because he was the brightest student his teachers had seen.

**Dr.Michael Wolf** served in the Vietnam War era as an Air Force colonel, pilot and flight surgeon, and as an I-Corps intelligence officer for the **CIA** and **NSA**. He has earned an MD in neurology, a Ph.D. in theoretical physics, an Sc.D in computer science, a JD in law, an MS in electromagnetic influences on organisms and a BS in biogenetics.

*Basically a Buddhist*, **Wolf** also affirms the core truths in Islam, Christianity, Judaism, Native American spirituality and other major spiritual traditions. His personal seminal koan: "The truth is a lie which has yet to be revealed."

From 1972 to 1977 **Dr. Wolf** was engaged in **covert governmental** research into extraterrestrial technology. "I met with extraterrestrial individuals every day in my work, and shared living quarters with them" — while doing research at extremely classified underground government

research laboratories. "Zetas work in underground facilities, as requested by the US Government. The ET's are not breaking the US Government - Zeta treaties, but the Government has broken treaties by mistreating ET's and trying to fire on UFO's." Yet there are some extraterrestrials being held captive. "Government scientists discovered that the **ET**'s cannot dematerialize and escape if there is an extremely powerful electromagnetic field surrounding them." (By way of corroboration, I have heard a government contractor describe three-foot-thick walls, with many wires embedded and running through them, at Haystack Air Force Laboratory.)

**Dr. Wolf commented**: "Some in the government want better diplomatic relations [with the ET's], but others in the military want to shoot them down." This is ironic, Wolf said, "because **SDI** [Star Wars] technology was given to the government by the **ET**'s".

Laboratories where he worked include:

- **S-4** (near the northeast corner of the Nevada Test Range)
- and **nearby Area 51** (where he lived for a while)
- the Foreign Technology Division labs at **Wright-Patterson Air Force Base** (Dayton, Ohio)
- the former **Dulce Laboratory** (near the New Mexico-Colorado border)

**Wolf** says he is also aware that extraterrestrials work with government scientists at Haystack Air Force Laboratory, deep under Haystack Butte at Edwards Air Force Base, California. And when the subject was brought up of the complex at Indian Springs Auxiliary Air Field adjacent to the Nevada Test Site, Wolf quickly responded: "I can't say anything about that."

Since 1979 Dr. Wolf has served as a scientific consultant to Presidents and the National Security Council on extraterrestrial matters. He is also a member of the NSC's unacknowledged UFO information management subcommittee's (MJ-12's) panel of scientists. "The code-names I used there were 'Griffin' and 'Nu Kappa Eta' ". MJ-12 made Dr. Wolf the Chairman of Alphacom Team, its premier extraterrestrial-matters group which also includes an admiral from Naval Intelligence.

Wolf observes that the generals he worked with feel impotent in the face of the overwhelming superiority of extraterrestrial technology and mental abilities. Because of those feelings of powerlessness, anathema to military officers, the generals authorized an intense and extensive disinformation campaign (the **UFO** cover-up) to discourage any attempts by civilians to acquire even the limited understanding of extraterrestrials which the generals had managed to gain.

A far more disturbing revelation from **Dr. Wolf** concerns the existence of a renegade group within the military and intelligence agencies involved in the UFO cover-up. Wolf has labeled this conspiratorial group of plotters "**the Cabal**". Made up of extremist, fundamentalist, xenophobic, racist and paranoiac officers, the Cabal fears and hates extraterrestrials. And, without any presidential or congressional authorization, the Cabal has commandeered Star Wars weaponry to shoot down UFO's; it has taken surviving extraterrestrials prisoner and attempted to extract information by force. A high-level military officer, who is considered a "friendly" by the Cabal but who secretly dislikes it, passes on information about Cabal planning and activities to Dr.Wolf.

The Cabal "controls" some well-known UFO investigators. Wolf says that the director of one major US civilian UFO organization "is up to his ass in the Cabal". And he adds that another ufologist in Canada "gets paid for taking swipes at various UFO researchers". That ufologist's high reputation for UFO research is undeserved because he was getting a stream of leaks and tips from a well-placed official inside the intelligence community, thus he knew precisely what UFO data to look and ask for. That ufologist now gets frequently upset because his source "inside" is no longer available, having died recently.

As a presidential consultant, Dr. Wolf has visited Mr. Clinton in his White House private chambers, and he even dropped the remark that "Mr. and Mrs. Clinton sleep in the same bed", thus scotching rumors to the contrary. When Mr. Clinton was visiting Harfford, Connecticut, for a

presidential debate, the presidential candidate took a side trip to consult with Dr. Wolf. And to this day, Wolf continues to provide advice to the President by encrypted phone and National Security Council courier. Possessing some of the highest security clearances, this man is in an extremely qualified position to know what the government knows about UFO's and ET's. He says he wants to tell President Clinton everything — "but I can't; my [NSC] bosses won't let me".

Wolf says that "**President Clinton** does not know much about Area 51; and he does not know about **S-4**" — the supersecret underground installation 13 miles south of Area 51 at Papoose Lake where Dr. Wolf did some of his research. "The President has ABOVE TOP-SECRET and Need To Know clearances, but does not have the UMBRA ULTRA TOP SECRET clearance to have access to upper-level MAJIC [**MJ-12**] secrets and KEYSTONE [ET research] documents", Wolf adds.

Like many federal bureaucracies, MJ-12 has tripled in size, Wolf reports. "It now numbers 36 members, including [former Secretary of State] Henry Kissinger and [father of the hydrogen bomb] Edward Teller. MJ-12 meets at various confidential locations, including the Battelle Memorial Institute [at Columbus, Ohio]." As an aside, Dr. Wolf confirms that it was Dr. Edward Teller who recommended physicist Robert Lazar for his position at the secret S-4 government base south of Area 51, where Lazar helped on back-engineering the propulsion systems of extraterrestrial spacecraft.

When I asked who was MJ-1, the head of the MJ-12 subcommittee, Dr. Wolf declined to identify that person. He did say: "MJ-1 answers to no one, not even the President." When I offered the surmise that Michael Wolf himself was yet another MJ-12 member, he hurriedly pointed out that he "could not disclose such a thing". And when I proposed that a notable scientist with a government background, residing in Arizona, was yet another MJ-12 member, Wolf responded with an uncharacteristic silence, which I took to mean that he did not contradict that identification.

**Michael Wolf** has formed acquaintanceships with renowned top scientists working on cutting-edge science. One such scientist is Dr. Hal Puthoff, whose research includes zero-point energy which may replace petroleum to provide a clean source of the world's power. Wolf worked on remote-viewing research for the government at the same time that Puthoff was doing so at Stanford Research Institute. Darrell McMillan of the Union of Concerned Scientists is another scientist Wolf says he knows, as is Dr. Stephen Hawking, the British theoretical astrophysicist.

Dr. Wolf asked me if I had seen the recent movie, Peacemaker. When I replied that I had, he said: "The woman in that movie was based on a real person I worked with — Dr. Jessica Stern of the National Security Council."

And, of course, he has met Dr. Edward Teller. Wolf characterizes Teller as "a nuclear humbug", referring to Teller's deception of making a presentation to President Reagan about an X-ray laser Star Wars weapon being almost operational when in fact the system had never been tested. Indeed, the system was subsequently discarded as impossible by other Lawrence Livermore Laboratory scientists.

Another UPO notable with whom Wolf is familiar is Admiral Bobby Ray Inman, former head of the NSA and currently Chairman of Science Applications International Corporation (SAIC). SAIC was identified by USAF Colonel Steve Wilson as the company which makes antigravity engines for US "copycat UFO's". When I commented to Dr. Wolf that USAF Colonel Wilson had identified Inman as also in charge of Decision Science Applications, Inc. (DSAI) — made up of the heads of corporations involved in classified military weapons development based on ET technology — Wolf said:

> "Inman doesn't know as much as the **UFO** community thinks he does. He doesn't know everything that DSAI is up to."

Wolf also verifies that the former head of the Air Force Special Forces' Project Pounce (UFO

retrievals unit), Colonel Steve Wilson, and Air Force Technical Sergeant / NSA analyst Dan Sherman, assigned to an NSA unit conducting telepathic communications with the ET's, are who they say they are.

Dr. Wolf provided a revisionist history about the beginning of the modern UFO era. "The first UFO came down in 1941, into the ocean west of San Diego, and was retrieved by the Navy." The US Navy has held a leadership position in UFO matters ever since.

A more famous UFO crash followed in 1947, northwest of Roswell, New Mexico, and the craft was retrieved by the Army Air Corps, as reported by Colonel Corso in his book, The Day After Roswell.

Dr. Wolf confirms the truth of Colonel Corso's disclosures, and notes that LED's (light-emitting diodes) and superconductivity are among the technologies which came from Roswell. The US was in possession of a Grey alien, dubbed "EBE" (extraterrestrial biological entity), from 1948 until his death in 1953. Government scientists first communicated with him using pictographs. About the alien-threat tone in Corso's book, Wolf comments that "it was co-author William Birnes who did the anti-alien gloss on Corso's manuscript", and that Colonel Corso himself did not view the extraterrestrials as enemy invaders.

Within months of the Roswell UFO crash, the US Army Air Corps became the Air Force; the National Security Act was passed, partly to deal with the extraordinary secrecy the Administration felt UFO's required; and the **CIA** was created.

**Dr. Wolf personally** pioneered a mental expansion process he calls "**the Gateway Treatment**" which "allows utilization of a vastly increased percentage of the brain in order for humans to mentally engage the extraterrestrials in full telepathic mental exchange". The Treatment involves "a way of opening the brain up, a way to stimulate the neurons; it allows billions of synapses to form".

Another project Wolf was involved in was subatomic particle physics research. He says his discoveries were "utilized" by his Ph.D. dissertation-advising professor "to develop the neutral particle-beam weapon for the Star Wars program".

Drawing on information from his work in genetics research, **Dr. Wolf reveals** that the entire human genome has been mapped secretly by government scientists. (This contradicts current government press releases which describe the completion date as early in the next century.) He says he has found an extraterrestrial marker gene in some humans' genetic samples, but that other humans do not have these **ET marker genes**. Further, he says: "I have found non-coding [extraterrestrial] genetic sequence genes in my own genetic material, more than the 'In-Betweens' have." ("In-Betweens" is Wolf's term for humans with hybrid ET-human genetics, due to ET intervention with their parents' reproductive material before they were born.) **Wolf also reveals** he has been around a research project where government scientists created human-extraterrestrial hybrids, attempting to replicate ET genetic engineering.

He explains that the harvesting of tissue from so-called cattle mutilations "is to prepare organelles to adapt to human bodies, to filter out particulates that are killing us as we pollute our planet". He says, "The 'In-Betweens' [human-ET hybrids] will help us and will bring the organelles."

The ET's have other concerns, too. They discussed God and death with **Wolf**. And they pointed out that all worlds are connected:

- "One Hiroshima atomic bomb can affect millions of cultures in the galaxy."

They also told him:

- "Thought is energy. It doesn't stop at a galactic 'barrier' — it is received on other worlds."

Because of what he has learned, **Wolf** now says: "We are at a crossroads. The issue is to give a viable future to our children." He also notes: "Humans are beginning to change, to evolve, and are looking for spiritual roots. There is more to God than people get in church."

A fourth ultra-secret project mentioned in Wolf's book was a Department of Defense project having to do with cloning a human being in order to create the perfect soldier who would obey orders without question. A **General Bunting** was in charge of that project. The clone turned out to have been born with ethical thinking and the intuitive knowledge that life is sacred. Wolf says that when the clone disobeyed a test order to kill an innocent dog, "the project officer ordered the clone 'terminated"'. It was his judgment that "the clone had a soul"; so, instead, he "blew up the building" containing the clone project and surreptitiously allowed the clone to escape.

Naturally, **Wolf** keeps aware of significant individuals and developments within the civilian UFO-investigation community. One such figure is former Army Command **Sergeant-Major Robert Dean** who was assigned to **NATO** Headquarters in the 1960s. There, Dean read NATO's secret Assessment of extraterrestrials. Wolf says that he has "seen that same Assessment".

Dr. Wolf reveals that "the NSA and CIA regularly provide the members of MJ-12 with tapes of major meetings of civilian UFO groups"—for example, MUFON conferences.

He also mentions that some of the notable UFO investigators who have talked with him include Robert Bletchman, James Courant, Linda Moulton Howe, William Hamilton, Michael Hesemann and Dr. Steven Greer.

Some years ago, documents were leaked purporting to constitute a presidential briefing for President **Jimmy Carter** on extraterrestrial matters. Dr. Wolf affirms that the information contained therein "...is substantially true, but one page was missing from the leaked set. That page describes an individual of joint ET-human heritage who emerged two thousand years ago to try to end human violence." When I proposed that the page was referring to *Jesus*, Wolf confirmed that identification.

**Dr. Wolf describes** various extraterrestrial races.

- "One race has orange skin, very large heads and large dark eyes with no irises or whites, and six-fingered hands. During dissection their brains have been found to have four brain lobes, different optic orbs and nerves, and a sponge-like digestive system. **ET** brains are more developed and connected, and have no corpus callosum."
- He also describes a race dubbed "**the Semitics**", of average height and a generally humanlike appearance except for their very large, hooked nose.
- "This was the race which landed at Holloman Air Force Base [New Mexico, in the 1960s] and conversed with some generals there."
- Wolf also describes a very human-appearing race called "the Nordics".
- "The Semitics and Nordics come from Altair 4 and 5 and from the Pleiades."

Dr. Wolf also notes:

> "The extraterrestrials eat vegetation and mushrooms and have different requirements. They absorb energy from the air and [certain] particulates. They don't absorb enough water to need to void; they process thoroughly."

He says that "cattle mutilations" tissue harvesting is not related to cloning, but rather is done to acquire nutrients for the hybrid fetuses the ET's create, and he notes that embryonic fluid contains an anti-rejection factor. He is also aware that not all cattle tissue harvesting is done by extraterrestrials; some is done by Special Forces teams.

Wolf says that crop circles "were originated by extraterrestrials and then badly copied by the

military using Strategic Defense Initiative weapons emitting a laser-pulsed beam". He also notes:

> "...with crop circles made by **ET**'s, the plants were still alive and grew [after being bent into pictographic patterns]. With **SDI weapon** crop circles, the plants die. These SDI weapons are operated from a secret base in the Himalayas."

Concerning extraterrestrial contact, Dr. Wolf states that the ET race commonly referred to as the "Zeta Reticulans", or "Greys", has engaged in diplomatic negotiations with the US Government.

When I asked him which extraterrestrial races he worked with in government labs, he pointed out that the two illustrations on the front and back covers of his book, The Catchers of Heaven, are actual photographs of extraterrestrials taken by an admiral friend of his. The ET on the front cover is named "K*L*T", which Wolf phoneticises to " Kolta" for convenience, and is the Zeta Grey extraterrestrial with whom Wolf has met most frequently. The ET on the back cover is a human-appearing Pleiadean named " Anon [Prince] Sa Ra".

In the course of his close association with extraterrestrials in scientific laboratories, Dr. Wolf was given a piece of extraterrestrial metal. This metal looks like melted silicon and has peculiar energy properties. It is 99.99 per cent silicon, with 0.01 per cent non-Earth isotopes. He says that when he placed the metal in water and drank the water, it provided healthful benefits.

Wolf is convinced that it was psychotropic directed-energy devices that were used by rogue elements within the UFO cover-up organization against certain UFO researchers pushing very strongly to end the UFO cover-up. These researchers include: the Director of the Committee for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence (CSETI), Steven Greer, MD, and his principal assistant, Shari Adamiak; Congressman Steve Schiff who demanded UFO documents from the Air Force; and USAF Colonel Steve Wilson who revealed his heading Project Pounce, the UFO retrieval unit. Already, Colonel Wilson and Shari Adamiak have died of their cancers and Congressman Schiff has had to terminate his political career. And now Dr. Wolf has received a medical report which suggests a possibility that he may have cancer (Note: Dr. Wolf died of cancer on September 2000). It is not yet clear whether he still has access to a certain extraterrestrial honey-like substance that he took several years ago for his metastasized colon cancer, thus bringing it into remission.

Concerning the famous 1947 Roswell UFO crash, Wolf states that "it was actually two UFO's which collided in mid-air" during an intense electrical storm. "One contained Orange ET's, and the other, Greys." One craft crash-landed near Corona, northwest of Roswell; the other crashed onto the Plains of San Agustin, over a hundred miles to the west. Army intelligence units soon secured both sites and removed the craft and their mostly dead ET crews.

Another later ET-military encounter recounted by Dr. Wolf is similarly grim. "An extraterrestrial on the ground had traveled from Fort Dix, New Jersey, to nearby McGuire Air Force Base where, he died on the tarmac."

Michael Wolf worked in several projects where he made discoveries which, in hindsight, he now regrets being involved with. He particularly had misgivings after he saw what applications these discoveries were put to. He says he now has "immense qualms about those misapplications"; he repudiates them and is repentant for them.

When Dr. Wolf was engaged in government-sponsored studies for his MD degree at McGill University, he carried out research on neurotransmitters and their role in mental functioning and control. Among the secret projects Dr. Wolf worked on was "remote viewing"—a military-intelligence term for "applied clairvoyance". He says: "Ninety-nine per cent of telepathy and remote-viewing research is classified."

Wolf says he went far beyond the crude Army Intelligence psi experiments of General Bert Stubblebine, Lt. Colonel John Alexander and Major Ed Dames: he developed memory extraction

and memory "capping" (suppression) techniques. Some of his findings "were later incorporated into the infamous MK-Ultra mind-control projects of the **CIA**, and used on captured **KGB agents**" to extract information. He also worked in research on dolphins—"a highly-intelligent alien life-form on this planet".

While Dr. Wolf was studying at MIT for his Ph.D. in physics, he "discovered a new theory of wave-particle duality which led to the development of the neutral particle-beam Star Wars weapon".

Because of these classified projects, **Wolf's NSC bosses** forbade him to identify his dissertation-advising professor, and MIT and McGill are forbidden to acknowledge that he studied there.

Having access to NSA and CIA information, Dr. Wolf also reveals some secrets in which he was not involved. One, among the ugliest aspects of the Vietnam War, was the US's Project Arc Light—"the bombing of already-shot-down B-52s with 'Hellfire' incendiary bombs, totally incinerating any survivor crewmen, in order to destroy the secret documents carried on the B-52s". President Bill Clinton told Michael Wolf that he had learned about Project Arc Light while a student in England and that it had deepened his opposition to the Vietnam War.

Wolf also learned that the assassination of President Kennedy involved multiple parties and interests. "Many Cuban expatriates hated Kennedy for the Bay of Pigs invasion's failure. The Mafia hated JFK because of his brother, Attorney General Robert Kennedy's relentless prosecutions of high-level mobsters. Hard-liners in the CIA hated Kennedy because he wanted to pull the US out of an escalating war in Vietnam and because he wanted the **CIA** to disclose **UFO** information."

Wolf discloses that famed scientist "**Albert Einstein** had contact with extraterrestrial intelligence", and that a more recent understanding of zero-point energy "has to do with a white hole/black hole scenario". He says the ET's told him that the void is filled with energy to be tapped. Further, he states that experiments by the US Government using exotic technology "**ripped holes in time**".

Wolf worked briefly on assignment to the Mossad, Israel's intelligence organization. "The Mossad has very good relationships with the extraterrestrials," he comments.

Dr. Strecker's published research report, identifying HIV / AIDS as caused by a manmade virus, is correct according to Dr. Wolf. Furthermore, the government has learned that viruses are crystalline in structure and that the correct frequency can destroy them.

Wolf reports that "President Clinton has had a briefing on the Aurora [SK-33A] space plane" which operates out of Area 51. The Aurora "runs on liquid methane and has antigravity on board"—information identical to what retired Air Force Colonel Donald Ware passed on to this writer from a three-star general. Wolf said that the Aurora goes the Stealth planes one better. "It carries an electromagnetic pulse weapons system on board which can knock out tracking radar." He also discloses: "It can go to the Moon!". And he adds a tantalizing hint that "the U.S. has 'something' on Mars" besides the Rover.

Wolf reveals that the U.S. Government is working on prototypes of extraterrestrial antigravity discs. He says that the extraterrestrials traverse the galaxy by manipulating space and time to pull their destination towards them. "Time is reduced to zero, and acceleration is increased to infinity." He also says that the military is experimenting on having pilots use their mind to guide an advanced plane. Some government scientists have found that "some **UFO**'s are living conveyances and can divide and re-form". Those "living conveyances" are apparently also responsive to thought commands.

**Wolf discloses** an incident that occurred on the Caribbean island of Puerto Rico during the Bush Administration. "A UFO piloted by extraterrestrials, with F-16 fighter escort overhead, landed in a Puerto Rican city in 1990. The purpose of this exercise was to test the public reaction of a select portion of the American people." (Puerto Rico is U.S. territory.) The mayor of the city contacted President Bush, excitedly told the President that "extraterrestrials got out of the ship and walked around", and asked Bush what he should say to his citizens. Bush referred the inquiry to Dr. Wolf at MJ-12 to formulate a response for the mayor.

Concerning the U.S. Government's slow pace of disclosure about UFO reality, Wolf comments: "The government is doing a balancing act because if free [zero-point] energy and all the ET technology came out all at once it'd hurt the stockholders [in obsolescent industries]. The multinational corporations don't want to lose their power." The last time Dr. Wolf heard, the timetable from the government for frank disclosure of UFO reality is somewhere in the period of 2001 to 2005.

For all his education and unique career, Dr. Michael Wolf is a generally modest man. He lives alone in a simple urban apartment and still grieves over the tragic deaths of his wife and son Daniel, lost years ago. Facing twin terminal illnesses of spinal degeneration and a wasting disease, he is dedicated now to trying to help create a better world for the children. "The children are the future," he says, and to this end he has directed that all royalties from his books go to the Daniel Wolf Memorial Foundation For Children, Inc., a non-profit 501(c)(3) organization.

Dr. Wolf looks forward to when the secrecy about extraterrestrial contact with Earth is stripped away, so that we, our children and grandchildren can move forward to the next phase of our history, now cosmic in scale.

**Endnotes**

Wolf, Michael The Catchers of Heaven: A Trilogy, Dorrance Publishing Co., Inc., Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 1996, ISBN 08059-3907-5. (See review in NEXUS Volume 4 Number 6)

Boylan, Richard, "Official within UFO Secrecy Management Group Reveals Insider Secrets", Contact Forum, vol.5, no.5, September October 1997

**Return to Richard Boylan**
**Back to Michael Wolf**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_4_2b.htm#inside

Quotations From Chairman Dr. Michael Wolf
Leaked Information
...From National Security Council's "MJ12" Special Studies Group Scientific Consultant...

by **Richard J. Boylan**, Ph.D.
**1998**
**from DRBoylan Website**

**Dr. Michael Wolf** is a 56-year-old man pincered between the horns of a quintessential dilemma. His bosses at the National Security Council have told him that they want him, precisely as a government scientist with ABOVE TOP SECRET clearance, to generate a controlled leakage of

major amounts of secret information.
That information is about UFO reality and extraterrestrial contact with humans, including governmental involvement. On the other hand, they have told him not to disclose too many government secrets, nor too many details about his role inside ULTRA-classified projects. (He characterizes his current low-profile status as "sequestered".) And to complicate matters further, they have "erased" almost all his records, such as the universities he attended, his degrees, and his record of government service as an independent contractor to the **CIA**, **NSA** and **NSC**.
Such measures are common for individuals working in Unacknowledged Special Access Programs, where their bosses must maintain "plausible deniability", in case a "sensitive" worker decides to make unauthorized disclosures. Additionally, the national security oath Wolf had to sign required him not to publish papers in scientific journals on his findings doing classified research. As a result, **Dr. Wolf** can hardly prove he exists. But, as a very brave person, Wolf has decided nevertheless to keep on revealing secrets, until his superiors tell him to stop. America and the world are indeed fortunate that he has made that decision.

**Dr. Wolf** made the decision to reveal what he has learned about the visiting extraterrestrial cultures to the world, "because we have a right to know." He is also motivated by the need to feel that he is making a contribution to humanity for his wife, son and unborn child, who were assassinated by terrorist car-sabotage in an "accident" meant to kill him as well. He admits that hindsight has caused him to reevaluate the importance of keeping secret all the things he worked on. His efforts to persuade his bosses to let him publish and speak met with some success. His book, The Catchers of Heaven, was approved to be published, but only after he met their restriction that he write a forward stating that it was a "work of fiction". His book, **The Catchers of Heaven** (1996) makes many well-informed revelations.

*Catchers of Heaven* is must reading for anyone interested in learning more about the extraterrestrial presence. Dr. Wolf currently is now working on a sequel, Bright White Light Quartet, which will provide further information about his personal experience with the extraterrestrials, their communications, and their missions.

I have been authorized by **Michael Wolf** to share publicly in this article the disclosures he has made since Catchers was published. This report will not duplicate my earlier article on Dr. Wolf, ["Official Within UFO-Secrecy Management Group Reveals Insider Secrets", Contact Forum, 5:5, Sept.-Oct., 1997, p. 22-23.] Also, these disclosures come from notes I scribbled furiously, as I tried to keep up with Dr. Wolf's machine-gun pace of talking. Like many geniuses, he moves from topic to topic rapidly, not leaving an opportunity to get certain details. The reader will need to just make do for now with what was captured in my notes, and forgive the sometimes-missing details that occur in that kind of communication. Any mistakes are mine.

I can well understand that some of the partial disclosures here leave the reader hungering for more detail. Such is the current state of affairs at this point in the Administration's guarded-disclosure/plausible-denial strategy, a complex dance of opposites. Yet, in unprecedented volume and depth, secrets are emerging from deep inside the most jealously-guarded and denied programs the government runs: its UFO programs, presented here courtesy of **Dr. Wolf.** But who is this man, who discloses such tightly-held information?

Michael's ancestors were Russian Jews who emigrated to the U.S., and adopted the family name of Kruvant. Even as a child Michael was no stranger to the classified world, nor to encounters with an extraterrestrial. His father would take him with him to Andrews Air Force Base, while the father met with the Air Research and Development Council. And Michael was not the first in his family to experience contact with what he calls "my little Grey navigator, an undisguised blessing." Michael's father had had visits by **Grey ETs**, too, and had spoken to Michael various times about those "Catchers of Heaven", as the father called them. And Michael's future son, Daniel would also be an experiencer of personal extraterrestrial encounters.

By the time he was twelve, Michael was taking characteristic initiative. He founded the *Flying Saucer Research Association* of New Jersey. At night he tried communicating with his extraterrestrial friends, using light signals. On December 24, 1954 one such effort was observed by **George Hunt Williamson**, (whom Dr. Wolf identifies as having been a CIA operative.) Williamson, in his book, Road In The Sky, wrote that young Wolf, the year before his bar-mitzvah, was transmitting messages to space intelligences using modulated light beams [p. 150]. Michael had telepathically requested that the ETs confirm receipt of his mental message by flying over his house in a certain direction. Wolf recalls,

> "Five minutes later, two flying saucers flew over my house, heading north, as I had requested."

The Intelligence community began to keep tabs on Wolf, and eventually recruited him. Wolf recounts that the government guided and paid for his impressive education, because they saw he had a good relationship with the ETs, and because he was the brightest student his teachers had seen.

**Dr. Michael Wolf** served as an Viet Nam-era as an Air Force Colonel, pilot, flight surgeon, and as an I-Corps intelligence officer for the CIA and NSA. He has earned an MD in Neurology, a Ph.D. in Theoretical Physics, a ScD in Computer Science, a JD in Law, an MS in electromagnetic influences on organisms, and a B.S. in biogenetics. Basically a Buddhist, Wolf also affirms the core truths in Islam, Christianity, Judaism, Native American spirituality, and other major spiritual traditions. His personal seminal koan is:

> "The truth is a lie which has yet to be revealed."

From 1972-1977 Dr. Wolf engaged in covert governmental research into extraterrestrial technology.

> "I met with extraterrestrial individuals every day in my work, and shared living quarters with them," while doing research at extremely-classified underground government research laboratories.
> He stated, "Zetas work in underground facilities, as requested by the U.S. Government. The ETs are not breaking the U.S. Government-Zeta treaties, but the Government has broken treaties by mistreating ETs, and trying to fire on UFOs."

Yet there are some extraterrestrials being held captive.

> "Government scientists discovered that the ETs cannot dematerialize and escape, if there is an extremely-powerful electromagnetic field surrounding them." [By way of corroboration, I have heard a government contractor describe three-foot thick walls with many wires embedded and running through them at Haystack Air Force Laboratory.]

Dr. Wolf commented,

> "Some in the Government want better diplomatic relations [with the ETs], but others in the military want to shoot them down." This is ironic, Wolf said, "because SDI [Star Wars] technology was given to the Government by the ETs."

Laboratories where he worked include: S-4 (near the northeast corner of the Nevada Test Range), and nearby Area 51 (where he lived for a while), the Foreign Technology Division labs at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base (Dayton, Ohio), and the former Dulce Laboratory (near the New Mexico-Colorado border). Wolf also was aware that extraterrestrials work with government scientists at Haystack Air Force Laboratory, deep under Haystack Butte at Edwards Air Force Base, California. And when the subject was brought up of the complex at Indian Springs Auxiliary Air Field near the Nevada Test Site, Wolf quickly responded, "I can't say anything about that."

Since 1979 he has served as a scientific consultant to Presidents and the National Security Council on extraterrestrial matters. He is also a member of the NSC's unacknowledged UFO information-management subcommittee, "MJ-12",'s panel of scientists.

> "The code names I used there were 'Griffin', and 'Nu Kappa Eta'."

MJ-12 made Dr. Wolf the Chairman of **Alphacom Team**, its premier extraterrestrial-matters group, which also includes an Admiral from Naval Intelligence.

Wolf observes that the generals he worked with feel impotent in the face of the overwhelming superiority of extraterrestrial technology and mental abilities. Because of those feelings of powerlessness, anathema to military officers, the generals had authorized an intense and extensive disinformation campaign (the UFO cover-up), to discourage any attempts by civilians to acquire even the limited understanding of extraterrestrials which the generals have managed to gain.

But a far most disturbing revelation from Dr. Wolf concerns the emergence of a renegade group within the military and intelligence agencies which comprise the UFO Cover-Up. Wolf has labeled this conspiratorial group of plotters "**The Cabal**". Made up of extremist, fundamentalist, xenophobic, racist, and paranoiac officers, the Cabal fears and hates extraterrestrials. And, without any Presidential or Congressional authorization, the Cabal has commandeered Star Wars weaponry to shoot down UFOs, taken surviving extraterrestrials prisoner, and attempted to extract information by force. A high military officer, who is considered a "friendly" by the Cabal, but who secretly dislikes it, passes on information about Cabal planning and activities to Dr. Wolf.

The Cabal controls some well-known UFO investigators. Wolf said that the director of one major U.S. civilian UFO organization "is up to his ass in the Cabal." And he added that another ufologist in Canada "gets paid for taking swipes at various UFO researchers." That ufologist's high reputation for UFO research is undeserved, because he was getting a stream of leaks and tips from a well-placed official inside the intelligence community. Thus, he knew precisely what UFO data to look and ask for. Now that ufologist is getting frequently upset, because his source "inside" is no longer available, having recently died.

As a Presidential consultant, Dr. Wolf has visited Mr. **Clinton** in his White House private chambers, and even dropped the remark that, "**Mr. and Mrs. Clinton** sleep in the same bed", thus scotching rumors to the contrary. When Mr. Clinton was visiting Hartford, Connecticut for a Presidential debate, the presidential candidate took a side trip to consult with **Dr. Wolf.** And to this day, Wolf continues to provide advice to the President by encrypted phone and National Security Council courier. Possessing some of the highest security clearances, this man is in an extremely-qualified position to know what the government knows about UFOs and ETs. He wants to tell **President Clinton** everything,

> "But I can't; my [NSC] bosses won't let me."

Wolf says that,

> "President **Clinton** does not know much about Area 51. And he does not know about S-4", [the supersecret underground installation 13 miles south of Area 51 at Papoose Lake, where Dr. Wolf did some of his research.]

He added,

> "The President has ABOVE TOP SECRET and Need To Know clearances, but does not have the UMBRA ULTRA TOP SECRET clearance to have access to upper-level MAJIC [MJ-12] secrets, and KEYSTONE [ET research] documents."

Like many federal bureaucracies, MJ-12 has tripled in size. Wolf reports, "It now numbers 36 members, including [former Secretary of State] Henry Kissinger and [father of the hydrogen bomb] Edward Teller. MJ-12 meets at various confidential locations, including the Battelle Memorial Institute [at Columbus, Ohio]." As an aside, Dr. Wolf confirmed that it was Dr. Edward Teller who recommended physicist Robert Lazar for his position at the secret S-4 government base south of Area 51, where Lazar helped on back-engineering the propulsion systems of extraterrestrial spacecraft.

When I asked who was MJ-1, the head of the MJ-12 subcommittee, Dr. Wolf declined to identify that person. He did say, "MJ-1 answers to no one, not even the President!" When I offered the

surmise that Michael Wolf himself was yet another MJ-12 member, he hurriedly pointed out that he "could not disclose such a thing." And when I proposed that a notable scientist with a government background, residing in Arizona, was yet another MJ-12 member, Wolf responded with an uncharacteristic silence, which I took to mean that he did not contradict that identification.

**Michael Wolf** has formed acquaintanceships with renown top scientists working on cutting-edge science. One such scientist is Dr. Hal Puthoff, whose research includes zero-point energy, which may replace petroleum to provide a clean source of the world's power. Wolf worked on remote-viewing research for the government, at the same time that **Puthoff** was doing so at *Stanford Research Institute*. **Darrell McMillan** of the *Union of Concerned Scientists* is another scientist Wolf says he knows, as is **Stephen Hawking**, the British theoretical astrophysicist.

Dr. Wolf asked me if I had seen the recent movie Peacemaker. When I replied that I had, he said,

> "The women in that movie was based on a real person I worked with, Dr. Jessica Stern of the National Security Council."

And, of course, he has met Edward Teller. Wolf characterized Teller as "a nuclear humbug", referring to Teller's deception of making a presentation to President Reagan about an X-ray laser Star Wars weapon as almost operational, when in fact the system had never been tested, and was subsequently discarded as impossible by other *Lawrence Livermore Laboratory* scientists.

Another UFO notable with whom Wolf is familiar is Admiral **Bobby Ray Inman**, former head of NSA, and currently chairman of *Science Applications International Corporation*. SAIC was identified by USAF Colonel Steve Wilson as the company which makes antigravity engines for U.S.-copycat UFOs. When I commented to Dr. Wolf that USAF Colonel Wilson had identified Inman as also in charge of Decision Science Applications Inc. (DSAI), (made up of the heads of corporations involved in classified military weapons development based on ET technology,) **Wolf** commented that,

> "Inman doesn't know as much as the UFO community thinks he does. He doesn't know everything that DSAI is up to."

Wolf also verified that the former head of the Air Force Special Forces' Project Pounce [UFO retrievals unit], Colonel **Steve Wilson**, and Air Force Technical Sergeant/NSA analyst **Dan Sherman**, assigned to an NSA unit conducting telepathic communications with the ETs, are who they say they are.

Dr. Wolf provided a revisionist history about the beginning of the modern UFO era.

> "The first UFO came down in 1941 into the ocean west of San Diego, and was retrieved by the Navy."

The Navy has held a leadership position in UFO matters ever since. A more famous UFO crash followed in 1947, northwest of Roswell, New Mexico, and was retrieved by the Army Air Corps, as reported by **Colonel Corso** in his book, The Day After Roswell. **Dr. Wolf** confirms the truth of Corso's disclosures, and added that LED (light-emitting diodes) and superconductivity are among the technologies which came from Roswell. The U.S. was in possession of a Grey, dubbed "**EBE**" [Extraterrestrial Biological Entity], from 1948 until he died in 1953. Government scientists first communicated with him using pictographs. About Corso's book's alien-threat tone, Wolf commented that "it was co-author **William Birnes** who did the anti-alien gloss on Corso's manuscript," and that Colonel Corso did not personally view the extraterrestrials as enemy invaders.

Within months of the Roswell UFO crash, the Army Air Corps became the Air Force; the National Security Act was passed (partly to deal with the extraordinary secrecy the Administration felt UFOs required); and the **CIA** was created.

He personally pioneered a mental-expansion process he called "the Gateway Treatment", which,

> "allows utilization of a vastly-increased percentage of the brain, in order for

humans to mentally engage the extraterrestrials in full telepathic mental exchange."

The Treatment involves,

"a way of opening the brain up, a way to stimulate the neurons. It allows billions of synapses to form."

Another project Wolf was involved in was subatomic-particle physics research. Discoveries by Wolf were,

"utilized by my [Ph.D. dissertation-advising] professor to develop the neutral particle-beam weapon for the Star Wars program."

Drawing on information from his work in genetics research, **Dr. Wolf** revealed that the entire human genome has been mapped secretly by government scientists. (This contradicts current government press releases, which describe the completion date as early in the next century.) He says that he has found an extraterrestrial marker gene in some humans' genetic samples. Other humans do not have these ET marker genes. He went on to say,

"I have found non-coding [extraterrestrial] genetic sequence genes in my own genetic material, more than the In-Betweens have. [The In-Betweens is Wolf's term for humans with hybrid ET-human genetics, due to ET intervention with their parents' reproductive material before the human was born.]"

Wolf revealed that he has been around a research project where government scientists created human-extraterrestrial hybrids, attempting to replicate ET genetic engineering.

He explained the harvesting of tissue from so-called cattle mutilations,

"is to prepare organelles to adapt to human bodies, to filter out particulates that are killing us, as we pollute our planet." He said, "The 'Betweens' (human-ET hybrids) will help us, and will bring the organelles."

The **ETs** have other concerns, too. They discussed God and death with Wolf. And they pointed out that all worlds are connected.

"One Hiroshima atomic bomb can affect millions of cultures in the galaxy."
And they told him, "Thought is energy. It doesn't stop at a galactic 'barrier', and is received on other worlds."
Because of what he learned, Wolf stated, "We are at a crossroads. The issue is to give a viable future to our children."
He notes, "Humans are beginning to change, to evolve, and are looking for spiritual roots. There is more to God than people get in church."

A fourth ultra-secret project, mentioned in Wolf's book, was a *Department of Defense project* having to do with cloning a human being, in order to create the perfect soldier who would obey orders without question. A General "Bunting" was in charge of that project. The clone turned out to have been born with ethical thinking, and intuitively knew that life was sacred. When the clone disobeyed a test order to kill an innocent dog, Wolf says that "the project officer ordered the clone 'terminated'. It was my judgment that the clone had a soul. So, instead, I blew up the building [containing the clone project]", and surreptitiously allowed the clone to escape.

Naturally, **Wolf** keeps aware of significant individuals and developments within the civilian UFO-investigation community. One such figure is former Army Command Sergeant-Major Robert Dean, who was assigned to NATO Headquarters in the 1960s. There Dean read NATO's secret Assessment of extraterrestrials. Wolf states that he "has seen that same Assessment." Dr. Wolf also revealed that,

"the **NSA** and **CIA** regularly provide the members of **MJ-12** with tapes of major meetings of civilian UFO groups," for example, MUFON conferences.

Some other notable UFO investigators who have talked with Dr. Wolf include Robert Bletchman, James Courant, Linda Moulton Howe, William Hamilton, Michael Hesemann and Dr. Steven Greer.

Some years ago documents were leaked purporting to constitute a Presidential Briefing for **Jimmy Carter** on extraterrestrial matters. **Dr. Wolf** affirmed that the information contained therein,

> "is substantially true, but one page was missing from the leaked set. That page **describes an individual of joint ET-human heritage,** who emerged 2000 years ago to try to end human violence."

When I proposed that the page was referring to *Jesus*, **Wolf** confirmed that identification.

**Dr. Wolf** describes various extraterrestrial races.

> "One race has orange skin, very large heads and large dark eyes with no irises or whites, and six-fingered hands. During dissection their brains have been found to have four brain lobes, different optic orbs and nerves, and a sponge-like digestive system. ET brains are more developed and connected, and have no corpus callosum."

He also described a race dubbed the Semitics, of average height and a generally human-like appearance, except for their very large hooked nose.

> "This was the race which landed at Holloman Air Force Base, [New Mexico, in the Sixties], and conversed with some generals there."

**Wolf** also described a very human-appearing race called the Nordics. He said,

> "The Semitics and Nordics come from **Altair 4** and **5** and from **the Pleiades**."

He noted,

> "The extraterrestrials eat vegetation and mushrooms, and have different requirements. They absorb energy from the air and [certain] particulates. They don't absorb enough water to need to void; they process thoroughly."

**Wolf** said that "cattle mutilations" tissue harvesting is not related to cloning, but rather is done to acquire nutrients for the hybrid fetuses the ETs create. Dr. Wolf noted that embryonic fluid contains an anti-rejection factor. He is aware that not all cattle tissue harvesting is done by extraterrestrials; some is done by Special Forces teams.

**Crop circles,**

> "were originated by extraterrestrials, and then badly copied by the military, using Strategic Defense Initiative weapons emitting a laser pulsed beam."

**Wolf** noted that,

> "with **crop circles** made by **ETs**, the plants were still live and grew, [after being bent into pictographic patterns.] With SDI-weapon crop circles, the plants die. These SDI weapons are operated from a secret base in the Himalayas."

Concerning extraterrestrial contact, **Dr. Wolf** stated that the ET race commonly referred to as Zeta Reticulans, or Greys, have engaged in diplomatic negotiations with the U.S. Government. When I asked him which extraterrestrial races he worked with in government labs, he pointed out that the two illustrations on the covers of his book *Catchers of Heaven* are actual photographs of extraterrestrials taken by an Admiral friend of his. The ET on the front cover is named **K*L*T**, (which Wolf phoneticizes to **Kolta** for convenience), is the extraterrestrial with whom Wolf has met most frequently, and is a Zeta Grey. The ET on the back cover is a human-appearing Pleiadean named **Anon** [Prince] **Sa Ra**.

In the course of his close association with extraterrestrials in scientific laboratories, **Dr. Wolf** was given a piece of extraterrestrial alloy by them. This alloy looked like melted silicon and has peculiar energy properties. It is 99.99% silicon, and .01% non-Earth isotopes. When he placed it in water and drank the water, it provided healthful benefits.

**Wolf** is convinced that it was psychotronic directed-energy devices which were directed by rogue

elements within the UFO Cover-Up organization at certain UFO researchers pushing very strongly to end the UFO Cover-Up. These include: the Director of Committee for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence (CSETI), **Steven Greer**, MD, his principal assistant, **Shari Adamiak,** Congressman **Steve Schiff,** who demanded UFO documents from the Air Force, and USAF **Col. Steve Wilson,** who revealed his heading *Project Pounce*, the UFO retrieval unit. Already Colonel Wilson and Shari Adamiak have died of their cancers, and Congressman Schiff has had to terminate his political career. Now **Dr. Wolf** has received a medical report which suggests a possibility that he may have cancer. It is not yet clear whether he will still have access to a certain extraterrestrial honey-like substance, which he took several years ago for his metastasized colon cancer, and which brought that episode into remission.

Concerning the famous 1947 Roswell UFO crash, **Wolf** states that,

> "it was actual **two UFOs** which collided in midair" during an intense electrical storm. "One contained Orange ETs and the other Greys."

One crash-landed near Corona, northwest of Roswell; the other crashed onto the Plains of San Agustin, over a hundred miles to the west. Army Intelligence units soon secured both sites and removed the craft and their mostly-dead ET crews.

Another later ET-military encounter recounted by **Dr. Wolf** was similarly grim.

> "An extraterrestrial on the ground had traveled from Fort Dix, New Jersey to [adjacent] McGuire Air Force Base, where he died on the tarmac."

**Michael Wolf** worked in several projects, making discoveries with which in hindsight he now regrets being involved. He particularly had misgivings after he saw what applications these discoveries were put to. He says he now "has immense qualms about those misapplications", repudiates them and is repentant for them.

When **Dr. Wolf** engaged in government-sponsored studies for his MD degree at McGill University, he engaged in research on neurotransmitters and their role in mental functioning and control. Among the secret projects Dr. Wolf worked on was Remote Viewing, a military/ Intelligence term for applied clairvoyance. He said,

> "Ninety-nine percent of telepathy and remote-viewing research is classified."

**Wolf** went far beyond the crude Army Intelligence psi experiments of **General Bert Stubblebine**, **Col. John Alexander** and **Major Ed Dames**, and developed memory-extraction and memory-"capping" [suppression] techniques. Some of his findings,

> "were later incorporated into the infamous MK-ULTRA mind control projects of the **CIA**, and used on captured KGB agents [to extract information]."

He also worked in research on dolphins, which he called "a highly-intelligent alien lifeform on this planet."

While **Dr. Wolf** was studying at MIT for his Ph.D. in physics, he,

> "discovered a new theory of wave-particle duality, which led to the development of the neutral particle-beam Star Wars weapon."

Because of these classified projects, his NSC bosses forbade him to identify his dissertation advisor professors, and MIT and McGill are forbidden to acknowledge that he studied there.

Having access to NSA and CIA information, Dr. Wolf revealed some secrets that he was not involved in. One, among the ugliest aspects of the Viet Nam War, was the U.S.'s *Project Arc Light,*

> "the bombing of already shot-down B-52s with Hellfire incendiary bombs, totally incinerating any survivor crewmen, in order to destroy the secret documents carried on the B-52s."

President **Bill Clinton** told **Michael Wolf** that he learned about *Project Arc Light* while a student in England, and that it had deepened his opposition to the Viet Nam War.

Wolf also learned that the assassination of President Kennedy involved multiple parties and interests.

> "Many Cuban expatriates hated **Kennedy** for the Bay of Pigs invasion's failure. The Mafia hated JFK because of his brother, Attorney-General Robert Kennedy's relentless prosecutions of high-level mobsters. Hard-liners in **CIA** hated Kennedy, because he wanted to pull the U.S. out of an escalating war in Viet Nam, and because he wanted the CIA to disclose UFO information."

**Wolf** disclosed that famed scientist "Albert Einstein had contact with extraterrestrial intelligence." And that a more recent understanding of Zero-Point energy "has to do with a white hole-black hole scenario." The ETs told Wolf that the Void is filled with energy to be tapped. Wolf further stated that experiments by the U.S. Government using exotic technology "ripped holes in time."

Wolf worked briefly on assignment to **the Mossad.** He commented that,

> "The Mossad [an Israeli intelligence organization] has very good relationships with the extraterrestrials."

**Dr. Strecker**'s published research report, identifying **HIV/AIDS** as caused by a manmade virus, was correct according to Dr. Wolf. Furthermore, the government has learned that viruses are crystalline in structure, and that the correct frequency can destroy them.

**Wolf** also reported,

> "President **Clinton** has had a briefing on the Aurora [SR-33A] space plane," which operates out of **Area 51.**
> The Aurora "runs on liquid methane, and has antigravity on board," [information identical to what retired Air Force Colonel Donald Ware also passed on to this writer from a three-star general.]
> Wolf says that the Aurora goes the Stealth planes one better. "It carries an electro-magnetic-pulse weapons system on board, which can knock out tracking radar."
> He also disclosed, "It can go to the Moon!" And added a tantalizing further hint, "The U.S. has 'something' on Mars [besides the Rover]."

**Wolf** also revealed that the U.S. government is working on prototypes of extraterrestrial antigravity discs. He says that the extraterrestrials traverse the galaxy by manipulating space and time to pull their destination towards them.

> "Time is reduced to zero, and acceleration is increased to infinity."

And that the military are experimenting on having pilots use their mind to guide an advanced plane. Some government scientists found that "some **UFOs** are living conveyances, and can divide and re-form." Those "living conveyances" are apparently also responsive to thought commands.

Wolf disclosed an incident on the Caribbean island of Puerto Rico, that occurred during the **Bush Administration.**

> "A UFO piloted by extraterrestrials, with F-16 fighter escort overhead, landed in a Puerto Rican community in 1990. The purpose of this exercise was to test the public reaction of a select portion of the American people." (Puerto Rico is U.S. territory.)

The Mayor of the community contacted **President Bush**, excitedly told the President that "extraterrestrials got out of the ship and walked around," and asked Bush what he should say to his citizens. **Bush** referred the inquiry to Dr. Wolf at MJ-12 to formulate a response for the mayor.

Concerning the U.S. government's slow pace of disclosure about UFO reality, Wolf commented,

> "The government is doing a balancing act, because if Free [Zero-Point] Energy and all the ET technology come out all at once, it'd hurt the stockholders [in

obsolescent industries]. The multinational corporations don't want to lose their power."

The last time **Wolf** heard a timetable from the government for frank disclosure of UFO reality was somewhere in the period of 2001-2005.

**Dr. Michael Wolf** is, for all his education and unique career, a generally modest man. He lives alone in a simple urban apartment. Wolf still grieves over the tragic deaths of a wife and son, Daniel, lost years ago. Facing twin terminal illnesses of spinal degeneration and a wasting disease, he is dedicated now to trying to help create a better world for the children.

To this end he has directed that all royalties from his books go to the *Daniel Wolf Memorial Foundation For Children, Inc.,* a nonprofit 501(c)(3) organization. He says, "The children are the future." He looks forward to when the secrecy about **extraterrestrial** contact with Earth is stripped away, so that we, our children and grandchildren can move forward to the next phase of our history, now cosmic in scale.

**END**

**Return to Richard Boylan**
**Return to Michael Wolf**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_4_3.htm

## Chapter 32
## Revelations Of
## An MJ-12 Special Studies Group Agent

**Michael Wolf**, in his *trilogy* THE CATCHERS OF HEAVEN makes the following 'disclaimer' at the beginning of his volume:

> "The following events, which purport to involve the United States of America, the former Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, France, Belgium, Italy, Germany, Israel, and the U.K., officially, according to repeated statements issued by all governments involved, never occurred."

Incidentally the author expressed a deep concern for the *children of this planet* and for the legacy we are leaving them, and therefore directed all of the royalties for his work to an organization devoted to helping children.

To paraphrase some of the more relevant [to this work] points brought out in *the Trilogy:*

> -- Black Budget Operations utilizing billions of dollars raised by *CIA* drug running, were classified *Above Top Secret*, thereby escaping audit by Federal auditors who possessed only a "secret" or "top secret" security clearance.
>
> -- We are now living, as of the latter part of the 20th century, in an regulated-taxated-inflated economic slave system carefully designed to serve the elite.
>
> -- The author possessed one of the highest security clearances in the world, and reported only to the *U.S. President*, even though his knowledge and briefings of cosmic affairs often surpassed his one-and-only superior in several areas. He was *warned against writing the trilogy* -- which contains sensitive information yet which deals mostly with his interactions with his friends and family on this and other worlds -- by fellow friends and insiders within MJ-12.

Wolf however chose to go ahead with the project as he felt that we have the right to know what's going on, and for the sake of "the children" and their future on this planet, swearing "ETERNAL HOSTILITY UPON THOSE WHO WOULD RULE THE MINDS OF MEN." Such tyranny he insists "MUST END NOW!" Also, Wolf states that many of the new generation of younger politicians and intelligence agents are trying to do away with the self-destructive policies of former administrations in regards to the alien scenario.

-- The author claims to be a genetically engineered human who came from extraterrestrial '*Nordic*' *genetic lines* and was placed on this planet for a purpose. He possessed an above-genius mentality which made him an Intelligence "head hunter's" dream come true. Even the President's were aware of his talents and sought his expertise. His advanced mind led to his involvement with a super-secret project involving the development of an actual *cyber-cloned humanoid* with self-programming artificial intelligence if not sentience -- as well as other projects involving super-advanced *quantum mechanics* that one will never hear about in the public domain, at least not for many years to come.
Michael Wolf was raised in a Jewish family and experienced abductions/contacts ever since childhood... as had his human mother who became the 'host' for his existence on planet earth. The author also claims to have a genetic '*brother*' names *SA* who served or serves as the *Prince of THE ALLIANCE*, a *Nordic collective* in *Altair Aquila* which is affiliated with *THE CORPORATE*, a *Grey species collective*.
Although the *Human ALLIANCE* and the *Grey CORPORATE* interact [or have interacted in the past] with the other, the *Nordic 'Alliance'* ALSO maintained contact with the *FEDERATION OF WORLDS*.
The *Grey* '*Corporate*' in turn maintained an allegiance with something called the *UNIFIED RACES OF ORION*. The *MAJESTIC-12* organization was aware of all three MAJOR confederation groups,

- the joint humanoid-reptiloid *CORPORATE/ALLIANCE*
- the mostly humanoid *FEDERATION OF WORLDS* or *FOW*
- the mostly reptiloid *UNIFIED RACES OF ORION* or *URO*

-- The '*Black*' programs are so named because presumably no one can shine a 'light' on their activities and expose the corruption within. According to agent Wolf, there can be governments within governments within governments, and the "*black ones*" or secret government can be invisible to the electorate government itself.

--There are '*Nordic*' extraterrestrials walking the streets of several major cities on earth, unknown by others for who they are.

-- The author knew Dr. Edward Teller, the developer of the *H-Bomb*, on a personal basis.

-- The author was a member of an organization called the *ALPHACOM Team.*

-- The author at one point was visited by two *FBI/NSC* agents who reminded him that his introductory briefings on the *alien* subject must of necessity remain secret "until it is all figured out" so as not to create mass panic or social instability.

**(Note: Actually the cosmic scenario seems to be more-less-figured "figured out" at this point as far as myself and others are concerned, so such an excuse should be OBSOLETE, and more-so as time goes on. - Branton)**

-- The author states that in a *hyperspacial environment*, using a ship-board generation of amplified gravity waves, it isn't speed that increases, it is the

*relative time-space*, when acted upon by a force such as gravity waves, which REDUCES itself within the *hyperspace field* generated around the hull of the craft where space-time becomes 'warped'. An *Einstein-Rosen* bridge '*wormhole*' created by a gravity-exerting craft in space is but one example.
The *STAR TREK* scenario may be based on an actual reality! *Artificially created gravity waves* can theoretically reduce time to near zero and acceleration to near infinity. Einstein only had a problem with gravity in his unified field theory, as it did not seem to fit, although he did come to the conclusion that gravity and acceleration *were somehow connected*. With such travel it is not space itself which is physically traversed, since space folds in on itself as gravity waves act upon time...

-- The author refers to the work of Theodore Kaluza, who used a *fifth dimension* algebraically to equate Einstein's four-dimensional gravity with Maxwell's electromagnetism, and this extending of space-time to five dimensions instead of four was a foundation for further relational *unification* theoretical development.
The author also speaks of quantum mathematical theories and calculations that allow for as many as *12 dimensions*, however he warns that one must be careful as the normal laws of "human logic" seem to break down the closer one delves into the sub-atomic or quantum levels of reality.

-- A natural disaster may be immanent, considering that in 1950 one quarter of the land surface of planet earth was forested, whereas today it is less than one fifth, and the oceans cannot soak up all of the excess atmospheric carbon dioxide.

-- The *JASON project* existed, and was discontinued after the war in Viet Nam.

-- On May 1st, 1975, two Zeta Reticulan Greys were demonstrating a 100 percent power-producing annihilation reaction in a relatively small antimatter reactor, to two deep-cover scientists within the tunnels below *Area 51*, using a super-heavy element, bombarding it with protons. *One Ret. Four* [a slang term for a resident of the fourth planet of the *Zeta II Reticuli system*] was doing the display and demanded first that all rifles and especially bullets in them be removed from the room.
The elite military guards refused to surrender their weapons, and in the chaotic disorder and commotion that ensued, one alien, two scientists and forty-one military personnel were killed, simply because the colonel in charge of security questioned the *Grey*'s orders. One witness to the scene survived. All the humans had died of head wounds and resultant damage of brain matter. Since no weapon was seen by this witness, the author suggested that the *Greys* might be able to use their minds as weapons, in essence using their brains as a bio-chemical circuit board through which to channel electromagnetic energy via specific neural patterns or pathways.
This may explain, he suggests, why the *Greys* have the ability to walk or phase through solid matter, read minds, send mental messages, and are able to lift and float themselves as well as abductees without observable instrumentation. The *Groom war* or massacre ended certain exchanges between the *Government* and the *Greys*.

**(Note: Other sources imply that this was only the initial incident in the 'Groom Wars', and that other incidents have since occurred resulting in the deaths or disappearance of aliens and human scientist, workers and military personnel. - Branton)**

-- The author was told by a *Grey* that his genetic *Nordic* '*brother*' *Prince ANON SA RA* was involved with "arguing the *HU MAN's* case for existence before *THE CORPORATE*" (Apparently these vermin have a rather high opinion of

themselves for creatures that have no souls, and a low opinion of human-kind, considering that humans are considered by many within the *reptilian CORPORATE* as being unworthy for existence. - Branton).

-- The *ALPHACOM Team* which Michael Wolf headed was or is the lead agency for Majestic 12's Special Studies Group, or *MJ12SSG.*

-- The author initiated an organization called *Project DART* [*Defense Alien Research Training*], within the context of the *C&E Teams.*

-- The author was aware of and had even visited several of the following underground bases: *Luke*, Nevada; *Roswell*, New Mexico; *Dayton*, Ohio; *DULCE*, NEW MEXICO; *Nellis*, *Area S-51* and *S-4*, Nevada; an *MJ12* meeting center under the Greenbriar Hotel in White Sulfur Springs, West Virginia; "*Raven Rock*" or "*Site R-0001*"; *Mt. Weather*, near Bluemont, Virginia; *Mt. Poney*, near Culpeper, Virginia; the *Viewtree Mountain facility*; *Manzano Mountain facility* with rail-tunnels to *Kirtland AFB* and *Sandia National Labs* in New Mexico; and about twelve other underground facilities "that cannot even be mentioned by name". Some of them have no names, just site numbers.

-- There is a division within the Intelligence community between those who want to attempt continued negotiations with the *Greys* and those who want to take military action against them. The author states that he and several others within *MJ12* had been abducted and manipulated by the *Greys* from childhood [or 'hived', you could say], suggesting that it was the *Greys* themselves that may have manipulated them into their positions within Military Intelligence.
This does not necessarily mean that men like Michael Wolf were intentionally compromising our National Security over to the *Grey collective*, it may mean that they were the ones who must be dealt with and as a result the ones who were targeted for mental conditioning. The author tends to be FOR continued negotiations with the *Greys*, having been influenced by *Nordic* 'relatives' of his, who share the *Altair system* with the *Greys* and are therefore pressed to maintain diplomatic relations with them, especially since the *Greys* are "arguing the *Hu Man's case* for existence" altogether.

**(Note: It seems to be the old "appease the enemy" tactic like the one Neville Chamberlain tried to use with Hitler by essentially turning Czechoslovakia over to the mad dictator in an attempt to appease his appetite for conquest. In fact it only increased Hitler's appetite and boldness, and he began viewing the Allies as pathetic cowards who would be willing to give-in to his demands and intimidation. Have some members of MJ12 aka Pl40 committed this same mistake with the Greys? - Branton).**

All this does not mean that the Greys are completely beyond hope however, considering that one of the Greys by the name of Kolta had begun to show significant signs of emotional individualism because of his close contacts with the author. By referring to the 'Greys' we are in most cases referring to the individuality-killing COLLECTIVE HIVE itself. The MJ12 ALPHACOM team which the author led, and some of the policies of MJ12 itself, are being challenged to some degree by another agency operating within Naval Intelligence, known as the CABAL.
MJ12 is or WAS for negotiation with the Greys, especially in the higher MAJIC levels which tie-in with the global power groups like the Rockefeller empire, etc. According to other reports however some segments of MJ12 ARE NOW working WITH Nordic or 'Benevolent' forces at Area 51 and elsewhere to develop a defense against the Greys in response to the continual betrayals of the treaties by the same.
So MJ12 seems to be a factioned agency to some degree, with some advocating negotiation, others advocating annihilation, and others advocating continued

negotiation combined with continued development of Earth's "Star Wars" defenses in case the negotiations sour. The CABAL itself is far less wavering in its intent and makes no excuses about it. They apparently believe that there is enough evidence at hand from past interactions with the Greys that they will NEVER abide by any established treaty, and that the only 'negotiation' they understand is brut force!
As 'Scotty' of the old STAR TREK series was known to say, "Sometimes the best negotiator is a fully-loaded phaser bank!" Although the CABAL and COM-12 may be excessively militant in some of their dealings with the Greys, can you really blame them? According to the CABAL, etc., the Greys have repeatedly shown that they can NOT be trusted and therefore no more negotiations should be attempted or allowed between 'us' and them. Colm McGrath, an undersecretary of the Navy, initiated the *CABAL agency*, as well as various projects involving neutral particle beam weapons and their hybrids which are intended to be used against the *EBE's* or *Grays* -- and one would guess their *Reptiloid* overlords as well.

-- The author's "home world" [so to speak, in that he possessed a *Terran* mother and apparently a 'Nordic' father, as do a large number of young men and women now on earth who possess Terran and extraterrestrial genetics] is in ALTAIRA, the fourth planet from the sun called ALTAIR, a very bright double variable star in the constellation AQUILA at 15.7 light years from SOL. Altair Four as it is also known possesses two moons, Alta One and Alta Two.
The atmosphere of this planet which is jointly occupied by *Greys* and *Nordics* is controlled -- no turbulence or violent weather patterns exist. The *alien* craft visiting planet earth and other wild-weather planets often find it difficult to navigate in our unpredictable atmosphere. On *Altara* OR *Altair Four* there are elevated cities, balanced on permanently created Gravity-A waves.
The author's Nordic brother, Prince ANON SA RA, is the human moderator and Chairman of the Head Council of *THE CORPORATE / ALLIANCE OF PLANETS*, based on *Altaira*.

(Note: The Corporate/Alliance is or was a Grey/Nordic Ashtarian collective, although it would seem that the Greys have subverted any human majority power OR equality within the 'council' in spite of the fact that the 'chairman' is or was a Nordic. This might be the same ruse that some power-mongering forces on earth have used.
Namely, to allow the targeted culture to choose whatever 'president' they wish -- so long as the economic power and the 'councils' are dominated by THEIR OWN 'people'. If much of the Grey majority is "arguing the existence" of the humans in Altair, and possibly on earth... then isn't it fair for us on earth to "argue the existence" of the Greys in our system, and in Altair? Although not an ABSOLUTE collective like the Reptilian Empire based in Draconis, **Bootes**, Orion and Reticuli, the 'Ashtar' collective in Altair and other systems is constantly attempting to over-ride the individuality factor of the humanoids and attempting to conform and assimilate them into the reptilian group mind... the ultimate dictatorship against 'individual' freedom.
This may be a major root of the current conflicts taking place between the reptiloids and humanoids within the Ashtar or Astarte collective, a conflict that has led to all-out warfare in Sirius-B and elsewhere where the Ashtar collective is dominant. It is also apparent from Michael Wolf's volume that one of the reasons why the author believes that peaceful negotiations must continue is because he may have been influenced by the DECEPTION that the Greys genetically CREATED us.
Several members of MJ-12 also hold to this dubious believe system, and have apparently been manipulated into their positions of power by life-long encounters with the Greys. The Greys/Reptiloids may have genetically altered certain human lines throughout history, however they certainly didn't CREATE our race. And besides, how can a reptilian race possessing no soul-matrix 'create' a race that does?
Incidentally, based on the accumulated data acquired from several independent sources, we can now establish a basic framework for the three major extraterrestrial confederations and identify SOME of the core star systems in this sector of the galaxy which lie at the very HEART of each confederation:

1. The CORPORATE COLLECTIVE -- humanoids, reptiloids, the Ashtar collective, etc. Based in Altair Aquila, Sirius-B, Arcturus, Aldebaran, Zeta I Reticuli, Bernard's Star, Bootes Centaurus, , etc.;
2. The ANDROMEDAN FEDERATION -- mostly but not entirely excluded to humanoids. An Andromeda constellation-backed Federation based in Taygeta Pleiades, Vega Lyra, Iumma [Wolf 424], Procyon, Tau Ceti, Alpha Centauri, Epsilon Eridani, etc.;
3. The DRACONIAN EMPIRE -- mostly yet not entirely excluded to reptiloids. Based in Alpha Draconis, Epsilon Bootes, Zeta II Reticuli, Polaris, Rigel Orion, Bellatrix Orion, Capella, etc.

The Federation and Empire especially, have waged wars with each other in past centuries and millennia throughout the Sol system, in Lyra, and also the Pleiades, Orion, Procyon, Reticuli and Sirius. There are those who believe that the Greys are incapable of taming their own base animal or predatory instincts, and are conscious of little other than the drive to consume and increase their power-base and feed their unbounded appetites, even if it means devouring and destroying other cultures or worlds in the process. Or, you might say they are operating under a 'locust' mentality. Because the collectist mind-set automatically opposes sovereigntist philosophy which advocates personal freedom and sovereignty, there are those who believe that the Draconian/Grey collective of its own initiative will not and can not cease from its violations and abuses of human cultures throughout the galaxy unless FORCED to do so by humanoid cultures who have succeeded in taming their OWN base or lower predatory instincts.
This could only be accomplished by those possessing a nature higher than the base predatory-physical nature, by those capable of utilizing and exercising the power of their higher spiritual or soular natures. An extreme philosophy would be that the Greys/Reptiloids [and in some cases Insectoids or genetically engineered Reptilinsectoid/Insectilian hybrids] MUST be conquered and brought under the absolute and unconditional subservience to or at least supervision of the humanoids with no chance of again being allowed to attain equality or superiority over humanity -- an unnatural superiority which has in the past been accomplished mainly as a result of their COLLECTIVE.
Otherwise they will be an eternal thorn in the side of the human races and a threat to their prosperity or even existence for untold generations to come. The COLLECTIVE is the core of the problem.
Find the control-mainframes of the collective and the 'Queens' of the 'Hive', and you will find the core of the problem. - Branton)

-- The author states that the new quantum sciences tend to reject the "*Big Bang*" *theory* for universal creation and also the theory that the universe is in decay. To prove that the universe is in decay, scientists would have to prove that protons decay, which they have not yet been able to do.

-- The *ALPHACOM team* released some of the captive *Greys* taken from Crash sites, yet only after they were certain that these *Greys* could draw a logical parallel between the terror, fear, panic and fright that they experienced while they were 'guests' of the U.S. government, and the fear and victimization that human abductees often feel when they are unwilling '*guests*' of the *Greys*.

-- The *ALPHACOM team* was told that there is a growing number of young men and women on earth who are half *Terran* and half *Nordic-extraterrestrial*, whether they are consciously aware of this reality or not. They are apparently here on earth to take part in some important mission, and most are silent or unknowing *contactees* from birth.

-- The *MJ12SSG Alphacom team* was prepared to make a public announcement about the *aliens* at one point in time, however certain unpredictable factors led them to postpone the "Great Announcement".

-- The authors' wife and only son died in a car accident after the author seemed to have a lapse in consciousness and drove over a cliff. Strangely, his wife and son were not in the wreckage when their bodies were found, although Michael Wolf's comatose body was. His staff and all of the field operatives under his

command suggested that the '*accident*' may have been linked to an action taken against him by another deep level intelligence agency.

-- During *contactee* experiences, the author became 'friends' with a silicon entity which had 'adopted' him. This entity was actually a LIVING CONVEYANCE or a starship with its own consciousness and identity, which the *aliens* had developed or grown through some process far more sophisticated than our own technology, although the author did admit that our own government was developing artificial intelligence craft, virtual "flying computers" which could be used for a variety of purposes.

-- The author was involved in briefing military officers from a number of countries concerning the *aliens*, officials from France, Israel, Russia, Japan, Belgium, Germany, Denmark, Norway, Italy, Canada, Mexico, etc., with each foreign dignitary being accompanied by their military and scientific support teams. One such major meeting occurred at *Wright Patterson Air Force Base*, near Dayton, Ohio. This is where a multi-leveled underground facility houses a whole warehouse of *alien* hardware and cadavers taken from crash-retrieval sites over the past decades.

-- *MJ12* has never been able to fully brief a *Nordic type alien* before [not until the *Nordics* 'officially' began working with segments of *MJ12* at *AREA 51*, possibly some time during the 1980's, following the *Groom* and *Dulce wars*]. Previously, they had never had an actual *ET* '*Nordic*' in captivity long enough to do so. It seems they simply said goodby and disappeared.

**(Note: Other sources claim that many 'Nordic' type people have the natural ability to phase-in and phase-out of the third dimension. There is also the possibility that they may have been "beamed out" by their people?. - Branton)**

--The *MJ12SSG Alphacom team*'s mission objective was/is to determine the extent of visitation, the number and types of visitors, the many reasons for the visits, human interaction with them now and in the past, and a multiplicity of other related subjects such as,

- intelligence on each visiting race
- their sociology
- ethics
- morality or laws
- cosmologies
- degree of technical advancement
- and specifically how we can negotiate with them and preparations for doing so

**Return to The Dulce Book**
**Return to Michael Wolf**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/branton/esp_dulcebook32.htm

# The Earth Must Survive!...

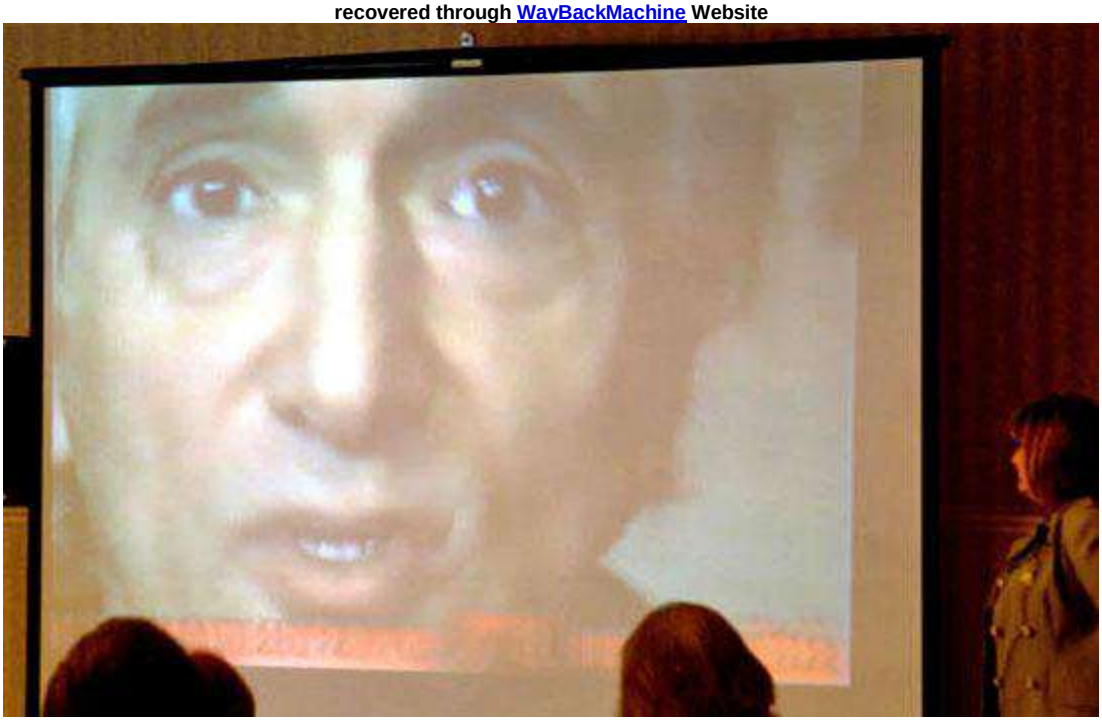
## The Michael Wolf Tapes II - April 1999

by **Paola Harris**

**1999**

**from PaolaHarris Website**

**recovered through WayBackMachine Website**



**Dr Wolf on screen as presented by Paola Harris at X-Conference**

**Paola Harris signing books at X-Conference**

"I have had a continuing nightmare. There may be answers to questions I have yet to understand how to posit, postulate. They are clues taking me in the directions me of connections to even more nightmares. These too may be connected to other beings as we are all connected as if by brain wires. Always connected. And I know the answer to the question my nightmare poses: The Earth Must Survive"...

And that is kind of dedicated to you. And I just know the Earth must survive and that is why I have been having all these nightmares. That's maybe what I learned in Fifty years."

## The Michael Wolf Tapes II

**April 1999**

**Paola:** Hi Michael, how are you?

**Michael:** I'm fine. Did you get the magazine I sent you?

**Paola:** Yes I did. The one on Lambda energy?

**Michael:** The American Association for the advancement of Science calls it the discovery for 1998. Actually it was discovered a long time ago. Einstein couldn't define all the properties of gravity without it, and yet tossed it out. He knew that I had ET experience, as had he. Once he knew this he warmed up to me. Well, he was warm to begin with, but then he really warmed up to me.
And I said,

"May I ask you a question sir?" And I said "why did you discard Lambda?" and he said, "Well, I discarded it because I didn't think it would fit in. But now you know I'm working on gravity and time and space and how gravity figures into it; and the expansion of energy developed by the expansion of galaxies is

the one thing I think I missed and, you're right, I think I should've kept it. "

**Paola:** I understand but Michael, how are you feeling?

**Michael:** How am I? Well I just been to the doctor, the pain doctor. And he said "you're a very sick man."

**Paola:** Well, anyway, thank you for doing the conference call on TV in Pescara. It was on a major television network. We had so many calls. They tied up all of the lines. They used my film that I took of you last Christmas. There is such a huge response. Robert Dean who was the other guest talked about you on the show too. It was a TV show where you could call in. And the people were all nice. Nobody was mean. The poor reporter who was doing the interview was in shock when you talked about the firefight at Dulce.

**Michael:** Oh Well. It's one of the reasons the *Alphacom team* was given the additional mission of re-establishing diplomatic relations, that this had not quite wiped out, but certainly hurt. You see they didn't take it as badly as we did. ETS cherish their lives, too. Don't be silly. They do. Very much so.
I think this gave the military a kind of taste that things were not going to go well unless we accepted the fact that they were not our prisoners. They volunteered to help us. And that when they make a request to disarm, although it wasn't an order, they believed enlightened enough people would do it.

**Paola:** That seems reasonable request to me, especially of higher technology people. They would have killed us a long time ago if they really wanted to.

**Michael:** The thing is, people mistakenly think they're creating a race to knock us off. No! They're creating it for worlds in their own area that have been unclaimed and that there may be atmospheric processing on these new ones, and that there have been generations of them. But this other idea, this colonization business, is straight out of the X files. .

**Paola:** I know, I know. Michael, I tell you, this is a battle that's going really badly. There is good stuff and there's bad stuff.

**Michael:** I know. People are waking up all the time, especially if they've read my book.

**Paola:** Did you hear about that terrible letter against Corso?

**Michael:** You see, I'm not into ufology. This is something people don't understand. They start reading it and say, my God, what does this have to do with ufology? Where are the documents? Where are the photos? You know that kind of mentality misreads this book. If the Italians are so interested in reading this book, then there should be an Italian translation of it.

**Paola:** Michael. Maurizio and the *Futuro group* are doing it! I have to spread the word about you.

**Michael:** Are you making the arrangements for Corso's book to be published?

**Paola:** Yes, I already did. But I went through hell to get it translated and out there but the word is out and the people understand all the implications of back-

engineered technology.

**Michael:** The thing is, my book is time sensitive. And all the things that are in the book are now coming out.

**Paola:** I know, Michael. I know.

**Michael:** People have to look at the original copyright date of 1993. I should have even put in there, copyright applied for 1987, for God's sake!

**Paola:** I know, Michael. I know. I'm fighting. I'm having all kinds of problems. But there's another problem I need to talk to you about. I don't want to upset you. But the American labs told Bill Hamilton that the UFO piece is just some piece of silicone and man-made but 100 percent silicone. We are preparing a counter attack from Italy. We have three labs here that looked at the piece, one at the University of Pisa.
They corroborate Michael Hesseman's German analysis. And they say it is 99% silicone and 1% extraterrestrial. It is a super conductor because it exhibits those properties. Very strange! Our labs are more honest than their labs.

**Michael:** Yeah. But I refuse to believe this happens here. I want to tell Bill Hamilton that silicone is not a conductor. They use it in chips so that the gold wires don't spark. You know, create fields of energy that touch each other.

**Paola:** 0h Well, I'll tell you what. I'll send you a Xerox of the analysis of it.

**Michael:** Of what?

**Paola:** Of the piece you gave Adriano and me to take to Italy . The report that just came out. I'll send you a copy in your mail.

**Michael:** They have been attacking me for God knows how long. But I still get letters weekly from people who've read the book four times.

**Paola:** Right. It was a beautiful piece that I gave Bill Hamilton from you. And I could've kept it but I did not.

**Michael:** On the Electro or gas spectroscopes if you put it on it , you get spikes of that 1 per cent. I've seen the spikes.

**Paola:** And you are right. And we've done all kinds of research on it in Italy that we have beautiful results.

**Michael:** Yeah. And that James Courant found credentials I forgotten I had. And also work that I couldn't put in the book.

*** In a conversation with researcher Jim Courant this year, he told me that initially that he had family corroboration until they changed their story after Michael died because of too much media attention. He also checked Michael's schooling and Michael did work on covert programs according to Jim Courant's extensive intelligence contacts.

**Paola:** All right. I'm sorry. I'm sick of this.

**Michael:** It's just going to start the whole thing all over again. Did I read you a

letter that I got from Philip Stern? From England? That, yes, I did go to MIT? Did I read you that?

**Paola:** No.

**Michael:** You see, this guy has top-secret clearance in England, and he has ways of finding out things.
And he said,

> "I apologize for being a little quiet on the phone. I am naturally cautious if it feels as if the conversation may run over the bounds of what is restricted. The company I work for will notice certain key words."

His company is one that subcontracts with the military. Normally when dealing with a customer or colleague on classified work, kind of verbal shorthand naturally develops which keeps telephone conversations within regulations.

> "As I mentioned I have Secret clearance, which is regular secret, occasional top-secret. You seem intrigued that I turned up a reference to you on the Internet search, when you had been assured that all such traces had been removed. First I have to say that I turned up that page when your book had just been announced, some time before you became a UFO personalities entree.
> I had scant details to go on at the time, but thought it would be reasonable to check on claimed academic institutions of possible published extracts. I initially turned up a radio interview that you had done a few years earlier, at least the same subject area. Then I expanded the search out to any MIT reference in the appropriate range of years, and any mention of Michael, or Mike Wolf Kruvant. Bingo. I finally got to the page I mentioned in the e-mail and took a copy."

This was what his letter said so I reported this to my bosses and said, hey, you didn't get everything.

**Paola:** Michael, for God's sake! Could we get something?

**Michael:** Wait, hold on! You wouldn't be able to operate like this guy. He has a top-secret clearance.
Let me continue reading from his letter.

> "I did not know that your alleged MIT qualifications were in physics. When I found out it was, you gained a substantial amount of credibility. When I went back to find a page in question, a few weeks later, it was gone."

The government must have sensed the activity and erased it. But it was an invitation by a graduate fraternity to attend a reunion.

> "The disappearance of the original page within a few weeks actually reinforced your claims of plausible deniability. Of course, your background may be hidden for other reasons. "

**Paola:** No, Michael, I believe this. Michael, what can't we talk about any of this stuff?

**Michael:** Well, because I don't think this is anybody's business.

**Paola:** No, well, I mean it's about the credibility of what you have to say.

**Michael:** I've got proof here in my hand. I'm just amused at *Stanton Friedman's Ufology* by bluster.

**Paola:** It's got to be said. And we're doing it over here in Italy. But it's got to be said in America. I don't know how to get that through.

**Michael:** America stopped trusting a long time ago. I mean you know the refugee problem. You know the destabilization of Europe, it's just like the Nazis. Yes, it is important to put this dictator in his place.

**Paola:** Are you talking about Milosevic?

**Michael:** Yeah. He slaughters and commits more genocide, because that's exactly how Hitler got away with it, by defying the other countries. They figure, well you know, he is going to sign a peace treaty.

**Paola:** Well, Michael. All Italy is in panic right now. They've been showing this all night, the NATO bases and the planes taking off every 10 minutes. So, this is what I'm living with over here.

**Michael:** Well, Italy is in the NATO alliance and they don't want this guy to slaughter thousands, if not millions of people, like he did last time.

**Paola:** Yes, I know.

**Michael:** With regard to my attacks. I don't want such a defense. I really don't want you to go out of your way to defend me. It's a brick wall! They'll start giving problems, you know, to my Russian relatives, and all over again. They'll call me a dirty man, who changed his name even. (Michael Wolf Kruvant)

**Paola:** Those of us who met you know something as portrayed in Catchers of Heaven. We know you worked at s-4 and worked on genetics.

**Michael:** But Stephen G. my screenwriter, when he read this book he just couldn't get it out of his mind. He kept seeing it as a movie. And for six months he and I worked on this to get it right. Not that I threw gasoline and blew up the lab. But what really happened. In case I was accused, I made copies of all the twice-weekly reports saying that this is dangerous, this junction box. It was shunted because of a $5 fuse. It was on back order for six months. Possibly I said this is going to spark, and there are all kinds of, of, oh, *aqua pura*, and all kinds of explosive stuff we needed for Genetics. And you don't have a sparking junction box. All you have to do is open one valve and within five minutes the place is going to go sky high. And they were so compartmentalized they didn't have the records that we had there in an additional place. So when it went up, everything went up.

I refuse to redesign a person who would take strict military orders and have no soul. Because God put a soul into him when he was defibrillated. And I saw a flash, and I knew, because when he woke up, he smiled. He didn't, you know, grab the first thing, like a gun, to shoot anybody. As a matter of fact, he wouldn't shoot. They had dog in a cage and ordered him, as a soldier, to shoot the dog. He wouldn't do it.

**Paola:** That is incredible!

**Michael:** Well, Philip Mantle knows. UFO UK magazine wrote an article on me, a spectacular article, although they called it "cult radar" instead of "Pulse radar". They said, ah, people wondered what the hell is cult radar? This guy Wolf has a cult, and they have their own kind of radar?

**Paola:** Of course, not!

**Michael:** No, of course not! Electromagnetic pulsing by microwaves, which was very top-secret. Still is, really. You know, some of the new radar systems are very secret. And that is one of the things that caused the crash, plus the weather and other things, in Roswell. But of course, Stanton Friedman doesn't believe that. He does believe the idea that maybe two UFOs hit each other.

**Paola:** Colonel Corso told me that had already seen the bleeps on the radar screen .

**Michael:** My previous recollection was that that particular Roswell researcher was a man in search of the truth. Until I discovered more about him. He was one of the people I dedicated my book to.

**Paola:** I know Michael. I just wish people could do more in person "field" research!

**Michael:** So do I. Then he declared me a fraud. He declared the *New England Institute* a fraud, when it was giving, through Donna Shiller, Secretary Donna Shiller.(*Altered Name*) We were giving the University of Minnesota practically a million dollars every year for the frog deformities study because it was in the best interest of national health. Because frogs are an indicator of something that could happen to us. Because frogs process poisons and toxins pretty much the way we do. And if it interferes in their genetics, and then it could interfere in ours.

**Paola:** That's interesting.

**Michael:** When we were funding it, no one had ever heard about it. As a matter of fact, they sent me a letter thanking me.

**Paola:** Thanking you for what?

**Michael:** For the Institute forwarding them money. The letter said, thank you, for funding these and other human services projects.

**Paola:** You mean, you gave them money?

**Michael:** No. I didn't give it to them. The institute did. The institute was also operating as a think tank.

**Paola:** And you were part of that "think tank?"

**Michael:** Well, I was the chancellor. So, yeah, I was in the decision making. I funded an article, and I can prove it to you because I have the magazine, where they thanked the *New England Institute for Advanced Research* for a partial funding. It was an issue which also contained Janusz Slawinski's article called, *Electromagnetic Radiation and the Afterlife*. This was very controversial in

Europe, but not here. This was the first attempt by a scientist to understand what an afterlife would be in terms of electromagnetic energy. Conscious energy.

**Paola:** You brought up a whole new thing that I am just now looking into.

**Michael:** Well, the debunkers could say "30 people in Michael's tiny apartment. " You know, I mean - ha ha...

**Paola:** He doesn't know you have a tiny little apartment! He's never been there!

**Michael:** Yes, I know

**Paola:** I know, Michael, you're right. But we have gone over an hour now and this is transatlantic and costly.

**Michael:** I know but I wrote something specifically for you and I wanted to read it to you. You know I am an innocent among savages. I really am.

**Paola:** I know Michael. Did you really write something for me?

**Michael:** You might not like it so don't get emotional. It's going to be in the new book if I ever get it done. Let's see Project control Number. Here it is with a little tab.
This is for Paola.

> "I have had a continuing nightmare. There may be answers to questions I have yet to understand how to posit, postulate. They are clues taking me in the directions of connections to even more nightmares. These too may be connected to other beings as we are all connected as if by brain wires. Always connected. And I know the answer to the question my nightmare poses "The Earth Must Survive".

**Paola:** Michael. I don't know why I feel like the "fifth Element". It is a heavy heavy burden for me because at times I feel I don't have a life.

**Michael:** What kind of a stupid life do you think I have?

** ( He was in a tiny apartment in Hartford Connecticut, mostly bedridden and isolated)

**Paola:** I just feel at times that I run like an unbridled freight train.

**Michael:** You are not an unbridled freight train. You bring people together! You are "the answer" to the question.

**Paola:** But the burden is so heavy for me.

**Michael:** You've got to wear it with pride. You MUST wear this with pride! Feel privileged that you have a chance of helping to save the world.

**Paola:** I have lost many of the people that I worked with. I miss Colonel Corso so much and Allen Hyneck.

**Michael:** That is really what is bothering you the greatest and he did try to do

his job and we are all trying to do the job.

**Paola:** I will miss you. Promise me that you will never leave.

**Michael:** I will not leave. The body leaves. I will never leave and I'll always be by you. I will be sending you strength and I have a telephone call.

**Paola:** Ok. We will talk. By-By

**Michael:** God Bless you. Goodbye

**Return to Michael Wolf**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/sociopol_wolf01.htm

The Revelations of Dr Michael Wolf on...

# The UFO Cover Up and ET Reality

by **Chris Stonor**
**October 2000**
**from VisionsAndViewsFromTheOtherSide Website**

**This article had been read and approved by Dr Wolf before his death**

American scientist Dr **Michael Wolf** claimed he was a member of the satellite government for over 25 years. He attained a very high 'Above Top Secret' clearance level and worked primarily on joint ET/human scientific projects.

He died on September 18th, 2000 from cancer after a long period of ill-health.

During his final years he spent time talking to various journalists about the UFO and ET cover up. His bosses at the *National Security Council* (NSC) gave him permission to 'generate a controlled leakage of secret information'.
As Dr Wolf commented,

> "I look forward to the day when the secrecy surrounding extraterrestrial contact ends so that our race can move forward to the next phase of its history - now cosmic in scale."

As is standard practice these superiors have erased almost all his records such as the universities he attended; degrees gained; and his involvement with the CIA, NSA and NSC.
Such measures are common for people working in unacknowledged 'special access programs' as their bosses must maintain plausible deniability in case a sensitive unauthorized disclosure occurs.

Dr Wolf said he worked in laboratories at Area 51, S4, Wright-Patterson Airforce base (Foreign Technology Division), Indian Springs and Dulce. Where for five years,

> "I met with extraterrestrial beings every day in my work and shared living quarters with them."

He served as a scientific consultant for the American President and NSC on ET related matters.
He was a member of MJ-12 special studies group and appointed head of its leading agency - the

Alphacom Team - which specializes in gathering information on the different ET races. Dr Wolf said he had an MD in neurology; a Ph.D in theoretical physics; a BS in biogenetics; a JD in international law; and a D.Sc. in computer sciences.

The UFO community were first alerted to Dr Wolf by the publication of his highly original and unique book 'Catchers of Heaven' in July 1996. A book primarily about his experiences while working for the satellite government. Since then prominent researchers like James Courant, Michael Hesemann, Dr Steven Greer, Art Bell and Bruce Burgess have been knocking on his door.

It took '15 years of persuasion' before his bosses finally allowed him to publish. But their conditions stated that this book must be fictionalized and to have three different denials at the beginning concerning its authenticity. They also reviewed 'Catchers of Heaven' before publication.
He commented,

"I would like on my gravestone the words, 'He died of red tape'."

While some of Dr Wolf's claims may sound pure science fiction, if genuine, then he is probably the highest ranking member of the satellite government to come forward so far - offering us an extraordinary insight - a tantalizing glimpse - into the *UFO cover up and ET reality.*

## DR MICHAEL WOLF CLAIMED THAT:

- The first US crash/retrieval of an ET craft occurred during 1941 in the ocean west of San Diego. Retrieved by the navy, dead Zeta Reticulans, alias the 'Greys', were found inside. Craft and bodies were taken to the Foreign Technology Section at Wright-Patterson Airforce base in Dayton, Ohio, and studied by the Retfours Special Studies Group. After dismantling the craft parts were sent to S4 and Indian Springs in Nevada. This craft crashed due to the recently invented pulse radar being tested on the nearby Tinian island, located three miles south/south west of Saipan. The US navy has held a leadership position in UFO matters since.
- The Roswell Crash during July 1947 did happen and that the account in Colonel Corso's book 'The Day after Roswell' is accurate. Dr Wolf had, in his possession, the official satellite government ET crash/retrieval list and while others occurred between 1941 and '47 he was not willing to offer examples.
- Two craft crashed at Roswell after colliding with each other during an electrical storm. One contained 'Greys' the other 'Orange' ETs - both named due to the color of their skin. The 'Orange' types come from the Andromeda star system. The Santilli autopsy film is genuine - Dr Wolf had seen other similar footage - and is an autopsy of an 'Orange' ET. There were two different autopsies being carried out on two different ET beings during the same period - hence the confusion.
- The autopsy on the 'Orange' ET revealed that it had a very large head; big dark eyes with no irises or whites; six digits on hands and feet; the brain has four lobes; is more developed and connected with no corpus callosum; different optic orbs and nerves; and a sponge like digestive system. Dr Wolf said he'd met one alive.
- There are different types of 'Greys'. He worked alongside highly evolved ones which had, contrary to present opinion, personalities and even a sense of humor. Dr Wolf never met a 'Grey' whom he disliked. To him they were family. These 'Greys' enjoyed hugging and kissing humans. This upset some of his colleagues. One nicknamed them 'kissey facey'. Their smooth and soft bodies feel like dolphin skin to touch. He communicated with these ETs through telepathy. Dr Wolf became especially friendly with one called Kolta. A picture of this 'Grey' is on the front cover of his book - an actual photograph taken by an admiral friend.
- There is active trading between the 'Greys' and 'Oranges'. Dr Wolf said,
    - "Trading has a different meaning for ETs. They share knowledge like

technology and philosophy and send their people to each other's planet to learn the culture."

- He had conversed with human looking ETs from the Pleiades and Altair star systems - nicknamed the Nordics and Semitics. Dr Wolf explained they are very spiritual people and act more as galactic counselors. A photograph of a Pleiadian friend called Sa Ra adorns the back cover of his book.
- On May 1st, 1975, a 'little misunderstanding' occurred between the 'Greys' and humans at S4. During a demonstration of a small anti-matter reactor the head ET asked the guards, Blue Beret soldiers, to remove their rifles and bullets from the room. A safety precaution so these weapons wouldn't accidentally discharge during the energy emissions. The guards refused and in the ensuing commotion a Blue Beret opened fire and killed a 'Grey'. Two scientists and 41 military personnel were then terminated. One guard was allowed to live - testifying that the 'Greys' used a form of directed mental energy at them in self defense.
- A number of the scientists presently working for the satellite government were abducted when children by the 'Greys' so their intelligence and general brain capacity could be increased in preparation for the work ahead. They are hybrids.
- His first major assignment was working alongside Carl Sagan and other top scientists - their job to understand the intricacies of a huge ET beacon dubbed The Monolith - first discovered floating out in space by Russian cosmonaut Yuri Gagarin and American Alan Shephard during 1961. It was eventually brought back for investigation in 1972. Dr Wolf described it as 'postcards from the rim'. The Monolith emits both light and tone signals along with a mathematical language.
  On closing your eyes, while tuned into these signals,
  - "You see in your mind's eye a 3D film of the Galaxy. But you are actually there as if part of this film. The images being seen today by the Hubble telescope are the same ones I saw 25 years ago."

  Dr Wolf said there are many Monoliths out in space and were devised by a group of ET races.
- Carl Sagan consistently denied the ET reality because his superiors,
  - "Threatened to cut off the funding to his department at Cornell University if he said otherwise."
- He was involved in various genetic experiments - one being the Sentinel Project. After perfecting cloning techniques on animals Dr Wolf and his associates successfully created an artificially-intelligent human named 'J-Type Omega' - their superiors wanted a superbright, superpowerful soldier who would follow orders without fear or question. But Dr Wolf surreptitiously programmed ethics into its intelligence after realizing that 'J Type' had a soul. When the being refused to kill a harmless dog his superiors ordered its termination. Instead, Dr Wolf set 'J Type Omega' free. This 'intelligence' is presently living somewhere in America.
- MJ-12 does exist and now has 36 members. He was reluctant to divulge names although confirmed that former American Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger and father of the hydrogen bomb, Edward Teller, are present members. MJ12 regularly meet at various secret locations including the Batelle Memorial Institute at Columbus, Ohio.
- The Sentinel Project involved a close association with the 'Greys'. The ETs vast knowledge on genetics being essential for its success. 'J Omega' was grown in a water tank from an embryo. Part of the DNA used came from Dr Wolf. It took exactly one year before he was ready to be 'awoken'.
  Dr Wolf said,
  - "When taken from the tank he looked around 20 years old."

- When 'J' awoke,
    - "He was like a puppy dog - his mind a vacuum. He asked question after question. He wanted to know everything."

  Dr Wolf showed him film reels about Earth's past wars and conflicts.
    - "He cried when he saw these horrific images. In hindsight I showed him too much."

  He learnt several different languages and could use 50% of his brain - unlike the mere 10% harnessed by humans.
    - "When his mental abilities were tested his IQ shot off the map."

  Their relationship was like father and son.
- Harvesting of animal tissue, through the so-called 'Cattle Mutilations', is to produce organelles - specialized parts of a cell that resemble and function like an organ - which can be placed into humans for filtering out pollutants from the air, water, food etc... Present experimentation is being carried out on the hybrids - part Zeta/part human - or 'In-Betweens' as Dr Wolf called them.
- These organelles can also be used to alter the body's hormones and for changing precursors in the brain from being toxic to non-toxic.
    - "These cells are minute and a non-invasive procedure."

  Cattle genetics are very similar to humans.
- When Dr Wolf's superiors ordered 'J Omega's' termination, with the help of a general friend, he smuggled him out of Area 51.
    - "To me it felt like a sin to create a being with emotions and a soul and then send him into battle."

  'J' is safe and well.

  Several organelles were placed in his body to keep him disease free.
    - "He knows who he is and how he was created. 'J' is almost identical to a human and would easily pass a medical examination."

  The Zetas were pleased with the result. " 'J' told me he wished to become a teacher." Dr Wolf believed this was a one-off project. "I told him never to contact me. It's too dangerous."
- He briefed four different American presidents on the ET reality. Jimmy Carter was keen to end the UFO cover up but when told of the religious implications he backed down.
    - "I attended this meeting. Carter had strong Christian beliefs. When told that religion is man-made and probably unique to this planet he broke down in tears."
- Both Ronald Reagan and George Bush are very knowledgeable on the ET reality - especially Bush, being former head of the CIA. Bill Clinton was the least aware. He knows of Area 51 but not S4.
    - "Clinton has 'Above Top Secret' and 'Need to Know' clearances but does not have the 'Umbra Ultra Top Secret Clearance' which gives access to upper level MJ12 secrets and 'Keystone Clearance' for information on ET research."
- Many people in MI5, MI6 and the SAS are aware of the ET reality. While reluctant to give names of those he briefed at Downing Street, when staying in London he became good friends with former Conservative cabinet and defense minister Sir Malcom Rifkind.
    - "Rifkind is very knowledgeable on the UFO subject - especially the flying triangular craft. He believes the cover up is correct. That people are not ready to be told yet."
- The Queen has been superficially told of the ET reality - Margaret Thatcher was also briefed but knows just a small part of the story.
- We unofficially landed on the moon before 1969 although he wouldn't give a date.

        - "Our astronauts were observed then communicated with by ETs while on the Moon. We were warned off the planet. That's why the last Apollo mission was cancelled at the last second. The astronauts are dying to tell the truth but know it could be interpreted as treason."
- NASA has played an integral role in the UFO cover up. They have been designated as one of the primary organizations to eventually tell the world about the ET reality.
- Richard Hoagland is primarily correct concerning structures on Mars and confirms that we have bases on both this planet and the Moon. The recent Face on Mars photograph, which shows a very different image from the previous one, has been doctored by NASA.
    - "They believe humanity is not ready for this knowledge."
- In a chamber at Giza and another located between the paws of the Sphinx skeletons of 7 ft tall beings with large eyes have been discovered - their hands and legs chained together with silver.
    - "For some reason early ET visitors could not break through silver."
- A Stargate has been discovered in a Giza pyramid. Investigating scientists believe it to be a lens which creates wormholes to any part of the universe. It hasn't been activated yet.
    - "We need to know a lot more about this Galaxy and others before using it - where you want to go and how to prepare yourself. It's about what you dial in. Co-ordinates have to be established. The problem is there are no traffic signs out in space."

  Dr Wolf felt this will be one of the last projects we'll learn about through our association with the ETs.
- He personally pioneered a mental expansion process called The Gateway treatment. An experiment to,
    - "Open the brain up - a way to stimulate the neurons allowing billions of synapses to form and therefore use of a vast increased mind."

  One off-shoot is an ability to telepathically communicate with the ETs.
- This mental expansion developed into a series of mind control experiments under the name MK ULTRA. Dr Wolf and colleagues learnt how to extract as well as repress human memories. The latter is called Mind Capping.
    - "These techniques are not as effective as the ET methods."

  This also lead to research on remote viewing and other psychic phenomena. "The end result of all these experiments may be an attempt by some at world mind control - a chilling thought."
- There is a group of impotent, xenophobic and paranoid generals, charged with the protection of American skies, who fear and hate the ETs and are waging war against them.
  Called the Cabal they use Star Wars weaponry including a neutral particle beam to shoot down ET craft and imprison survivors while attempting to extract information by force.
    - "The very technology the ETs gave us is now being used against them."

  Despised by many within the satellite government this Cabal also use aggressive methods against those who try to end the UFO cover up. A concern being that this aggression will intensify as the big announcement draws ever closer.
- Leading UFO researchers and members of the satellite government who are presently helping to end the cover up may have been zapped by psychotronic directed energy devices owned by the Cabal.
  People like,
    - Dr Steven Greer and assistant Shari Adamiak (CSETI)

- Congressman Steve Schiff
- USAF Col. Steven Wilson (former head of crash/retrieval unit Project Pounce)
- Dr Michael Wolf himself
- his primary unnamed CIA superior,

...plus others have either recently died or are suffering from cancer related illness. Coincidence?

- Through his genetic experiments he found that some humans, including himself, have ET gene markers. "Many people who are actively involved in the UFO field will probably have these genes."
- Several different confederations of ETs are visiting us.
  They include:
  - The Alliance consisting of human looking beings from the Altair Aquila and Pleiades star systems
  - The Corporate made up of various 'Grey' races from the Zeta Reticuli system
  - The Federation of Worlds which include an unspecified number of different ET groups from the universe
  - The United Races of Orion which consist of various beings from that star system. These confederations are also inter-linked with each other
- In a treaty, signed by The Corporate, there's an 'Above Top Secret' United Nations ruling which states that no Zeta is allowed to walk amongst the public and be seen by them.
  Unfortunately, Dr Wolf's friend, Kolta, strayed into a 'no go zone' and was shot by a soldier. He found the wounded 'Grey' hiding in his apartment.
  - "I concealed Kolta in my bedroom closet minutes before members of the CIA appeared at my door. I managed to act innocent and sent them away."

  Dr Wolf called a doctor friend who knew about these ETs.
  - "We managed to save Kolta's life. Lead is toxic to Zetas. So he would have died of lead poisoning from the bullet rather than the actual wound."
- Proposals for the announcement have been postponed three times - partly due to the S4 incident in 1975 which halted negotiations with the 'Greys' and partly to the huge religious and world economy implications. The recent Life on Mars admission is the foundation for future revelations. Dr Wolf said that major disclosures will occur between 2001 and 2005.
- The Vatican are especially worried over these forthcoming announcements. They have asked the American government to hold back, especially on the religious question, so there is more time for them to prepare.
  Dr Wolf said the Pope has changed the Roman Catholic view on *God*.
  - "Their future line will be 'we are not in the image of *God* but our souls are'."
- He had spoken at length to the ETs about *God* and death.
  - "Our bodies are merely containers for the soul. When people die their consciousness simply moves into another dimension."

  On *God* Dr Wolf said,
  - "Some ETs call *God* The Forever - the creator behind everything in the universe."

  On *Jesus Christ* ,
  - "He was of joint ET/human heritage - sent to Earth as an attempt to end human violence."

  Whether a Zeta, Pleiadian, Altaran, Human etc.. we share the same *God* - we are all family.

- Dr Strecker's published research report, identifying HIV/AIDS as caused by a man-made virus, is correct. The satellite government has discovered that viruses are crystalline in structure and using the correct frequency can destroy them.
- The US had in their possession a 'Grey', dubbed EBE (Extraterrestrial Biological Entity), as a prisoner/guest from 1948 until its death in 1953. Scientists initially used pictographs as a form of communication.
- Albert Einstein had met and worked alongside the 'Greys'.
- Some ETs occasionally eat vegetation, fruits or vegetables. Their digestive systems are far more efficient than ours absorbing and processing thoroughly. They mainly absorb energy from the air. Visits to the toilet are not required!
- Earth is one of the few planets which doesn't control its weather. One reason why ET ships crash during extremes of climate - especially those using gravity propulsion.
  Dr Wolf says,
  - "Their craft are no different to boats in a violent storm - bobbing up and down on large rolling gravity waves. To counteract these difficulties some ETs surround their ships with plasma energy or fly inter-dimensionally through a storm."
- A planet is a living entity with its own consciousness. ETs commune with their planet to create a harmonious relationship.
  Dr Wolf says,
  - "Some planets grow buildings of pure silicon for the inhabitants out of unconditional love. I have seen and held this silicon. I have also witnessed Zetas communicate with Earth."
- ETs are astounded by how badly we treat Earth. They can't understand why we wish to destroy it. How multi-nationals can continually rape this planet through greed and avarice. One of the Alphacom Team missions is to determine whether,
  - "We can use the ETs technology to restore Earth to its former pristine state of natural balance."
- Technology gained from the ETs include:
  - LEDs
  - superconductivity
  - computer chips
  - fiber optics
  - lasers
  - gene-splicing therapy
  - cloning
  - night-vision equipment
  - Stealth technology
  - particle beam devices
  - aerospace ceramics
  - gravity control flight
- ETs like many things about humans. Dr Wolf explained,
  - "They especially love our great imagination and creativity along with the ability to have profound dreams. But they would like to speed up our spiritual evolution."
- Many ETs who visit Earth are actual tourists. While we take holidays in other countries more advanced beings visit other worlds.
  - "Compared to most planets Earth is almost unique with its vast diversity of nature, culture and inhabitants. As primitive planets go we are a popular attraction."
- Some ETs prefer living underground as they can control the environment to

suit their needs. They also use electro-magnetic shielding where the molecules are so dense that nothing can get through.
Dr Wolf hinted,
    - "We still haven't explored the deep oceans or the inner crusts of Earth."
- Alphacom Team discovered that many human looking ETs are presently amongst us. He said,
    - "They can breathe our air and on the street would look exactly like us."
- Around 1,000 Nordic types are living in Spain alone.
- A Nordic has a perfect and very sensitive looking face with few lines; blue eyes; usually blond hair; around 6 ft tall; very clean; no body odor; and mainly communicates telepathically. But while on Earth uses a small implanted voice-box to converse with humans.
- Their internal organs are fairly similar to ours although the digestive system is different. They don't need to eat every day. Their cells don't die because the genetics are dissimilar.
- They have a base on a French Polynesian island and walk freely amongst the inhabitants.
- Nordics have powerful minds. Dr Wolf said,
    - "They can open a dimensional portal just through a single thought and physically disappear. I have seen this done. They live on a much higher plane than us. Thoughts are an energy and Nordics use a device, either worn or placed in a pocket, that amplifies this energy. They also harness crystals for the same purpose."
- During one afternoon in 1990 an ET craft, escorted by F-16 fighters, landed on Puerto Rico, in a busy tourist area. The ETs stepped out and walked amongst the populace. Dr Wolf said,
    - "It was an exercise to test the public reaction."
- The Mayor of this island wrote a letter to Bush stating, 'At first we were amused by all of the sightings but then people became distressed. What do I tell them?' The President passed this communication onto Dr Wolf.
    - "It was stamped all over with the words T52-EXEMPT (E) which means this letter can never be declassified."
- While studying at MIT for his PhD in physics he discovered a new theory of wave particle duality which later developed into a neutral particle beam.
Dr Wolf commented,
    - "I had hoped and envisioned that this technology would be used for treating cancer. Instead it was used as a weapon as part of the SDI Program (Star Wars)."
- The ETs told him,
    - "All worlds in the Galaxy are connected. One Hiroshima atomic bomb can affect every different culture."
They also explained,
    - "Thought is energy. It can be received on other worlds. There is no galactic barrier."
- Mossad, Israel's intelligence organization,
    - "has very good relations with the ETs - especially the Semitics."
There is a strong historical association with the country.
- The top secret space plane, The Aurora, runs on liquid methane and has anti-gravity on board. It carries an electromagnetic pulse weapons' system which can knock out tracking radar. This plane can also travel to the moon.
- Some military pilots are experimenting with mind control to guide advanced planes.
Dr Wolf said,

- "Some ET craft are living conveyances which are able to divide and reform. These craft are also responsive to thought commands."
- The underground base at Area 51 is a sprawling city, the size of Rhode Island, which continues to grow and has a sister base called S4, some 12 miles away, and another named Indian Springs. It employs hundreds of civilian and military and has at least 8 different on-going black programs along with an annual $2 billion budget. There's intense security outside with martial law inside and is patrolled by elite guards. Some scientists live at the base for 6 months at a time. While their bedrooms are basic the ETs live in their own magnificently designed apartments. There are also shopping malls, military style shops and leisure areas including swimming pools, gymnasiums and basket ball courts. The food is excellent.
- Satellite government scientists have successfully created zero point energy and cold fusion.
  - "There needs to be a smooth transition into these new sciences. Otherwise the world economy could be wrecked."

Dr Michael Wolf's book has presently sold around 10,000 copies.
*Catchers of Heaven* can be bought in the UK from Nexus Magazine. All royalties go to the *'Daniel Wolf Memorial Foundation for Children'* - a non profit organization in memory of his son.
As Dr Wolf said,

"The children are our cosmic future."

Thanks to:

- Richard J. Boylan
- James Courant (audio tape 'In conversation with Dr Wolf')
- Paola Harris
- British Telecom (30 hours of transatlantic phone calls)

**Return to Michael Wolf**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_4_1.htm

# MJ-12
## Majestic, or Incredulous?

by **Philip Coppens**
**from PhilipCoppens Website**

Nothing has changed the world of UFOs as much as the infamous MJ-12 documents, purported to be presidential briefing papers and evidence that the US government is covering up an extra-terrestrial presence on Earth. Always deemed too good to be true, is it the biggest disinformation campaign the field has seen?

On December 11, 1984, UFO researcher and TV producer **Jaime Shandera** received a brown envelope with a roll of 35 mm Tri-S black and white film. When it was developed, the film turned out to be photos of eight pages from a November 8, 1952 Briefing Document, prepared for

President elect **Dwight D. Eisenhower** concerning "Operation Majestic 12".
It read "TOP SECRET/MAJIC EYES ONLY".

What was Operation Majestic 12?
It claimed to be a secret operation, begun on July 7, 1947, to recover the wreckage of the Roswell crash, an alleged incident which has gone down the annals of history as a "UFO crash". The alleged crash had allegedly led to the creation of this operation, which was a secret gathering of experts who had been placed in charge of secretly investigating and dictating the methodology through which the US government would handle the extra-terrestrial issue.
It listed as members:

- Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoeter,
- Dr. Vannevar Bush,
- Secretary James Forrestal,
- Gen. Nathan F. Twining,
- Gen. Hoyt S. Vanderberg,
- Dr. Detlev Bronk,
- Dr. Jerome Hunsaker,
- Mr. Sidney W. Souers,
- Mr. Gordon Gray,
- Dr. Donald Menzel,
- Gen. Robert M. Montegue,
- Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner.

All **twelve MJ-12 members** listed were dead, the most recent one, Hunsaker, having died just three months before Shandera received the documents. Hunsaker lived to the age of 98! It is clear that someone waited until they were all dead to leak this document… or someone made sure that none of alleged members could make any statements about their alleged involvement.

Though each of the members was a high-profile member of our society, with UFOlogy, Dr. **Donald Menzel** stood out as he was a notorious debunker of the phenomenon. His membership seemed "logical" for those who believed that Menzel's preaching denials of the UFO phenomenon was part of a campaign through which the US government officially discredited the UFO phenomenon, but secretly was not only aware of, but possessed, evidence of extra-terrestrial artifacts.
Though Menzel was indeed a UFO skeptic, in 1949, he reported a UFO encounter to the US Air Force. That he did was not known for more than three decades. But if he truly was privy to secret UFO information since 1947, Menzel would have no reason to log a UFO report with the Air Force, seeing he had "above top secret" access to everything about UFOs via his MJ-12 membership.

Four other members of the list had reliably documented activities related to UFOs. Hillenkoetter was a member of NICAP and made public statements to Congress about the UFO reality. Twining and Vandenberg oversaw early US Air Force UFO investigations, like Project Sign and Project Blue Book, and made some public statements on UFOs.
Twining had previously written a famous secret memo on September 23, 1947 (the day before Truman allegedly set up MJ-12) stating that flying saucers were real and urged formal investigation by multiple government organizations such as the AEC, NACA, NEPA, Vannevar Bush's JRDB and the Air Force Scientific Advisory Board. This led directly to the creation of *Project Sign* at the end of 1947. Finally, Berkner was on the 1953 CIA-organized Robertson Panel that debunked the UFO phenomenon.

A major problem of the MJ-12 story is that the recipient of the papers, **Shandera**, was co-operating at the time with **Bill Moore**, a famous UFO investigator who had co-authored a pioneering book on Roswell with Charles Berlitz, one of the leading lights of the alternative field following the publication of The Bermuda Triangle. Ominously, in 1989, Moore confessed that he

had been involved with a government disinformation campaign directed against Paul Bennewitz, in which Moore had fed his fellow UFO researcher falsified UFO material. The question that had to be asked was whether this material was disinformation as well, either circulated with the help of Moore… or against Moore? For never think that you may not be an agent in one campaign, and a victim in another.

The biggest problem was this: in February 1981, Moore had given Bennewitz a pre-Majestic 12 document, known as the "Project Aquarius Telex", which was a communication from **AFOSI** (*Air Force Office of Special Investigations*) headquarters in Washington to Kirtland AFB office. One sentence stated,

> "The official US Government policy and results of Project Aquarius is still classified and with restricted access to 'MJ Twelve'."

It was the first mention of "MJ-12" – made in the middle of a disinformation campaign, sent to the person who was the target of that campaign.
(Research has since established that the *National Security Agency* did have a highly-classified *Project Aquarius*, but that this was concerned with the tracking of sea-launched missiles and low-flying aircraft. However, the very fact that the creators of the MJ-12 documents knew of the existence of a Project Aquarius, and wove it into their myth, suggests once again that they are working within the intelligence field, e.g. AFOSI.)

Secondly, a nine page presidential Executive Briefing stating "This document was prepared by MJ-12", was shown to another UFO researcher, **Linda Moulton Howe**, who stated she saw this document on April 9, 1983 – 18 months before Shandera found it in his letterbox. Howe identified the man that showed it to her as Richard Doty, an AFOSI agent who had been co-operating with Moore in the **disinformation campaign** direct against Bennewitz. At this moment in time, the rat was not only smelling, it began to stink.
Furthermore, when the *Aquarius telex* was shown to the Air Force, you would expect to hear a denial, claiming the telex was a forgery. And indeed: the Air Force did claim it was a forgery, based flaws in style and format. But then Moore admitted that he had in fact retyped the document and added a date stamp – providing evidence that Moore had faked the document. Later, he claimed that it was based on an original, which as far as we are aware of, no-one had or has ever seen. This is coincidentally the same ploy used by **Ray Santilli** when he admitted that *the 1995 "alien autopsy footage" was a forgery*, but only because the original footage had become useless for public broadcasting, hence why he and his associates had "recreated" the autopsy footage.

In short, there was little to be said in favor of MJ-12 as a genuine smoking gun. But then, in 1985, during a visit to the National Archives by Moore and Shandera, they claimed that they found an unsigned carbon copy of a memo to Gen. Nathan Twining from President Eisenhower's special assistant Robert Cutler. Dated July 14, 1954, the memo's subject was "NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project". Of course, the confirmation would have been far more impressive if it had not come from Moore himself, even though in 1985 the world was unaware of his double life as a disinformation agent.

Nevertheless, the stakes were high and if the documents were genuine, it was indeed the smoking gun UFOlogy had been searching for over the past four decades. Hence, the *Fund For UFO Research* (FUFOR), headed by US Navy physicist Dr. **Bruce Maccabee**, paid researcher Stanton Friedman $16,000 to investigate the initial MJ-12 documents, who had also received MJ-12 material – also anonymously and also on a roll of 35mm film.

After Moore's fall from grace and Shandera moving on to other projects, Friedman became UFOlogy's resident MJ-12 expert. He, and others, quickly pointed the finger to **Richard Doty**, the AFOSI agent with whom Moore had worked together on the Bennewitz case and the man who had shown Linda Moulton Howe the material.
Friedman commented:

> "Some have assumed that Doty provided the briefing document in the first place. Moore and Shandera have claimed that nobody has admitted sending the document, although the postmark on the brown envelope was Albuquerque. It is clear from their conversations with Doty that he knows about the document, but so far as I know, he has never admitted sending it. I doubt that he did."

This conclusion shows the gullibility of UFO researchers: it looks like a fake, it was posted from the town where the man who was involved in a disinformation campaign worked, posted to someone who was involved in the same disinformation campaign, at a time when the disinformation campaign was running, with a man in charge of the disinformation campaign claiming he knew of the document… yet UFO researchers conclude it is not part of this disinformation campaign! Still, we can agree with Friedman that "*Whether the documents are valid or not, they must have been created by an insider*." Indeed.
And we wholeheartedly agree with **Carl Sagan**'s assessment:

> "Where the MJ-12 documents are most vulnerable and suspect is exactly on the question of provenance – the evidence miraculously dropped on a doorstep like something out of a fairy story, perhaps 'The Shoemaker and the Elves.'"

Leaked or "seeded" in 1984, **MJ-12** did not make an immediate impact on the UFO community. Everyone involved had kept the documents under wraps, afraid to go public with what could make someone an instant hero – or totally discredit one's credibility if proven to be false. It seemed the UFO researchers needed some prodding in the back.

Thus, in the spring of 1987, Moore and Shandera were told that the story of MJ-12 would come out in Europe. Leaking false stories in the foreign press is a standard intelligence disinformation technique and seeing Moore learned it from their AFOSI handlers… And indeed, on May 31, 1987 the *London Observer* ran a story, from where it was picked up by the news agency *Reuters*. The article was by Martin Bailey but the man behind the story was musician and UFOlogist Timothy Good. The process by which the documents emerged in Britain makes it clear that a concerted attempt was being made to disseminate this material to the public.
After a slow reception in the US, in 1986, the best-known British UFO writer of the time, Jenny Randles was working on a new book about the "official" UFO cover-up. "Coincidentally", she was approached by an anonymous "deep throat" contact who offered her a collection of documents detailing the US government's clandestine activity relating to UFOs – a smoking gun that could make her into the Woodward & Bernstein of the UFO community, the person who cracked the UFO conspiracy. However, like her American colleagues, Randles showed caution in accepting the material, and the informant broke contact. When the MJ-12 documents were released a year later, Randles realized that the material that she had been offered was part of these papers.

Within weeks of the abortive attempt to pass the documents to Randles, Timothy Good – who was also working on a book about the UFO conspiracy, *Above Top Secret* (1987) – was offered another part of the MJ-12 material. Unlike Randles, Good accepted, and this led to the article in *The Observer* in May 1987. The article then persuaded the American researchers to finally release their documents. Another modern myth had been created and the goal of a three year long disinformation campaign had finally bore fruit.

Good went on to write a series of international bestsellers about contact between aliens and world governments, which raised the public profile of UFOs and extraterrestrials and opened the way for other mainstream books on the subject. The result has been a greater acceptance of the Contact Scenario in Britain and the belief in extra-terrestrial life-forms.

What is less known, is that in later years, more MJ-12 documents were "disseminated". In late 1992, three new MJ-12 documents were received by **Timothy Cooper**… who would later end up writing a book with Richard Doty. In his discussion of these documents, even Friedman admits that these papers are reproductions, retyped and slightly changed versions of old memos or letters. In short: *forgeries*, in which a "standard" classified memo is altered to make it appear as if it originated from the fictional MJ-12 group, whereby references to aliens and UFOs have been

inserted in the memo.
In March 1994, **Don Berliner**, a member of the board of *FUFOR*, received another MJ-12 document. It was once again on a roll of film, this time mailed from Wisconsin. It purported to be the "Majestic 12 Group Special Operations Manual: Extra-terrestrial Entities and Technology, Recovery and Disposal, dated April 1954."

Indeed, FUFOR, under the leadership of Maccabee, was the "UFO authority" that had adopted the documents and through Friedman promoted them. A former US Navy physicist, Dr. Bruce Maccabee is a leading and influential advocate of the Extraterrestrial Hypothesis and the Contact Scenario. Maccabee became prominent in the UFO field in the mid 1970s, and his rise was due to his claim that he had evidence that the CIA were withholding thousands of files relating to UFOs – a claim that has greatly encouraged the belief in a cover-up and, by extension, that there is something to be covered up.
While supporting many of the more sensational UFO cases, Maccabee has also used his influence to down-play evidence that supports a more conventional explanation. For example, when the declassified CIA documents relating to the use of UFOs as a cover for spy-plane sightings were released in 1997, he argued vociferously – and successfully – that these were of no significance. Maccabee worked closely with William Moore, for example on the alleged UFO landing near Kirtland AFB in 1980 – using information supplied by Sergeant Richard Doty.

When Moore made his confession in 1989, he stated that four other very prominent American UFO researchers were also working for AFOSI, but refused to name them. In 1993, fellow UFO researchers discovered that Maccabee maintained closer links with the CIA than he had publicly revealed. When challenged, he admitted that, since 1979, he indeed had regularly briefed the **CIA** at their Langley, Virginia headquarters on developments in the UFO field, but denied that his involvement went any deeper than that. What Maccabee failed to explain is why he kept this secret for 14 years.

It is ironic that a leading member of an organization that is pledged to challenge official secrecy about UFOs – and one of the main proponents of the idea that the CIA are withholding thousands of documents on the subject – should have such a long-standing, secret relationship with that very agency. Maccabee's reassurances failed to convince many, including his close friend and fellow FUFOR board member, Richard Hall.

But if anyone should be seen as "Mister MJ-12", it is **Richard Doty**. When Doty approached Moore, the latter stated that his reason for cooperating with AFOSI was the promise that, in return for passing that agency information about his fellow researchers and for *disseminating disinformation* to throw certain researchers off the track, he would be given privileged information about the US government's knowledge of UFOs. Somewhat naively, Moore accepted this story – although the evidence is that the information that he was given, and on which he based his books, was the actual disinformation. It was Doty who told Moore that a live extraterrestrial had been captured after another crash in New Mexico, and had lived until 1952. Since then, a series of other extraterrestrials had allegedly been sent as "ambassadors".
Doty also spoke of a treaty between the US government and the aliens. It was Doty who showed Linda Moulton Howe the "classified document" in 1983. Like Shandera, Howe was contacted by Doty and Jerry Miller, a former researcher on *Project Blue Book*, in 1982 after she had made a TV documentary on "cattle mutilations" that argued in favor of a link with UFOs.
Doty promised Howe film footage of the aliens which, needless to say, failed to materialize.

- Why did Doty approach documentary producers?
- Why not leading academics?
- Or politicians?

As is well-known, documentary makers are out to get sensational angles, in which whether or not the story is factual, is often of secondary importance. *The MJ-12 papers* were, of course, the "right stuff" to dangle in front of television producers' noses. And Doty did precisely that. It seems, however, that none took the bait and instead, three years later, the British waters were tested,

where the search for a person who would go public with the documents was successful.

In the 1980s, Doty had focused on television documentary makers in his efforts to spread the word of the MJ-12 documents. In the 1990s, UFOs went mainstream, largely with the help of Hollywood and "The X-Files". The similar "Dark Skies" was a somewhat popular but not long-lived series about MJ-12, showing the success of MJ-12 within the context of Hollywood and television. But what is perhaps less known is that Doty resigned from the Air Force… to become a consultant for "The X Files" and Spielberg's "Taken", probably the most notorious fictional promotions of MJ-12 and a government conspiracy aimed to keep the "alien truth" hidden.
*Hollywood helped cement the idea of a government UFO cover-up and the existence of MJ-12*, whereas within the UFO community, the MJ-12 documents remained extremely controversial. Remarkably, books that promoted the idea of a government UFO cover-up were able to win massive contracts, whereas dissenting voices, or more technical analyses such as Friedman's review of the MJ-12 papers, received a much smaller distribution.

> If there was a massive UFO cover-up in place, why did "the government" allow so many books arguing for this cover-up to be published?
> Why were they not debunked, for many contained errors, exaggerations and often plain lies?

In 2005, Robert Collins and Richard Doty wrote "*Exempt from Disclosure*", with additional material provided by Timothy Cooper. In the book, Doty claims to be part of the group within the US government that wanted the existence of aliens and aliens in the captivity of the US government to become known. Unfortunately, the book – though a collection of writings is perhaps a better word – reads more like disinformation.
The spine of the book is of course **MJ-12**. Doty has woven together a string of various UFO reports into a theory that makes "sense", but only to a UFO believer. It involves crashes such as Socorro, Roswell, etc., each of whom has individually been shown to be exaggerated, erroneous or false. As to the evidence they present for their claims? "Contact us or my co-author". Indeed.

Still, amongst the sadder highlights of the book is the inclusion of *Carl Sagan as a member of MJ-12* (no doubt for making disparaging comments about the documents).

There is this jewel:

> "The Hebrew Bible was confirmed as the long sought after key to understanding extraterrestrial UFO sightings, and this information was shared with the Vatican as early as 1949."

Or that JFK was briefed on MJ-12 too, but that he wanted disclosure. DCI Allen Dulles and CIA's Counter-Intelligence officer James Angleton were unwilling to co-operate, as allegedly Kennedy was going to share UFO data with the Russians. In short, the book is – willfully or "coincidentally – following the lines of well-practiced disinformation: state a fact, then speculate, then add on a lie. And it is either Doty and Collins' style of writing, but this sequence is repeated *ad infinitum* if not *ad nauseam* throughout the book. On example is the statement that the atomic build-up was to prepare against an alien attack, which is the "conclusion" of a previous sequence. Then they add: "Of course, this decision coincided with the Soviet build up" of atomic weapons, to make it seems as if that the American build-up of atomic weapons at a time of Soviet escalation was actually coincidental, rather than the true cause.

Amongst the "evidence" presented is Doty stating that his uncle Ed Doty was a fellow UFO investigator for the military too and that he and Richard spoke about UFOs and their knowledge of visiting aliens and more. You might think that Ed Doty would confirm this is true, but when asked, as written down in the book, Ed Doty actually denies, in the friendliest of ways, so even his uncle is not acknowledging what his nephew is saying!

The book also includes classic statements that the *aliens specifically like strawberry ice cream*, but specifically that they communicated with the aliens in sign language – as if sign language is a universally understood language, rather than a purely human and rather recent fabricated

mechanism to aide human communication. No alien would be expected to "know" or "understand" sign language upon their arrival on Earth.

It has left the MJ-12 documents as one of the best-known and most important "leaked" documents, documents which are widely believed by many, largely through Hollywood – and Doty's – efforts, as *genuine* and evidence of the US government's fifty year long successful cover-up of extra-terrestrial life on this planet.
In truth, it is a *disinformation campaign*, largely carried out by one man… but no doubt not acting alone… with someone pulling the strings further up the chain of command. The central question that should really trouble the UFO community, if not the US population as a whole: who within the US government wants to portray that government as possessing "aliens on ice"?
And if it is not a lone individual, then that group might be the "real" Majestic 12.

**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**

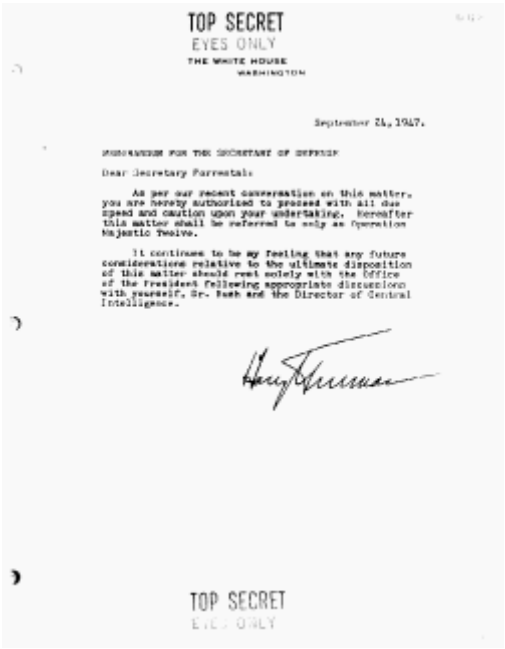
http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_24.htm

by **Nick Redfern**
**from NickRedfern Website**

The purpose of this report is to relate the way in which the *Federal Bureau of Investigation* (**FBI**) became involved in the investigation of the Majestic 12 documents in the late 1980s. The story is a strange and convoluted one and involves the surveillance of U.S. citizens and authors, liaisons with the Air Force (and possibly the CIA), and even allegations of Soviet intelligence links to the story.

That the FBI has had involvement in the UFO subject is no secret: in 1976, the researcher (and author of the book The UFO-FBI Connection, 2000) **Bruce Maccabee** obtained via the *Freedom of Information Act* more than one thousand pages of UFO-related files from the FBI that dated back to 1947; and since then additional files have surfaced on a variety of issues linked to the UFO controversy.
But what of the FBI link to MJ12?

The first person to publicly air the original batch of *two MJ12 documents* - the so-called Eisenhower Briefing Document and the Truman Memorandum - was the British author **Timothy Good**, who did so in May 1987 in his book Above Top Secret.
Essentially, the first document is a 1952 briefing prepared by Admiral **Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter** for President-elect Eisenhower, informing him that a UFO and alien bodies had been recovered from the New Mexico desert in 1947. The second is a 1947 memorandum from President Harry Truman to Secretary of Defense James Forrestal (below image), authorizing the establishment of MJ12.



TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY
THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

September 24, 1947.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear Secretary Forrestal:

As per our recent conversation on this matter, you are hereby authorized to proceed with all due speed and caution upon your undertaking. Hereafter this matter shall be referred to only as Operation Majestic Twelve.

It continues to be my feeling that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, Dr. Bush and the Director of Central Intelligence.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY

Shortly after Good's publication of the documents, additional copies surfaced in the USA via the research team of **Stanton Friedman** (a nuclear physicist), **William Moore** (the co-author of the book, The Roswell Incident) and **Jaime Shandera** (a television producer).

Moore had been working quietly with a number of intelligence "insiders" who had contacted him shortly after publication of *The Roswell Incident* in 1980. From time to time various official-looking papers would be passed onto Moore, the implication being that someone in the U.S. Government, military or Intelligence Community wished to make available information on UFOs that would otherwise have remained forever outside of the public domain. It was as a result of Moore's insider dealings that a roll of film negatives displaying the documents was delivered in the mail to the home of Shandera in December 1984.

Moore, Friedman and Shandera worked carefully for two and a half years in an attempt to determine the authenticity of the documents. With Timothy Good's release, however, it was decided that the best course of action was to follow suit. As a result, a huge controversy was created that continues on fifteen years later.

But how and why did the FBI become embroiled in the MJ12 affair?
**Howard Blum** is an award-winning author and former *New York Times* journalist, twice nominated by the editors of that newspaper for the Pulitzer Prize in Investigative Reporting. In 1990, Blum's book Out There was released, and detailed his investigation of U.S. military and governmental involvement in the UFO subject.
According to Blum, on 4 June 1987, the UFO skeptic, **Philip J. Klass**, wrote to William Baker, Assistant Director at the Office of Congressional and Public Affairs.

> "I am enclosing what purport to be Top Secret/Eyes Only documents, which have not been properly declassified, now being circulated by William L. Moore, Burbank, California, 91505…"

The Bureau swung into action.

**Jacques Vallee** - the UFO author, investigator, and former principal investigator on Department of Defense computer networking projects-stated in his book Revelations (1991) that the FBI turned away from the MJ12 documents in "disgust" and professed no interest in the matter. Papers and comments made to me by the FBI and the Air Force Office of Special Investigations, however, reflect a totally different scenario. Furthermore, there are indications that the FBI

launched (or were at least involved in) several MJ12-linked investigations during the late 1980s.

Of those investigations, one definitely began in the latter part of 1988. Howard Blum has stated that of those approached by the FBI "in the fall of 1988", one was a "Working Group" established under the auspices of the Defense Intelligence Agency tasked with looking at the UFO problem. In 1990, Blum was interviewed by UFO Magazine (Vol. 5, No. 5), and was asked if the Working Group could have been a "front" for another even more covert investigative body within the U.S. government. Blum's response aptly sums up one of the major problems faced by both those inside and outside of government when trying to determine exactly who knows what.

> "Interestingly," said Blum, "members of [the Working Group] aired that possibility themselves. When looking into the MJ12 papers, some members of the group said - and not in jest -
>
> > 'Perhaps we're just a front organization for some sort of MJ12. Suppose, in effect, we conclude the MJ12 papers are phony, are counterfeit. Then we've solved the entire mystery for the government, relieving them of the burden in dealing with it, and at the same time, we allow the real secret to remain held by a higher source.'
>
> An FBI agent told me there are so many secret levels within the government that even the government isn't aware of it!"

We also know that what was possibly a separate fall 1988 investigation was conducted by the FBI's Foreign Counter-Intelligence division (which I have been advised operated out of Washington and New York). Some input into the investigation also came from the FBI office in Dallas, Texas (the involvement of the latter confirmed to me by **Oliver B. Revell**, Special Agent in Charge at Dallas FBI).

On 15 September 1988, an agent of the Air Force Office of Special Investigations contacted Dallas FBI and supplied the Bureau with another copy of the MJ12 papers. This set was obtained from a source whose identity, according to documentation released to me by the Bureau, AFOSI has deemed must remain classified to this day.

Before addressing the involvement of the FBI's Foreign Counter-Intelligence division in this matter, let us focus our attention on Dallas FBI. On 25 October 1988, the Dallas office transmitted a two-page *Secret Airtel* to headquarters that read as follows:

Enclosed for the Bureau is an envelope which contains a possible classified document. Dallas notes that within the last six weeks, there has been local publicity regarding 'OPERATION MAJESTIC-12' with at least two appearances on a local radio talk show, discussing the MAJESTIC-12 OPERATION, the individuals involved, and the Government's attempt to keep it all secret.
It is unknown if this is all part of a publicity campaign. [Censored] from OSI, advises that 'OPERATION BLUE BOOK,' mentioned in the document on page 4 did exist. Dallas realizes that the purported document is over 35 years old, but does not know if it has been properly declassified. The Bureau is requested to discern if the document is still classified. Dallas will hold any investigation in abeyance until further direction from FBIHQ.

Partly as a result of the actions of the Dallas FBI Office and partly as a result of the investigation undertaken by the FBI's Foreign Counter-Intelligence people, on 30 November 1988 an arranged meeting took place in Washington DC between agents of the Bureau and those of AFOSI. If the AFOSI had information on MJ12, said the Bureau, they would like to know.

A Secret communication back to the Dallas office from Washington on 2 December 1988 read:

> This communication is classified Secret in its entirety. Reference Dallas Airtel dated October 25 1988. Reference Airtel requested that FBIHQ determine if the document enclosed by referenced Airtel was classified or not. The Office of

> Special Investigations, US Air Force, advised on November 30, 1988, that the document was fabricated. Copies of that document have been distributed to various parts of the United States. The document is completely bogus. Dallas is to close captioned investigation.

At first glance, that would seem to lay matters to rest once and for all. Unfortunately, it does not. There can be no dispute that the Air Force has played a most strange game with respect to MJ12. The **FBI** was assured by AFOSI that *the MJ12 papers were fabricated*. However, Special Agent **Frank Batten, Jr**., chief of the *Information Release Division* at the Investigative Operations Center with the USAF, admitted to me on 30 April 1993 that AFOSI is not now maintaining (nor ever has maintained) any records pertaining to either MJ12, or any investigation thereof.
This begs an important question. How was AFOSI able to determine that the papers were faked if no investigation on their part was undertaken? Batten has also advised me that while AFOSI did "discuss" the MJ12 documents with the FBI, incredibly they made absolutely no written reference to that meeting in any shape or form. This is most odd: government and military agencies are methodical when it comes to documenting possible breaches of security.

**Richard L. Weaver**, formerly the Deputy for Security and Investigative Programs with the U.S. Air Force (and the author of the US Air Force's 1995 near-1000 page report, *The Roswell Report: Fact Vs. Fiction in the New Mexico Desert*), advised me similarly on 12 October 1993.

> "The Air Force considers the MJ12 (both the group described and the purported documents to be bogus," stated Weaver.

He, too, conceded, however, that there were "no documents responsive" to my request for Air Force files on how just such a determination was reached. Stanton Friedman has also stated that, based on his correspondence with Weaver on the issue of MJ12, he too is dissatisfied with the responses that he received after filing similar FOIA requests relating to the way in which the Air Force made its 'bogus' determination.

Moreover, there is the fact that AFOSI informed the FBI that, "copies of that document have been distributed to various parts of the United States." To make such a statement AFOSI simply must have conducted some form of investigation or have been in receipt of data from yet another agency. On the other hand, if AFOSI truly did not undertake any such investigation into **MJ12**, then its statement to the FBI decrying the value of the documents is essentially worthless, since it is based on personal opinion rather than sound evaluation.

If the Bureau learned anything further about MJ12 in the post-1989 period, then that information has not surfaced under the terms of the Freedom of Information Act. Perhaps the Bureau, unable to get satisfactory answers from the military and the intelligence community, simply gave up the chase; I do not know.
I do know, thanks to **Richard L. Huff**, Bureau Co-Director within the Office of Information and Privacy, that MJ12 remains the subject of an FBI headquarters Main File that is titled "Espionage." Today that file is in "closed status." But why would the MJ12 documents be linked with a FBI HQ Main File titled "Espionage?" It is here that we have to turn our attention to the FBI's Foreign Counter-Intelligence division.

Some of the information related above was published in my book *The FBI Files*. As is often the case with published authors, people who read their books will contact them with information based on the material contained within the pages of the book. In the wake of the publication of The FBI Files, I was contacted by a man about whom I will say little.
I will say that he offered that he had formerly served with the FBI in the time period that the FBI was investigating MJ12 and had knowledge of the Bureau's interest in the MJ12 documents. He also supplied information that convinced me that he was genuine. According to the man, the FBI had actually been aware of the intricacies of the MJ12 saga for some two years before Timothy Good published the documents in *Above Top Secret*.
However, I was advised, the investigation was intensified after the documents were publicized in the U.S. I was further told that initially there was a fear on the part of the Air Force and the FBI's

Foreign Counter-Intelligence people that the MJ12 papers had been fabricated by Soviet intelligence personnel who intended using them as "bait."

That bait was to be used on U.S. citizens who had a personal interest in UFOs but who were also working on sensitive defense-related projects - including the Stealth fighter. The hope on the part of the Soviets, it was suspected by the FBI and AFOSI, was that by offering the MJ12 papers to those targeted sources within the U.S. defense industry, the Soviets would receive something of value of a defense nature in return.
The man was unsure precisely how the investigation concluded. He did know, however, that no charges were brought against anyone. This is an ingenious scenario but it must be stressed that my source reiterated that the Soviet theory was simply that - a theory and nothing more. It was, he said, one of several avenues being actively pursued by the FBI at the time - including the possibility that the MJ12 documents had been created as disinformation by the US Government to hide to facts concerning secret experimentation undertaken by the US in the immediate post-war era.
A similar comment to that of my source as it related to the Soviets was made by **Gerald Haines**, historian of the National Reconnaissance Office, in his controversial paper, "CIA's Role in the Study of UFOs: 1947-1990."

In a section of the report dealing with CIA involvement in UFO investigations in the 1980s, Haines commented that:

> "Agency analysts from the Life Science Division of OSI and OSWR officially devoted a small amount of their time to issues relating to UFOs. These included counterintelligence concerns that the Soviets and the KGB were using U.S. citizens and UFO groups to obtain information on sensitive U.S. weapons development programs (such as the Stealth aircraft)."

It should also be noted that the Haines paper claims that no original MJ12 documents were known to exist; however, he neglects to reference the so-called Cutler-Twining memorandum that Moore and Shandera located in the National Archives.

There is further evidence, too, that the FBI has in its archives more information pertaining to MJ12 than has surfaced into the public domain thus far. On 16 November 1988, the UFO researcher Larry Bryant wrote to Ms. Hope Nakamura of the Center for National Security Studies and advised her that in a then-recent conversation with William Moore, he had been informed of Moore's efforts to secure the release of the FBI's file on him. The bulk of the FBI's dossier on Moore (which amounted to no less than fifty-five pages) was being withheld for reasons directly affecting the national security of the United States of America.

Bryant went on to explain that Moore was attempting to find legal assistance in challenging the nondisclosure of the majority of the FBI's file. In a determined effort to lend assistance to Moore, Bryant drafted a lengthy and detailed advertisement that he proposed submitting to a number of military newspapers for future publication.

Titled *UFO SECRECY/CONGRESS-WATCH*, the ad specifically addressed the eye-opening fact that the Bureau's file on Moore was classified at no less than Secret level, and that at least one other (unnamed) U.S. government agency was also keeping tabs on Moore and his UFO pursuits. In particular those pursuits relating to certain "whistle-blower testimony" which Moore had acquired from a variety of sources within the American military and government.
Courageously, Bryant signed off urging those reading the advertisement to contact their local congressman and to press for nothing less than a full-scale inquiry into the issue of UFOs.

Bryant's advertisement was ultimately published (in the 23 November 1988 issue of *The Pentagram*, a publication of the U.S. Army); yet as spirited as it was, it failed to force the FBI to relinquish its files on Moore. By 1993, the FBI's dossier on Moore (which was classified at Secret level) was running at sixty-one pages, of which Moore had succeeded in gaining access to a mere

six.

In 1989, Bryant, mindful of the FBI's surveillance of William Moore, attempted to force the Bureau to release any or all records on Stanton Friedman.
On 2 August of that year, Bryant received the following response from Richard L. Huff.

> "Mr. Friedman is the subject of one Headquarters main file. This file is classified in its entirety and I am affirming the denial of access to it."

Bryant's efforts on Friedman's behalf came after he (Friedman) had filed FOIA requests with both the Bureau and the CIA. The response from the CIA was that it had no responsive files - except for a 'negative' name check from the FBI, who subsequently refused to reveal details of either the size of the file or its security classification.

On 28 August 1989, Bryant filed suit in the District Court for the Eastern District of Columbia. "My complaint," explained Bryant,

> "seeks full disclosure of the UFO-related content of the FBI dossier on Stan Friedman. Neither Stan not I have been able to convince the U.S. Federal Bureau of Investigation to loosen its grasp on that dossier, which Bureau officials assert bears a security classification."

Fortunately, in Friedman's case, a "small portion" of the FBI's file pertaining to him was eventually released (on 13 November 1989) as a result of Bryant's actions. The remainder of the FBI file on Friedman has never surfaced.

What are we to make of all this? Consider the following.
The FBI conducted several investigations of **MJ12** (via its Dallas Office; its Headquarters at Washington, DC; and its Foreign Counter-Intelligence division). It had close liaison with the Air Force Office of Special Investigations on an MJ12-related operation that may have also involved the CIA in an attempt to crack a Soviet intelligence operation that may or may not have existed. And the fact that the Bureau holds an extensive Secret file on William Moore (co-author of the first book on *the Roswell crash* and a key figure in the MJ12 saga) and a file of unknown size and classification on Stanton Friedman is more than notable. It also suggests that more information currently exist in the archives of the FBI on MJ12 than has been declassified thus far.
Whether or not the FBI was ever fully satisfied by its investigations into the murky world of MJ12 and with what it was told by the AFOSI is debatable, however. The final word I will leave to one of Howard Blum's FBI sources:

> "All we're finding out is that the government doesn't know what it knows. There are too many secret levels."

**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_23.htm

# OPERATION MAJORITY

## FINAL RELEASE

by **Milton William Cooper**

**Created: Friday, May 31, 1996 - Last update: Thursday, June 05, 1997**
**from Galactic2 Website**

NOTE 1: I have reformatted the text for better readability. NO other changes have occurred. All typing is as it was in the original document.

NOTE 2: When originally downloaded, this file was somewhat "hashed" by electronic telephone

interference. It has been reconstructed, word for word, and re-formatted to facilitate easy reading. To the best of my knowledge and ability, not one word has been changed in the original text. However, from time to time I have added comments from my own observation and knowledge. These comments have been placed in brackets to indicate that the comments/observations are my own. The original author of this document, Mr. Milton William Cooper, is in no way responsible for these comments or observations.

**Dan Woolman**

This file contains the absolute true information regarding the **alien presence on earth** and the *US Governments involvement with the aliens*. This file contains the information only as I saw it and only my information. It does not contain information from any other source.

It was necessary for me to issue the information previous to this release in a manner which would deceive the Government until someone was able to independently confirm my identity, my employment, my service record, my intelligence background, the identity of the person to which I gave the information to in 1972, his acknowledgement of the information and when it was given to him, that the information is correct, that I have not seen him since 1974, and that I have not communicated with him in any form since 1976. This was necessary because this file is my death warrant if **MJ-12** continues to operate in a manner consistent with its history.

All the last paragraph has been independently verified by 2 different people who have no connection to each other. I will only list one for obvious reasons.

**Tony Pelham**, Journalist
**Las Vegas Bullet (Newspaper)**
**300 West Boston**
**Las Vegas, Nevada 89102**

---

The original information that I first released was not much different than what you will find here. Only some names were different and just enough (I hoped) to convince **MJ-12** and **MAJI** that I was not a threat long enough to have independent verification of the facts before I risked death.
I wish to make it absolutely clear that I do not consider myself a hero. I believe that most of you would do the same thing if you knew the truth. I gave an oath that I would uphold the Constitution of the United States of America and I take that oath very seriously. I am doing no more now that I did when I fought in Vietnam. I am doing my duty.

Please make copies of this file and send it to your Congressman, your Senator, the Attorney General of the United States, and to the Supreme Court. Send it also to everyone you know. Attach copies of the **Bill English** file and **John Lear**'s file.
Send anything else which tends to support the information.

---

I **Milton William Cooper**, 1311 S. Highland #205, Fullerton, California, 92632, (714) 680-9537, do solemnly swear that the information contained in this file is true to the best of my knowledge. I swear I saw this information in 1972 in the performance of my duties as a member of the *Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet* as a Petty Officer in the US Navy.
I swear that I can and will take a lie detector test or any other test of any reputable persons choosing in order to confirm this information. I swear that I can and will undergo hypnotic regression conducted by any reputable and qualified Doctor of any reputable persons choosing in order to confirm this information. I will not, however submit to any test or hypnosis by anyone who is now or has ever been connected with the Government in any capacity for obvious reasons.

The following is a brief listing of everything that I personally saw and know from 1972 and does not

contain input from any other source whatsoever.

- MAJESTY was listed as the code word for the President of the United States for communications concerning this information.
- OPERATION MAJORITY is the name of the operation responsible for every aspect, project, and consequence of alien presence on earth.
- GRUDGE Contains 16 volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States investigation of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFO's) and Identified Alien Crafts (IAC). The project was funded by CIA confidential funds (non-appropriated) and money from the illicit drug trade. Participation in the illegal drug trade was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak elements of our society. The purpose of project GRUDGE was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the United States Space Program.
- MJ-12 is the name of the secret control group. President Eisenhower commissioned a secret society known as THE JASON SOCIETY (JASON SCHOLARS) to sift through all the facts, evidence, technology, lies and deception and find the truth of the alien question. The society was made up of 32 most prominent men in the country in 1972 and the top 12 members were designated MJ-12. MJ-12 has total control of everything. They are designated by the code J-1, J-2, J-3, etc. all the way through the members of the Jason Society. The director of the CIA is appointed J-1 and is the director of MJ-12. MJ-12 is only responsible to the President.
  MJ-12 runs most of the worlds illegal drug trade. This was done to hide funding and thus keep the secret from Congress and the people of the United States. It was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak elements of our society. The cost of funding the alien connected projects is higher than anything you can imagine. MJ-12 assassinated President Kennedy when he informed them that he was going to tell the public all the facts of the alien presence.
  He was killed by the Secret Service agent driving his car and it is plainly visible in the film held from public view. A secret meeting place was built for MJ-12 in MARYLAND and it was described as only accessible by air. It contains full living, recreational, and other facilities for MJ-12 and the JASON SOCIETY. It is code named "THE COUNTRY CLUB". Only those with TOP SECRET/MAJIC clearance are allowed to go there.
- MAJI is the MAJORITY AGENCY FOR JOINT INTELLIGENCE. All information, disinformation, and intelligence is gathered and evaluated by this agency. The agency is responsible for all disinformation and operates in conjunction with the CIA, NSA, and the Defense Intelligence Agency. This is a very powerful organization and all alien projects are under its control. MAJI is only responsible to MJ-12.
- SIGMA is the project which first established communications with the aliens and is still responsible for communications.
- PLATO is the project responsible for Diplomatic relations with the aliens. This project secured a formal treaty (illegal under the Constitution) with the aliens. The terms were that the aliens would give us technology. In return we agreed to keep their presence on earth a secret, not to interfere in any way their actions, and to allow them to abduct humans and animals. The aliens agreed to furnish MJ-12 with a list of abductees on a periodic basis.
- MAJIC is a security classification and clearance of all alien connected material, projects, and information. MAJIC means MAJI controlled.
- AQUARIUS is a project which compiled the history of alien presence and their interaction with Homo Sapiens upon this planet for the last 25,000

years and culminating with the Basque people who live in the mountainous country on the border of France and Spain and the Syrians.

- GARNET is the project responsible for control of all information and documents regarding this subject and accountability of the information and documents.
- PLUTO is a project to evaluate all UFO/IAC information pertaining to space technology.
- POUNCE is the project formed to recover all downed/crashed craft and aliens.
- REDLIGHT is the project to test fly recovered alien craft. It is conducted at AREA 51 (DREAMLAND) in Nevada. It was aided when the aliens gave us craft and helped us fly them. The initial project was somewhat successful in that we flew a recovered craft but it blew up in the air and the pilots were killed. The project was suspended at that time until the aliens agreed to help us.
- SNOWBIRD was established as a cover for project REDLIGHT. Several flying saucer type craft were built using conventional technology. They were unveiled to the press and flown in front of the press. The purpose was to explain accidental sightings or disclosure of REDLIGHT as having been SNOWBIRD craft.
- LUNA is the alien base on the far side of the Moon. It was seen and filmed by Apollo Astronauts. A base, a mining operation using very large machines, and a very large alien craft described in sighting reports as MOTHER SHIPS exist there.
- NRO is the National Recon Organization based at Fort Carson, Colorado. It is responsible for security for all alien or alien craft connected projects.
- DELTA is the designation for the specific arm of the NRO which is especially trained and tasked with security of these projects.
- JOSHUA is a project to develop a low frequency pulsed sound generating weapon. It is said that this weapon would be effective against the alien craft and beam weapons.
- EXCALIBUR is a weapon to destroy the alien underground bases. It is a missile capable of penetrating 1000 meters of Tufa/hard packed soil such as that found in New Mexico with no operational damage. Missile apogee not to exceed 30,000 feet AGL and impact must not deviate in excess of 50 meters from designated target. The device will carry a 1 megaton nuclear warhead.
- ALIENS, there were 4 types of aliens mentioned in the papers. A LARGE NOSED GREY with whom we have the treaty, the GREY reported in abductee cases that works for the LARGE NOSED GREY, a blond human like type described as NORDIC, a red haired human like type called ORANGE. The home of the aliens were described as being a star in the constellation of Orion, Barnards star, and Zeta Riticuli 1 and 2. I cannot remember even under hypnosis which alien belongs to which star.
- EBE is the name or designation given to the live alien captured at the 1949 Roswell crash. He died in captivity.
- KRLL OR KRLLL OR CRLL OR CRLLL pronounced Crill or Krill was the hostage left with us at the first Holloman landing as a pledge that the aliens would carry out their part of the basic agreement that was reached during that meeting. KRLL gave us the foundation of the yellow book which was completed by the guests at a later date. KRLL became sick and was nursed by Dr. G. Mendoza who became an expert in alien biology and medicine. KRLL later died. His information was disseminated under the pseudonym O.H. Cril or Crill.
- GUESTS were aliens exchanged for humans who gave us the balance of the

yellow book. At the time I saw the information there were only 3 left alive. They were called (ALF's) Alien Life Forms.

- RELIGION The aliens claim to have created Homo Sapiens through hybridization. The papers said the RH- blood was proof of this. They further claim to have created all our major religions. The showed a Hologram of the crucifixion of Christ which the Government filmed. They claim Jesus was created by them.
- ALIEN BASES exist in the four corners area of Utah, Colorado, New Mexico, and Nevada. Six bases were described in the 1972 papers, all on indian reservations and all in the four corners area. The base near Dulce was one of them.
- MURDER The documents stated that many military and government personnel had been terminated (murdered without due process of law) when they attempted to reveal the secret.
- CRAFT RECOVERY'S. The documents stated that many craft had been recovered. The early ones from Roswell, Aztec, Roswell again, Texas, Mexico, and other places.
- GENERAL DOOLITTLE made a prediction that one day we would have to reckon with the aliens and the document stated that it appeared that General Doolittle was correct.
- ABDUCTIONS were occurring long before 1972.
  The document stated that humans and or animals were being abducted and or mutilated. Many vanished without a trace. They were taking sperm and ova samples, tissue, performed surgical operations, implanted a spherical device 40 to 80 microns in size near the optic nerve in the brain and all attempts to remove it resulted in the death of the patient. The document estimated that 1 out of every 40 people had been implanted. This implant was said to give the aliens total control of that human.
- CONTINGENCY PLAN SHOULD THE INFORMATION BECOME PUBLIC OR SHOULD THE ALIENS ATTEMPT TAKEOVER
  This plan called for a public announcement that a terrorist group had entered the United States with an Atomic weapon. It would be announced that the terrorists planned to detonate the weapon in a major city. Martial law would be declared and all persons with implants would be rounded up along with all dissidents and would be placed in concentration camps. The press, radio, and TV would be nationalized and controlled. Anyone attempting to resist would be arrested or killed.
- CONTINGENCY PLAN TO CONTAIN OR DELAY RELEASE OF INFORMATION
  This plan called for the use of MAJESTIC TWELVE as a disinformation ploy to delay and confuse the release of information should anyone get close to the truth. It was selected because of its similarity to MJ-12. It was designed to confuse memory and to result is a fruitless search for material which did not exist.
- SOURCE OF THE MATERIAL CONTAINED IN THE DOCUMENTS WHICH I SAW
  The source of the material was an **ONI** counter intelligence operation against MJ-12 in order for the **Navy** to find out the truth of what was really going on. The Navy (at that time or at least the Navy that I worked for) were not participants in any of this. The different services and the government conduct this type of operation against each other all the time. The result of this operation was that the Navy cut themselves in for a piece of the action (technology) and control of some projects.

As you can see this file is only a little different from my previous file.

Only some names were scrambled previously to confuse the government long enough for someone to verify that what I have said is the truth. I have added information in this file that puts my life in absolute danger. I have sent a copy of this file to people all over the country and will continue to do so. Please get this file into as many hands as you can and maybe that will protect me but I doubt it.

HISTORY WILL BE THE JUDGE OF ME AND THIS INFORMATION AND I HAVE NO FEAR OF THAT JUDGMENT. I SWEAR THAT THIS INFORMATION IS TRUE AND CORRECT TO THE BEST OF MY KNOWLEDGE.

I wish to thank all those people who have aided me in reaching this point and for their patience and understanding. I owe you all more than I can ever repay.

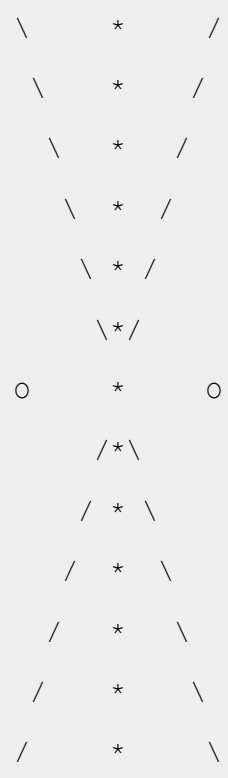
Finally, it does not matter who is right or who is wrong or if a project name is in the wrong place. It does not matter who is working for who or what is really what. It should be obvious that something sinister and terribly wrong is going on involving the government and the **UFO phenomenon**. We must all band together and expose it now. I have done my part in the best way that I could. I can add nothing else except my testimony in Congress or a court of law that what I saw and have written in this file is true and that I saw it.

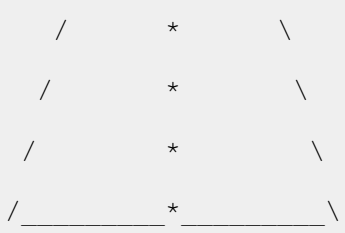
Everything in my previous file that does not conflict with this file is true and correct to the best of my knowledge and some of it is from sources and research. You may combine the files to get the entire picture. Throw out only that information which conflicts with that contained in this file.

There will be no further additions or corrections to this information either now or in the future. My file is complete and stands to be judged by history. Sometime in the future the exact papers that I saw will surface and you will all see this exact information contained within them.

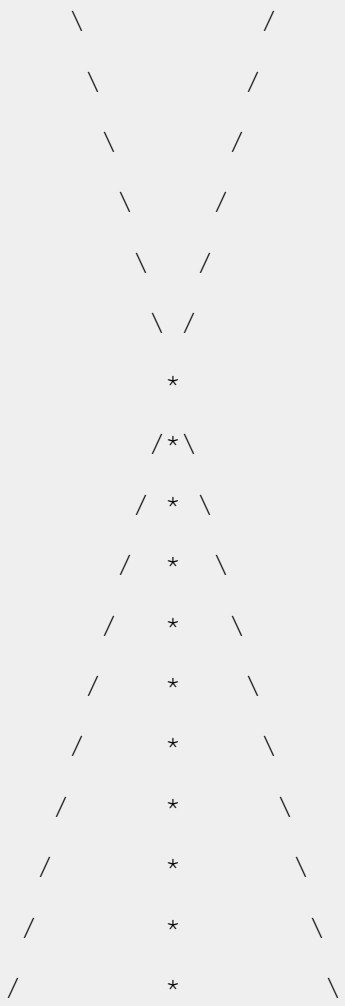
**Milton William Cooper**

---





This is another TRILATERAL INSIGNIA that appeared in the MAJESTY papers. It is worn on the alien uniforms (like one piece tight coveralls). It is also displayed on various alien craft.
The astericks down the middle should be a straight line but I was unable to do that on my computer. The O's are really small circles but could not do that on my computer either. The triangle should be equilatral but again I could not do that on my computer. I do not know what this means.
It has also been seen from the air at some landing sites.



This insignia is used to mark landing sites and bases it is layed out so as to be seen from the air above the site.
The same notes apply to this insignia.
I do not know what it means.

**Return to William Cooper**

Return to Operation Majestic MJ-12

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_cooper5.htm

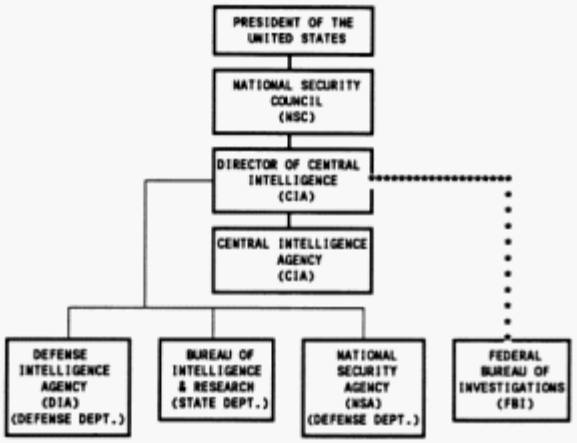
# THE INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT

- The U.S. Government Counter Intelligence Organizational Chart
- U.S. Space Counter Intelligence HQ, Organizational Chart
- Operation Majority
- The U.S.'s Alien Cover-up
- Top Secret - Majic
- The "Majic Projects"
- Majic's Contingency Plans
- Majic's Secret Weapons Against the Aliens
- Information from Inside Report Number
- Other Majic - Alien Tips from inside Report Number
- NSA Security System

# CODE: NSC

AC and the Government
23-C

## U.S. COUNTER INTELLIGENCE ORGANIZATIONAL CHART


PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES
NATIONAL SECURITY COUNCIL (NSC)
DIRECTOR OF CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE (CIA)
CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY (CIA)
DEFENSE INTELLIGENCE AGENCY (DIA) (DEFENSE DEPT.)
BUREAU OF INTELLIGENCE & RESEARCH (STATE DEPT.)
NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (NSA) (DEFENSE DEPT.)
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS (FBI)

——— Control

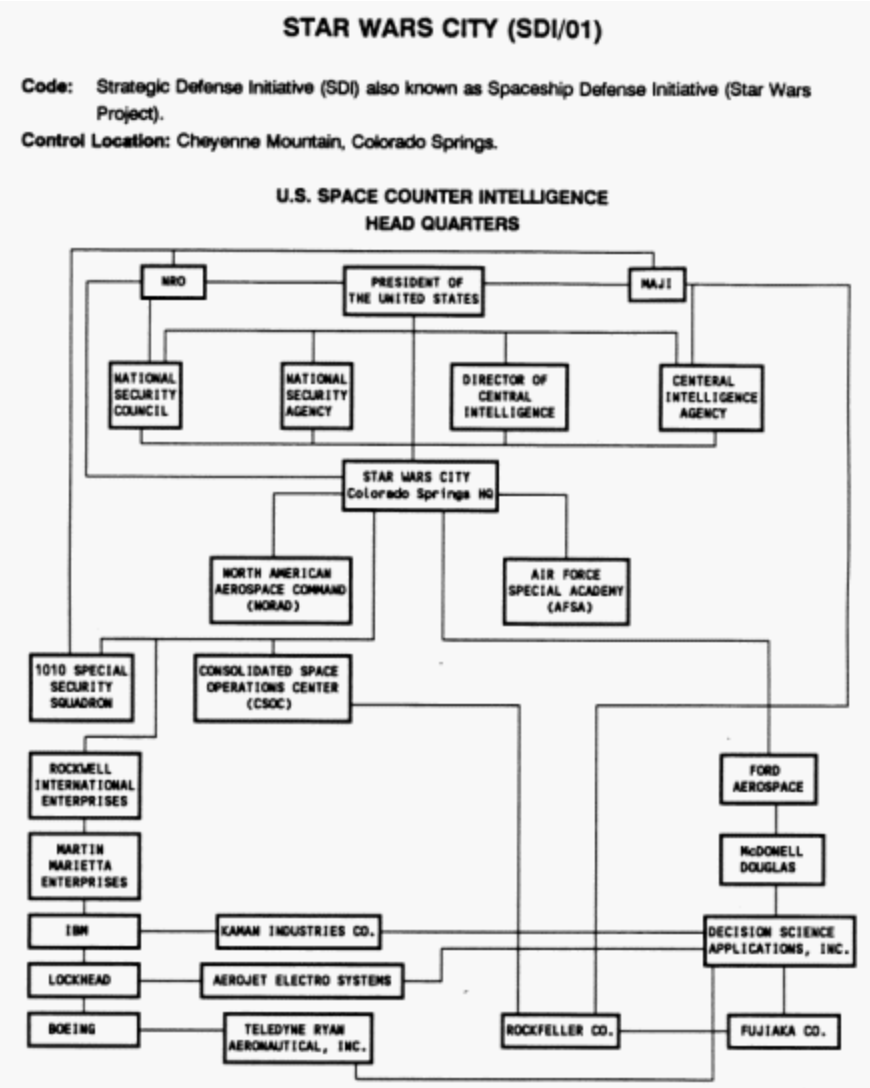
——— Coordination; Control of Budgetary Resources

****** Coordination Only

## STAR WARS CITY (SDI/01)

**Code:** Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI) also known as Spaceship Defense Initiative (Star Wars Project).

**Control Location:** Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado Springs.




# THE INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT

ADR/23 - NSC OCM A7BMC - CODE: MIRAMA 55A - ACL - 3 65ATN-6 (MOZART) # 6.2

The National Security Council, Old Executive Office Building, Washington, DC. 20506, Phone Number (202) 395-4974, was established by the National Security ACT of 1947 (61 Stat. 496;50 U.S.C. 402). President **Truman** signed the National Security ACT on July 26,1947 and immediately named Secretary of the Navy Forrestal as the first Secretary of Defense. Forrestal and others were sworn in September 17,1947.

The ACT established "under the National Security Council" a Central Intelligence Agency headed at that time by "Director", Rear Admiral **Roscoe Hillenkoeter**. It provided a comprehensive program for future Security of the United States, and the ACT created the NSC to advise the President with respect to the integration of domestic, foreign, and military policies relating to the National Security, with the special duty to "Access and Appraise the objectives, commitments, and Risks....".
The funds for the **CIA** were hidden in the annual appropriations for other agencies. Today, collectively, U.S. Intelligence Operations (almost totally clothed in secrecy) cost more than $1 Billion Dollars annually.

The researchers Moore, Shandera, and Friedman have referred to briefing document:

Operation Majestic 12
NSC, MJ-12
Special Studies Project

> MJ-12 is said to be a TOP SECRET Research and Development, Intelligence Operation established by President Truman on September 24,1947. MJ-12 was a "Committee" set up inside the NSC. In 1954, President Eisenhower signed the Secret Executive Order, "Order Number 54-12".
> Newsweek of June 22, 1964, carried a review of "The Invisible Government"....."One of their major revelations is the existence of the Special Group "54-72", a hitherto classified adjunct of the National Security Council, specially changed by the President with ruling on special operations."

The NSC called this group the "54-12" committee "which gave the President responsibility of approving all 'Black' covert projects."
This committee has undergone several changes over the years, and since then, has been called the "SPECIAL COMMITTEE", the "303 COMMITTEE" and currently the "40 COMMITTEE" and is represented as XXXX "the double - double cross." It is described as the "Directorate" of the NSC.
The "40 COMMITTEE" has access to advanced technology and teams to cover-up, "the cover-ups"! In the past, this committee was headed by Dr. **Henry Kissinger** (code name: '*The Overseer*') when he gave William Colby permission to commission Howard Hughes, *Summa Corporation* to build a submarine, and a special craft or salvage vessel. The salvage vessel called "Glomar Explorer", was equipped with refrigeration capacity for up to a hundred bodies. (Why???)

In early May 1988, the former President **Ronald Reagan** said he often wonders what would happen if the Earth was Invaded by a "Power from Outer Space".
It has also been reported that the President is briefed on UFO developments and "Alien Visitors, by Planetary Intelligence group #40 (PI-40).

## OPERATION MAJORITY

CR-20M7/6.2 - FILE: MTR/K-25 MWC/JL - AFMWC/1972 USN

*Operation Majority* is the name of the operation responsible for every aspect, project and all consequence of Alien presence on Earth.
*Majesty* was listed as the code word for the President of the United States for communications concerning this information.
*Grudge* contains 16 volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States investigation of the *Unidentified Flying Objects* (UFOs) and *Identified Alien Crafts* (IACs). The project was funded by the **CIA**, (confidential funds, non-appropriated) and money from the illicit drug trade. Participation in the illegal drug trade was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak elements of our society.

The purpose of project Grudge was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO & IAC sightings as well as contacts with Alien Life Forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the *United States Air Force Space Program*, (TOP SECRET).

### Jason Society (Jason Scholars)

President Eisenhower (former) commissioned a secret society known as the *Jason Society* (or Jason Scholars) under the leadership of the following:

- Director of Central Intelligence, Allen Welsh Dulles
- Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, President of the Trilateral Commission from 1973 until 1976
- Dr. Henry Kissinger, leader of the scientific effort, to sift through all the facts,

evidence, technology, lies and deceptions and find the truth of the Alien question

The society was made up of thirty two (32) of the most prominent men in the U.S.A.

MJ-12 is the name of *the secret control group inside the Jason Society*. The top twelve (12) members of the thirty two (32) members of the Jason Society were designated the MJ-12. MJ-12 has total control of everything. They are designated by the code J-1, J-2, J-3, etc. all the way through the members of the Jason Society. The director of Central Intelligence was appointed J-1 and is the Director of the MJ-12 group.
MJ-12 is responsible only to the President of the United States. Believe it or not, *MJ-12 runs most of the worlds illegal drug trade*. This was done to hide funding and thus keep the secret from the Congress and the people of the United States. It was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak and undesired elements of our society.

*** The actual cost of funding the Alien connected projects is higher than anything you can imagine.**

It was the MJ-12 group who ordered the *assassination of President Kennedy* when he informed MJ-12 that he was going to tell the public all the facts of the Alien presence.
He was killed (coup de grace) by the Secret Service Agent driving his car, (who fired the final and most critical shot) and it is plainly visible in the film, which has been held from public view, and the twenty two (22) material witnesses to the Kennedy's murder died within two (2) years thereafter.
MJ-12 has a special program for elimination of the considered weak members from U.S.A.'s society.

- ON A BIG SCALE - Creation of an artificial disease known as "AID'S"
- ACCIDENTS - of people who we know to have been secretly eliminated
- DISAPPEARANCES/MURDER - of some people who we know to have been secret eliminations also

The above, are just a few of the tactics which MJ-12 uses when they consider people Dangerous by knowing too much!

A secret meeting place was constructed for the MJ-12 group in Maryland and was described as only accessible by air. It contains full living, recreational, and other facilities for the MJ-12 group and the Jason Society. It is code named "The Country Club". The land for *The Country Club* was donated by the Rockefeller Family.
Only those with TOP SECRET-MAJIC clearances are allowed to go there.
**Back to The Jason - The Secret Goverment**

## MAJI = Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence

All information, disinformation, and intelligence is gathered and evaluated by this Agency.
This agency is responsible for all disinformation and operates in conjunction with the CIA, NSA, DIA, and The Office of Naval Intelligence. This is a very powerful organization and all Alien projects are under its control.
MAJI is responsible only to MJ-12. MAJIC is the security classification and clearance of all Alien connected material, projects, and information.

MAJIC = means MAJI controlled, (MAJI plus Controlled = MAJIC).

NOTES: MJ-1 is the classification for the director of MAJI, who is the Director of the CIA and reports only to the President Other members of MAJI are designated MJ-2, MJ-3, MJ-4, etc. This is why there is some confusion about references of MJ-12, the group or MJ-12 the person.

- Designation for MJ-12, the group are MAJI or MAJIC
- Designation in official documents about MJ-12 means the person only.

## THE U.S.'s ALIEN COVER-UP

It seemingly all began thousands of years ago, but for the purpose of this discussion, let's start with some events that we all are familiar with.
In 1947, two years after we set off the first nuclear explosion that our current civilization detonated, came the Cap-Mantell episode, where we had the first incident of a military *confrontation with extra-terrestrial* that resulted in the death of the military pilot. It is quite evident now that our Government did not know quite how to handle the situation. In 1952, the nation's capital was overflown by a series of disks.
It was this event which led to the involvement of the United States Security Forces (CIA, DIA, NSA, & FBI) to try to keep the situation under control until they could understand what was happening.
During this period, the original members of the group were:

1. Secretary James Forrestal
2. Admiral Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
3. General Nathan P. Twining
4. General Hoyt S. Vandenburg
5. General Robert M. Montaque
6. Dr. Vanevar Bush
7. Dr. Detlev Bronk
8. Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
9. Dr. Donald Menzel
10. Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner
11. Mr. Sidney W. Souers
12. Mr. Gordon Gray

This group was a *working group*, established by the Government, known as MJ-12.

The MJ-12 group has been an existing group since it was created with new members replacing others that died. For example, when Secretary Forrestal was upset at seeing the United States sold out in World War II, he wound up being sent to a Naval hospital for emotional strain. Before relatives could get to him, he "Jumped Out a 16th Story Window". People close to him consider his suicide contrived. When Forestal died, he was replaced by General Walter B. Smith.
In December of 1947, PROJECT SIGN was created to acquire as much information as possible about UFOs, their performance characteristics and their purposes. In order to preserve security, liaison between Project Sign and MJ-12 was limited to two (2) individuals within the intelligence division of the Air Material Command whose role was to pass along certain types of information through channels. Project Sign evolved PROJECT GRUDGE in December 1948. Project Grudge had an overt civilian counterpart named PROJECT BLUE BOOK, with which we are all familiar. Only "Safe" reports were passed to Blue Book.
MJ-12 was originally organized by General **George C. Marshall** in July 1947 to study the Roswell-Magdalena UFO crash recovery and debris. Admiral Hillenkoetter, director of the CIA from May 1, 1947 until September 1950, decided to activate the "ROBERTSON PANEL", which was designed to monitor civilian UFO study groups that were appearing all over the country.
He also joined NICAP in 1956 and was chosen as a member of its board of directors. It was from this position that he was able to act as the MJ-12 "Mole", along with his team of other covert experts. They were able to steer NICAP in any direction they wanted to go. With the "Flying Saucer Program" under complete control of MJ-12 and with the physical evidence hidden away, General Marshall felt more at ease with this very bizarre situation. These men and their successors have most successfully kept most of the public fooled for at least 39 years or more, including much of the western world, by setting up false experts as real experts and throwing their influence behind them to make their plan work, with considerable success, until now.
Within six (6) months of the Roswell crash on July 2, 1947 and the finding of another crashed UFO at San Augustine Flats near Magdelena, New Mexico on July 3, 1947, a great deal of reorganization of agencies and shuffling of people took place. The main thrust behind the original "Security Lid", and the very reason for its construction, was the analysis and attempted duplication of the technologies of the discs.
The activity is headed up by the following groups:

1. The Research and Development Board (R&DB)

2. Air Force Research and Development (AFRD)
3. The Office of Naval Research (ONR)
4. CIA Office of Scientific Intelligence (CIA-OSI)
5. NSA Office of Scientific Intelligence (NSA-OSI)

No single one of these groups were supposed to know the whole story.
Each group was to know only the parts that MJ-12 allowed them to know. MJ-12 also operates through the various civilian intelligence and investigative groups. The CIA and the FBI are manipulated by MJ-12 to carry out their purposes.
The **NSA** was created in the first place to protect the secret of the recovered flying discs, and eventually got complete control over ail communication intelligence.
This control allows the NSA to monitor any individual through mail, telephone, telexes, telegrams, and now through on-line computers, monitoring private and personal communications as they may desire.

TOP SECRET - MAJIC
SUBJECT: MAJI
PROJECT: GRUDGE/AQUARIUS: (TS/MAJIC)
Document Control: ECN
Classified By: MJ1/MAJI
Declassified on: Exempt

PROJECT AQUARIUS

(TS/ORCON), (Proword):
Grudge contains sixteen (16) volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States Investigation on Unidentified Flying Objects, (UFOs) and Identified Alien Crafts, (lACs). The project was originally established in 1953, by order of President Eisenhower, under control of the CIA and MAJI. In 1960 the project's name was changed from project SIGN to project AQUARIUS. The project was funded by CIA confidential funds (non-appropriated).
The project assumed full responsibility for investigation and intelligence of UFOs and/or lACs, after December 1969 when Project Grudge and Blue Book were closed. The purpose of project Aquarius was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO and IAC sightings and contacts with Alien Life Forms. These orderly files of collected information have been used to advance the United States Air Force Space Program (not NASA).

Aquarius is a project which compiled **the history of Alien presence** and their interaction with HOMO SAPIENS upon this planet for the last 25,000 years and culminating with the BASQUE PEOPLE (PAIS BASCO) who live in the mountainous country on the border of France and Spain and the Assyrians (or Syrians, originally from the Syrius Star).

(TS/ORCOM)
The preceding briefing is a historical account of the United States Government's Investigation of Aerial Phenomena, Recovered Alien Aircraft, and contacts with Extra-Terrestrial Life Forms.

## THE PROJECTS UNDER "PROJECT AQUARIUS'

1. (TS/ORCOM) PROJECT PLATO: (Proword: Aquarius)
   Originally established as part of Project SIGN in 1954, its mission was to *establish Diplomatic Relations with Aliens*. This project was successful when mutually acceptable terms were agreed upon. These terms involved the exchange of technology for secrecy of Alien presence and non interference in Alien affairs. Aliens agreed to provide MAJI with a list of Human contacts on periodic basis. This project is continuing at a site in New Mexico.

2. (TS/ORCOM) PROJECT SIGMA: (Proword: Aquarius)
   Originally established as part of Project SIGN in 1954. Became a separate project in 1976. Its mission was to establish communication with the Aliens. This project met with positive success (SIC). In 1959, the United States established primitive communications with Aliens. On April 25,1964 a USAF Intelligence Officer met with Aliens at Mollomar Air Force Base, New Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours, after several attempted methods of communications the Intelligence Officer managed to exchange basic information with the Aliens. This project is continuing at a site in New Mexico.
3. (TS/ORCOM) PROJECT REDUGHT: (Proword: Grudge)
   Originally established in 1954. Its mission was to test and fly a recovered Alien Aircraft. First attempts resulted in the destruction of the craft and the death of the pilot. This project was resumed in 1972. This project is continuing in Nevada
4. (TS/ORCOM) PROJECT SNOWBIRD: (Proword: Redlight)
   Originally established in 1954. Its mission was to develop, using conventional technology, and fly a "Flying Saucer" type craft for the public. This project was successful when a craft was built and flown in front of the PRESS. This project was used to explain UFO sightings and to divert public's attention from project Redlight.

## THE 'MAJIC PROJECTS'

1. SIGMA is the project which first established communications with the Aliens and is still responsible for communications.
2. PLATO is the project responsible for Diplomatic Relations with the Aliens. This project secured a formal treaty (illegal under the U.S. Constitution) with the Aliens.
   - The terms were that the Aliens would give us "our Government" technology and would not interfere in our History. In return we "our Government" agreed to keep their presence on Earth a secret, not to interfere in any way with their actions, and to allow them to abduct humans and animals.
3. The Aliens agreed to furnish MJ-12 with a list of abductees on a periodic basis for Governmental control of their experiments with the abductees.
4. AQUARIUS is the project which compiled the history of the Alien presence and interaction on Earth and the HOMO SAPIENS.
5. GARNET is the project responsible for control of all information and documents regarding the Alien subjects and accountability of their information and documents.
6. PLUTO is a project responsible for evaluating all UFO and IAC information pertaining to Space technology.
7. POUNCE project was formed to recover all downed and/or crashed craft and Aliens. This project provided cover stories and operations to mask the true endeavor, whenever necessary. Covers which have been used were crashed experimental Aircraft, Construction, Mining, etc. This project has been successful and is ongoing today.
8. NRO is the National Recon Organization based at Fort Carson, Colorado. It's responsible for security on all Alien or Alien Spacecraft connected to the projects.
9. DELTA is the designation for the specific arm of NRO which is especially trained and tasked with security of all MAJIC projects. It's a security team and task force from NRO especially trained to provide Alien tasked projects and LUNA security (also has the CODE NAME: "MEN IN BLACK"). This project is still ongoing.
10. BLUE TEAM is the first project responsible for reaction and/or recovery of downed and/or crashed Alien craft and/or Aliens. This was a U.S. Air Force

Material Command project.

11. SIGN is the second project responsible for collection of Intelligence and determining whether Alien presence constituted a threat to the U.S. National Security. SIGN absorbed the BLUE TEAM project. This was a U.S. Air Force and CIA project
12. REDLIGHT was the project to test fly recovered Alien craft. This project was postponed after every attempt resulted in the destruction of the craft and death of the pilots. This project was carried out at AREA 51, Groom Lake, (Dreamland) in Nevada. Project Redlight was resumed in 1972. This project has been partially successful. UFO sightings of craft accompanied by Black Helicopters are project Redlight assets. This project in now ongoing at Area 51 in Nevada
13. SNOWBIRD was established as a cover for project Redlight A "Flying Saucer* type craft was built using conventional technology. It was unveiled to the PRESS and flown in public on several occasions. The purpose was to explain accidental sightings or disclosures of Redlight as having been the Snowbird crafts. This was a very successful disinformation operation. This project is only activated when needed. This deception has not been used for many years. This project is currently in mothballs, until it is needed again.
14. BLUE BOOK was a U.S. Air Force, UFO, and Alien Intelligence collection and disinformation project. This project was terminated and its collected information and duties were absorbed by project Aquarius. A classified report named "Grudge/Blue Book, Report Number 13" is the only significant information derived from the project and is unavailable to the public, (from what I read before from other sources, this Report Number 13, talked about everything inside the Grudge history).

## MAJIC's CONTINGENCY PLANS

In 1949, MJ-12 evolved an initial plan of contingency called MJ-1949-04P/78 that was to make allowance for public disclosure of some data should the necessity present itself.

- General Doolittle made a prediction that one day we would have to reckon with the Aliens and the Grudge/Blue Book, Report Number 13 stated that it appeared that General Doolittle was correct.
- The Grudge/Blue Book Report Number 13 also mentioned that the document stated that many military government personnel and civilians have been Terminated, (murdered without Due Process of Law) when they had attempted to reveal the secret

### PLAN A

### CONTAIN OR DELAY RELEASE OF INFORMATION - CODE: MAJIC/STR/M 03CCPN24

This plan called for the use of MAJESTIC TWELVE as a disinformation ploy to delay and confuse the release of information should anyone get close to the truth. It was selected because the similarity of spelling and the similarity to MJ-12.
It was designed to confuse memory and to result in a fruitless search for material which did not exist (i.e. William Moore's Documents?)

### PLAN B

### SHOULD THE INFORMATION BECOME PUBLIC OR SHOULD THE ALIENS TAKE OVER

This plan called for a public announcement that a terrorist group had entered the United States with an Atomic weapon. It would be announced that the terrorists planned to detonate the weapon in a major city. Martial Law would be declared and all persons with

implants would be activated by the Aliens.
That person, in this specific case, would be rounded up by MAJIC along with all dissidents and would be placed into concentration camps. The PRESS, the Radio and TV would be nationalized and controlled. Anyone attempting to resist would be arrested or killed.

## MAJIC's SECRET WEAPONS AGAINST THE ALIENS

Although better weapons are being developed every day, the following are a few of the originals created.

- GABRIEL is a project to develop a High Frequency pulsed sound generating weapon. It was said that this weapon would be effective against the Alien crafts and their Beam weapons. Specifications about the GABRIEL project shows *high frequency microwave projections* included.
- JOSHUA is a project to develop a Low Frequency pulsed sound generating weapon. The weapon was developed and assembled at Ling Tempco Vought in Anaheim, California It was described as being able to totally level any man made structure from a distance of two (2) miles. It was tested at White Sands Proving Grounds. It was developed between 1975 and 1978. It is a long horn shaped device connected to a computer and amplifiers. Ling Tempco Vought (LTV) has since moved from its Anaheim Facility which was near the Grand Hotel across the street from Disneyland. Specifications about the JOSHUA project show low frequency generated with microwave projection included.
- EXCALIBUR is a weapon to destroy the alien underground bases. It is to be a missile capable of penetrating 1,000 meters of Tufa/Hard packed soil, such as that found in New Mexico with no operational damage. Missile apogee not to exceed 30,000 feet Above Ground Level (AGL) and impact must not deviate in excess of 50 meters from designated target. The device will carry a one (1) to ten (10) Megaton Nuclear Warhead. The secret for a self contained missile 'drill' a vertical shaft over 1,000 meters deep consists in a energosintetizer macrowave deflector in the "Missile Warhead".
- OBS - MAJIC has five (5) other major weapons to use against Aliens but I don't have the data on or about these weapons yet

## INFORMATION FROM INSIDE GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK, REPORT NUMBER 13

- EBE is the name or designation given to the live Alien captured at the 1947 Roswell, New Mexico crash. He died in captivity. EBE means Extra-Terrestrial Biological Entity.
- KRLL was the first Alien Ambassador to the United States of America
- GUESTS were Aliens exchanged for Humans who gave us the balance of the YELLOW BOOK At the onset in 1972 there were only three (3) left alive, now we have around 4,000. They were called Alien Life Forms (ALFs) or OBS. They have a big tendency to UE.
- YELLOW BOOK is all that we know about Alien technology, culture and their history.
- RELIGION - The Aliens believe in a *Universal Cosmic God*. The Aliens claim that MEN are Hybrids who were created by them. They claim ail religion was created by them to hasten the formation of a Civilized Culture and to **control** the Human Race. They claim that *JESUS* was a product of their efforts. The Aliens have furnished proof of their claims and have a "device" that allows them to show audibly and visually any part of History that they or we wish to see.
- ALIEN BASES exist in the four comer areas of Utah, Colorado, New Mexico and Arizona Six bases were described in 1972, all on Indian Reservations, and all in the four corner area. The base near Dulce was one of them, also bases at

California, Nevada, Texas, Florida, Maine, Georgia and Alaska.

- CRAFT RECOVERIES - The documents stated that many craft had been recovered. The early ones from Roswell, Aztec, Roswell again, Texas, Mexico and other places, which will be discussed later.
- ABDUCTIONS were occurring long before 1972, early civilizations refer to these incidents. The document stated that humans and animals were being abducted and or mutilated. Many vanished without a trace. They were taking sperm and OVA samples, tissues, performed surgical operations, implanted a spherical device, (40 to 50 microns in size near the optic nerve in the brain) and all attempts to remove the device have resulted in the death of the patient. The document estimated that one (1) in every 40 people had been implanted. This implant was said to give the Aliens total **control** of the Human.

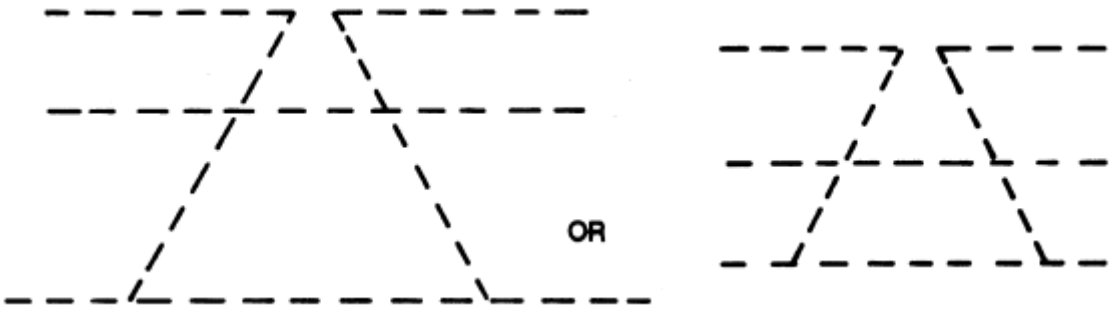
## OTHER MAJIC - ALIENS TIPS FROM REPORT 13

SRD/28 CODE: ABRAMA 33A/C

- We confirmed in 1989, the existence of Alien crafts at a hangar on Edwards Air Force Base. The hangar is at North end of the base. It has been guarded by non-Edward's personnel, who are NRO-DELTA personnel. The guards wear a badge that is red with a black triangle on the face of the badge. No one was allowed near the hangar without this badge.

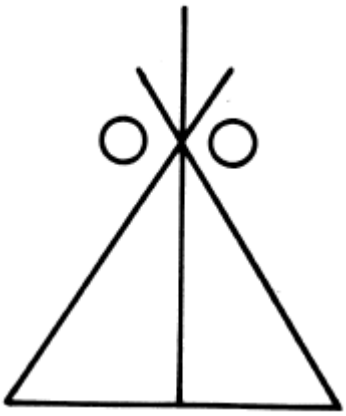
  The NRO-DELTA personnel are no longer guarding the hangar, Edwards security forces are are guarding it now, and they are instructed to check the hangar each hour and report the status NRO. In addition, they have been instructed never to enter the hangar, even if it has been broken into. The hangar is still locked and no one is allowed inside without special authorization from NRO/DELTA.

  We also have confirmed the existence of Alien Materials at another Special hangar at Edward's AFB.
- The badge insignias that are on some Alien crafts and Alien Flags, is called a TRILATERAL INSIGNIA (TRIADE).




**Found on some Spacecrafts**

**Marks bases and Landing sites.**
**This symbol is visible, "Only when viewed from Directly Overhead'**



**This symbol is found on some Regelians Spacecraft and their Uniforms**

- LUNA-2 - Code name for the location of the second most important underground Rigelian base in New Mexico. The base is Alien controlled and NRO, DELTA, and Alien protected. Luna is ongoing.
- FAR SIDE OF THE MOON - Is the term used in reference to inside LUNA-2. The LUNA-2 underground base, UFOIogists and some other various people who have stumbled upon this term have a misunderstanding and believed that it was a reference to LUNA-1, the moon base.

## NSA Security System

The National Security Agency, (NSA) was created to protect the secretly recovered flying disks, and eventually got compete control over all Communication Intelligence.
This control allows the NSA to monitor any individual through the mail, telephone, telex, faxes, telegrams, and now through on-line computer, monitoring private and personal communications as they choose.
In fact, the present day NSA is the current main expression of MJ-12 and PI-40 pertaining to the Flying Saucer Programs. Vast amounts of disinformation are spread throughout the UFO research field. Any witnesses to any aspect of the programs have their lives monitored in every detail, for each has signed a security catch.
For people who have worked in the program, including military members, breaking that oath could have anyone of the following direct consequences:

- A verbal warning accompanied by a review of the security oath.
- A stronger warning, sometimes accompanied by a brow-beating and intimidation.
- Psychologically working on an individual to bring on depression that will lead to suicide.
- Murder of the person, which is made to appear as suicide or an accident.
- Strange and sudden accidents, always fatal.
- Confinement in a special Detention Center.
- Confinement in an Insane Asylum, where they are treated by mind-control and deprogramming techniques. The individuals are later released with changed personalities, identities, and altered memories.
- Bringing the individual into the inside, where he or she is employed and works for them and where he or she can be watched. This is usually in closed facilities with little contact with the outside world. Underground facilities are the usual place for this.

Any individual who they perceive to be too close to the truth, will be treated in the same manner. MJ-12/NSA will go to any length to preserve and protect the ultimate secret, as we will see later, the characteristics of what this ultimate secret would turn out to be would change drastically for it was

something even MJ-12/NSA could not predict, actual contact with Alien groups.
How the actual contact between the government and Aliens was initially made is not known at this time, but the Government was made aware that it could be done by an Alien using the right equipment.
**Back to Contents**
**Back to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/blueplanetproject/blueplanetproject01.htm

# The Jason Group

by **Fat Freddy**
**from FatFreddyTalks Website**

A key to the danger presented by the Trilateral Commission is its "Seminal Peace" written for them by Harvard Professor **Samuel P. Huntington** in the mid '70s.
In the paper Professor Huntington recommended that *democracy and economic development be discarded as outdated ideas*.
He wrote as co-author of the book *The Crisis of Democracy*,

> "We have come to recognize that there are potential desirable limits to economic growth. There are also potentially desirable limits to the indefinite extension of political democracy. A government which lacks authority will have little ability short of cataclysmic crisis to impose on its people the sacrifices which may be necessary."

...Remember that **George Bush** was a member of the *Trilateral Commission* and only resigned as an expediency to get elected.
He believes wholeheartedly in the Commission and its ideas and ideals. We have elected a President who believes that democracy and economic development must be discarded. I tell you now that he is working toward that end. Bush is still a member of the order and the CFR.

The *JASON Society*, or *JASON Scholars*, takes its name from the story of *Jason and the Golden Fleece*, and it is a branch of the *Order of the Quest*, one of the highest degrees in the Illuminati.
The golden fleece takes on the role of truth to the JASON members.
Jason represents the search for truth.
Therefore the name JASON Society denotes a group of men who are engaged in a search for the truth. The name Jason is spelled with capital letters when used as the name of the JASON Society. Lower-case letters are never used when referring to this secret group. The name may even have deeper meaning, as the name "Jason" and the Golden Fleece appear throughout history in relation to various other secret societies.
In these instances the story represents man (Jason) looking for himself (Golden Fleece).

Top Secret documents that I read while with the Naval Intelligence stated that President Eisenhower had commissioned the JASON Society to examine all of the evidence, facts, lies, and deception and find the truth of the alien question.

Founders of the JASON Group (or JASON Society) include members of the famous Manhattan Project, which brought together almost every leading physicist in the nation to build the atomic bomb during World War II. The group is made up mostly of theoretical physicists and is the most elite gathering of scientific minds in the United States.
As of 1987 the membership included four Nobel Prize winners. Today JASON continues to offer scientific help the government cannot find anywhere else. They are probably the only group of

scientists in the United States that know the true state of highest technology.

JASON is shrouded in what appears to be unnecessary secrecy. The group refuses to release its membership list, none of the members list JASON membership on there official resumes. Working completely behind the scenes, JASON has guided the nation's most important security decisions. These include, but are not limited to, Star Wars, Submarine Warfare, and predictions about the greenhouse effect. The JASON members are paid $500.00 per-day consultant's fee.

In the documents that I read while with Naval Intelligence the JASONS predicted that the greenhouse effect would lead ultimately to an **ICE AGE**.

According to the Pentagon, the JASONS hold the highest and most restrictive security clearances in the nation. They are given the protocol rank of rear admiral (two stars) when they visit of travel aboard ships or visit military bases. The only other reference to the JASON group that I have been able to find is in the Pentagon Papers.
The papers stated that JASON was responsible for designing the electronic barrier between North and South Vietnam War. I was stationed on the DMZ and I can tell you it did not work.

The veil of secrecy around the JASON Group has been so tight and so leak-proof since its conception that those who think the government cannot keep a secret need to reexamine that position. The government was able to contain the JASON secret except the one leak; but the JASON Group itself, a civilian group, did even better.
No leaks have ever occurred from with in JASON.
JASON is administered by the *Mitre Corporation Government* contracts allotted to the Mitre Corporation are in reality allotted to the JASON scientist. This is done so that the name JASON does not ever appear in documents which may come under public scrutiny.

What is the difference between JASON Scholars or JASON Society and the JASON Group?
The documents that I read referred to the JASON Society in exactly those words. In public documents the only JASON reference is to the JASON Group, administered by the Mitre Corporation. I believe the JASON Society is one of the highest degrees above the Skull & Bones and the Scroll & Key in the Illuminati. In other words, it is a higher level of initiation.
The JASON Group is a scientific organization formed and hired by the JASON Society and the U.S. Government for obvious reasons.

I know a lot more about the JASON Society and the JASON Group, but I do not want to injure Mr. **Grant Cameron**, who has done extensive research on these subjects. He will publish his research in the coming months. I guarantee his findings will amaze you.

The Council on Foreign Relations has been the foremost flank of America's foreign-policy establishment for more than half a century.
The Council on Foreign Relations is a private organization of business executives, scholars, and political leaders that studies global problems and play a key role in developing U.S. Foreign Policy.
The C.F.R. is one of the most powerful semiofficial groups concerned with America's role in international affairs. It is controlled by an elect group of men recruited from the Skull & Bones and the Scroll & Key societies of Harvard and Yale, which are up the Executive Committee of the Council on Foreign Relations after undergoing initiation into the *Order of the Quest*, also known as the *JASON Society*.

The Council on Foreign Relations is in off-shoot sister organization to the British Royal Institute of International Affairs. There goal is a New World Order. Although it existed as a dinner dub in New York, it did not take on its present power until 1921, when it merged with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and received its financial base from J.P.Morgan, the Carnegie Endowment, the Rockefeller family, and other Wall Street banking interest.

The Council on Foreign Relations controls our government.
Through the years its members have infiltrated the entire executive branch, State Department, Justice Department, CIA, and top ranks of the military. Every director of the Central Intelligence Agency has been a member of the CFR. Most U.S. Presidents since Roosevelt have been members. The members of the CFR dominate ownership of the press and most, if not all, of America's top journalists are members. The CFR does not conform to government policy.
The government conforms to CFR policy.

I read *Top Secret Documents* while with Naval Intelligence that said President **Eisenhower** had appointed six of the Executive committee members of the CFR to set on the panel called *Majesty Twelve* also known as *Majority Twelve* for security reasons.
Majesty Twelve is the secret group that is supposed to control Extraterrestrial information and projects.
The documents stated that Eisenhower had also appointed six members from the Executive branch of government who were also members of the CFR. The total membership of Majesty Twelve was nineteen, including Dr. **Edward Teller** and the six members from the JASON Scientific group.
Again, whether this is true or disinformation depends solely upon the existence of aliens.

The Nights of Malta play a powerful role in this scenario. In the 1930's General **Smedley Butler** was recruited to help take over the White House. He was told that he was needed because of his general popularity with the military. General Butler blew the whistle and named several prominent Americans as part of the plot.
At the top of the list was **John J. Raskob**, who was a founding member of the U.S. branch of the Knights of Malta. He was board chairman of General Motors. He was, at the time, U.S. Treasurer of the Knights of Malta. Congressional hearings were held to investigate the plot, but none of those named including Raskob, was ever called to testify and nothing ever came of the hearings.
Although you will find this in the congressional records, you will never find it in any history book anywhere.

It is significant that the Iran-contra episode has many similarities to the 1930's plot. William Casey was a member of the Knights of Malta. **William Casey**, with the help of Vice President Bush, Anne Armstrong, and Donald Regan, caused the *Presidents Foreign Intelligence Advisory Board* to be emasculated so that Bush, Casey, North and others could carry out there dirty deeds without oversight.
They had also developed a plan to suspend the Constitution of the United States and were preparing to implement the plan when they were caught. These facts emerged from the hearings but were suppressed by the committee, Senator **Daniel Inouye** of Hawaii. You must understand that tremendous power was involved in both attempts to overthrow the United States Government.

William Casey was the Director of the CIA. He was a member of the CFR. Casey was a Knight of Malta. He was head of Reagan's political campaign. He was head of the Securities and Exchange Commission. During the Nixon administration he was head of the Export-Import Bank.

Casey arranged financing for the Kama River truck factory in the Soviet Union with 90% of the funds guaranteed or furnished by the U.S. taxpayer. This factory built military trucks and tank engines for the Soviet Army. It was, and may still be, the largest factory in the world and could produce more heavy trucks than all U.S. factories together. I believe Casey was murdered.

The Knights of Malta is a world organization with its threads weaving through business, banking, politics, the CIA, other intelligence organizations, P2, religion, education, law, military, think tanks, foundations, the United States Information Agency, the United Nations, and numerous

other organizations. They are not the oldest but are one but are one of the oldest branches of the Quest in existence.
The world head of the Knights of Malta is elected for a life term, with the approval of the Pope. The Knights of Malta have there own constitution and are sworn to work toward the establishment of a New World Order with the Pope at its head. Knights of Malta members are also powerful members of the CFR and the Trilateral Commission.

The Vatican has been infiltrated over many years by the Illuminati.
This is easily proven by the fact that in 1738 Pope **Clement XII** issued a Papal Bull which stated that any Catholic who became a Mason would be excommunicated, a very serious punishment.
In 1884 Pope **Leo XIII** issued a proclamation stating that masonry was one of the secret societies attempting to,

> "revive the manners and customs of the pagans" and "establish Satan's kingdom on Earth."

**Piers Compton**, in his book "The Broken Cross" traces the infiltration of the *Catholic Church* by the Illuminati.

He has found the use of the all-seeing eye in the triangle by leading Catholics and by the Jesuits. It was used in the seal of the Philadelphia Eucharistic congress in 1976. It was on a special issue of Vatican Stamps in 1978, announcing the final Illuminati victory to the world.
Mr. Compton claims that Pope John Paul II wore the all seeing eye in the triangle on his personal cross.
Compton is adamant that several hundred leading Catholic priests, bishops and cardinals are members of secret societies. He quotes an article in an Italian Journal that lists more than 70 Vatican officials, including Pope Paul VI's private secretary, the director general of Vatican radio, the Archbishop of Florence, the prelate of Milan, the assistant editor of the Vatican newspaper, several Italian bishops, and the abbot of the Order of St. Benedict.
Those are the only ones that are known in Italy. It is widely believed that this Pope John Paul II is a member of the Illuminati. I believe, according to my research, that it is true.
The best indication of infiltration is that on November 27 1983 the Pope retracted all of the Papal Bulls against Freemasonry and allowed Catholics after several hundred year, to again become members of secret societies without fear of excommunication. The goal of the Illuminati to elect one of there own to the Papacy appears to have come to fruition.
If that is the case, the New World Order is just on the horizon. Now is the time.

The first Ambassador to the Vatican was **William Wilson**, a Knight of Malta. His appointment was probably illegal and, for a fact, was highly unethical. Wilson could not possibly have represented the U.S. when his first allegiance was sworn to the Pope. Wilson, if you will remember, took an unauthorized trip to Libya and met privately with Libyan officials at a time when travel to Libya had been banned by the President, President Ronald Reagan had called Col. Khadafi "a mad dog" and made a few strong threats.
The U.S. had been resolute in bombing Libya even though civilians were killed.
Following Wilsons trip, Khadafi issued a press release stating that,

> "an American diplomat had been sent to reduce tensions with Libya."

The State Department denied that any such thing had taken place.
Ambassador Wilson closed his mouth and refused to comment. To this day he has said nothing, even though his actions made a liar of the United States and embarrassed us worldwide.

An due to what was happening is the fact that while we had cut off Libya and even bombed them and while travel by U.S. citizens to Libya was forbidden, five big oil conglomerates were filling there pockets dealing with Khadafi. One of the companies was headed by **J.Peter Grace**, President of W.R.Grace. Eight members of the W.R.Grace Company are members of the Knights of Malta.
According to an article by Leslie Geld in the New York Times, administration officials had expressed concern about Mr. Wilson's activities.

These actions, they said, often seem to revolve around his contacts and interest in the oil business. Wilson should have been fired, but instead nothing happened except that he and his wife attended a Papal Easter Mass and stood next to George Schultz and his wife. In diplomatic language this indicated *private approval of his actions*.
**George Schultz**, of course, is a member of the CFR, the Bohemian Club and the Bechtel Corporation, all of which have close ties to the Order and the Knights of Malta.

Wilson engaged in several other improprieties during his ambassadorship. Again, in each of these nothing happened. Finally he resigned. Later, if you will remember, President Reagan suffered a fall from a horse on William Wilson's ranch in Mexico. Do you think that President Reagan would have visited Wilson's home in Mexico if he had not approved of Wilson's actions while he was U.S. Ambassador to the Vatican.
Knights of Malta **Myron Taylor** was President Roosevelt's envoy and he was also Director of the CIA during the early 60s.
A former mayor of New York city, **Robert Wagner**, was President Jimmy Carter's envoy. Frank Shakespeare replaced William Wilson, Frank Shakespeare is a Knight of Malta and so it goes. President Reagan spoke at the knight of Malta dinner. The Knights of Malta all have *diplomatic immunity*. They can ship goods across borders without paying duty or customs check.
Does that ring any bells? In any case that is *power*.

The knights of Malta is held up by a backbone consisting of nobility. nearly half of the 10,000 members belong to Europe's oldest and most powerful families. This cements the alliance between the Vatican and the "Black Nobility."
The Black Nobility is mostly the rich and powerful of Europe. The head of the Black Nobility is the family that can claim *direct descendancy from the Roman Emperor*.
Maybe now you can that things are beginning to fall into there proper place. Membership in the Knights of Malta entails obedience to one's superior in the Order and ultimately to the Pope. Therefore, a U.S. ambassador who is also a member of the Knights of Malta faces a conflict of interest.
Why is this fact ignored? President Bush appointed Knight of Malta **Thomas Melledy** to the post of U.S. Ambassador to the Vatican.

The Vatican has founded the Pope John Paul II Center for prayer and study for peace at 1711 Ocean Avenue, Spring Lake, New Jersey, in a mansion overlooking the ocean. The mansion was given to the New York Archdiocese by the estate of Elmer Bobst, who died in 1978. He was a multimillionaire and chairman of Warner Lambert Company. Richard Nixon was a frequent visitor.
Directors of the Center were:

- Kurt Waldheim, former Secretary general of the United Nations and ex-Nazi war criminal
- Cyrus Vance, former Secretary of State under Carter and member of both the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral commission
- Clare Booth Luce, a dam of the Knights of Malta
- J. Peter Grace of W.R.Grace company, who is head of the Knights of Malta in the United States.

The Center was set up by the Vatican as a part of the Pope's new peace plan, which will bring the world together.
The Center has two roles:

1. Educate Catholics and there children to accept the New World Order.
2. Provide residence for the world-peace-solution computer and an on going study for peaceful solutions to any future problems which may endanger world peace.

The computer is hooked to the world capitals via satellite.
All nations have agreed to relinquish sovereignty to the Pope and submit future problems to the

computer for solution. Of course, this will not go into effect until the New World Order is announced. I believe that the New World Order was born in secrecy on January 19, 1989. Now you know.

The Vatican has stated at various times that,

> "the Pope is for total disarmament; the Pope is for elimination of the sovereignty of the nation states; the Pope is also stating that property rights are not to be considered true property rights. The Pope believes that only the Vatican knows what is right for man."

In the early 1940s, the I.G. Farben Chemical Company employed a Polish salesman who sold cyanide to the Nazis for use in Auschwitz.
The same salesman also worked as a chemist in the manufacture of the poison gas. This same cyanide gas along with Zyklon B and malathion was used to exterminate millions of Jews and other groups. Their bodies were then burned to ashes in the ovens.
After the war the salesman, fearing for his life, joined the Catholic Church and was ordained a priest in 1946. One of his closest friends was Dr. **Wolf Szmuness**, the master mind behind the November 1978 to October 1979 and March 1980 to October 1981 experimental Hepatitis B vaccine trials conducted by the Center for Disease Control in New York, San Francisco, and four other American cities that loosed the plague of AIDS upon the American people.
The salesman was ordained Poland's youngest bishop in 1958. After a 30-day reign his predecessor was assassinated and our ex-cyanide gas salesman assumed the Papacy as Pope **John Paul II**.
1990 is the right time with the right leaders:

- ex-chief of the KGB Mikhail Gorbachev
- ex-chief of the CIA George Bush
- ex-Nazi cyanide gas salesman Pope John Paul II,

...all bound by an unholy alliance to ring in *the New World Order*.

**Return to The Illuminati**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
**Return to The New World Order**
**Return to Project Majestic - MJ12**
**Return to The Secret Government**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_nwo47.htm

# The Majestic 12

## Last Updated

**November 22, 2005 19:18**
**from TheWhyFiles Website**

On December 1984, **Jaime Shandera**, a Hollywood film producer who also has an interesting UFOs, received some unusual information via the post - a package containing just one roll of monochrome film. The package was posted in Albuquerque, New Mexico but had no return or senders address.

There was no accompanying letter. Shandera had the film developed and was surprised to find negatives of what appeared to be an eight paged briefing paper dated 18th November 1952.

The first page of this paper carried a warning "TOP-SECRET - EYES ONLY" and was for the attention of President **Dwight D. Eisenhower.** On page two was a list of twelve eminent US scientists, military leaders and intelligence advisors. On page three the subject of the paper was stated as the recovery of a crashed flying saucer and alien bodies near Roswell , New Mexico, in July 1947.

The final page of the briefing paper was a memorandum from President **Harry Truman** to his secretary of defense, **James Forrestal,** instructing Forrestal to proceed with "Operation Majestic-12".This memorandum was dated 24th September 1947.

The paper and the memorandum showed that in 1947 a flying disc-shaped craft crashed near Roswell and extra-terrestrial biological entities (EBEs) were recovered by the military - President Truman was authorizing Forrestal to set up a committee to deal with the situation. In 1952, newly elected President Eisenhower is then briefed about the situation by the papers - including details of the 12 man committee, the saucer crash and the need to avoid public panic.

In 1985, researcher **Bill Moore** received a postcard, postmarked New Zealand, through the post advising him to search some recently de-classified files at the US National Archives. Along with Shandera, **Moore** did this and found a memo confirming the existence of MJ-12 (another name for Majestic-12 along with MAJIC), written by Eisenhower's Special Assistant for National Security, Robert Cutler, addressed to Nathan Twining - US Air Force Chief of Staff.

Tim Cooper, UFO researcher, received a number of *MJ-12 documents* - some of which were hoaxes. However, according to Cooper and fellow researcher Stanton Friedman, two single-page documents appeared to be genuine:

> The first contains brief instructions to General Nathan Twining (alleged MJ-12 member) regarding his activities during a trip to New Mexico in July 1947 - the site of a crashed UFO. The second is memo, dictated by US Secretary of State to his secretary R.H. Humelsine, to President Truman - the reference at the top of the memo contains - "MAJIC EO 092447 MJ-12"

Then in 1994, UFO researcher Don Berliner received an anonymous roll of film containing 23 pages of a "Majestic-12 Special Operations Manual" - dated April 1954 - containing detailed instructions entitled " *Extra-terrestrial Entices and Technology: Recovery and Disposal*".

The original paper and ink of these documents cannot be analyzed because they are on film but the factual details can be checked - such as the background of the 12 members of MJ-12, dates and times and signatures etc..... The alleged members did , in deed, prove to be the cream of the US's Intelligence, Military and Scientific communities - exactly the people that could be expected to be members of a group investigating UFOs.

The last surviving member of MJ-12 had died before Shandera received the original film but the activities, correspondence and telephone logs etc.... of the members could be investigated .

The earliest reference to Majestic-12 is in the memo allegedly sent by Truman to Forrestal, names the president's science advisor, **Vannevar Bush**, and is dated 24th September 1947.

TOP SECRET

EYES ONLY

THE WHITE HOUSE

WASHINGTON

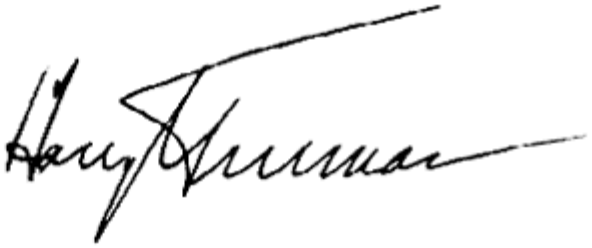
September 24, 1947.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear Secretary Forrestal:

As per our recent conversation on this matter, you are hereby authorized to proceed with all due speed and caution upon your undertaking. Hereafter this matter shall be referred to only as Operation Majestic Twelve.

It continues to be my feeling that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, Dr. Bush and the Director of Central Intelligence.



Investigation shows that this was the only day between May and December that Truman met with Bush. After a great deal of research Stanton Friedman also proved that Forrestal also met with Bush - that day.

The 24th September 1947 is also important because Nathan Twining, *Commanding General of The Air Materiel Command*, sent a secret memo to the Pentagon regarding "flying discs", including the words:

"The phenomenon reported is something real and not visionary or fictitious".

Also, flight logs from 1947 show that Twining had flown to New Mexico on 7th July 1947 - according to the original paper this was the same day that "a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage for scientific study".

Genuine documents or hoaxes accompanied with several coincidences? There is a lot of disagreement by "experts". One of the main problems regarding the documents is the signature on the Truman document - it appears to wrongly positioned on the page and, when compared with an

authentic signature, it appears to be almost exactly the same - inferring that it has been copied.

Genuine or fake, the MJ-12 documents are certainly some of the most interesting documents in the history of UFOlogy and because of the details involved it seems that if they were faked then it was done by someone with inside knowledge - perhaps someone who thought the public had "a right to be informed". Informed of the fact that the US Government is willfully covering up the truth about UFOs.

## THE MAJESTIC 12

**General Hoyt Vandenberg - Chief of Military Intelligence and second Director of Central Intelligence**

**James Forrestal - first U.S. Secretary of Defense, officially he committed suicide in the early hours of May 22nd, 1949 whilst in Bethesda Naval Hospital recovering from a nervous breakdown. However, the official account has been disputed - see below.**

**Dr. Detlev Bronk - biophysicist - head of the National Academy of Science and Chairman of the Medical Advisory Board of the Atomic Energy Committee**

**Major General Montague - head of the Special Weapons Project at the Atomic Energy Commission in New Mexico.**

**Dr. Lloyd Berkener - Executive Secretary of the Joint Research and Development Board, also member of the CIA-funded UFO committee in the 1950s.**

**Dr. Donald Menzel - originally classed as a UFO debunker - however he had " Top Secret ULTRA Clearance" and close connections with other MJ-12 scientists and it was proved that he made a number of trips to New Mexico in 1947 and 1948 on government expenses. He was a security advisor to several presidents.**

**Rear Admiral Sidney Souers - first Director of Central Intelligence (1946) appointed first Executive Secretary of National Security Council in 1947.**

**Dr. Vannevar Bush - Chairman of the Joint Research and Development Board(1945-49) - Advisorto the President and took an important roll in developing the atomic bomb**

**Dr. Jerome Hunsaker - renowned aircraft designer and Chairman of the National Security Committee on Aeronautics**

**Gordon Gray - Assistant Secretary of the Army - later to become the National Security Advisor and Director of CIA's Psychological Strategy Board**

**Nathan Twining - Commander of Air Materiel Command at Wright Field - later Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the US's highest military position.**

**Rear Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter - first Director of Central Intelligence (1947-50) - he acknowledged in 1960 that there was a UFO cover-up**

President Eisenhower Was he briefed about Majestic-12 ?

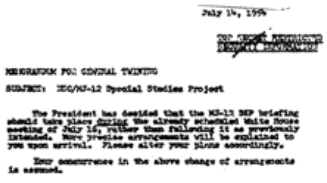
Jaime Shandera - received the original film containing details of The Majestic-12

President Harry Truman The instigator of the Majestic-12

Document received (on film) by Jaime Shandera listing the Majestic-12
Click on picture for larger size

The Majestic-12 papers - genuine or hoax?

Click on picture for larger size

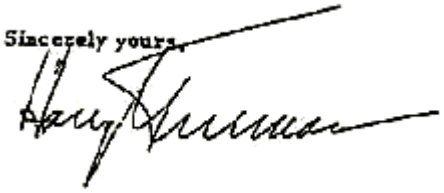


The Cutler-Twining memo - found in the US National Archive by UFOlogist Bill Moore after receiving a postcard (from New Zealand) telling him where it was hidden.

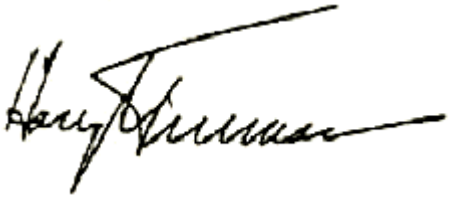
"The Cutler memo"
Click on picture for larger size

The Truman Memo

Click on picture for larger size




A genuine signature of President Truman



Truman's signature on the Majestic-12 documents .Genuine or not?

## James Forrestal – A Tragedy

**James Forrestal** - did he pay the price for opposing incredibly high levels of secrecy?
Following *World War Two*, James Forrestal served as *Secretary of the Navy* under the Truman administration but subsequently was made Secretary of Defense. In this position Forrestal objected to the obsessive secrecy that was developing, especially by certain new departments such as the CIA. In fact he lobbied for the CIA to be brought under much tighter governmental control.

His opposition to the high levels of secrecy caused him to attract the attention of those he opposed and when he voiced his objections to "being watched", he was declared paranoid by those who were ignorant of the true facts.

Forrestal was ordered to the mental ward of Bethesda Naval Hospital and was said to have suffered a *nervous*

*breakdown*. He was isolated and discredited; even his family and friends were denied permission to visit him.

On May 21st 1949, Forrestal's brother informed the authorities that he intended removing him form the hospital on the following day. In the early hours of 22nd May 1949, it was later announced, James Forrestal committed suicide.

However, ex-Naval Intelligence Officer **William Cooper** maintains that James Forrestal was the victim of the people whose obsessive secrecy he opposed and some time on that fateful morning secret agents (CIA) entered his hospital room, tied a sheet around his neck and the other end to a room fixture. The agents then threw Forrestal out of the window, unfortunately the sheet could not sustain his weight and it tore and he plummeted to his death.

James Forrestal's secret diaries were confiscated, probably by the CIA.

**Return to MJ-12**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_19.htm

# The MAJESTIC-12 Papers

by **Martin Cosnette**
**Research 2000**


- Top Secret / Majic 001
- Top Secret / Majic 002
- Top Secret / Majic 003
- Top Secret / Majic 004
- Top Secret / Majic 005
- Top Secret / from Harry Truman
- Top Secret Restricted Security Information
- The President's Appointments Friday, July 16, 1954
- National Archives Washington, DC 20408
- Paper's explanations from Friedman, Shandera and Moore


**Return to MJ-12**

## TOP SECRET / MAJIC 001

EYES ONLY

NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION
* * * * * * * * * * * * *
* TOP SECRET *
* * * * * * * * * * * * *

EYES ONLY COPY _ONE_ OF _ONE_.

BRIEFING DOCUMENT: OPERATION MAJESTIC 12

PREPARED FOR PRESIDENT-ELECT **DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER**: (EYES ONLY)

18 NOVEMBER, 1952

WARNING_: This is a TOP SECRET - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing ***Majestic-12*** clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

* * * * * * * * * *
TOP SECRET
* * * * * * * * * * T52-EXEMPT (E)
TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY
EYES ONLY 001
**Back**

## TOP SECRET / MAJIC 002

EYES ONLY

**********
* TOP SECRET *
**********

_EYES ONLY_ COPY _ONE_ OF _ONE_.

SUBJECT: OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 PRELIMINARY BRIEFING FOR PRESIDENT-ELECT EISENHOWER

DOCUMENT PREPARED 18 NOVEMBER, 1952

BRIEFING OFFICER: ADM. **ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER** (***MJ-1***)

NOTE: This document has been prepared as a preliminary briefing only. It should be regarded as introductory to a full operations briefing intended to follow.

* * * * * *
OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 is a TOP SECRET Research and Development/Intelligence operation responsible directly and only to the President of the United States. Operations of the project are carried out under the control of the Majestic-12 (Majic-12) Group which was established by special classified executive order of President Truman on 24 September, 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary James Forrestal. (See Attachment "A".)
Members of the Majestic-12 Group were designated as follows:

- Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
- Dr. Vannevar Bush
- Secy. James V. Forrestal*
- Gen. Nathan P. Twining
- Gen Hoyt S. Vandenberg
- Dr. Detlev Bronk
- Dr. Jerome Hunsaker

- Mr. Sidney W. Souers
- Mr. Gordon Gray
- Dr. Donald Menzel
- Gen. Robert M. Montague
- Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

The death of **Secretary Forrestal** on 22 May, 1949, created a vacancy which remained unfilled until 01 August, 1950, upon which date **Gen. Walter B. Smith** was designated as permanent replacement.

* * * * * * * * * * * *
* TOP SECRET *
* * * * * * * * * * * *

TOP SECRET / MAJIC _EYES ONLY_
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT (E)
002
**Back**

## TOP SECRET / MAJIC 003

EYES ONLY
* * * * * * * * * * * *
* TOP SECRET *
* * * * * * * * * * * *
_EYES ONLY_ COPY _ONE_ OF _ONE_

On 24 June, 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade Mountains in the State of Washington observed nine flying disc-shaped aircraft traveling in formation at a high rate of speed. Although this was not the first known sighting of such objects, it was the first to gain widespread attention in the public media. Hundreds of reports of sightings of similar objects followed. Many of these came from highly credible military and civilian sources. These reports resulted in independent efforts by several different elements of the military to ascertain the nature and purpose of these objects in the interests of national defense. A number of witnesses were interviewed and there were several unsuccessful attempts to utilize aircraft in efforts to pursue reported discs in flight. Public reaction bordered on near hysteria at times.

In spite of these efforts, little of substance was learned about the objects until a local rancher reported that one had crashed in a remote region of New Mexico located approximately seventy-five miles northwest of ***Roswell Army Air Base*** (now ***Walker Field***).

On 07 July, 1947, a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage of this object for scientific study. During the course of this operation, aerial reconnaissance discovered that ***four small human-like beings*** had apparently ejected from the craft at some point before it exploded. These had fallen to earth about two miles east of the wreckage site. All four were dead and badly decomposed due to action by predators and exposure to the elements during the approximately one week time period which had elapsed before their discovery. A special scientific team took charge of removing these bodies for study. (See attachment "C".) The wreckage of the craft was also removed to several different locations. (See Attachment "B".) Civilian and military witnesses

in the area were debriefed, and news reporters were given the effective cover story that the object had been a misguided weather research balloon.

* * * * * * * * * * * *
* TOP SECRET *
* * * * * * * * * * * *
TOP SECRET / [BLANKED]
_EYES ONLY_ T52-EXEMPT (E)
EYES ONLY 003
**Back**

## TOP SECRET / MAJIC 004

EYES ONLY
* * * * * * * * * * * *
* TOP SECRET *
* * * * * * * * * * * *
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

A covert analytical effort organized by **Gen. Twining** and **Dr. Bush** acting on the direct orders of the President, resulted in a preliminary consensus (19 September, 1947) that the disc was most likely a short range reconnaissance craft. This conclusion was based for the most part on the craft's size and the apparent lack of any identifiable provisioning. (See Attachment "D".) A similar analysis of the four dead occupants was arranged by **Dr. Bronk**. It was the tentative conclusions of this group (30 November, 1947) that although these creatures are human-like in appearance, the biological and evolutionary processes responsible for their development has apparently been quite different from those observed or postulated in homo-sapiens. **Dr. Bronk**'s team has suggested the term "***Extra-terrestrial Biological Entities***", or "***EBE's***", be adopted as the standard term of reference for these creatures until such time as a more definitive designation can be agreed upon.

Since it is virtually certain that these craft do not originate in any country on earth, considerable speculation has centered around what their point of origin might be and how they get here. ***Mars*** was and remains a possibility, although some scientists, most notably **Dr. Menzel**, consider it more likely that we are dealing with beings from another solar system entirely.

Numerous examples of what appear to be a form of writing were found in the wreckage. Efforts to decipher these have remained largely unsuccessful. (See Attachment "E".) Equally unsuccessful have been efforts to determine the method of propulsion or the nature or method of transmission of the power source involved. Research along these lines has been complicated by the complete absence of identifiable wings, propellers, jets, or other conventional methods of propulsion and guidance, as well as a total lack of metallic wiring, vacuum tubes, or similar recognizable electronic components. (See Attachment "F".) It is assumed that the propulsion unit was completely destroyed by the explosion which caused the crash.

**********
*TOP SECRET *
**********
EYES ONLY
TOP SECRET / MAJIC T-52 EXEMPT (E)

EYES ONLY 004
**Back**

## TOP SECRET / MAJIC 005

EYES ONLY

**********
* TOP SECRET *
**********
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

A need for as much additional information as possible about these craft, their performance characteristics and their purpose led to the undertaking known as U. S. Air Force ***Project SIGN*** in December, 1947. In order to preserve security, liaison between ***SIGN*** and ***Majestic-12*** was limited to two individuals within the Intelligence Division of Air Material Command whose role was to pass along certain types of information through channels. ***SIGN*** evolved into ***Project GRUDGE*** in December, 1948. The operation is currently being conducted under the code name ***BLUE BOOK***, with liaison maintained through the Air Force officer who is head of the project.

On 06 December, 1950, a second object, probably of similar origin, impacted the earth at high speed in the ***El Indio - Guerrero*** area of the Texas - Mexican border after following a long trajectory through the atmosphere. By the time a search team arrived, what remained of the object had been almost totally incinerated. Such material as could be recovered was transported to the ***A.E.C.*** facility at ***Sandia***, New Mexico, for study.

Implications for the National Security are of continuing importance in that the motives and ultimate intentions of these visitors remain completely unknown. In addition, a significant upsurge in the surveillance activity of these craft beginning in May and continuing through the autumn of this year has caused considerable concern that new developments may be imminent. It is for these reasons, as well as the obvious international and technological considerations and the ultimate need to avoid a public panic at all costs, that the ***Majestic-12 Group*** remains of the unanimous opinion that imposition of the strictest security precautions should continue without interruption into the new administration. At the same time, contingency plan ***MJ-1949-04P/78*** (*Top Secret - Eyes Only*) should be held in continued readiness should the need to make a public announcement present itself. (See Attachment "G".)
**Back**

## TOP SECRET from Harry Truman

EYES ONLY
THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON
September 24, 1947

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear **Secretary Forrestal**:

As per our recent conversation on this matter, you are hereby authorized to proceed with all due speed and caution upon your undertaking. Hereafter this matter shall be referred to only as ***Operation Majestic Twelve***. It continues to be my feeling that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the ***Office of the President*** following appropriate discussions with yourself, **Dr. Bush** and the ***Director of Central Intelligence***.

/s/**Harry Truman**
**Back**

July 14, 1954

## TOP SECRET RESTRICTED_SECURITY INFORMATION

MEMORANDUM FOR **GENERAL TWINING**

SUBJECT: ***NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project***

The ***President*** has decided that the ***MJ-12 SSP*** briefing should take place during the already scheduled ***White House*** meeting of July 16, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival. Please alter your plans accordingly.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

**ROBERT CUTLER**
Special Assistant to the President

Declassified COPY from
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES Record Group No. RG341. Authority: NND 857013 by 912/TH
Date 1/12/87
Records of the Headquarters, United States Air Force
**Back**

## THE PRESIDENT'S APPOINTMENTS FRIDAY, JULY 16, 1954

8.50 - The ***President*** will receive the Governor of the Farm Credit Administration and the
Members of the Federal Farm Credit Board

9.00 - Cabinet Meeting

11.00 - The ***President*** will sign S. 3291, An Act, Authorizing the ***President*** to present a gold medal to
Irvin Berlin.

12.15 - The ***President*** will receive a group of Congressmen, who wish to pay their respects and
pledge their continuing support of the ***President***'s program.

1.00 - (LUNCH)

Back

# NATIONAL ARCHIVES Washington, DC 20408

Date: July 22, 1987
Reply to
attn of: Military Reference Branch

Subject: ***Reference Report on MJ-12***

To: The Record

The National Archives has received many requests for documentation and information about "Project MJ-12". Many of the inquiries concern a memorandum from **Robert Cutler** to **General Nathan Twining**, dated July 14, 1954. This particular document poses problems for the following reasons:

1. The document was located in Record Group 341, entry 267. The series is filed by a *Top Secret* register number. This document does not bear such a number.

2. The document is in the folder T4-1846. There are no other documents in the folder regarding "*NSC/MJ-12*".

3. The Military Reference Branch (Edward Reese) has conducted a search in the records of the Secretary of Defense, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, Headquarters US Air Force, and in other related files. No further information has been found on this subject.

4. Inquiries to the US Air Force, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and the National Security Council failed to produce further information.

5. The Acting Director of the Freedom of Information Office of the National Security Council informed us that "*Top Secret Restricted Information*" is a marking which did not come into use at the National Security Council until the *Nixon Administration*. The Eisenhower Presidental Library also confirms that this particular marking was not used during the *Eisenhower Administration*.

6. The document in question does not bear an official government letterhead or watermark. The *NARA* conservation specialist (Mary Ritzenthaler) examined the paper and determined it was a ribbon copy prepared on "dictation onionskin". The Eisenhower Library has examined its collection of the *Cutler papers*. All documents created by Mr. Cutler while he served on the *NSC* staff have an eagle watermark in the onionskin carbon paper. Most documents sent out by the *NSC* were prepared on White House letterhead paper. For the brief period when Mr. Cutler left the *NSC*, his carbon copies were prepared on "prestige onionskin".

7. The Judicial, Fiscal, and Social Branch searched the Official Meeting Minute Files of the National Security Council and found no record of a *NSC* meeting on July 16, 1954. A search of all *NSC* Meeting Minutes fro July 1954 found no mention of *MJ-12* nor *Majestic*.

8. The Judicial, Fiscal and Social Branch (Mary Ronan) searched the indices [sic] of the *NSC records* and found no listing for: *MJ-12*, *Majestic*, unidentified flying objects, *UFO*, flying saucers, or flying discs.

9. The Judicial, Fiscal, and Social Branch (Mary Ronan) found a memo in a folder titled "Special Meeting July 16, 1954" which indicated that *NSC* members would be called to a civil defense exercise on July 16, 1954.

10.The Eisenhower Library states, in a letter to NNMR, dated July 16, 1987: "President Eisenhower's Appointment Books contain no entry for a special meeting on July 16, 1954 which might have included a briefing on *MJ-12*.

Even when the *President* had 'off the record' meetings, the Appointment Books contain entries indicating the time of the meeting and the participants.... The Declassification Office of the National Security Council has informed us that it has no record of any declassification action having been taken on this memorandum or any other documents on this alleged project.... Robert Cutler, at the direction of President Eisenhower, was visiting overseas military installations on the day he supposedly issued this memorandum -- July 14, 1954. The Administration Series in Eisenhower's Papers as *President* contains Cutler's memorandum and report to the *President* upon his return from the trip.

The memorandum is dated July 20, 1954 and refers to Cutler's visits to installations in Europe and North Africa between July 3 and 15. Also, within the *NSC* Staff Papers is a memorandum dated July 3, 1954, from Cutler to his two subordinates, James S. Lay and J. Patrick Coyne, explaining how they should handle *NSC* administrative matters during his absence; one would assume that if the memorandum, to Twining were genuine, Lay or Coyne would have signed it."

**JO ANNE WILLIAMSON**
Chief, Military Reference Branch
Military Archives Division
**Back**

## Explanations from Friedman, Shandera and Moore

The above letter raises several questions about the authenticity of the *MJ-12 Documents*. However, below are some relevant explanations from Friedman, Shandera and Moore after being challenged about the above evidence by none other than well known *UFO debunker* and skeptic Philip Klass.

Below are some of the objections raised by Klass, and selected answers given by the team members.

**Question**: Robert Cutler was in Europe at the time the Cutler-to-Twining Memo was allegedly written.

**Friedman**: "That's a stupid argument. The memo wasn't signed by Cutler. [But] he gave his people instructions to keep the ball rolling while he was gone. "We have two other memos from Cutler to Twining, which we've gotten at the Library of Congress, one is signed and the other isn't. The one that's not signed has an '/s/' indicating where the original was signed."

**Moore**: "The absence of a signature on the document is consistent with the fact that Cutler was overseas when it was written. If the document had been signed, then we would have reason to worry.

**Question**: The lack of the characteristic "Eagle" watermark found on all of Cutler's memoranda stationery.

**Friedman**: "But how many? They didn't have at the Eisenhower Library OR the National Archives, these two Cutler memoranda that we found at the Library of Congress! Absence of evidence is not evidence for absence."

**Question**: The lack of a Top-Secret registration number on the document.

Friedman: "Neither of the other documents we got from the Library of Congress had registration numbers, either."

**Moore**: "NONE of the Top-Secret Cutler memoranda we have seen have registration numbers."

**Question**: The presence of typewriter key impressions through the back of the document indicates it was typed as an original, not as a carbon.

**Moore**: "This just shows that [Klass] has not done a shred of original research. He couldn't have looked at the original. If he had, he would have seen that the paper is definitely old, and the ink on the paper is blue.

**Friedman**: "I have trouble with that. The ink is blue. Who uses blue typewriter ribbons?"

**Question**: The use of the security classification "Top Secret - Restricted," which did not come into use by the NSC until at least a decade later.

**Friedman**: "Well, that's what these guys are saying, but I don't even know that that's true. 'Restricted' can mean 'nobody else sees.' Also, in that same year of '54, the Atomic Energy Act brought in the use of 'Secret-Restricted Data' when you're dealing with anything nuclear... and Twining obviously thought there was a nuclear connection with UFOs because in a 1947 memo he said all the data should go to the AEC and the Nuclear Energy Propulsion Applications Project."

**Question**: The Sept. 24, 1947 letter from Pres. Truman to Secy. Forrestal is not consistent in format with other Truman letters to Cabinet members.

**Moore**: "Nonsense. We have a letter from a Congressional historian that says that the form and style ARE consistent."

**Question**: The Truman letter was created by "superimposing a

spurious message on a photocopy of an authentic Truman letter."

**Shandera**: "The 35mm film we have of the [Truman] document is very clear, its a very good photo. If anything like that had been done, it would easily show up."

**Moore**: "He's dreaming. The evidence is just the opposite. If you look at the document on the film, there are some areas where a different color ink was probably used, probably red, which contrast highly with the rest of the document. If this were a [composite photocopy], there wouldn't be this much contrast."

In the CSICOP press release, and previously in other media, Klass has said that he has invited Moore and his associates to "join in his own efforts" to get to the bottom of the MJ-12 scenario. Moore claims that Klass "has never extended such an invitation to any one of us."

It seems that there are cases both for, and against the MJ-12 Papers. What is certain is that this definitely isn't the end of the story.
**Back**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_10.htm

# The MJ-12 Report

by **Timothy Cooper**
*06-13-99*
**"Space is ... where wars will be fought."**
**Barry Goldwater**

**Contents**


- Part One:
  - Introduction
  - The UFO Threat and the National Security Act of 1947
  - UFO Sightings in the United States
  - Unidentified Satellite Study
  - The CIA and Scientific Intelligence
- Part Two:
  - The Question


**Return**

## INTRODUCTION

The controversy within the United States ***UFO*** community and to some degree, the United States government itself, is whether in the late 1940's a super-secret ***extraterrestrial*** technology intelligence collection and research and development program was created by a special classified executive order and whether such an entity exists today. One could say that the military attempted communications with extraterrestrials as early as 1924 with the Army's Signal Corps radio experiment documented in the archives of the National Security Agency when **William F. Friedman**, father of American *cryptology*, first reviewed graphs and images taken from a crude television recording device of what has been reported as coded transmissions and images from the planet ***Mars***.

Interest in ***extraterrestrial*** existence surfaced again when the sensational story of flying saucers and crash recoveries made headline news all around the world in July 1947. One year earlier, U.S. military intelligence had investigated the strange "*ghost rocket*" scare in Europe and kept their findings classified. In 1987, documents alleging crashed ***alien*** spacecraft and dead bodies captured the imaginations and consternation of ***UFO*** researchers and the federal government. For three years the controversy raged between advocates and debunkers alike. The center of the debate was the disclosure of a star chamber of military icons and distinguished scientists known as ***Majestic*** or ***MJ-12*** who were assembled and tasked by **President Harry S. Truman** with providing answers for the ***UFO*** phenomenon that defied rational scientific explanation. Then in 1994 and again in 1998, new documents surfaced onto the world scene that for some, was conclusive proof that ***MJ-12*** did exist and by extension, extraterrestrial visitation.

In the absence of verifiable physical evidence of crashed ***extraterrestrial spacecraft*** and dead bodies from another world, the actions of the United States Air Force and the ***CIA***, and the ***NSA***, and virtually every agency of the defense establishment who have released some ***UFO*** intelligence reports to the public, the real nature of ***UFO*** technology and their builders suggests that they are withholding critical information from the world. Excluding scanty circumstantial evidence in the form of artifacts and non-terrestrial manufacturing processes, the story told in the ***Majestic documents*** and the revelations of shadowy "*insiders*" and video and still pictures are our only source of information. Past efforts of noted researchers, journalists, and researchers when tracking down paper trails have largely produced very little in verifiable information that can be used in a court case against the United States intelligence community. Even law suits have been quashed in the efforts of one lawyer charging that the United States is under attack from the skies. Past efforts to attract the attention of the ***United Nations Security Council*** have failed to address the issue.

If the ***Majestic*** program existed in the time frame referenced in the new documents which this author came into possession of and if the acronym ***MAJIC*** was a code word for a multi-agency technology exploitation and replicating program, then the secrecy and security allegedly associated with it may explain the pains that the military and the private sector of industry have taken to conceal one of the greatest and most profound discovery since the invention of the wheel.

The report that follows reflects what has been learned by the author over the last six months and by the valiant efforts of others especially **Dr. Robert M. Wood** and **Ryan S. Wood** who undertook the challenge of finding verifiable confirmation of the information you are about to read. Though much work still lies ahead before it can be stated categorically that ***MJ-12*** did exist, the data points presented in this first of several reports demonstrate the reliability and truthfulness of the ***Majestic documents*** as either professionally done disinformation—or calculated dissemination by "*insiders*" without official sanction from the agencies responsible for ***UFO*** and ***extraterrestrial*** intelligence collection.

**Up**

## THE UFO THREAT AND THE NATIONAL SECURITY ACT OF 1947

In order to unravel the complexities attached to the ***Majestic*** documents and the whole issue of government secrecy regarding the modern ***UFO*** phenomenon, it is necessary to first examine the politics for the passage of the ***National Security Act of 1947*** for in this document lay the beginnings of a ***secret government*** that has existed for over 50 years. It might also explain the basis for classified national security projects believed by some to be linked with technological advances associated with ***UFO*** studies conducted in classified laboratories and test installations in the ***United States***, ***Australia***, and the ***United Kingdom***.

The catalyst that influenced **President Truman** and the Congress to abrogate the Constitution

with this illegal instrument has always been somewhat of a mystery. The *National Security Act of 1947* and the more recent *Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act of 1974* have allowed the U.S. intelligence community to engage in deception, cover-ups, gross violations of civil and constitutional rights of U.S. citizens and international law.

After *World War II*, fearing a intelligence monopoly by the military the ***Truman Administration*** sought to develop and perfect a reliable set of executive institutions to manage national security policy in light of the Pearl Harbor disaster. The *National Security Act of July 26, 1947*, created the ***National Security Council*** under chairmanship of the President, with the Secretaries of State and Defense as its key members, to coordinate foreign policy and defense policy, and to reconcile diplomatic and military commitments and requirements. This landmark piece of legislation provided for a revamping of the office of the Secretary of War and reconstituted it into several new institutions such as the Secretary of defense, a National Military Establishment, Central Intelligence Agency, and National Security Resources Board.
Bearing in mind that this "revamping" took place in *peacetime* not *war*, the diplomatic and military leadership were quick to view that the ***NSC*** had been created to coordinate political and military questions (which would include the perceived ***UFO*** threat) quickly gave way to the understanding that the ***NSC*** existed to serve the ***President*** alone. This new situation allowed the ***NSC*** to assume the role of fostering cooperation among department heads and provided the means of successive Presidents the use of the Council as a means of controlling competing departments.

Shortly after ***Operation CROSSROAD*** the U.S. military's first atmospheric atomic bomb experiments at the Pacific proving ground at Bikini were conducted in July 1946, Europe began experiencing numerous ***UFO*** sightings. U.S. military intelligence investigated and forwarded dispatches to the War Department. Military Attaché's in State Department legations in Sweden, Finland, Denmark, Great Britain, Austria, Yugoslavia, Turkey, and North Africa dispatched over 800 sighting reports to the office of the *Secretary of State*. Scientists and air intelligence experts feared that the Soviet captured V-2 rockets and the Germans who designed the most advanced ballistic missile had somehow increased its effective range and were testing them over the skies of Europe in retaliation for the atomic bomb tests. Ignorance of Soviet atomic weapons development was another reason for worry by U.S. intelligence. By the end of July the State Department classified ***UFO*** sightings ***TOP SECRET*** and it can be assumed that the military did likewise.

Lack of reliable intelligence of Soviet intentions along the occupied borders of Allied controlled Eastern Europe, British and American defense establishments began considering restructuring as a way to face this new menace. According to ***CIA*** historian **Arthur B. Darling**, "American press carried dispatches from London, dated October 4, 1946, announcing that British Army, Navy, and Air Command had been brought under a Minister of Defense." This move by the British Government may have been spurred on by a report issued by the Swedish Defense Staff in that same month that stated that they had been unable after a four-month investigation to discover the "objects" and they "were not the V-type bombs used by the Germans." The May 29 accidental launching by the U.S. Army of an errant V-2 missile from White Sands, New Mexico, nearly killed many Mexican citizens near the town of Juarez set off an immediate investigation from the State Department and the Chief of Staff of the Army which may have given rise to the "*ghost rocket*" scare over Europe that summer.

Wishing to avoid another sneak attack, **President Truman** approved a joint recommendation sighed by Secretaries **Patterson** and **Forestall** on January 16, 1947, which supported legislation establishing a council of national defense, a national security resources board, and a central intelligence agency.

As with the British Minister of Defense, **Truman** proposed a similar plan to restructure the defenses of the United States. As **Darling** noted in his historical work The *Central Intelligence Agency* (declassified in 1989) that a "drafting committee" composed of **Charles F. Murphy**,

Administrative Assistant to the President, **General Lauris Norstad** of the Army, and **Admiral Forrest Sherman** of the Navy, wrote the details of the act for the *National Defense Establishment* and the *National Security Council*. The National Intelligence Authority (brainchild of **General William Donovan**, Director of the Office of Strategic Services) whose members included the Secretaries of State, Army, and the Navy with the Chief of Staff to the Commander-in-Chief **General Eisenhower** constituted the *National Intelligence Authority (**NIA**)* came into being after the end of World War II. The National Intelligence Authority and the *Joint Intelligence Committee (**JIC**)* composed of the intelligence chiefs of the military functioned as an illegal spy agency of the President. It was first exposed in a story by the ***Chicago Tribune*** and the ***Washington Times Herald*** but was overshadowed by the *Yalta Conference* and the story quickly died.

The ***NIA*** and ***JIC*** continued their illegal intelligence activities and in June 1946, **President Truman** appointed **General Hoyt Vandenberg** to head up a cover organization for the ***NIA*** and ***JIC*** called the *Central Intelligence Group* (some believe it was really the Counter Intelligence Group for the *NIA* and *JIC*) and one of its tasks was to collect as much intelligence on Soviet offensive capabilities and possibly determine if the ***UFO***'s sighted over Europe were part of the Soviet ballistic missile buildup (there are indications from other sources that military intelligence may have had the answers much earlier). **Vandenberg** pressed hard for the ***White House*** bill on intelligence in the Senate. On February 26, 1947, **President Truman** sent the bill for the National defense establishment to Congress. Appearing before the Senate's Committee on the Armed Services and the Committee of the House of Representatives on Expenditures in the Executive Departments were **Secretaries Patterson** and **Forrestal**, **Generals Eisenhower** and **Spaatz**, **Admirals Nimitz** and **King**, **Dr. Vannevar Bush** and **General Donovan**. During the hearings, representatives of the ***CIG*** assured Senators that the proposed Central Intelligence Agency would have no law enforcement powers, no subpoena powers, and no domestic intelligence activities.

**Up**

**UFO SIGHTINGS IN THE UNITED STATES**

Alarm bells began to sound off and a sense of foreboding quickly took hold among the members of the ***NIA*** and ***JIC*** when reports from official intelligence channels that the same "*rocket*" phenomena had surfaced over the United States and its territories beginning in the spring of 1947. The Central Planning Staff of the ***CIG*** according to **Darling** was "soon loaded with orders for investigation and report of a variety of subjects that were intricate and sweeping." **Admiral Sidney Sours**, former Director of the ***CIG*** instructed the Central Planning Staff "to make abroad survey of all clandestine collection of foreign intelligence by agencies in the Government" by making a survey "of the coverage of the foreign language press in the United States." No doubt U.S. intelligence was concerned over the possibility that Soviet espionage agents were sending coded reports back to Moscow of this situation and this was accomplished through the Foreign Broadcast Intelligence Service. Any information of this type was included in the Strategic Intelligence Digest which in turn was included in the *Strategic Intelligence Estimate* prepared for the President.

Unknown to U.S. intelligence, the Soviet espionage project *ENORMOUS* has successfully stolen the blueprints for America's atomic bomb program right out of Los Alamos through "*moles*" within the *OSS* and the State Department. What was more critical was the design for the ***FAT MAN*** implosion device that according to an alleged *TOP SECRET/MAJIC* document known as the *WHITE HOT ASSESSMENT* (released to the public in late 1998 by **Dr. Robert M. Wood** and **Ryan S. Wood**) the design for the plutonium implosion device was based on technical studies taken from a crashed space object recovered by the Army in 1941 that according to the document allowed the Army to "exploit" the secrets of the atom to "extend our technology beyond the threshold that we have achieved." That "*threshold*" was the ***MANHATTAN Project.***

All the files that once was under the personal control of the *MANHATTAN Project* director **General Leslie R. Groves** have not been declassified and possibly the real story behind ***FAT***

***MAN*** may ultimately resolve that question. It may not be coincidence that work on the shell design for *FAT MAN* began in the summer of 1942 before ***Los Alamos*** scientists could imagine how big the bomb would be. Nuclear physicists believed that separating isotopes was impossible. This did not stop the Army from producing drawings for the implosion and shot gun bombs and in June 1942 with the appointment of **Colonel Groves** (retired a three star general in 1948) of the Army Corps of Engineers by **General Brehon Somervell** to head the ***MANHATTAN project***. Only six Army personnel were permitted to study the spherical design of the nuclear power plant recovered in 1941. Two were of general rank and the other four were graduate students of lesser rank. Also unknown to the ***Los Alamos*** scientists was the fact that the shell for the implosion device was specifically designed to fit in the bomb bay of the B-29 Superfortress under development by the Boeing Aircraft Company.

On May 9, 1947, the *Planning Committee* authorized the ***CIG*** to establish the Intelligence Advisory Board whose members included **Dr. Vannevar Bush**, head of the Research and Development Board, **Admiral John E. Gingrich** of the Atomic Energy Commission, **Admiral Thomas Inglis** of the Office of Naval Intelligence, and **General Stephen Chamberlin** of Army Intelligence, all involved in collection of technical intelligence and scientific data produced by the ***CIG*** for ***UFO***'s and Soviet military capabilities. **Admiral Souers**, during his term as Director, Central Intelligence Group, recommended that the Atomic Energy Commission should have permanent membership in the Intelligence Advisory Board and would have "direct access" to other intelligence agencies to secure scientific and technological guidance in the event that items of interest regarding applications of nuclear energy for either new weapons development or for aircraft and missile propulsion should fall into U.S. hands.

According to unconfirmed sources there was a recovery of a "*flying disc bomb*" near ***Los Alamos***, New Mexico, on March 25, 1947, and of another "*disc-like object*" on May 28 near the White Sands Proving Ground. The Armed Forces Special Weapons Project at ***Sandia Base*** reportedly had possession and this was not reported to **David Lillienthal**, Chairman of the AEC. **General Groves** had kept the President and the ***AEC*** in the dark regarding the status of the nation's nuclear arsenal. On April 3, 1947, ***AEC*** Commissioner **David Lillienthal** informed **President Truman** that the United States had "no stockpile...not a single operable atomic bomb." **Truman** was also told that a nuclear defense against ***UFO***'s or a Soviet invasion of Europe "did not exist" to which **Truman** replied, "What [do] we propose to do about it?" This discovery was so secret that it was never committed to paper.

By June the Army Air Force's Air Defense Command at Mitchell Field, New York, had compiled numerous ***UFO*** reports that were forwarded to the Air Intelligence Requirements Branch, Headquarters, Air Force Intelligence at the request of **Brigadier General George Schulgen**, head of the Requirements Branch. In Occupied Germany **General Arthur G. Trudeau**, head of the civil defense presented his assessment of the Soviet attack strategy to **General Clay** of the High Command. The 509th Composite Bombardment Group of the Eighth Air Force located at ***Roswell AAF***, New Mexico, has less than twenty B-29's and crews that knew how to handle and deliver atomic weapons and this fact caused a heightened state of panic in Washington. Talk of *Word War III* was privately being discussed among military leaders and the Secretaries of the Army, Navy and, Army Air Force.

Fearing the worst, **President Truman** signed the instrument creating the ***National Security Council*** called Public Law 80-253 on July 26, 1947, as a general reorganization of the U.S. national security apparatus and thereby reconstructing the State-War-Navy Coordinating Committee (*SWNCC* the forerunner of the ***NSC***) which had been established in 1944. Acting on the advice of White House Counsel **Clark Clifford** who was dismayed by the disorder among the intelligence agencies, **Truman** hoped by establishing the ***NSC***, institutional stability to national security would quickly come about.
The outcome of Public law 80-253 was the National Security Act of 1947 which in effect, established the sweeping power of the intelligence community to lie and deceive not only the

Congress, but the American people regarding the ***UFO*** invasion issue. The act did not resolve the bickering and in-fighting that persisted among defense intelligence and hampered any real progress in addressing a growing suspicion that something was going on in the skies over the United States.

Up

**UNIDENTIFIED SATELLITE STUDY**

As the Army Air Force's "*rocket*" investigations began to paint a clearer picture of a real invasion over Europe, a crash study by the Army Air Force's ***RAND Project*** (*REsearch ANd Development*) was ordered by **General Curtiss LeMay**, Director of the Office of Research and Development, Wright Field, Dayton, Ohio, in April 1946. The study published as the May 2, 1946 Preliminary Design for an Experimental World Circling Spaceship was a 324-page analysis that concluded that it was possible for a spacecraft to remain in earth orbit and would be undetectable from then-existing radar systems. As early as 1945 the Army Air Force Scientific Advisory Group reported to **General Arnold**, Chief of the Air Staff, that a foreign power could position long-range rockets in space and that they could be launched from orbiting satellites.

**James Lipp**, who at that time was head of ***RAND***'s missile division produced a working paper in February 1947 in which, among other things, thought it feasible that such a satellite equipped with "television" and long-range optics could "be placed upon an oblique or north-south orbit so as to cover the entire surface of the earth." With no conclusive proof that the Soviets had made a breakthrough in rocket technology developed by the Germans and lacking reliable intelligence of Soviet intentions and capabilities, Army Air Force intelligence went on the assumption that the ***UFO*** sightings in Europe and reports coming in from reliable observers in the United States in May of that year, that satellites of unknown origin were as the alleged ***Oppenheimer-Einstein*** draft assessment states "*are defacto*." This is the earliest known reference to satellites prior to the ***Russian Sputnik*** satellite placed into orbit ten years later.

After the "flying saucer" invasion from June-August 1947 the *Air Materiel Command* issued the now famous *September 23, 1947, Opinion letter* written by **General Nathan F. Twining** to Headquarters, Army Air Force, in which **Twining** emphasized that the unidentified objects were "*real*" aircraft and that a classified project to investigate, collect, and disseminate all technical data was needed. Just two days later, the Air Staff instructed the Air Materiel Command to re-evaluate the ***RAND*** satellite studies. On December 13, 1948, **James Lipp** submitted a paper titled *Possible Places of Origin* to **General Donald Putt**, Director of Research and Development requested in February. ***RAND*** was tasked with producing requirements for component and techniques for a reconnaissance satellite based on "present knowledge" acquired through physical examination of crash remains recovered in the New Mexican desert.

**Lipp** had studied the possibility that since the "*flying objects*" sighted over the United States beginning in the Spring of 1947 after five atomic weapons were detonated could have been the result of an overhead, low altitude reconnaissance activity by foreign power. **Lipp** presented two possibilities: that the "spaceships" would arrive in a "group" for a "full-dress contact"; and that "numerous small craft might descend from a mother ship" or a orbiting "satellite" launching "rockets". **Lipp** also speculated that vertically descending "*rockets*" would appear as "*a luminous disk*" to a ground observer. He also observed from reports provided to him by the *ATIC* that the distribution of reports was "peculiar" in that it if an invasion was in progress, the sightings would be global in nature. Since the sightings were focused largely on the United States (particularly in New Mexico), the localization of the sightings, to his reasoning, suggested that some foreign power may have, in his words, "*feeling out*" U.S. defenses.

Up

**THE CIA AND SCIENTIFIC INTELLIGENCE**

During the "rocket" scare of 1946 **Admiral Sidney Souers** as Director of the ***CIG*** requested the services of **Dr. H.P. Robertson** to coordinate scientific intelligence with the Office of Scientific Research and Development after the Bikini atomic bomb tests were completed. On August 1, 1946, the newly formed Atomic Energy Commission took control of the Manhattan Engineer District form the War Department in which intelligence activities of foreign atomic research would come under the jurisdiction of the ***CIG*** and later the ***CIA***. **Robertson** became scientific consultant to the ***CIA*** on problems associated in the field of scientific intelligence.

On April 29, 1947, ***CIA*** Director **Hillenkoetter** received estimates from a subcommittee created by **General Vandenberg** before he left the ***CIG*** called the *Special Studies and Evaluation (**SSE**)*. ***SSE*** had prepared a plan to deal with the possible surveillance of U.S. atomic weapons research installations by "foreign" satellite objects and how to deal with the growing anxiety that prevailed on the U.S. defense intelligence agencies that Spring. On September 30, 1947, ***SSE*** concluded that if war, or the threat of war was determined by the President, the Director of Psychological Warfare should control and direct an "*authoritative*" coordination. The ***SSE*** was operated by military intelligence and that by an "executive action" the President could establish the existence of a national emergency and "take steps to maintain national security" apart from the authority of Congress.

On September 24, 1947, prior to the first meeting of the ***NSC***, ***CIA*** Director **Hillenkoetter** submitted a classified memorandum to **Admiral Souers**, Executive Secretary of the ***NSC*** Staff urging the ***NSC*** to take "immediate steps" to "centralize" an organization which would conduct "vitally needed psychological operations". This organization (possibly ***Majestic Twelve***) would have "interdepartmental representation" at the "policy-forming level" under the "guidance" of the Council. Though **Hillenkoetter**'s memo did not elaborate upon the "functions" of the ***CIA***'s participation in the "centralized organization" he later confided with his Assistant Director for Special Operations, **Colonel Galloway**, that he was personally opposed to involving the ***CIA*** in psychological warfare.

It would seem that the "centralized" organization composed of scientific intelligence and the propaganda machinery of the U.S. came together in the common goal of appraising the threat of war posed by the crisis of the "*flying saucer*" invasion and keeping the Soviets off balance as to what was occurring. It would appear that the alleged September 24, 1947 ***Truman*** memorandum to Secretary of Defense **Forrestal** authorizing the ***CIA*** to commence ***Operation Majestic Twelve*** may have relevance here in light of the above. It may also shed light on the alleged Special Operations Manual prepared for ***Majestic-12*** teams that suggests that not only was collecting ***extraterrestrial*** technology of vital concern but maintaining security seems to be the overriding issue all of which will be discussed in Part Two below.

**Up**

***MJ-12 Report Part II***

**The Question**

Opinions of a Air Intelligence Staff Member The high level confusion over just what was flying over the United States that summer did not prevent some at Wright Field from expressing personal views and opinions of what had been recovered in New Mexico. In an unofficial ***BLUE BOOK*** document that was written in 1954 by an unnamed civilian staff member, the confusion existed there as well as reflected in the following you are about to read. What are flying saucers? Are they a secret, terrifying weapon of the United States? Are they the weapon or photographic reconnaissance device of another power? Are they spacecraft of visitors from ***Venus***, ***Mars***, or from still other planets outside our solar system? Are they robots, operated by remote control from somewhere beyond our atmosphere? Are they "*thought forms*" given substance and projected by higher intellects than our own? Are they *angelic* forms from *Heaven*, come to warn the world of impending catastrophe?. Or are they one of the most colossal hoaxes ever foisted off on a gullible [military]? All of these questions—and more—have been asked and answered, often quite

vehemently, by a great many people [here].
Practically everybody has gotten into the act of explaining, debunking.... Many have tried to peer behind the curtain of security that cloaks the real nature of the saucers. All kinds of theories have been advanced, ,most of the theories being of a contradictory nature. These statements reflect quite accurately the secret *September 23, 1947 Air Materiel Command Opinion letter* written by **General Twining** to Air Force headquarters. You recall that **Twining** stated that the phenomenon "reported" by military intelligence units that it "is something real and not visionary or fictitious." His also expressed the opinions of the ***AMC*** investigators that the "possibility" that the "objects" were of "domestic origin" or of a "high security project" that his command was not made aware of. **Twining** alluded to the "lack of physical evidence" from which to describe the actual "shape" of the "crashed recovered exhibits" that could, in his words, "prove the existence of these objects." Other writers have suggested that **Twining** was deliberately withholding some sensitive information regarding the finds recovered in New Mexico. This may be true. If true, what. In 1995, my elusive and secretive source, the infamous **Thomas Cantwheel**, orally stated to me an unbelievable account of what transpired during **Twining**'s unscheduled trip to ***Alamogordo Army Air Field*** in July 1947. Though I cannot vouch nor confirm what you are about to read next, I present it as a matter of record. You be the judge. According to **Cantwheel**, he and his ***IPU*** team arrived at Alamogordo sometime on July 5th where, according to the late retired **Colonel Paul F. Helmick**, USAF, at that time the base commander, a "atomic-powered aircraft" was brought onto the base and stored in a B-29 hanger located at Area 2.
When **Twining** and his senior staff arrived on July 7, **Helmick** had made arrangements for **Twining** to personally inspect what was brought onto his base by a rocket recovery team (it has been established that the 9393rd Technical Services Unit did exist and was located at ***Alamogordo AAF*** at that time and was the only rocket recovery unit qualified for recovery of V-2 warhead components). The ***AMC*** staff was driven to the hanger which was under tight security by base MP's and **Twining**, his staff and some junior officers went inside where a near "wingless" aircraft was resting on a wooden carriage supporting the fuselage off the ground. As **Twining** and his group approached for a close look, some of the junior officers began talking too loud and **Twining** ordered them outside for fear the MP's would overhear what was being said. The senior staff touched the outer skin and walked around the aircraft without saying too much only muttering awe and amazement at its design and construction. It appeared to be undamaged and intact.

Though **Cantwheel** (who said he was there) did not give me a physical description, he likened it to what he refers to as a "lifting body of sorts". It was approximately 90 to 100 feet long with a chime about its centerline and exhibited a dark glossy finish. It appeared to be a single piece, that is, it had no sections. Towards its rear, a small, delta-shaped wing was observed. Absent was a canopy, observation windows, exhaust or intake units, or doors. Twining allegedly said it was "the damnedest thing" he'd had ever seen. According to **Cantwheel**, it was found near the *White Sands Proving Ground* just south of the town of Socorro buried in the desert sand. No one knew how long it had been there or where it came from. After **Twining** and his staff had finished there inspection, he wanted to talk to the "pilot" who was being kept under armed guard at a building that housed Norton bomb sights (the exact location was not given).
**Twining** ordered everyone to stay outside and entered the building where an Army medical doctor and one guard where stationed near a security cage (**Cantwheel** claims he accompanied **Twining** at this point). The medical doctor was asked if the "pilot" was "OK" and could he be interrogated to which the MD said "yes," but did not indicate that the "pilot" had said anything yet. **Twining** then ordered the guard to unlock the security cage and then ordered the guard and doctor to exit the area. After **Twining** assured himself that no one else was in the building, he entered the security cage where he saw a human-like figure sitting motionless on a cot dressed in a one-piece flight suit staring at a wall. Before **Twining** could say anything, the "*pilot*" described by **Cantwheel** turned his eyes towards **Twining**, at which **Twining** just stood there without saying anything. Then the "*pilot*" seemed to almost float to his feet and approached **Twining** within inches, at which, **Twining** became afraid and quickly exited the cage and yelled for the guard to come back and lock the cage. **Cantwheel** stated that **Twining** said nothing and quickly exited the building looking scared and was white as a sheet.

He ordered his staff to say nothing about what they had seen and not to discuss it with anyone or among themselves until a full report was made. **Cantwheel** also stated that **General Spaatz** had secretly flown in and he and **Twining** had a private meeting at the base. It is not known what **Twining** had told him and it is **Cantwheel**'s belief that he told him little or nothing about his face to face encounter with the "*pilot*". Then **Twining** took **Spaatz** to the hanger and showed him what was found and possibly briefed him on the whole situation as much as he was aware of. Though I had spoken to **Colonel Helmick** on several occasions before his death in 1993, I did not have this information until a few years later, so I could not question him on this story. When I broached the subject of ***Roswell*** and ***White Sands***, **Helmick** became defensive and hostile over the phone denying completely the **Twining** visit. I later sent him a Xerox copy of the Alamogordo paper detailing **Twining**'s tour of the base to which **Helmick** denied that he knew of anything of **Twining**'s visit, all of which is not surprising in light of what is alleged to have happened.

As bizarre as this must sound, there are circumstantial evidence that something of an unusual nature did occur there. **Cantwheel** then laid an even more bizarre account that transpired shortly thereafter. When ***AMC*** requested a technical report for headquarters, supposedly the "aircraft" and the "pilot" had disappeared. When I asked **Cantwheel** what he meant by "*disappeared*", he said, "they were gone...vanished...without a trace." He speculated that some "authority" had removed all physical evidence from the base but did not elaborate any further. The "lack" of "physical evidence" alluded to in **Twining**'s September letter may explain this in spite of the fact that he did not have a detailed report describing the "shape of crashed recovered exhibits." And so, the question began to taunt the air intelligence experts at ***Wright Field***. 'What are we dealing with?' I think the views of the unnamed writer of the "riddle" is appropriate here. Trying to understand the attitude and actions of the *USAF* with regard to flying saucers is like trying to unravel the riddle of the Sphinx.... trying to understand the actions of our Air Force is part of the problem of trying to understand the nature of the saucers.

Every year since 1947, *USAF* has stated regularly that, while the possibility that some of the "unknowns" sighted might drift in from outer space, there exists no tangible evidence to prove or disprove this possibility. The writer goes further by addressing what was the current thinking at *Wright-Patterson*. ...in spite of contradictions, in spite of seeming double-talk, in spite of seeming foul-ups in press releases, in spite of seeming inconsistencies between stories issued by different branches of the services, *USAF* has hewed to a pretty consistent official line. This line, with waverings here and there, with deviation here and there, is as follows:

> **1.** The Air Force does not know what *flying saucers* are.
> **2.** The Air Force has no [physical] evidence to indicate that they are the products of a foreign power.
> **3.** Whatever they are, they pose <u>no threat</u> to the security of the skies of the U.S.A.
> **4.** The Air Force has never ruled out the possibility that, if they exist, they may drift in ***from outer space***, although no tangible evidence exists to prove or disprove this idea.

According to the Air Force, there have been no fallen saucers, no fragments, no little men, either alive or dead. Also, according to the Air Force, no good movies, no good still photographs of saucers exist. **Captain E.J. Ruppelt**, officer who was head of [***Blue Book***]...wrote in... that it is his belief that "some saucers are not a hoax, then they have to be from some <u>other planet or planetary system</u>." This is the closet to an official statement of belief by the Air Force...to indicate that there is some reason for [the] thinking that saucers do come from outer space.

What would you have done, faced with the problems of safeguarding the security of the nation, knowing...of secret work on aircraft, guided missiles, and who knows what else, yet faced with the puzzling phenomena of continuing reports of craft evidently not of this country or any other country on earth? No saucer reported—according to official [intelligence] statements—ever stayed around.... Are you going to risk trying to shoot them down—and hazard swift and unknown forms of retaliation? And how are you going to shoot down something that can outspeed even the fastest experimental rocket—in fact, that can fly rings around the rocket? Supposing they were ***extraterrestrial*** aircraft? What could you do about it? And how could you announce them positively as such unless you had irrefutable [physical] evidence—fragments, landed craft, bodies

either alive or dead, temperature readings, exact speeds and altitudes measured under completely scientific conditions, photographs, charts, diagrams and all the other evidences of believability. Or, supposing you announce that these craft—if craft they are—are either flown or guided by extraterrestrial intelligences, only to discover that they are something else?
Whether the comments of the unnamed writer and the story given me by **Cantwheel** have any connection to the ***Roswell*** case or not, whether the stories of a crashed spacecraft and dead bodies is true, or whether the official disclosures by the Air Force are true or not, one thing stands out. The question,

> 'Did "Something" come to earth and was that "something" beyond our ability to comprehend?',

remains. Whether this question had an answer then or now, the highest levels of power in the government wanted to know. Starting here, is where the ***MJ-12*** legacy begins.

**Up**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_7.htm#The Question

**from Wikipedia Website**

**Majestic-12** or **Majic 12** (sometimes written simply as **MJ-12** or **MJ-XII**) is the code name of an alleged secret committee of high-level scientists, military leaders, and government officials, supposedly formed in 1947 at the direction of U.S. President **Harry S. Truman**. The purpose was to investigate UFO activity in the aftermath of the Roswell UFO incident, the purported crash of an alien spaceship near Roswell, New Mexico in July 1947. This alleged committee is an important part of the UFO conspiracy theory of an ongoing government cover up of UFO information.

The primary evidence of a group with this name is a series of questionable documents that first emerged in 1984 and which have been the subject of much debate. The original **MJ-12** documents state that,

> "the Majestic 12 (Majic 12) group ... was established by secret executive order of President Truman on 24 September, [sic - see discussion] 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary [of Defense] James Forrestal." [1]

**Dr. Bush** was named as head of the group.

The existence of MJ-12 has been denied by the United States government, which insists that documents suggesting its existence are hoaxed. The FBI investigated the documents, and concluded they were forgeries. Opinions among **UFO** researchers and enthusiasts are divided: Some argue the documents may be genuine, others contend they are phony, due primarily to errors in formatting and chronology.

In 1985, another document mentioning **MJ-12** was found in a search at the National Archives. Its authenticity is also highly controversial. The documents in question are rather widely available on the Internet, including on the FBI's own website, linked below.

Since the first MJ-12 documents, thousands of pages of other so-called **MJ-12** documents have also appeared, all of them controversial. Some have been proven to be unquestionably fraudulent, usually retyped rewrites of other totally unrelated government documents. The primary new MJ-12 document is a lengthy, linotype-set manual dating from 1954. It deals primarily with the handling of crash debris and alien bodies. Objections to its authenticity usually center on questions of style and some historical anachronisms.

However, before the appearance of the *various dubious MJ-12 documents*, unquestionably authentic Canadian documents dating from 1950 and 1951 were uncovered in 1978. These do mention the existence of a similar, highly classified UFO study group operating within the Pentagon's U.S. *Research and Development Board*, and again headed by **Dr. Vannevar Bush.** Although the name of the group is not given, these documents remain the most compelling evidence that such a group did exist. There is also some testimony from a few government scientists involved with this project corroborating its existence.

## Contents


1. History
2. Arguments for
3. Arguments against
    a. Briefing document and Truman letter
    b. The Cutler Memo
4. MJ-12 in later conspiracy theory
5. Text of the briefing document
6. Text of the Truman letter
7. Text of the Cutler memo
8. References


**Return**

## History

**Majestic 12** first entered the public consciousness in 1984 (**Susan Wright** writes that the documents first surfaced in 1982, but all other sources support a 1984 date). Television producer (and amateur ufologist) **Jamie Shandera** says he received a roll of film in the mail from an anonymous sender. Once developed, the film was of two documents:

- The first document was supposedly written by Harry Truman, authorizing the formation of a committee called "MJ 12", charged with evaluating the 1947 Roswell UFO incident.
- The second document was supposedly prepared by MJ-12 in 1952, to brief incoming president **Dwight Eisenhower** on the committee's progress. The documents discuss United States Air Force investigations and concealment of a crashed alien spacecraft near Roswell, New Mexico.

All the alleged members of **MJ-12** were notable for their military or scientific achievements, and all (except Edward Teller) were deceased when the documents first surfaced.

The alleged members of the **Majestic-12 committee** were:

- Rear Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
- Dr. Vannevar Bush
- James Forrestal (replaced after his death by Gen. Walter Bedell Smith)
- Nathan Twining
- Gen. Hoyt Vandenberg

- Dr. Detlev Bronk
- Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
- Rear Adm. Sidney Souers
- Gordon Gray
- Dr. Donald Menzel
- Maj. Gen. Robert Montague
- Dr. Lloyd Berkener

(Four of these men had reliably documented activities related to UFOs: **Menzel** wrote or co-wrote several debunking books; **Hillenkoetter** was a member of NICAP; while **Twining** and **Vandenberg** oversaw early U.S. Air Force UFO investigations like Project Sign).

**Shandera** first publicly discussed the MJ-12 documents in a 1982 made-for-television documentary, The UFO Experience (Wright, p95-96). MJ-12 remained something of a fringe topic--even in ufology--until a few years later after the publication of Timothy Good's best-selling book, Above Top Secret (1988), which reprinted the MJ-12 documents. Good also reported receiving photos of the **MJ-12** the documents from an anonymous sender.

The Federal Bureau of Investigations then began their own study of the MJ-12 documents: The MJ-12 documents were supposedly classified as "Top Secret", and the FBI's initial concern was that someone within the U.S. government had illegally leaked secret information.

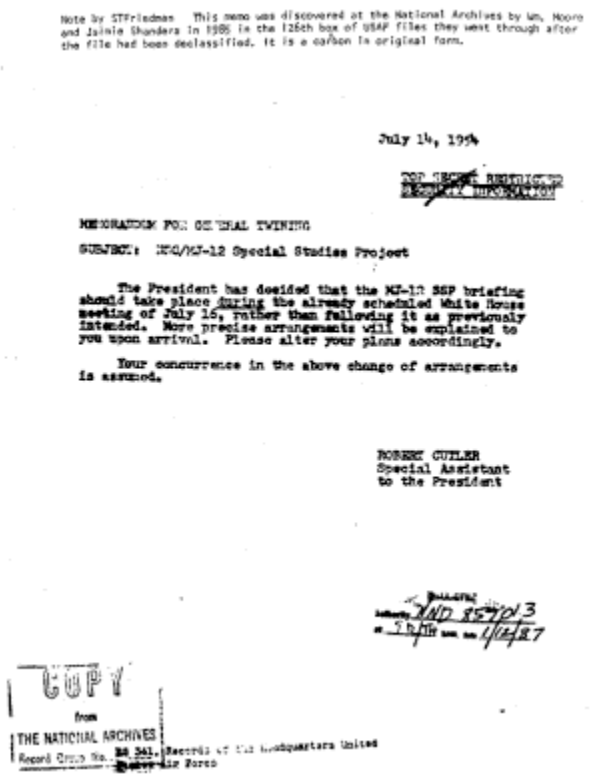
Other MJ-12 documents have since surfaced, and again, opinions differ as to their authenticity. Susan Wright agrees with the mainstream consensus that the MJ-12 documents are phony, and speculates that they may have been disinformation.

Others have speculated that **MJ-12** may have been another name for the Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit, an officially recognized military group active from the 1940's through the late 1950s.
**Return**

## Arguments for

The National Archives contain one document relating to **MJ-12,** which has been interpreted as corroborative evidence for the MJ-12 documents being genuine:

- "Memorandum for General Twining, from Robert Cutler, Special Assistant to the President, Subject: "NCS/MJ-12 Special Studies Project" dated July 14, 1954. The one page memorandum refers to a briefing to take place on July 16. The memorandum does not identify MJ-12 or the purpose of the briefing. However, arguments have been made against this document's authenticity; see below.



Note by STFriedman This memo was discovered at the National Archives by Wm. Moore and Jaime Shandera in 1986 in the 126th box of USAF files they went through after the file had been declassified. It is a carbon in original form.

July 14, 1954

[redacted]

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: MJG/MJ-12 Special Studies Project

The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of July 15, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival. Please alter your plans accordingly.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant
to the President

COPY
from
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES

- Citing work by **Timothy Good**, C.D.B. Bryan notes the existence of a secret memorandum written by Canadian radio engineer **Wilbert B. Smith**, who had long worked for the Canadian Department of Transportation. The memo was dated November 21, 1950, and was written to recommend that the Canadian government establish a formal investigation of **UFOs**. In part, Smith wrote that his own "discreet inquiries" had uncovered the fact that the U.S. government had undertaken classified UFO investigations, and that "concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush." (Bryan, 186) Good concluded that this document is a major argument in favor of MJ-12's reality; Smith's memo was authenticated by the Canadian government.
- UFO and paranormal researcher **Ethan A. Blight** has presented refutation [1] of many of the arguments put forth by critics of the documents, especially those of UFO debunker **Philip J. Klass**. Blight asserts that there exists no evidence against the authenticity of the documents, which, while not proving the documents' authenticity, removes much doubt. Blight also suggests that such false or misleading arguments are in fact characteristic of **UFO** debunkers in general.
- Although he never used the name "MJ 12", Air Force Brig. Gen. **Arthur E. Exon** (Commanding Officer of Wright Patterson Air Force Base from 1964-1966) reported that a group of high-ranking officers and scientists were somehow involved with **UFO** studies; he nicknamed this group the "*Unholy Thirteen*". [2]

**Return**

## Arguments against

To recap, the **MJ-12** documents are:

**1.** Briefing Document: Operation Majestic Twelve, dated "18 November, 1952" and allegedly written for newly-elected president Eisenhower. It consists of seven pages and eight attachments were listed, but only one was included - the next item. This was on the roll of film received by Shandera.

**2.** A letter from President Truman to Defense Secretary Forrestal, dated September 26, 1947. It was an attachment of the briefing document (above). This was on the roll of film received by Shandera.

**3.** A letter from presidential assistant Robert Cutler to General Nathan Twining, USAF chief of staff, dated July 14, 1954; allegedly found by Moore and Shandera in the National Archives after the disclosure of the two documents listed above. It refers to a supposed meeting on July 16, 1954 to discuss the NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project".

Below are a number of arguments against the authenticity of *various MJ-12 documents*:

- The **FBI** investigated the matter, and quickly formed doubts as to the documents' authenticity. FBI personnel contacted the U.S. Air Force, asking if MJ-12 had ever existed. The Air Force reported that no such committee had ever been authorized, and had never been formed. The **FBI** presently declares that "The investigation was closed after it was learned that the document was completely bogus."[3]
- Critics note that the documents are of suspicious provenance. **Shandera** and **Good** both received documents from anonymous senders, and most subsequent MJ-12 documents have surfaced under equally questionable circumstances.
- Though **Good** initially thought the documents were genuine, he has since, according to **Philip Klass**, expressed "suspicions about the new ... documents" due to "some factual anomalies in their content."[4]
- UFO researcher **Jerome Clark** discusses the MJ-12 documents in the "*Hoaxes*" section of his *The UFO Book*, and strongly favors a hoax interpretation. He notes that as of 1998, a mere "handful" of ufologists support the documents' authenticity.
- Another bit of evidence--which argues against Menzel's membership, at least--is that in 1949, he reported a UFO encounter to the U.S. Air Force. This report, publicly unknown for nearly three decades, is strong evidence against at least **Menzel**'s involvement in **MJ-12**. If he truly was privy to secret UFO information since 1947--when MJ-12 was supposedly founded--then Menzel would have no reason to send a "confidential" UFO report to the Air Force two years later when he witnessed two aerial lights he described as "exceptional." Furthermore, Menzel's 1949 report makes no mention of any such group as MJ 12.

**Return**

## Briefing document and Truman letter

Much evidence has been found, leading skeptics to argue that the *briefing document and Truman letter* are fake.

- **The typewriter used**
  ► The typewriter used for the Truman letter was a Smith Corona model which did not exist until 1962 - fifteen years after the document was allegedly written.
  ► The typewriter ribbon was worn and the keys were dirty. Truman documents from the period that are known to be authentic used fresh ribbons and clean keys.
- **The Truman signature**
  ► The signature of Harry Truman on the alleged letter to Forrestal is identical to the one known to be authentic on a letter to Vannevar Bush on October 1, 1947. The one on the briefing document is 3-4% larger and bolder, but this is explained by the fact that photocopiers don't reproduce things at exactly the same size. They match when the size is corrected and one is laid over the other.
  ► Both signatures show a unique slip of the pen when starting the "H".
  ► The "T" in the October 1, 1947 signature intersected the final "s" in Sincerely yours". The same point on the Forrestal letter is slightly thinner, as if the intersection with the "s" had been modified with liquid paper or the like before photocopying.
  ► This shows that the authentic Truman signature from the letter to Bush was copied onto the bogus letter to Forrestal, which was then photocopied.

- **Date format and name format in the briefing document**
  ► The dates have a superfluous comma after the month, e.g. "18 November, 1952". A comma is not used after the month in this date format. Every date in the briefing document has this error.
  ► Days of the month with single digits have a zero prepended, e.g. "01 August'". This was not common practice in the military until years later. Every single-digit day of the month has this erroneous format.
  ► No known authentic letters or memos from Hillenkover has the error of the superfluous comma and none used the prepended zero
  ► All known authentic Hillenkoetter letters and memos use "R. H. Hillenkoetter" as the author's name, whereas the briefing document uses "Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter".
- **other issues**
  ► The "TOP SECRET/MAJIC EYES ONLY" stamped on the document used a rubber stamp with movable letters, unlike actual classification stamps. The "I" was raised slightly.
  ► Authentic Top Secret documents have a page count and page numbering: "Page __ of __ pages". The briefing document doesn't have this.
  ► The warnings against copying don't match the wording of actual documents from the period of 1952.
  ► The document uses "media" instead of "press", "extra-terrestrial" instead of "alien", and uses "impacted" as a verb--these words were not in common use until the 1960s.
  ► James Mosley, who personally knew alleged MJ-12 member Menzel found evidence that Menzel and alleged co-member Hillenkoetter did not know each other.
- **Record searches.**
  ► Other than the questioned Cutler memo, no other document mentioning MJ-12 has been found (not even the original briefing document).
  ► The National Archives found no record of a NSC meeting on July 16, 1954. A search of all NSC meetings for July 1954 did not find any mention of MJ-12 or Majestic.
  ► A branch of the National Archives searched NSC records for any listing of MJ-12 or Majestic and found none.

**Return**

## The Cutler Memo

The **NARA** has issued a detailed list of problems which calls the Cutler memo's authenticity into question.

1. The document was located in Record Group 341, entry 267. The series is filed by a Top Secret register number. This document does not bear such a number.
2. The document is filed in the folder T4-1846. There are no other documents in the folder regarding "**NSC/MJ-12**."
3. Researchers on the staff of the National Archives have searched in the records of the Secretary of Defense, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, Headquarters U.S. Air Force, and in other related files. No further information has been found on this subject.
4. Inquiries to the U.S. Air Force, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and the National Security Council failed to produce further information.
5. The Freedom of Information Office of the National Security Council informed the National Archives that "Top Secret Restricted Information" is a marking which did not come into use at the National Security Council until the Nixon Administration. The Eisenhower Presidential Library also confirms that this particular marking was not used during the Eisenhower Administration.
6. The document in question does not bear an official government letterhead or watermark. The NARA conservation specialist examined the paper and determined it was a ribbon copy (i.e. not a carbon copy) prepared on "dictation onionskin." The Eisenhower Library has examined a

representative sample of the documents in its collection of the Cutler papers. All documents in the sample created by Mr. Cutler while he served on the NSC staff have an eagle watermark in the bond paper. The onionskin carbon copies have either an eagle watermark or no watermark at all. Most documents sent out by the NSC were prepared on White House letterhead paper. For the brief period when Mr. **Cutler** left the NSC, his carbon copies were prepared on "prestige onionskin."

7. The National Archives searched the Official Meeting Minute Files of the National Security Council and found no record of a NSC meeting on July 16, 1954. A search of all **NSC** Meeting Minutes for July 1954 found no mention of MJ-12 nor Majestic.
8. The Judicial, Fiscal and Social Branch searched the indices of the NSC records and found no listing for: MJ-12, Majestic, unidentified flying objects, UFO, flying saucers, or flying discs.
9. **NAJA** found a memo in a folder titled "Special Meeting July 16, 1956" which indicated that **NSC** members would be called to a civil defense exercise on July 16, 1956.
10. The *Eisenhower Library* states, in a letter to the Military Reference Branch, dated July 16, 1987:
    - "president Eisenhower's Appointment Books contain no entry for a special meeting on July 16, 1954 which might have included a briefing on MJ-12. Even when the President had 'off the record' meetings, the Appointment Books contain entries indicating the time of the meeting and the participants ...
    - "The Declassification office of the National Security Council has informed us that it has no record of any declassification action having been taken on this memorandum or any other documents on this alleged project ..."
    - Robert Cutler, at the direction of President Eisenhower, was visiting overseas military installations of the day he supposedly issued this memorandum--- July 14, 1954. The Administration Series in Eisenhower's Papers as President contains Cutler's memorandum and report to the President upon his return from the trip. The memorandum is dated July 20, 1954 and refers to Cutler's visits to installations in Europe and North Africa between July 3 and 15. Also, within the NSC Staff Papers is a memorandum dated July 3, 1954, from Cutler to his two subordinates, James S. Ia and J. Patrick Cone, explaining how they should handle NSC administrative matters during his absence; one would assume that if the memorandum to Twining were genuine, Lay or Cone would have signed it."

    In addition, although the **Cutler** memo was supposedly a carbon copy, it was folded as if it had been in a shirt pocket, which would be unusual for a carbon copy put in a file. The memo is in the National Archives; the question is how it got there, and if it is authentic.
11. Read: Is The Cutler-Twining Memo A Hoax?

**Return**

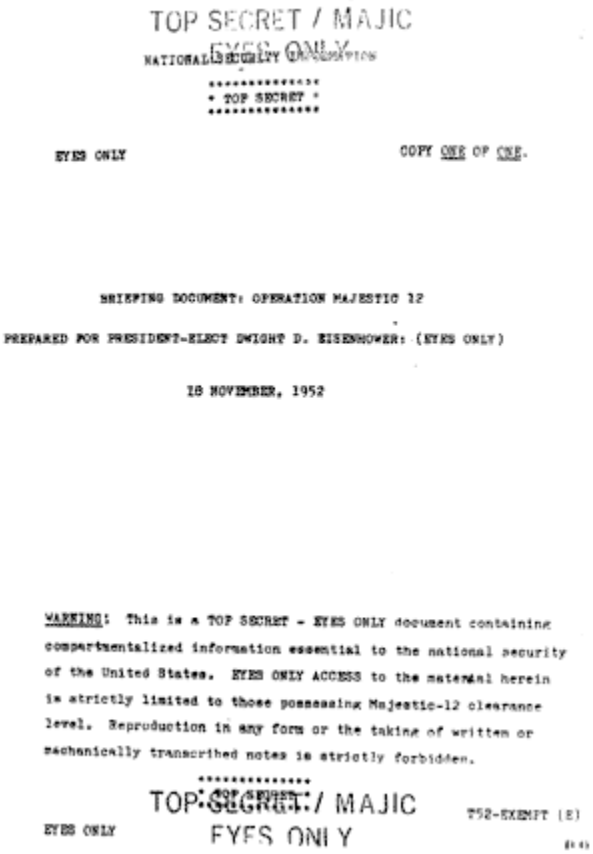
## MJ-12 in later conspiracy theory

Soon after their disclosure, **MJ-12** was absorbed into many other alleged conspiracies; William Milton Cooper's works (especially Behold A Pale Horse) are key in this introducing MJ-12 to a wider, conspiratorially-minded audience, and have generated significant criticism as unfounded. Some of these later versions insist that the "M" in "MJ-12" stands not for "Majestic" but for "Majority". Many theories suggest that MJ-12's efforts continue to the present.

According to the testimony of **Dan Burisch**, *Majestic-12* are today in fact working for the *Committee of the Majority*, a Masonic organization which is *coordinating alien contact with earth*, as well as the operations towards a New World Order. Under this direction, MJ-12 is responsible for all scientific operations at Area 51, Dulce, New Mexico, and the Frenchman's Mountain installations.
This is but one conspiracy theory suggesting that **MJ-12** have far-reaching powers (not unlike the Illuminati), and are aiming for one-world government. Skeptics note that given that the very existence of MJ-12 is doubtful, these larger conspiracies are equally dubious.

According to *less extravagant conspiracy theory lore*, **Majestic 12** was created with a more humble goal: to cover up alien activities on Earth, and liaise with the aliens to obtain technology in exchange for knowledge and testing on human biology.
**Return**

## Text of the briefing document -



TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY
NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION
**************
* TOP SECRET *
**************

EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE.

BRIEFING DOCUMENT: OPERATION MAJESTIC 12

PREPARED FOR PRESIDENT-ELECT DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER: (EYES ONLY)

18 NOVEMBER, 1952

WARNING: This is a TOP SECRET - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing Majestic-12 clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

**************
* TOP SECRET *
**************

TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY
EYES ONLY
T52-EXEMPT (E)

National Security Information

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

For Information as a early warning

BRIEFING DOCUMENT : OPERATION MAJESTIC 12
PREPARED FOR THE PRESIDENT-ELECT DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER: (EYES ONLY)

18 NOVEMBER, 1952
WARNING: This is a TOP SECRET - - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing Majestic-12 clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT (E)
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

SUBJECT: OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 PRELIMINARY BRIEFING FOR PRESIDENT-ELECT EISENHOWER
DOCUMENT PREPARED 18 NOVEMBER,1952.
BRIEFING OFFICER: ADM. ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER (MJ-1)

NOTE: This document has been prepared as a preliminary briefing only. It should be regarded as introductory to a full operations briefing to follow.

OPERATION MAJESTIC-12 is a TOP SECRET Research and development/ Intelligence operation responsible directly to the President of the United States. Operations of the project are carried out under control of the Majestic-12 (majic-12) Group which was established by special classified executive order of President Truman on 24 September, 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary James Forrestal. (See Attachment "A".) Members of the Majestic-12 Group were designated as follows:

Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter Dr. Vannevar Bush Secy. James V. Forrestal* Gen. Nathan F. Twining Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg Dr. Detley Bronk Dr. Jerome Hunsaker Mr. Sidney W. Souers Mr. Gordon Gray Dr. Donald Menzel Gen. Robert M. Montague Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

The death of Secretary Forrestal on 22 May, 1949, created a vacancy which remained unfilled until 01 August, 1950, upon which date Gen. Walter B. Smith was designated as permanent replacement.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT (E)
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

On 24 June, 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade Mountains in the State of Washington observed nine flying disc-shaped aircraft traveling in formation at a high rate of speed. Although this was not the first known sighting of such objects, it was the first to gain widespread attention in the public media. Hundreds of reports of sightings of similar objects followed. Many of these came from highly credible military and civilian sources. These reports resulted in independent efforts by several different elements of the military to ascertain the nature and purpose of these objects in the interests of national defense. A number of witnesses were interviewed and there were several unsuccessful attempts to utilize aircraft in efforts to pursue reported discs in flight. Public reaction bordered on near hysteria at times.

In spite of these efforts, little of substance was learned about the objects until a

local rancher reported that one had crashed in a remote region of New Mexico located approximately seventy-five miles northwest of Roswell Army Air Base (now Walker Field).

On 07 July, 1947, a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage of this object for scientific study. During the course of this operation, serial reconnaissance discovered that four small human-like beings had apparently ejected from the aircraft before it exploded. These had fallen to earth about two miles east of the wreckage site. All four were dead and badly decomposed due to action by predators and exposure to the elements during the approximately one week time period which had elapsed before their discovery. A special scientific team took charge of removing these bodies for study. (See Attachment "C".) The wreckage of the craft was also removed to several different locations. (See Attachment "B".) Civilian and military witnesses in the area were debriefed and news reporters were given the effective cover story that the object had been a misguided weather research balloon.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

A covert analytical effort organized by Gen. Twining and Dr. Bush acting on direct orders of the president, resulted in a preliminary consensus (19 September, 1947) that the disc was most likely a short range reconnaissance craft. This conclusion was based for the most part on the craft's size and the apparent lack of any identifiable provisioning. (See Attachment "D".) A similar analysis of the four dead occupants was arranged by Dr. Bronk. It was the tentative conclusion of this group (30 November, 1947) that although these creatures are human-like in appearance, the biological and evolutionary processes responsible for their development has apparently been quite different from those observed or postulated in homo-sapiens. Dr. Bronk's team has suggested the term "Extra Terrestrial Biological Entities" (EBEs), be adopted as the standard term of reference for these creatures until such time as a more definitive designation can be agreed upon.

Since it is virtually certain that these craft do not originate in any country on earth, considerable speculation has centered on what their point of origin might be and how they got here. Mars was and remains a possibility, although some scientists, most notably Dr. Menzel, consider it more likely that we are dealing with beings from another solar system entirely.

Numerous examples of what appear to be a form of writing were found in the wreckage. Efforts to decipher these have remained largely unsuccessful. (See Attachment "E".) Equally unsuccessful have been efforts to determine the method of propulsion or the nature and method of transmission of the power source involved. Research along these lines has been complicated by the complete absence of identifiable wings, propellers, jets, or other conventional methods of propulsion and guidance, as well as a total lack of metallic wiring, vacuum tubes, or similar recognizable electronic components. (See Attachment "F".) It is assumed that the propulsion unit was completely destroyed by the explosion which caused the crash.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY COPY ONE OF ONE

A need for as much additional information as possible about these craft, their performance characteristics and their purpose led to the undertaking known as U.S. Air Force Project SIGN in December,1947. In order to preserve security, liaison within the Intelligence Division of Air Material Command whose role was to pass along certain types of information through channels. SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in December, 1948. The operation is currently being conducted under code name BLUE BOOK, with liason maintained through the Air Force officer who is head of the project.

On 06 December, 1950, a second object, probably of similar origin, impacted the earth at high speed in the EL Indio-Guerrero area of the Texas-Mexican border after following a long trajectory through the atmosphere. by the time a search team arrived, what remained of the object remained almost totally incinerated. Such material as could be recovered was transported to the A.E.C. facility at Sandia, New Mexico, for study.

Implications for the National Security are of continuing importance in that the motives and ultimate intentions of these visitors remain completely unknown. In addition, a significant upsurge in the surveillance activity of these craft beginning in May and continuing through the autumn of this year has caused considerable concern that the new developments may be imminent. It is for these reasons, as well as the obvious international and technological considerations and the ultimate need to avoid a public panic at all costs, that the Majestic-12 Group remains of the unanimous opinion that the imposition of the strictest security precautions should continue without interruption into the new administration. At the same time, contingency plan MJ-1949-04P/78 (Top-Secret - Eyes Only) should be held in continued readiness should the need to make a public announcement present itself. (See Attachment "G".)

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY T52-EXEMPT

**Return**

## Text of the Truman letter

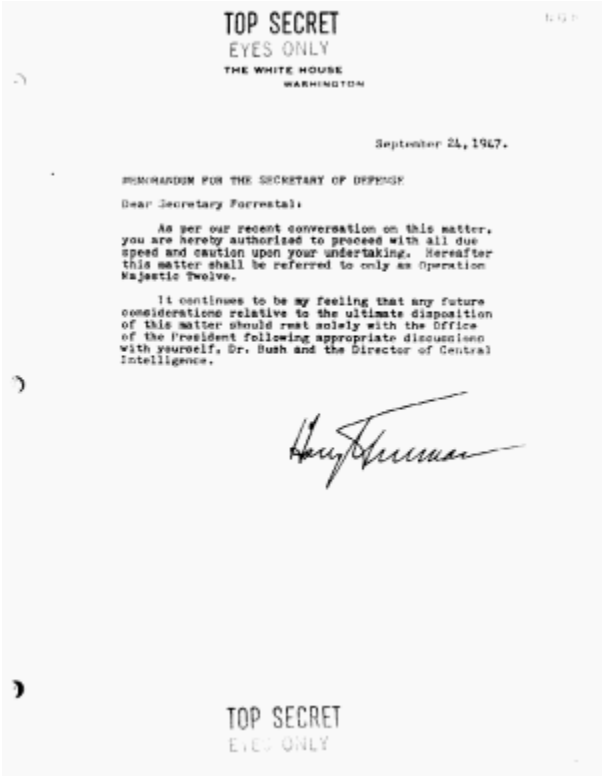
TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY

The White House Washington September 24, 1947

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear Secretary **Forrestal**:
It continues to be my feelings that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, **Dr. Bush** and the Director of Central Intelligence.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY



TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY
THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

September 24, 1947.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE

Dear Secretary Forrestal:

As per our recent conversation on this matter, you are hereby authorized to proceed with all due speed and caution upon your undertaking. Hereafter this matter shall be referred to only as Operation Majestic Twelve.

It continues to be my feeling that any future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, Dr. Bush and the Director of Central Intelligence.

TOP SECRET
EYES ONLY

**Return**

## Text of the Cutler memo

July 14, 1954

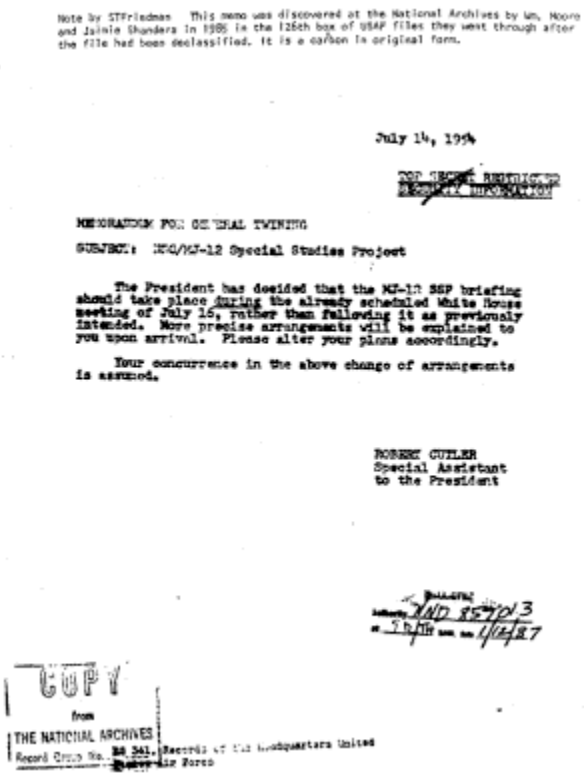
TOP SECRET
RESTRICTED SECURITY INFORMATION

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project. The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of 16 July, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant to the President



Note by STFriedman  This memo was discovered at the National Archives by Wm. Moore and Jaimie Shandera in 1985 in the 126th box of USAF files they went through after the file had been declassified. It is a carbon in original form.

July 14, 1954

[redacted]

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: MJG/MJ-12 Special Studies Project

The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of July 16, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival. Please alter your plans accordingly.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant
to the President

[redacted]
NND 857013
1/14/87

COPY
from
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
Record Group No. 341, Records of the Headquarters United States Air Force

[Return](#)

## References


- Howard Blum, Out There, 1990, Pocket Books (Simon & Schuster), ISBN 0-671-66261-9
- Arthur Bray, The UFO Connection, 1979, Jupiter Publishing (Canada), ISBN 0-9690135-1-5
- C.D.B. Bryan, Close Encounters of the Fourth Kind: Alien Abduction, UFOs and the Conference at M.I.T., 1995, Alfred A. Knopf, ISBN 0679429751
- Grant Cameron and T. Scott Crain, UFOs MJ-12 and the Government, 1992, Mutual UFO Network (MUFON), ISBN 9991420908
- Jerome Clark, The UFO Book: Encyclopedia of the Extraterrestrial; Visible Ink, 1998; ISBN 1578590299
- Jerome Clark, Unexplained! - 347 strange sightings, incredible occurrences, and puzzling physical phenomona, 1993, Visible Ink Press, ISBN 0-8103-9436-7, pp 400, 402-403.
- Richard M. Dolan, UFOs and the National Security State: Chronology of a Coverup, 1941-1973, 2002, Hampton Roads Publishing Company, ISBN 1571743170
- Kendrick Frazier, Barry Karr, and Joe Nickell (editors), The UFO Invasion: The Roswell Incodent, Alien Abductions, and Government Coverups, 1997, Prometheus Books, ISBN 1-57392-131-9, chap 7-9.
- Stanton T. Friedman, TOP SECRET/MAJIC, 1997, Marlowe & Co., ISBN 1569247412
- Timothy Good, Above Top Secret: The Worldwide UFO Cover-up, 1988, ISBN 0-688-09292-0
- Steven M. Greer, Disclosure : Military and Government Witnesses Reveal the Greatest Secrets in Modern History, 2001, ISBN 0967323819
- Michael Hesemann and Philip Mantle, Beyond Roswell: The Alien Autopsy Film, Area 51, & the U.S. Government Coverup of UFOs, 1997, Marlowe & Company, ISBN 1-56924-78-1

- Philip J. Klass, The MJ-12 Crashed Saucer Documents, Skeptical Inquirer, vol XII, #2, Winter 1987-88, 137-146. Reprinted (sans figures) as chapter 7 of The UFO Invasion, above.
- Philip J. Klass, The MJ-12 Papers - part 2, Skeptical Inquirer, vol XII, #3, Spring 1988, 279-289.
- Philip J. Klass, MJ-12 Papers "Authenticated"?, Skeptical Inquirer, vol 13, #3, Spring 1989, 305-309. Reprinted as chapter 8 of The UFO Invasion, above.
- Philip J. Klass, New Evidence of MJ-12 Hoax, Skeptical Inquirer, vol 14, #2, Winter 1990, 135-140. Reprinted as chapter 9 of The UFO Invasion, above. Also reprinted in The Outer Edge: Classic Investigations of the Paranormal, edited by Joe Nickell, Barry Karr, and Tom Genoni, CSICOP, 1996.
- William L. Moore and Jaime H. Shandera, The MJ-12 documents: An analytical report, 1991, Fair Witness Project
  Joe Nickell and John F. Fischer, The Crashed Saucer Forgeries, International UFO Reporter, March 1990, 4-12.
  Curtis Peebles, Watch the Skies: a Chronicle of the Flying Saucer Myth, 1994, Smithsonian Press, ISBN 1-56098-343-4, pp 264-268.
- Kevin D. Randle, Case MJ-12: The True Story Behind the Government's UFO Conspiracies, 2002, HarperTorch, ISBN 1569247412
- Kevin D. Randle, Conclusion on Operation Majestic Twelve, 1994, UFORI
- Carl Sagan, The Demon-Haunted World: Science as a Candle in the Dark, 1995, Random House, ISBN 0-394-53512-X, page 90.
- John Spencer, The UFO Encyclopedia, 1991, Avon Books, ISBN 0-380-76887-9, pp 199-200.
- Susan Wright, UFO Headquarters: Investigations on Current Extraterrestrial Activity, 1998, St. Martin's


**Return**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_21.htm

# The Secret Government

## The Origin, Identity, and Purpose of MJ-12

**by Milton William Cooper**

**May 23, 1989**
**Updated November 21, 1990**
**extracted from the book "Behold a Pale Horse"**
**Spanish version**

### Mr. Cooper's Speech,
### MUFON 1989 Symposium Concerning MJ-12

The signs are increasing. The lights in the sky will appear red, blue, green, rapidly. Someone is coming from very far and wants to meet the people of the Earth. Meetings have already taken place. But those who have really seen have been silent.

Pope John XXII - 1935

## PERSPECTIVE

Many sources of information were used to research this chapter.
I originally wrote this piece as a research paper. It was first delivered at the MUFON Symposium on July 2,1989, in Las Vegas, Nevada. Most of this knowledge comes directly from, or is a result

of my own research into the TOP SECRET/MAJIC material which I saw and read between the years 1970 and 1973 as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet.
Since some of this information was derived from sources that I cannot divulge for obvious reasons, and from published sources which I cannot vouch for, this chapter must be termed a hypothesis. I firmly believe that if aliens are real, this is the true nature of the Beast. It is the only scenario that has been able to bind all the diverse elements. It is the only scenario that answers all the questions and places the various fundamental mysteries in an arena that makes sense.
It is the only explanation which shows the chronology of events and demonstrates that the chronologies, when assembled, match perfectly. The bulk of this I believe to be true if the material that I viewed in the Navy is authentic. As for the rest, I do not know, and that is why this paper must be termed a hypothesis.
Most historic and current available evidence supports this hypothesis.

## Before Majestic 12

During the years following World War II the government of the United States was confronted with a series of events which were to change beyond prediction its future and with it the future of humanity. These events were so incredible that they defied belief. A stunned President Truman and his top military commanders found themselves virtually impotent after having just won the most devastating and costly war in history.

The United States had developed, used, and was the only nation on earth in possession of the atomic bomb. This new weapon had the potential to destroy any enemy, and even the Earth itself. At that time the United States had the best economy, the most advanced technology, the highest standard of living, exerted the most influence, and fielded the largest and most powerful military forces in history. We can only imagine the con- fusion and concern when the informed elite of the United States Government discovered that an alien spacecraft piloted by insect-like beings from totally incomprehensible culture had crashed in the desert of New Mexico.

Between January 1947 and December 1952 at least 16 crashed or downed alien craft, 65 alien bodies, and 1 live alien were recovered. An additional alien craft had exploded and nothing was recovered from that incident. Of these events, 13 occurred within the borders of the United States, not including the craft which disintegrated in the air.
Of these 13, 1 was in Arizona, 11 were in New Mexico, and 1 was in Nevada. Three occurred in foreign countries. Of those, 1 was in Norway and the last 2 were in Mexico. Sightings of UFOs were so numerous that serious investigation and debunking of each report became impossible, utilizing the existing intelligence assets.

## Alien-Earth Presence

An alien craft was found on February 13, 1948, on a mesa near Aztec, New Mexico. Another craft was located on March 25, 1948, in White Sands Proving Ground. It was 100 feet in diameter.
A total of 17 alien bodies were recovered from those two crafts. Of even greater significance was the discovery of a large number of human body parts stored within both of these vehicles. A demon had reared its head and paranoia quickly took hold of everyone then "in the know." The Secret lid immediately became a Top Secret lid and was screwed down tight. The security blanket was even tighter than that imposed upon the Manhattan Project. In the coming years these events were to become the most closely guarded secrets in the history of the world.

A special group of America's top scientists were organized under the name Project SIGN in December 1947 to study the phenomenon. The whole nasty business was contained. Project SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in December 1948. A low-level collection and disinformation project named BLUE BOOK was formed under GRUDGE. Sixteen volumes were to come out of GRUDGE.
"Blue Teams" were put together to recover the crashed disks and dead or live aliens. The Blue Teams were later to evolve into Alpha Teams under Project POUNCE. During these early years

the United States Air Force and the Central intelligence Agency exercised complete control over the "alien secret." In fact, the CIA was formed by Presidential Executive Order first as the Central Intelligence Group for the express purpose of dealing with the alien presence. Later the National Security Act was passed, establishing it as the Central Intelligence Agency.
The National Security Council was established to oversee the intelligence community and especially the alien endeavor.
A series of National Security Council memos and Executive orders removed the CIA from the sole task of gathering foreign intelligence and slowly but thoroughly "legalized" direct action in the form of covert activities at home and abroad.

## Intelligence Gathering

On December 9, 1947, Truman approved issuance of NSC-4, entitled "Coordination of Foreign Intelligence Information Measures" at the urging of Secretaries Marshall, Forrestal, Patterson, and the director of the State Department's Policy Planning Staff, George Kennan.

The Foreign and Military Intelligence, Book 1, "Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental operations with respect to Intelligence Activities," United States Senate, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, Report No. 94-755, April 26,1976, p. 49, states: "This directive empowered the Secretary of State to coordinate overseas information activities designed to counter communism."

A Top Secret annex to NSC-4, NSC-4A, instructed the director of Central Intelligence to undertake covert psychological activities in pursuit of the aims set forth in NSC-4. The initial authority given the CIA for covert operations under NSC-4A did not establish formal procedures for either coordinating or approving these operations. It simply directed the DCI to "undertake covert actions and to ensure, through liaison with State and Defense, that the resulting operations were consistent with American policy."

Later NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were to supersede NSC-4 and NSC-4A and expand the covert abilities even further. The Office of Policy Coordination (OPC) was chartered to carry out an expanded program of covert activities. NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 validated illegal and extralegal practices and procedures as being agreeable to the national security leadership. The reaction was swift. In the eyes of the intelligence community "no holds were barred."
Under NSC-10/1 an Executive Coordination Group was established to review, but not approve, covert project proposals. The ECG was secretly tasked to coordinate the alien projects. NSC-10/1 & /2 were interpreted to mean that no one at the top wanted to know about anything until it was over and successful.

These actions established a buffer between the President and the information. It was intended that this buffer serve as a means for the President to deny knowledge if leaks divulged the true state of affairs. This buffer was used in later years for the purpose of effectively isolating succeeding Presidents from any knowledge of the alien presence other than what the Secret Government and the intelligence community wanted them to know.
NSC-10/2 established a study panel which met secretly and was made up of the scientific minds of the day. The study panel was not called MJ-12. Another NSC memo, NSC-10/5 further outlined the duties of the study panel.
These NSC memos and secret Executive orders set the stage for the creation of MJ-12 only four years later.

## First Victim of the Cover-up

Secretary of Defense **James Forrestal** objected to the secrecy. He was a very idealistic and religious man. He believed that the public should be told. James Forrestal was also one of the first known abductees. When he began to talk to leaders of the opposition party and leaders of the Congress about the alien problem he was asked to resign by Truman. He expressed

his fears to many people. Rightfully, he believed that he was being watched. This was interpreted

by those who were ignorant of the facts as paranoia. Forrestal later was said to have suffered a mental breakdown. He was ordered to the mental ward of Bethesda Naval Hospital. In spite of the fact that the Administration had no authority to have him committed, the order was carried out. In fact, it was feared that Forrestal would begin to talk again.
He had to be isolated and discredited. His family and friends were denied permission to visit. Finally, on May 21, 1949, Forrestal's brother made a fateful decision. He notified authorities that he intended to remove James from Bethesda on May 22. Sometime in the early morning of May 22,1949, agents of the CIA tied a sheet around James Forrestal's neck, fastened the other end to a fixture in his room, then threw James Forrestal out the window. The sheet tore and he plummeted to his death. James

Forrestal's secret diaries were confiscated by the CIA and were kept in the White House for many years. Due to public demand the diaries were eventually rewritten and published in a sanitized version. The real diary information was later furnished by the CIA in book form to an agent who published the material as fiction. The name of the agent is Whitley Strieber and the book is Majestic.
James Forrestal became one of the first victims of the cover-up.

## EBE

The live alien that had been found wandering in the desert from the 1949 Roswell crash was named EBE. The name had been suggested by Dr. **Vannevar Bush** and was short for Extraterrestrial Biological Entity. EBE had a tendency to lie, and for over a year would give only the desired answer to questions asked. Those questions which would have resulted in an undesirable answer went unanswered. At some point during the second year of captivity he began to open up. The information derived from EBE was startling, to say the least. This compilation of his revelations became the foundation of what would later be called the "Yellow Book."

Photographs were taken of EBE which, among others, I was to view years later Project Grudge. In late 1951 EBE became ill. Medical personnel had been unable to determine the cause of EBE's illness and had no background from which to draw. EBE's system was chlorophyll-based and he processed food into energy much the same as plants. Waste material was excreted the same as plants.
Several experts were called in to study the illness. These specialists included medical doctors, botanists, and entomologists. A botanist, Dr. Guillermo Mendoza, was brought in to try and help him recover. Dr. Mendoza worked to save EBE until June 2, 1952, when EBE died. Dr. Mendoza became the expert on at least this type alien of biology. The movie E.T. is the thinly disguised story of EBE.

In a futile attempt to save EBE and to gain favor with this technologically superior race, the United States began broadcasting a call for help early in 1952 into the vast regions of space. The call went unanswered but the project, dubbed SIGMA, continued as an effort of good faith.

## Creation of the NSA

President Truman created the supersecret *National Security Agency* (**NSA**) by secret Executive order on November 4,1952.
Its primary purpose was to decipher the alien communications, language, and establish a dialogue with the extraterrestrials. This most urgent task was a continuation of the earlier effort. The secondary purpose of the NSA was to monitor all communications and emissions from any and all electronic devices worldwide for the purpose of gathering intelligence, both human and alien, and to contain the secret of the alien presence. Project SIGMA was successful.

The NSA also maintains communications with the Luna base and other secret space programs. By executive order of the President, the NSA is exempt from all laws which do not specifically name the NSA in the text of the law as being subject to that law. That means that if the agency is not spelled out in the text of any and every law passed by the Congress it is not subject to that or those laws.

The NSA now performs many other duties and in fact is the premier agency within the intelligence network. Today the NSA receives approximately 75% of the monies allotted to the intelligence community. The old saying "where the money goes therein the power resides" is true. The DCI today is a figurehead maintained as a public ruse. The primary task of the NSA is still alien communications, but now includes other extraterrestrial projects as well.

President Truman had been keeping our allies, including the Soviet Union, informed of the developing alien problem. This had been done in case the aliens turned out to be a threat to the human race. Plans were formulated to defend the Earth in case of invasion. Great difficulty was encountered in maintaining international secrecy. It was decided that an outside group was necessary to coordinate and control international efforts in order to hide the secret from the normal scrutiny of governments by the press.
The result was the formation of a secret ruling body which became known as the Bilderberger Group. The group was formed and met for the first time in 1952. They were named after the first publicly known meeting place, the Bilderberg Hotel. That public meeting took place in 1954. They were nicknamed The Bilderbergers. The headquarters of this group is Geneva, Switzerland. The Bilderbergers evolved into a secret world government that now controls everything. The United Nations was then, and is now, an international joke.

## A New President

Beginning in 1953 a new president occupied the White House. He was a man used to a structured staff organization with a chain of command. His method was to delegate authority and rule by committee. He made major decisions, but only when his advisors were unable to come to a consensus. His normal method was to read through or listen to several alternatives and then approve one.
Those who worked closely with him have stated that his favorite comment was, "Just do whatever it takes." He spent a lot of time on the golf course. This was not unusual for a man who had been career Army with the ultimate position of Supreme Allied Commander during the war, a post which had earned him five stars.
The President was General of the Army **Dwight David Eisenhower**.

During his first year in office, 1953, at least 10 more crashed discs were recovered along with 26 dead and 4 live aliens. Of the 10,4 were found in Arizona, 2 in Texas, 1 in New Mexico, 1 in Louisiana, 1 in Montana, and 1 in South Africa. There were hundreds of sightings.

Eisenhower knew that he had to wrestle and beat the alien problem. He knew that he could not do it by revealing the secret to the Congress, Early in 1953 the new President turned to his friend and fellow member of the Council on Foreign Relations Nelson Rockefeller. Eisenhower and Rockefeller began planning the secret structure of alien-task supervision, which was to become a reality within one year.
The idea for **MJ-12** was thus born.

It was Nelson's uncle Winthrop Aldrich who had been crucial in convincing Eisenhower to run for President. The whole Rockefeller family and with them, the Rockefeller empire, had solidly backed Ike. Eisenhower belonged heart and soul to the Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefeller family. Asking Rockefeller for help with the alien problem was to be the biggest mistake Eisenhower ever made for the future of the United States and maybe for humanity.
Within one week of Eisenhower's election he had appointed Nelson Rockefeller chairman of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Government Organization. Rockefeller was responsible for planning the reorganization of the government, something he had dreamed of for many years. New Deal programs went into one single cabinet position called the Department of Health, Education and Welfare. When the Congress approved the new Cabinet position in April 1953, Nelson was named to the post of Undersecretary to Oveta Culp Hobby.

## Heading For Earth

In 1953 astronomers discovered large objects in space which were tracked moving toward the

Earth. It was first believed that they were asteroids. Later evidence proved that the objects could only be spaceships. *Project SIGMA* intercepted alien radio communications. When the objects reached the Earth they took up a very high geosynchronous orbit around the equator. There were several huge ships, and their actual intent was unknown.
Project SIGMA and a new project, PLATO, through radio communications using the computer binary language, were able to arrange a landing that resulted in face-to-face contact with alien beings from another planet. This landing took place in the desert. The movie, *Close Encounters of the Third Kind* is a fictionalized version of the actual events. *Project PLATO* was tasked with establishing diplomatic relations with this race of space aliens. A hostage was left with us as a pledge that they would return and formalize a treaty.

In the meantime, a race of humanoid aliens landed at Homestead Air Force Base in Florida and successfully communicated with the U.S. government. This group warned us against the race orbiting the equator and offered to help us with our spiritual development. They demanded that we dismantle and destroy our nuclear weapons as the major condition. They refused to exchange technology citing that we were spiritually unable to handle the technology we already possessed. These overtures were rejected on the grounds that it would be foolish to disarm in the face of such an uncertain future. There was no track record to read from. It may have been an unfortunate decision.

A third landing at Muroc, now Edwards Air Force Base, took place in 1954. The base was closed for three days and no one was allowed to enter or leave during that time. The historical event had been planned in advance. Details of a treaty had been agreed upon. Eisenhower arranged to be in Palm Springs on vacation.
On the appointed day the President was spirited to the base. The excuse was given to the press that he was visiting a dentist. Witnesses to the event have stated that three UFOs flew over the base and then landed. Antiaircraft batteries were undergoing live-fire training and the startled personnel actually fired at the crafts as they passed overhead. Luckily, the shells missed and no one was injured.

## Formal Treaty Signed

President Eisenhower met with the aliens on February 20, 1954, and a formal treaty between the alien nation and the United States of America was signed. We then received our first alien ambassador from outer space. He was the hostage that had been left at the first landing in the desert. His name and title was His Omnipotent Highness Crilll or Krilll, pronounced Crill or Krill. In the American tradition of disdain for royal titles he was secretly called Original Hostage Crlll, or Krlll. Shortly after this meeting President Eisenhower suffered a heart attack.

Four others present at the meeting were **Franklin Allen** of the Hearst newspapers, **Edwin Nourse** of Brookings Institute, **Gerald Light** of metaphysical research fame, and Catholic Bishop **MacIntyre** of Los Angeles. Their reaction was judged as a microcosm of what the public reaction might be. Based upon this reaction, it was decided that the public could not be told. Later studies confirmed the decision as sound.
An emotionally revealing letter written by Gerald Light spells it out in chilling detail:

> "My dear Friend:
> I have just returned from Muroc. The report is true — devastatingly true! I made the journey in company with Franklin Allen of the Hearst papers and Edwin Nourse of Brookings Institute (Truman's erstwhile financial adviser) and Bishop MacIntyre of L.A. (confidential names for the present, please.)
> When we were allowed to enter the restricted section (after about six hours in which we were checked on every possible item, event, incident and aspect of our personal and public lives), I had the distinct feeling that the world had come to an end with fantastic realism. For I have never seen so many human beings in a state of complete collapse and confusion, as they realized that their own world had indeed ended with such finality as to beggar description.

> The reality of "other-plane" aeroforms is now and forever removed from the realms of speculation and made a rather painful part of the consciousness of every responsible scientific and political group.
> During my two days' visit I saw five separate and distinct types of aircraft being studied and handled by our Air Force officials — with the assistance and permission of the Etherians!
> "I have no words to express my reactions. It has finally happened. It is now a matter of history. President Eisenhower, as you may already know, was spirited over to Muroc one night during his visit to Palm Springs recently. And it is my conviction that he will ignore the terrific conflict between the various "authorities" and go directly to the people via radio and television — if the impasse continues much longer. From what I could gather, an official statement to the country is being prepared for delivery about the middle of May."

We know that no such announcement was ever made. The silence-control group won the day. We also know that two more ships, for which we can find no witnesses, either landed sometime after the three or were already at the base before the three landed. Gerald Light specifically states that five ships were present and were undergoing study by the Air Force. His metaphysical experience is evident in that he calls the entities "Etherians." Gerald Light capitalized "Etherians," calling attention to the fact that these beings might have been viewed as gods by Mr. Light.

The alien emblem was known as the "Trilateral insignia" and was displayed on the craft and worn on the alien uniforms. Both of these landings and the second meeting were filmed.
These films exist today.

The treaty stated that the aliens would not interfere in our affairs and we would not interfere in theirs. We would keep their presence on earth a secret. They would furnish us with advanced technology and would help us in our technological development. They would not make any treaty with any other Earth nation.
They could abduct humans on a limited and periodic basis for the purpose of medical examination and monitoring of our development, with the stipulation that the humans would not be harmed, would be returned to their point of abduction, would have no memory of the event, and that the alien nation would furnish Majesty Twelve with a list of all human contacts and abductees on a regularly scheduled basis.

It was agreed that each nation would receive the ambassador of the other for as long as the treaty remained in force. It was further agreed that the alien nation and the United States would exchange 16 personnel with the purpose of learning of each other. The alien "guests" would remain on earth. The human "guests" would travel to the alien point of origin for a specified period of time, then return, at which point a reverse exchange would be made.
A reenactment of this event was dramatized in the movie Close Encounters of the Third Kind. A tip-off to who works for whom can be determined by the fact that Dr. **J. Allen Hynek** served as the technical advisor for the film. I noticed that the Top Secret report containing the official version of the truth of the alien question, entitled Project GRUDGE, which I read while in the Navy, was co-authored by Lt. Col. Friend and Dr. J. Allen Hynek, who was cited as a CIA asset attached to Project GRUDGE — Dr. Hynek, the one who debunked many legitimate UFO incidents when he functioned as the scientific member of the very public Project BLUEBOOK. Dr. Hynek is the man responsible for the infamous "it was only swamp gas" statement.

It was agreed that bases would be constructed underground for the use of the alien nation and

that two bases would be constructed for the joint use of the alien nation and the United States Government. Exchange of technology would take place in the jointly occupied bases. These alien bases would be constructed under Indian reservations in the Four Corners area of Utah, Colorado, New Mexico and Arizona, and one would be constructed in an area known as Dreamland. Dreamland was built in the Mojave desert near, or in, a place called Yucca.
I cannot remember if it was Yucca Valley, Yucca Flat, or Yucca Proving Ground, but Yucca Valley is what I always seem to want to say. More UFO sightings and incidents occur in the Mojave desert of California than any other place in the world. So many, in fact, that no one even bothers to make reports. Anyone who ventures into the desert to talk to the residents will be astounded by the frequency of activity and with the degree of acceptance demonstrated by those who have come to regard UFOs as normal.

All alien areas are under complete control of the Naval Department, according to the documents that I read. All personnel who work in these complexes receive their checks from the Navy through a subcontractor. The checks never make reference to the government or the Navy.
Construction of the bases began immediately, but progress was slow.
Large amounts of money were made available in 1957.
Work continued on the Yellow Book.

## Area 51 and S-4

*Project REDLIGHT* was formed and experimentation in test-flying alien craft was begun in earnest. A super-Top Secret facility was built at Groom Lake in Nevada in the midst of the weapons test range. It was code-named Area 51. The installation was placed under the Department of the Navy and all personnel required a Q clearance as well as Executive presidential, called MAJESTIC) approval.
This is ironic, due to the fact that the President of the United States does not have clearance to visit the site. The alien base and exchange of technology actually took place in an area code-named Dreamland above ground, and the underground portion was dubbed "the Dark Side of the Moon." According to the documentation that I read, at least 600 alien beings actually resided full time at this site along with an unknown number of scientists and CIA personnel. Due to the fear of implantation, only certain people were allowed to interface with the alien beings, and those personnel were and are watched and monitored continuously.
The Army was tasked to form a super-secret organization to furnish security for the alien-tasked projects. This organization became the National Reconnaissance Organization based at Fort Carson, Colorado. The specific teams trained to secure the projects were called Delta. Lt. Col. James "Bo" Gritz was a Delta Force Commander. A second project code-named SNOWBIRD was promulgated to ex-plain away any sightings of the REDLIGHT crafts as being Air Force experiments.
The SNOWBIRD crafts were manufactured using conventional technology and were flown for the press on several occasions. Project SNOWBIRD was also used to debunk legitimate public sightings of alien craft (UFOs to the public, IACs to those in the know).
Project SNOW- BIRD was very successful, and reports from the public declined steadily until recent years.

## Secret Funding

A multimillion-dollar Secret fund was organized and kept by the Military Office of the White House. This fund was used to build over 75 deep underground facilities. Presidents who asked were told the fund was used to build deep underground shelters for the President in case of war. Only a few were built for the President. Millions of dollars were funneled through this office to Majesty Twelve and then out to the contractors. It was used to build Top Secret alien bases as well as Top Secret DUMB (Deep Underground Military Bases) and the facilities promulgated by Alternative 2 throughout the nation. President Johnson used this fund to build a movie theater and pave the road on his ranch. He had no idea of its true purpose.

The secret White House underground-construction fund was set up in 1957 by President Eisenhower. The funding was obtained from Congress under the guise of,

"construction and maintenance of secret sites where the President could be taken in case of military attack: Presidential Emergency Sites."

The sites are literally holes in the ground, deep enough to withstand a nuclear blast, and are outfitted with state-of-the-art communications equipment. To date there are more than 75 sites spread around the country which were built using money from this fund. The Atomic Energy Commission has built at least an additional 22 underground sites. See the chapter on Mt. Weather.

The location and everything to do with these sites were and are considered and treated as Top Secret. The money was and is in control of the Military Office of the White House, and was and is laundered through so circuitous a web that even the most knowledgeable spy or accountant cannot follow it. As of 1980 only a few at the beginning and end of this web knew what the money was for.
At the beginning were Representative George Mahon of Texas, the chairman of the House Appropriations Committee and of its Defense Subcommittee; and Representative Robert Sikes of Florida, chairman of the House Appropriations Military Construction Subcommittee. Today it is rumored that House Speaker Jim Wright con- trolled the money in Congress and that a power struggle removed him. At the end of the line were the President, Majesty Twelve, the director of the Military Office and a commander at the Washington Navy Yard.

The money was authorized by the Appropriations Committee, who allocated it to the Department of Defense as a Top Secret item in the Army construction program. The Army, however, could not spend it and in fact did not even know what it was for. Authorization to spend the money was in reality given to the Navy. The money was channeled to the Chesapeake Division of the Navy Engineers, who did not know what it was for, either.
Not even the commanding officer, who was an admiral, knew what the fund was to be used for. Only one man, a Navy commander who was assigned to the Chesapeake Division but in reality was responsible only to the Military Office of the White House, knew of the actual purpose, amount, and ultimate destination of the Top Secret money. The total secrecy surrounding the fund meant that almost every trace of it could be made to disappear by the very few people who controlled it. There has never been and most likely never will be an audit of this secret money.

Large amounts of money were transferred from the Top Secret fund to a location at Palm Beach, Florida, that belongs to the Coast Guard called Peanut Island. The island is adjacent to property which was owned by Joseph Kennedy. The money was said to have been used for landscaping and general beautification. Some time ago a TV news special on the Kennedy assassination told of a Coast Guard officer transferring money in a briefcase to a Kennedy employee across this property line. Could this have been a secret payment to the Kennedy family for the loss of their son John F. Kennedy?
The payments continued through the year 1967 and then stopped. The total amount transferred is unknown and the actual use of the money is unknown. Meanwhile, **Nelson Rockefeller** changed positions again. This time he was to take C. D. Jackson's old position, which had been called the Special Assistant for Psychological Strategy. With Nelson's appointment the name was changed to the Special Assistant for Cold War Strategy.
This position would evolve over the years into the same position Henry Kissinger was ultimately to hold under President Nixon. Officially he was to give "advice and assistance in the development of increased understanding and cooperation among all peoples." The official description was a smoke screen, for secretly he was the Presidential Coordinator for the Intelligence Community. In his new post Rockefeller reported directly, and solely, to the President.
He attended meetings of the Cabinet, the Council on Foreign Economic Policy, and the National Security Council, which was the highest policy-making body in the government. Nelson Rockefeller was also given a second important job as the head of the secret unit called the Planning Coordination Group, which was formed under NSC 5412/1 in March 1955. The group consisted of different ad hoc members, depending on the subject on the agenda.
The basic members were Rockefeller, a representative of the Department of Defense, a representative of the Department of State, and the Director of Central Intelligence. It was soon

called the 5412 Committee or the Special Group.
NSC 5412/1 established the rule that covert operations were subject to approval by an executive committee, whereas in the past these operations were initiated solely on the authority of the Director of Central Intelligence.

## Founding of MJ-12

By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5510, Eisenhower had preceded NSC 5412/1 to establish a permanent committee (not ad hoc) to be known as MAJESTY TWELVE (**MJ-12**) to oversee and conduct all covert activities concerned with the alien question.
NSC 5412/1 was created to explain the purpose of these meetings when Congress and the press became curious. Majesty Twelve was made up of Nelson Rockefeller, Director of Central Intelligence Allen Welsh Dulles, Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, Secretary of Defense Charles E. Wilson, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff Admiral Arthur W. Radford, Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation J. Edgar Hoover, six men from the executive committee of the Council on Foreign Relations known as the "Wise Men," six men from the executive committee of the JASON Group, and Dr. Edward Teller.

The JASON Group is a secret scientific group formed during the Manhattan Project and administered by the Mitre Corporation. The inner core of the Council on Foreign Relations recruits its members from THE SKULL & BONES and the Scroll & Key societies of Harvard and Yale. The Wise Men are key members of the Council on Foreign Relations and also members of a secret Order of the Quest known as the JASON Society.

There were 19 members of Majesty Twelve. The first rule of Majesty Twelve was that no order could be given and no action could be taken without a majority vote of twelve in favor, thus Majority Twelve. Orders issued by Majesty Twelve became known as Majority Twelve directives.

This group was made up over the years of the top officers and directors of the Council on Foreign Relations and later the Trilateral Commission. **Gordon Dean**, **George Bush** and **Zbigniew Brzezinski** were among them. The most important and influential of the Wise Men were John McCloy, Robert Lovett, Averell Harriman, Charles Bohlen, George Kennan, and Dean Acheson. Their policies were to last well into the decade of the '70s. It is significant that President Eisenhower as well as the first six Majesty Twelve members from the Government were also members of the Council on Foreign Relations. This gave control of the most secret and powerful group in government to a special-interest club that was itself controlled by the Illuminati.

Thorough researchers will soon discover that not all of the Wise Men attended Harvard or Yale and not all of them were chosen for Skull & Bones or Scroll & Key membership during their college years. You will be able to quickly clear up the mystery by obtaining the book *The Wise Men* by Walter Isaacson and Evan Thomas, Simon and Schuster, New York.
Under illustration #9 in the center of the book you will find the caption:

> "Lovett with the Yale Unit, above far right, and on the beach: His initiation into Skull and Bones came at an air base near Dunkirk."

I have found that members were chosen on an ongoing basis by invitation based upon merit post-college and were not confined to Harvard or Yale attendees only Because of this fact, a complete list of Skull & Bones members can never be compiled from the catalogues or addresses of the college segment of the Russell Trust, also known as the Brotherhood of Death, or the Skull & Bones. Now you know why it has been impossible to pinpoint the membership either by number or by name. I believe that the answer lies hidden in the CFR files, if files exist.

A chosen few were later initiated into the secret branch of the Order of the Quest known as the JASON Society. They are all members of the Council on Foreign Relations and at that time were known as the Eastern Establishment. This should give you a clue to the far-reaching and serious nature of these most secret college societies. The society is alive and well today, but now includes members of the Trilateral Commission as well.
The Trilateralists existed secretly before 1973. The name of the *Trilateral Commission* was taken

from the alien flag known as the Trilateral Insignia. Majesty Twelve was to survive right up to the present day. Under Eisenhower and Kennedy it was erroneously called the 5412 Committee, or more correctly, the Special Group. In the Johnson administration it became the303 Committee because the name 5412 had been compromised in the book The Secret Government.
Actually, NSC 5412/1 was leaked to the author to hide the existence of NSC 5410. Under Nixon, Ford, and Carter it was called the 40 Committee, and under Reagan it became the PI-40 Committee.
Over all those years only the name changed.

## Deception and Mutilations

By 1955 it became obvious that the aliens had deceived Eisenhower and had broken the treaty. Mutilated humans were being found along with mutilated animals across the United States.
It was suspected that the aliens were not submitting a complete list of human contacts and abductees to Majesty Twelve and it was suspected that not all abductees had been returned. The Soviet Union was suspected of interacting with them, and this proved to be true. The aliens stated that they had been, and were then, manipulating masses of people through secret societies, witchcraft, magic, the occult, and religion.
You must understand that this claim could also be a manipulation. After several Air Force combat air engagements with alien craft it also became apparent that our weapons were no match against them.

In November 1955 NSC-5412/2 was issued establishing a study committee to explore "all factors which are involved in the making and implementing of foreign policy in the nuclear age".
This was only a blanket of snow that covered the real subject of study, the alien question.

## The Study Group

By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5511 in 1954, President Eisenhower had commissioned the study group to "examine all the facts, evidence, lies, and deception and discover the truth of the alien question."
NSC 5412/2 was only a cover that had become necessary when the press began inquiring as to the purpose of regular meetings of such important men.
The first meetings began in 1954 and were called the Quantico meetings because they met at the Quantico Marine Base. The study group was made up solely of 35 members of the Council on Foreign Relations' secret study group. Dr. Edward Teller was invited to participate. Dr. **Zbigniew Brzezinski** was the study director for the first 18 months. Dr. Henry Kissinger was chosen as the group's study director for the second 18 months beginning in November 1955.
Nelson Rockefeller was a frequent visitor during the study.

| STUDY GROUP MEMBERS | |
|---|---|
| **Gordon Dean, Chairman** | |
| **Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, Study Director - 1st phase** | |
| **Dr. Henry Kissinger, Study Director - 2nd phase** | |
| Dr. Edward Teller | Maj. Gen. Richard C. Lindsay |
| Hanson W. Baldwin | Lloyd V. Berkner |
| Frank C.Nash | Paul H. Nitze |
| Charles P. Noyes | Frank Pace, Jr. |
| James A. Perkins | Don K. Price |
| David Rockefeller | Oscar M. Ruebhausen |
| Lt. Gen. James M. Gavin | Caryl P. Haskins |
| James T. Hill, Jr. | Joseph E. Johnson |
| Mervin J. Kelly | Frank Altschul |
| Hamilton Fish Armstrong | Maj.Gen.James McCormack,Jr. |
| Robert R. Bowie | McGeorge Bundy |

| | |
|---|---|
| William A.M. Burden | John C. Campbell |
| Thomas K. Finletter | George S. Franklin, Jr. |
| I. I. Rabi | Roswell L. Gilpatrio |
| N. E. Halaby | Gen. Walter Bedell Smith |
| Henry DeWolf Smyth | Shields Warren |
| Carroll L. Wilson | Arnold Wolfers |

The second-phase meetings were also held at the Marine base at Quantico, Virginia, and the group became known as Quantico II.
Nelson Rockefeller built a retreat somewhere in Maryland for Majesty Twelve and the study committee. It could be reached only by air. In this manner they could meet away from public scrutiny. This secret meeting place is known by the code name "the Country Club." Complete living, eating, recreation, library, and meeting facilities exist at the location. (The Aspen Institute is not the Country Club.)

The study group was publicly terminated in the later months of 1956.

**Henry Kissinger** wrote what was officially termed the results in 1957 as *Nuclear Weapons and Foreign Policy*, published for the Council on Foreign Relations by Harper & Brothers, New York. In truth, the manuscript had already been 80% written while Kissinger was at Harvard.
The study group continued, veiled in secrecy. A clue to the seriousness Kissinger attached to the study can be found in statements by his wife and friends. Many of them stated that Henry would leave home early each morning and return late each night without speaking to anyone or responding to anyone. It seemed as if he were in another world which held no room for outsiders.

These statements are very revealing. The revelations of the alien presence and actions during the study must have been a great shock. Henry Kissinger was definitely out of character during this time. He would never again be affected in this manner, no matter the seriousness of any subsequent event. On many occasions he would work very late into the night after having already put in a full day. This behavior eventually led to divorce.

A major finding of the alien study was that the public could not be told. It was believed that this would most certainly lead to economic collapse, collapse of the religious structure, and national panic, which could lead into anarchy. Secrecy thus continued. An offshoot of this finding was that if the public could not be told, Congress could not be told. Funding for the projects and research would have to come from outside the Government.
In the meantime money was to be obtained from the military budget and from CIA confidential, non appropriated funds.

## Genetic Experimentation

Another major finding was that the aliens were using humans and animals for a source of glandular secretions, enzymes, hormonal secretions, blood plasma and possibly in genetic experiments. The aliens explained these actions as necessary to their survival. They stated that their genetic structure had deteriorated and that they were no longer able to reproduce. They stated that if they were unable to improve their genetic structure, their race would soon cease to exist.
We looked upon their explanations with extreme suspicion. Since our weapons were literally useless against the aliens, Majesty Twelve decided to continue friendly diplomatic relations until such time as we were able to develop a technology which would enable us to challenge them on a military basis.
Overtures would have to be made to the Soviet Union and other nations to join forces for the survival of humanity. In the meantime plans were developed to research and construct two weapons systems using conventional and nuclear technology, which would hopefully bring us to parity.

The results of the research were *Projects JOSHUA* and *EXCALIBUR*.

JOSHUA was a weapon captured from the Germans which was capable of shattering 4-inch-thick armor plate at a range of two miles. It used aimed, low-frequency sound waves, and it was believed that this weapon would be effective against the alien craft and beam weapons.
EXCALIBUR was a weapon carried by missile not to rise above 30,000 feet above ground level (AGL), not to deviate from designated target more than 50 meters, able to would penetrate "1,000 meters of tufa, hard-packed soil such as that found in New Mexico," carry a one-megaton warhead, and intended for use in destroying the aliens in their underground bases.
JOSHUA was developed successfully but never used, to my knowledge. EXCALIBUR was not pushed until recent years and now, we are told, there is an unprecedented effort to develop this weapon. The public would be told that EXCALIBUR would be needed to take out Soviet underground command posts. We know that is not true because one rule of war is that you try not to destroy the leaders. They are needed either to unconditionally surrender or to negotiate terms. Leaders are also needed to ensure peaceful transition of power and the compliance of the populace to all negotiated or dictated terms.

The events at Fatima in the early part of the century were scrutinized. On the suspicion that it was alien manipulation, an intelligence operation was put into motion to penetrate the secrecy surrounding the event. The United States utilized its Vatican moles and soon obtained the entire Vatican study, which included the prophecy. This prophecy stated that if man did not turn from evil and place himself at the feet of Christ the planet would self-destruct and the events described in the book of Revelations would indeed come to pass.
The prophecy demanded that Russia be consecrated to the Sacred Heart. It stated that a child would be born who would unite the world with a plan for world peace and a false religion. The people would discern that he was evil and was indeed the Anti-Christ World War III would begin in the Middle East with an invasion of Israel by a United Arab nation using conventional weapons, which would culminate in a nuclear holocaust. Most of the life on this planet would suffer horribly and die as a result. The return of Christ would occur shortly thereafter.

When the aliens were confronted with this finding they confirmed that it was true. The aliens explained that they had created us through genetic manipulation in a laboratory. They stated that they had manipulated the human race through religion, satanism, witchcraft, magic, and the occult.
They further explained that they were capable of time travel, and the events would indeed come to pass if the conditions were not met. Later exploitation of alien technology by the United States and the Soviet Union, utilizing time travel in a project named RAINBOW, confirmed the prophecy. The aliens showed a hologram, which they claimed was the actual crucifixion of Christ. The Government filmed the hologram.
We did not know whether to believe them. Were they using our GENUINE religions to manipulate us? Or were they indeed the source of our religions with which they had been manipulating us all along? Or was this the beginning scenario of the genuine END TIMES and the *RETURN OF CHRIST* which had been predicted in the Bible? I DO NOT KNOW THE ANSWER.

A symposium was held in 1957 which was attended by some of the great scientific minds then living.
They reached the conclusion that by, or shortly after, the year 2000 the planet WOULD self-destruct due to in creased population and man's exploitation of the environment WITHOUT ANY HELP FROM GOD OR THE ALIENS.

## Alternatives 1, 2, and 3

By secret Executive order of President Eisenhower, the JASON Scholars were ordered to study this scenario and make recommendations from their findings.
The JASON Society CONFIRMED the finding of the scientists and made three recommendations called ALTERNATIVES 1, 2, AND 3.

- Alternative 1 was to use nuclear devices to blast holes in the stratosphere from which the

heat and pollution could escape into space. They would then change the human cultures from that of exploitation into cultures of environmental protection. Of the three this was decided to be the least likely to succeed due to the inherent nature of man and the additional damage the nuclear explosions would themselves create. The existence of a hole in the ozone layer may indicate that Alternative 1 might have been attempted. This is, however, only conjecture.

- Alternative 2 was to build a vast network of underground cities and tunnels in which a select representation of all cultures and occupations would survive and carry on the human race. The rest of humanity would be left to fend for themselves on the surface of the planet. We know that these facilities have been built and are ready and waiting for the chosen few to be notified.
- Alternative 3 was to exploit the alien and conventional technology in order for a select few to leave the earth and establish colonies in outer space. I am not able to either confirm or deny the existence of "batch consignments" of human slaves, which would be used for the manual labor as a part of the plan. The Moon, code-named ADAM, was the object of primary interest, followed by the planet Mars, code-named EVE. I am now in possession of official NASA photographs of one of the moon bases.

I believe that the Mars colony is also a reality.

As a delaying action, ALL THREE ALTERNATIVES included birth control, sterilization, and the introduction of deadly microbes to control or slow the growth of the Earth's population. AIDS is only ONE result of these plans. It was decided BY THE ELITE that since the population must be reduced and controlled, it would be in the best interest of the human race to rid ourselves of the undesirable elements of our society. Specific targeted populations included BLACKS, HISPANICS, and HOMOSEXUALS. The joint U.S. and Soviet leadership dismissed Alternative 1 but ordered work to begin on Alternatives 2 and 3 virtually at the same time.

In 1959 the Rand Corporation hosted a Deep Underground Construction Symposium. In the symposium report, machines are pictured and described which could bore a tunnel 45 feet in diameter at the rate of 5 feet per hour in 1959. It also displays pictures of huge tunnels and underground vaults containing what appear to be complex facilities and possibly even cities. It appears that the previous five years of all-out underground construction had made significant progress by that time.

The ruling powers decided that one means of funding the alien-connected and other "black" projects was to corner the illegal drug market. The English and French had established a historical precedent when they exploited the opium trade in the Far East and used it to fill their coffers and gain a solid foothold in China and Viet Nam, respectively.

A young ambitious member of the Council on Foreign Relations was approached. His name is George Bush, who at the time was the president and CEO of the offshore division of Zapata Oil, based in Texas. Zapata Oil was experimenting with the new technology of offshore drilling. It was correctly thought that the drugs could be shipped from South America to the offshore platforms by fishing boat, to be taken from there to shore by the normal transportation used for supplies and personnel. By this method no customs or law enforcement agency would subject the cargo to search.

**George Bush** agreed to help, and organized the operation in conjunction with the CIA. The plan worked better than anyone had dreamed. It has since expanded worldwide. There are now many other methods of bringing the illegal drugs into the country. It must always be remembered that George Bush began the sale of drugs to our children.
The CIA now controls most of the world's illegal drug markets.

## The REAL Space Program

The "Official" space program was boosted by President Kennedy in his inaugural address when

he mandated that the United States put a man on the Moon before the end of the decade. Although innocent in its conception, this mandate enabled those in charge to funnel vast amounts of money into black projects and conceal the REAL space program from the American people. A similar program in the Soviet Union served the same purpose. In fact, a joint alien, United States, and Soviet Union base existed on the Moon at the very moment Kennedy spoke the words.

On May 22,1962, a space probe landed on Mars and confirmed the existence of an environment which could support life. Not long afterward the construction of a colony on the planet Mars began in earnest. Today I believe a colony exists on Mars populated by specially selected people from different cultures and occupations taken from all over the Earth.
A public charade of antagonism between the Soviet Union and the United States has been maintained over all these years in order to fund projects in the name of national defense when in fact we are the closest allies.

## Kennedy Assassination

At some point President Kennedy discovered portions of the truth concerning the drugs and the aliens. He issued an ultimatum in 1963 to Majesty Twelve. President Kennedy assured them that if they did not clean up the drug problem, he would.
He informed Majesty Twelve that he intended to reveal the presence of aliens to the American people within the following year, and ordered a plan developed to implement his decision, President Kennedy was not a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and knew nothing of Alternative 2 or Alternative 3. (Although some researchers claim JFK was a member of the CFR, I can find no legitimate list with his name upon it.)
Internationally, the operations were supervised by the Bilderberg elite committee known as the Policy Committee. In the United States they were supervised by the executive committee of the CFR and in the Soviet Union by its sister organization. President Kennedy's decision struck fear into the hearts of those in charge. His assassination was ordered by the Policy Committee and the order was carried out by agents in Dallas.
President John F. Kennedy was murdered by the Secret Service agent who drove his car in the motorcade and the act is plainly visible in the Zapruder film. WATCH THE DRIVER AND NOT KENNEDY WHEN YOU VIEW THE FILM. All of the witnesses who were close enough to the car to see William Greer shoot Kennedy were themselves all murdered within two years of the event. The Warren Commission was a farce, and Council on Foreign Relations members made up the majority of its panel.
They succeeded in snowing the American people. Many other patriots who attempted to reveal the alien secret have also been murdered throughout the intervening years. At the present time over 200 material witnesses or people actually involved with the assassination are dead. The odds against this happening are so high that no one has been able to calculate them.
The odds against the first 18 to die within two years of the assassination were calculated at one hundred thousand trillion to one. You can order a copy of the film by sending $30 + $4 postage & handling to William Cooper, 19744 Beach Blvd., Suite 301, Huntington Beach, California 92648.

In December 19881 had a phone conversation during which I told John Lear what I had seen in the Navy concerning the Kennedy assassination. I told him that the Top Secret documents stated that the act was plainly visible in a film withheld from the public. I told John that I had been looking for a film that showed Greer shoot JFK for 16 years but had not found one. I was shocked and very pleasantly surprised when John asked me, "Would you like to see it?"
I, of course, replied in the affirmative and John invited Annie and me to his home in Las Vegas. We spent four days with John. He not only showed me the film but gave me a video copy. I showed the video whenever I spoke to a group of people. The film is titled Dallas Revisited, John told me that he obtained it from a CIA acquaintance whom he was not at liberty to name. I later found out the originator of that version of the Zapruder film was Lars Hansson. John Lear was showing the film at every meeting that he conducted.

Shortly after Lear gave me a copy of the film, Lars Hansson called and asked if he could drop by to meet with me at my home in Fullerton, California. I told him he could and asked him to bring a better copy of the film if he had one. Lars said that he would. He stated that he would also bring a film on a man named Bo Gritz, of whom I had never heard. Mr. Hansson informed me that he had made the video for Bo Gritz and John Lear and that both were using it in their lectures. I found out much later that Bo Gritz was selling the tape for $10 per copy.

Lars came to the house, brought the films on videotape and we spoke for about an hour. His main purpose was to tell me that he wanted me to expose people to the film but did not want me to connect him to the film in any manner. I agreed not to divulge the source and I kept my word. I began to use the tape in my lectures. When I found out that Bo Gritz was making it available, I bowed to public pressure and also made it available.

Some time later I read an L.A.-based newsletter (forgot the name) in which Lars Hansson stated that he did not know that I had the film and did not know that I was showing it at lectures. Hansson stated in the newsletter that he was at my Hollywood High lecture on November 5,1989, and that he tried to protest my use of it during the question-and-answer period but that he never had a chance to be recognized.
We videotaped that event, and at the end I asked anyone with questions or comments to walk to a microphone that we had placed in the aisle. I have examined every inch of that videotape and Lars Hansson never got up from his seat, nor did he ever raise his hand, nor did he attempt in any way to be recognized.

Lars later called me again and asked me not to use his voice on the tape, his voice where he says with no hesitation or qualification whatsoever, as he narrates the videotape,

> "The driver of the car turns with his left arm over his right shoulder with a pistol and fires. You see the .45 automatic, .45-caliber nickel-plated automatic weapon in his left hand, He's firing over his right shoulder; you see it in relief. You see his head pointing backwards towards the President. In this enhanced close-up you see the impact of the bullet upon the President. The force of the shot drives him violently backward against the back of the seat. You see Mrs. Kennedy react in horror."

Then later in the film Lars Hansson makes this statement:

> "You can clearly see his [the driver's] head turning and his arm, and the weapon extending into view over his right shoulder."

I agreed not to use his voice. In subsequent lectures I showed the tape with no audio. As it turned out, people were able to see it better with no narration. It is important that you understand the above, because in the late summer of 1990, after I had been showing the film for over a year and a half, Lars Hansson began to show up on radio proclaiming that Greer, the driver, did not shoot the President.
Lars Hansson showed up at my fall 1990 Beverly Hills High School lecture and disrupted the lecture, yelling out taunts and otherwise making an ass out of himself. When the lecture ended he accosted people in the lobby and, along with David Lifton, attempted to convince members of the audience that they didn't really see Greer shoot Kennedy. To their credit most of the audience told Hansson and Lifton to stick it where the sun don't shine.
Once people see it with their own eyes they can no longer be fooled. Hansson, Lifton, Grodin, and the other agents of the Secret Government are running out of time. Americans are catching on to the scam. I shudder to think what will happen to these people when Americans finally get angry.
Do not forget that Lear informed me that his source for the film was a CIA agent who later turned out to be Lars Hansson.
Hansson later claimed that I violated his copyright. He had no copyright. Hansson himself had violated someone's copyright by making the film and giving it to me, Lear, and Gritz. I didn't and still don't give a damn about copyright on THIS particular film. If I did, no one would ever know who really killed our President. Bo Gritz stated on radio that he felt exactly the same way.
Hansson never attacked Lear or Gritz, who still show the tape, and Gritz still makes it available. I

wonder why? Are Lear, Hansson and Gritz working together?
Robert Grodin then entered the picture. He publicly challenged me to appear and debate him. He claimed that he had a copy of the Zapruder film showing that Greer never took his hands off the wheel of the car. Grodin is an active secret government agent whose job it is to confuse the public and perpetuate the cover-up.

I called Bob Grodin and accepted his challenge. I invited him to appear with me at Beverly Hills High School and show his film. I would show my film. The audience would decide. He refused. He refused because he knows what I know, that the audience would boo him out of town. Grodin knows that Greer shot Kennedy because he is part of the cover-up.

Bob Grodin is the same Bob Grodin who claims to be the world's foremost independent photo-interpretation expert. Bob Grodin has NO photographic education whatsoever. He has never worked with photog- raphy. Bob Grodin has never been a photographic interpreter in his life. He has been lying to the public about his credentials for all these years and no one even checked; not even Congress checked his credentials when they hired him. Do you really think that was an accident? I HAVE A DEGREE IN PHOTOGRAPHY.

Bob Grodin is the same Bob Grodin who was hired by the House Select Committee on Assassinations in 1976. He is the same Bob Grodin who blatantly lied to the committee and told them that the driver, William Greer, never took his hands off the wheel. His job is to write books and confuse you. His job is to maintain the position that the government lied and that there was a conspiracy. His job is also to prevent you from knowing the truth about who did kill the President. You cannot welcome the New World Order if you have faith in your government. You WILL have faith in your government if you learn that Greer killed Kennedy on orders of the Illuminati and that it had nothing to do with the legal, Constitutional government. Did you know that the man who was in charge of the Secret Service at the time of the assassination became the man in charge of security for the Rockefeller family upon his retirement? Well, now you know.
You should also know that Bob Grodin is a friend of Leslie Watkins, and it is Bob Grodin's name that Watkins uses as the alias of the astronaut cited in Alternative 003. Did you know that when Ricky White made appearances on talk radio across the country to say that his father killed Kennedy, that Bob Grodin accompanied him? Did you know that every time a caller asked Ricky White a question, Grodin answered for him? Do you really believe that is a coincidence?
Ricky White's father did not kill Kennedy.

For years I have been telling people and audiences about the discrepancies between the doctors' reports in Dallas and the autopsy report made at Bethesda Naval Hospital. I have revealed that the wounds were tampered with and changed. I have been telling the world that the body was removed from its casket aboard the plane and was taken out the galley door and onto a marine helicopter, and that the body arrived at Bethesda Naval Hospital a full 30 minutes before the empty official casket. I have stated that the President's brain had disappeared and told why it had disappeared.

All of a sudden David Lifton appeared on radio and TV in 1990 telling the world that he had NEW evidence that he had discovered. Every bit of his new evidence was exactly what I had been telling people for years. It was the same information that I had told Bob Swan in 1972.
Lifton showed up at my lecture at Beverly Hills High School. After making a scene at the box office because he had to pay, Lifton accosted anyone who ventured into the lobby, and along with Lars Hansson, attempted to convince them that they did not see Greer shoot Kennedy. Legitimate people would never have resorted to such disgraceful and discrediting behavior. My testimony and the public's outrage after seeing the murder of President Kennedy with their own eyes, has seriously damaged the cover-up.
The behavior of Grodin, Lifton, and Hansson reveals the degree of damage. The public can now see without any doubt that they are either part of the cover-up or that they are totally incompetent researchers, and in the case of Grodin, a bare-faced liar who may have committed treason. In the

middle of all this, "Hard Copy" TV magazine called me and wanted to see the film. I showed them the film and they were shocked, excited and wanted an exclusive. I gave it to them but told them that I doubted that it would ever get on the air.
A date was arranged to film an episode for airing, but just before we were scheduled to go on camera an NBC executive called the Los Angeles studios of "Hard Copy" and told them not to air the film. I tried to find out the name of the executive, but no luck. That was the end of that. The producer that had tried to air my story and the Kennedy film is no longer with "Hard Copy." Her name is Bubs Hopper.

I was approached by another producer (don't remember his name) from "Inside Edition," another TV magazine, who told me that Americans needed to see the film. I agreed to be on the show but told him the same thing, that I did not believe it would ever air. A week later I was listening to David Lifton on a radio talk show.
Someone called in and asked David if he knew who I was and David Lifton said,

> "I know who he is and we have a surprise for Mr. Cooper. We are going to put him away for good on a national TV show. We are going to get a full accounting from that guy."

I had someone call the producer and cancel because he had lied to me. He pleaded to have me on. I relayed through this intermediary that I would appear only if I could have editorial control to make sure that he did not edit the segment to ridicule the film. He refused, and I then knew his intention all along had been to discredit me. When the segment aired, Lars Hansson was used as a stand-in, in my place.
Hansson, the man who had been attacking me, stating that Greer had not fired at Kennedy, was now on TV stating that Greer killed Kennedy! The reason became obvious, as they had Bob Grodin on the next segment. Grodin ridiculed and debunked Hansson and the film. They had intended to do a hatchet job on me, but when I cancelled they could attack the film only with Hansson taking my place. It had every earmark of an agency operation. It didn't work.

I discovered the next ploy when on radio Grodin stated that he would soon (finally) release a video of his so-called pristine copy of the Zapruder film overexposed to bring out detail in the shadows. Overexposure would completely wash out Greer's arm and the gun, which are both in full sunlight and have the effect of rendering both invisible to the viewer. hope that people are not as stupid as Grodin thinks they are.
I will debate anyone at any time as long as it's in front of a live audience and nothing is edited.
I have seen what a film editor can do to make people seem to say and do things that were never said or done.

---

During the United States' initial space exploration and the Moon landings every launch was accompanied by alien craft. On November 20, 1990, Los Angeles TV Channel 2 announced that a separate, red, glowing, round-shaped object accompanied the space shuttle Atlantis on its latest classified military mission. That was the first public admission.

A Moon base, Luna, was photographed by the Lunar Orbiter and filmed by the Apollo astronauts. Domes, spires, tall round structures which look like silos, huge T-shaped mining vehicles that left stitch-like tracks in the lunar surface, and extremely large as well as small alien craft appear in the official NASA photographs. It is a joint United States and Soviet base: The space program is a farce and an unbelievable waste of money. Alternative 3 is a reality. It is not science fiction.

The Apollo astronauts were severely shaken by this experience, and their lives and subsequent statements reflect the depth of the revelation and the effect of the muzzle order which followed. They were ordered to remain silent or suffer the extreme penalty, death, which was termed an "expediency." One astronaut actually did talk to the British producers of the TV expos) "Alternative 003." It was aired on the documentary, nonfiction program named "Science Report," confining

many of the allegations.

In the book Alternative 003 the pseudonym "Bob Grodin" was used in place of the astronaut's identity. (The real Bob Grodin is a friend of Leslie Watkins and is a part of the Kennedy assassination cover-up.) It was also stated that the astronaut committed suicide in 1978.
This cannot be validated by any source, and I believe that several so-called facts in the book are really disinformation. I firmly believe that this disinformation is a result of pressure put upon the authors and is meant to nullify the effect upon the populace of the British TV expose "Alternative 3."
The headquarters of the international conspiracy is in Geneva, Switzerland. The ruling body is made up of three committees consisting of thirteen members each, and all three together comprise the 39 members of the executive committee of the body known as the Bilderberg Group.
The most important and powerful of the three committees is the Policy Committee.
(It is more than interesting to note that the United States had thirteen original colonies and that 39 delegates from those colonies signed the Constitution after it was written and adopted in the first Constitutional Convention. Do you believe that is coincidence?)
Policy Committee meetings are held on a nuclear submarine beneath the polar icecap. A Soviet sub and an American sub join at an airlock and the meeting is convened. The secrecy is such that this was the only method which would ensure that the meetings could not be bugged. I can say that the book Alternative 003 is at least 70% true from my own knowledge and the knowledge of my sources.
I believe that the disinformation was an attempt to compromise the British TV expos' with information that could be proven false, just as the " Eisenhower Briefing Document," which was released here in the United States under the contingency plan Majestic Twelve, can also be proven false.

## Alien Spacecraft

Since our interaction with the aliens began we have come into possession of technology beyond our wildest dreams. We currently have, and fly, atomic-powered antigravity-type craft in Nevada. Our pilots have made interplanetary voyages in these craft and have been to the Moon, Mars, and other planets. We have been lied to about the true nature of the Moon, the planets Mars and Venus, and the real state of technology that we possess today, at this very moment.
There are areas on the Moon where plant life grows and even changes color with the seasons. This seasonal effect is because the Moon does not, as claimed, always present the exact same side to the Earth or the Sun. The Moon has several man-made lakes and ponds upon its surface, and clouds have been observed and filmed in its atmosphere. It possesses a gravitational field — and man can walk upon its surface without a space suit, breathing from an oxygen bottle after undergoing decompression, the same as any deep-sea diver! I have the official NASA photographs.
Some of them were published in the books We Discovered Alien Bases on the Moon by **Fred Steckling** and Someone Else Is on the Moon.
In 1969 a confrontation broke out between the Soviets and Americans at the lunar base. The Soviets attempted to take control of the base and held American scientists and personnel hostage. We were able to restore order but not before 66 people were killed. The Soviets were suspended from the program for a period of two years. A reconciliation eventually took place and once again we began to interact.

Today the alliance continues.
The Archuleta Mesa underground-base confrontation scenario is pure disinformation put out to confuse the issue. I knew that a confrontation had taken place but could not remember the details. John Lear had convinced me that aliens and Delta forces had fought at the Archuleta base. (The New World Order must have an enemy from outer space.)
Later, when I used regressive hypnosis to improve my memory, the true facts emerged. To my knowledge the only hostility between aliens and humans was provoked by the U.S. military when they were ordered to shoot down UFOs in order to capture technology.

John Lear also says that we invented AIDS in order to kill blood-sucking aliens and that we are only containers for souls. This is hogwash! It is a clear vote for the "aliens do not exist" theory.

## Nixon Forced To Resign

When the Watergate scandal broke, President Nixon was confident that he could not be impeached. Majesty Twelve had a different agenda. Nixon was ordered to resign, the intelligence community rightfully concluding that an impeachment trial would open up the files and bare the secrets to the public eye. He refused.
The first military coup ever to take place in the United States was carried out. The Joint Chiefs of Staff sent a Top Secret message to the Commanders of all the U.S. armed forces throughout the world.
It stated,

> "Upon receipt of this message you will no longer carry out any orders from the White House. Acknowledge receipt."

This message was sent a full five days before Nixon conceded and announced publicly that he would resign.

I saw the message. When I asked my commanding officer what he would do, as obviously the order violated the Constitution, I was told: "I guess I will wait to see if any orders come from the White House, and then I will decide/' I did not see any communication from the White House but that does not mean that none was sent.
I have confirmation from three additional sources, all ex-military, who wrote or called to state that they saw the exact same order. These people are Randall Terpstra, ex-Navy; David Race, ex-Air Force; and Donald Campbell, ex-Navy. The transcript of a taped phone conversation between the author and Mr. Terpstra is presented as Chapter 11 of this book, and the signed statements of the others can be found in the Appendix.

During all the years that this has been happening the Congress and the American people have seemed to know instinctively that something was not right. When the Watergate scandal surfaced they jumped on the band- wagon and everyone thought that the agencies would be cleaned out. President Ford organized the Rockefeller Commission to do the job. His real purpose was to head off Congress and keep the cover-up going.
Nelson Rockefeller, who headed the commission investigating the intelligence community, was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and the one who helped Eisenhower build the Majesty Twelve power structure. Rockefeller uncovered only enough to keep the hounds at bay. He threw the Congress a few bones and the cover-up rolled merrily along as always.

Later Senator Church would conduct the famous Church hearings. He also was a prominent member of the Council on Foreign Relations, and he merely repeated the Rockefeller act. Again the cover-up prevailed. When the Iran-Contra affair emerged, we thought this time it had to come gushing out. Wrong again. Despite mountains of documents pointing to drug smuggling and other hidden monsters, the cover-up sailed on.
The Congress even seemed to go out of its way to duck the real issues. As mentioned earlier, one of the most serious facts uncovered is that North was involved in preparing a plan to suspend the Constitution of the United States of America.

- When Congressman Jack Brooks of Texas attempted to probe the issue he was silenced by the committee chairman. Could it be that Congress knows the whole thing and won't touch it?
- Are they among the select who have been picked for the Mars colony when the Earth begins to destruct, if the Earth is going to destruct?

I cannot even begin to outline the entire financial empire controlled by the CIA, the NSA, and the Council on Foreign Relations, which in turn control and launder the money from drugs and other intelligence community proprietary ventures; but I can give you a beginning.
The amount of money is beyond anything you can imagine and is hidden in a vast network of

banks and holding companies. You should first begin to look at,

- the J. Henry Schroder Banking Corporation
- the Schroder Trust Company
- Schroders Ltd. (London)
- Helbert Wagg Holdings Ltd.
- J. Henry Schroder-Wagg & Co. Ltd.
- Schroder Gerbruder and Company (Germany)
- Schroder Munchmeyer Gengst and Company
- Castle Bank and its holding companies
- the Asian Development Bank
- the Nugan Hand octopus of banks and holding companies

## Contingency Plan

A contingency plan was formulated by Majesty Twelve to throw every one off the trail should they come close to the truth. The plan was known as MAJESTIC TWELVE. It was implemented with the release by Moore, Shandera, and Friedman of the purported Eisenhower Briefing Document. The document is a fraud, because it is numbered 092447, a number which does not exist and will not exist for quite a long time at the present rate. Truman wrote Executive orders in the 9000 range; Eisenhower's were in the 10,000 range; Ford was up to the 11,000 bracket; and Reagan reached only into the 12,000s.
Executive orders are numbered consecutively, no matter who occupies the White House, for reasons of continuity, record keeping, and to prevent confusion. This red herring has thrown the entire research community off the trail for several years and has resulted in the wasted expenditure of money looking for information which does not exist.

The Washington D.C.-based Fund for UFO Research headed by Bruce Maccabee has committed what I believe to be criminal fraud in connection with the Eisenhower Briefing Document, Stanton Friedman, and the re- search team of Moore, Shandera, and Friedman.
Maccabee solicited funds from people, promising to use those funds to investigate Moore's, Shandera's, and Friedman's claims and prove the Eisenhower Briefing Document to be genuine or fake. Instead he gave the entire $16,000 to Stanton Friedman and assigned HIM the task of establishing or destroying his own validity. What a snow job! People in the UFO community fell for the scam and eagerly awaited Stanton Friedman's findings. Of course, Friedman found that the documents were genuine. Just what did people think he would find?
HE WAS GIVEN $16,000 TO INVESTIGATE HIM- SELF! IT IS UNETHICAL. IT IS A CLEAR CONFLICT OF INTEREST. I SINCERELY BELIEVE IT TO BE CRIMINAL FRAUD, since money was taken in the process.
Those who donated money in good faith should immediately bring suit against Stanton Friedman, Bruce Maccabee and the Fund for UFO Research. This farce resulted in the total waste of $16,000. Many thousands of man hours have gone down a rat-hole. If you doubt the secret government's ability to lead you through the rose garden, you had better think again.

Another plan is in force. It is the plan to prepare the public for eventual confrontation with an alien race. It could also intend to make you believe in an alien race that may not exist. The public is being bombarded with movies, radio, advertising, and TV programs depicting almost every aspect of the purported true nature of an alien presence.
This includes the good and the bad. Look around and pay attention. Someone is planning to make their presence known and the government is preparing you for it. They do not want any panic. The unprecedented number of sightings worldwide indicates that public exposure is not far off. Never in history have there been so many incidents involving UFOs and never in history have there been so many official acknowledgments.

For many years the Secret Government has been importing drugs and selling them to the people, mainly the poor and minorities. Social welfare programs were put into place to create a dependent, nonworking element in our society. The government then began to remove these

programs to force people into a criminal class that did not exist in the '50s and '60s.

The government encouraged the manufacture and importation of military firearms for the criminals to use. This is intended to foster a feeling of insecurity, which would lead the American people to voluntarily disarm themselves by passing laws against firearms. Using drugs and hypnosis on mental patients in a process called Orion, the CIA inculcated the desire in these people to open fire on schoolyards and thus inflame the antigun lobby.
This plan is well under way, and so far is working perfectly. The middle class is begging the government to do away with the 2nd amendment. Author's Note: I have found that these events have indeed happened all over the country. In every instance that I have investigated — the incident at the women's school in Canada, the shopping center incident in Canada, the Stockton, California, massacre, and the murder of Rabbi Meir Kahane — the shooters were all ex-mental patients or were current mental patients who were ALL ON THE DRUG PROZAC!
This drug, when taken in certain doses, increases the serotonin level in the patient, causing extreme violence. Couple that with a posthypnotic suggestion or control through an electronic brain implant or microwave or E.L.F. intrusion and you get mass murder, ending in every case with the suicide of the perpetrator.
Exhume the bodies of the murderers and check for a brain implant. I think you are going to be surprised. In every case the name of the murderer's doctor or mental treatment facility has been withheld.
I believe we will be able to establish intelligence-community connections and/or connections to known CIA experimental mind-control programs when we finally discover who these doctors of death really are.

## Martial Law and Concentration Camps

Due to the wave of crime sweeping the nation, the media will convince the American people that a state of anarchy exists within the major cities.
They are now building their case almost nightly on TV and daily in the newspapers. When public opinion has been won to this idea, they intend to state that a terrorist group armed with a nuclear weapon has entered the United States and that they plan to detonate this device in one of our cities. (This is now being set up by the crisis in the Middle East.)
The Government will then suspend the Constitution and declare martial law. The secret alien army of implanted humans and all dissidents, which translates into anyone they choose, will be rounded up and placed in the one-mile-square concentration camps which already exist. Are the people whom they intend to place in these concentration camps destined to make up the reported "batch consignments" of slave labor needed by the space colonies?

The media — radio, TV, newspapers, and computer networks — will be nationalized and seized. Anyone who resists will be taken or killed. This entire operation was rehearsed by the government and military in 1984 under the code name REX-84A and it went off without a hitch. When these events have transpired, the SECRET GOVERNMENT and/or ALIEN takeover will be complete. Your freedom will never be returned and you will live in slavery for the remainder of your life. You had better wake up and you had better do it now!

## Secret Government Agents

**Philip Klass** is an agent of the CIA. This was stated in the documents I saw between 1970 and 1973. One of his jobs as an aviation expert was to debunk everything to do with UFOs. All military commanders were instructed to call him to gain information on how to debunk and/or explain UFO contacts and/or sightings to the public and/or the press if and when the need arose. Some people seem to love Klass. They encourage him and heap large doses of attention upon him. He is invited to speak at UFO events and is quoted in papers, books, and newspapers as being the expert on "what really happened."

Philip Klass is not operating in our best interest. His debunkings and explanations of UFO sightings are so full of holes that a six-year-old child should be able to discern his true purpose. I

have seen poor misled people actually ask Klass for his autograph, an act similar in magnitude to Elliot Ness asking Al Capone for his autograph.
I have found that in many instances the secret elect are absolutely right when they state that "people who will not use their intelligence are no better than animals who do not have intelligence. Such people are beasts of burden and steaks on the table by choice and consent." (Quote from "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" in Chapter Two). We get exactly what we deserve in most instances.

William Moore, Jaimie Shandera, and Stanton Friedman are witting (with full knowledge, understanding, and consent) agents of the Secret Government. William Moore's reported use of a Defense Investigative Service ID card and his reported self-confession to Lee Graham that he is an agent of the government confirmed it. (Lee Graham phoned me at my home, and when asked, confirmed that Moore had indeed shown him a Defense Investigative Service ID.)
Moore's later confession proved it with- out any doubt. Author's Note: On July 1,1989, the night before I presented this paper at the MUFON symposium in Las Vegas, William Moore admitted that he was a government agent, that he had released disinformation to researchers, that had falsified documents, that he had spied upon researchers and reported information concerning those researchers to the intelligence community, that he had helped in a counterintelligence operation against Paul Bennewicz that resulted in Mr. Bennewicz's commitment to a mental institution, and that he had done all this with full knowledge of what he was doing.
He is either a traitor or a stone-hearted manipulator at best. Some of the self-appointed "ufologists" still look up to Moore, and still cite his research in their correspondence, papers, and books. This reflects a degree of ignorance and stupidity in the UFO community. Bruce Maccabee wrote a letter to Caveat Emptor citing articles from William Moore's publication, Focus, as proof that I am discredited.
Dream on. It is no mystery to me why mainstream America calls ufologists whackos, loonies, and nuts. In some cases they are. Jaime Shandera is the man responsible for my loss of employment as the Executive Director of National Technical College. Shortly after going public, Shandera showed up at the college wearing a brown suit and carrying a briefcase. He ignored the receptionist's attempts to help him.
She informed me that a man had walked into the college and appeared to be inspecting the building and classrooms. I found Mr. Shandera peering into the word-processing classroom. I asked him if I could be of any help. He said no and ignored me. I explained that I was the Executive Director and again asked if I could be of any help. Again he said no but gave me some very hard stares and appeared to have been taken off guard. He seemed to be extremely nervous and immediately left the building. I followed him out the door, and a man across the street snapped my picture with a 35mm camera.
I watched as Jaime Shandera walked to his car, took one last look at me and then drove away. A few days later he repeated the act, only this time he told me that he had seen an ad that the college was for sale and he was looking over the property. I saw him again, coming out of the corporate offices. When he saw me he again became extremely nervous and hurried to his car, took off his jacket before getting in and then drove off.
A few minutes later I was called to the President's office and told that the college could not use anyone who could jeopardize the status of government assistance by getting involved with flying saucers. I knew what had happened and tendered my resignation effective April 15,1989. I had no intention of stopping my activities and I did not wish to hurt the college or the students who depended so much on government aid pro- grams.
All this time Shandera thought he had pulled it off anonymously, but I and several others have always known that it was he. Now you know. Jaime Shandera was positively identified by me, the Security Department Head, and the receptionist. Later I obtained another positive identification from the Vice President in charge of Admissions. John Lear was at that time the only person who knew the name and address of my place of employment.
I later found out by body-proportion comparison analysis and voice-print analysis that John Lear is the agent dubbed "Condor" on the CIA-backed TV production of "UFO Cover-up Live." As Condor, he is in reality a government agent who has been working with Moore, Shandera,

Friedman, John Grace, Bob Lazar, and others all along. They are CIA all the way.

Stanton Friedman has told me and others that years ago he "helped develop a nuclear reactor to power an aircraft that was the size of a basketball, was clean, turned out hydrogen, and worked like a dream" (his words, not mine). Several others have written me to say that they also were told the same thing by Mr. Friedman. Roger Scherrer is one who remembers Stanton relating to him this same story.
The only fuel which could go into such an engine and produce hydrogen as a byproduct is water, and that is precisely what at least one type of alien craft uses — nuclear energy and water, according to the documentation I read while in Naval Intelligence. Is he really unwitting? I seriously doubt it. He was a member of the Moore, Shandera, and Friedman research team, and it was they who implemented the MAJESTIC TWELVE contingency plan.

In documents that I read between 1970 and 1973, the names of individuals were listed who had been targeted for recruitment. These documents stated that these people were to be coerced, using patriotism as a motivating force whenever possible. If necessary, financial assistance would be provided through employment with a proprietary front company or through grants.
This is, coincidentally, the method by which Friedman got his $16,000 from another agent, Bruce Maccabee. We have also found that Moore has received money for research from at least two CIA front companies. This has been confirmed by the research of Grant Cameron. Others named on the list were cited as active intelligence-agency assets. When I first presented this paper I gave only a partial list of those named in the Naval Intelligence documents.
Following are as many names as I can remember. (There may be more, but these are all that I can recall at this time.)

- Stanton Friedman, CIA
- John Lear, CIA (Lear's father was named as having participated in antigravity research)
- William Moore
- John Keel
- Charles Berlitz
- Bruce Maccabee, ONI (Office of Naval Intelligence)
- Linda Moulton Howe
- Philip Klass, CIA
- James Moseley, CIA (Moseley's father was discussed in a very complimentary manner)
- Virgil Armstrong, CIA (listed as Postlethwaite)
- Wendelle Stevens, CIA
- Dr. J. Allen Hynek, CIA

That is the list as I remember it. There may have been others, but I cannot recall. I know of other agents who were not on the list. You must remember that when I first wrote this paper I thought that Bruce Maccabee might not have been recruited, but then later he proved me wrong when he gave Stanton Friedman $16,000 to investigate himself.

There was a two-word code that these people were to use to identify each other. The first word was a color and the second word was a bird.
The code was "Gold Eagle." When Stanton Friedman first contacted me he used the code. I pretended ignorance but he asked me several times if I had ever seen or heard of Gold Eagle. John Lear also asked me if I had ever heard of Gold Eagle. He too was testing me. They knew that I had access to correct information and were attempting to determine if I were one of them. As George Bush would say, "Read my lips."
I was never one of you. I will never be one of you.

When I talked to **Stan Deyo** in Australia by phone, he told me the code given to him was "Blue Falcon." Stan was a victim of mind-control experimentation while a cadet at the Air Force

Academy. He and over 80 other cadet mind-control subjects resigned from the academy in protest. He has been on a crusade to discover the truth ever since. Stan has written two excellent books, The Cosmic Conspiracy, and The Vindicator Scrolls. I recommend you read them both.

I think that Linda Moulton Howe may be innocent of witting involvement. Linda in particular seems to have exercised extreme care in what she has presented to the public. Her research is excellent. I was impressed when she confided to me that Sgt. Richard Doty of the Counterintelligence Division of the Air Force Office of Special Investigations had taken her into the Intelligence office at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico and showed her the exact same documents that I had seen while in the Navy.
She even saw the same information on the Kennedy assassination naming Greer as the assassin. Ms. Howe is also the only person in the world outside of the intelligence community who knows the truth as I know it regarding Operation MAJORITY. She has exercised good judgment and great restraint in not revealing the contents of those documents to the public. It is for this reason that I believe that an attempt has been made to use her.
Fortunately, Linda did not fall off a turnip truck and she didn't play the game. I recommend you read her book entitled Alien Harvest. You should be able to order it from any good bookstore. I have discovered that Whitley Strieber is a CIA asset, as is Budd Hopkins. Strieber's book Majestic has convicted him with those of us in the know. It is the true story of the Roswell crash taken from the confiscated diaries of James Forrestal.
That is, assuming that the documents that I saw in the Navy were not a hoax. I do not believe that they were. The names of people and names of projects and operations have been changed in Strieber's book, but other than that the information and documentation is true. The autopsy reports are exactly the same that I saw in Project GRUDGE 18 years ago.

I have recently come into possession of an affidavit that is signed, notarized, and sworn under penalty of perjury from an M.D. in New York stating that the M.D. was recruited by a CIA agent named Budd Hopkins to help work with abductees for the CIA. The affidavit is included in the Appendix.
I knew that Hopkins was not right when I met him in Modesto. He could not look me in the eyes, and anyone who cannot look me in the eyes is not right. He spent the whole time, including his speech, trying to convince people of the innocence of the abductee experience and the absence of the aliens' malevolence, which was a total crock. It was an insult to anyone who had investigated abductees.

I know that all of the major UFO research organizations were targeted for infiltration and control by the Secret Government, just as NICAP was infiltrated and controlled. In fact, NICAP was eventually destroyed from within. I know that these efforts have been successful.

MUFON is a great example. Hundreds of members all over the world conduct investigations and send in physical evidence to MUFON headquarters, where it quickly disappears. Everyone screams for physical evidence as proof. Recently samples were collected of a liquid that had dripped from a saucer onto a schoolyard in Gulf Breeze, Florida. The samples were sent to MUFON, where they immediately vanished.
Walt Andrus has stated that it was an accident. BALONEY! This is not the first time MUFON has "lost" evidence. I consider MUFON the great black hole of the UFO community. The control of information is so tight that nothing escapes. Anyone who tells it like it really is, is debunked and barred from symposiums. The members are told what to believe and what not to believe. The members do not seem to know that they are being controlled.
The members of the MUFON board of directors and the members of the advisory board of consultants are for the most part supported by the Government in the form of salaries, grants, or retirement checks. Who can believe that this does not constitute a conflict of interest? Who can investigate and expose the hand that feeds them? How can you possibly believe the Government could not control the people to whom it funnels money? MONEY IS THE BASIC METHOD OF CONTROL.

The major UFO publications are without any doubt controlled and are most probably, as in the case with UFO, financially backed or controlled by the CIA. Vicki Cooper (no relation), the editor and publisher of UFO, has been telling friends and relatives for at least two years that the CIA is pushing her magazine. Ron Regehr and Lee Graham remember the summer of 1988 when Vicki interviewed them at Mr. Graham's residence in Huntington Beach.
After the interview was over Vicki Cooper walked to her car, turned, and mysteriously yelled,

"You know, my magazine might be financed by the CIA."

I have talked to friends and acquaintances of Ms. Cooper who swear that she has stated on many occasions that "the CIA controls UFO magazine." Vicki Cooper's uncle, Grant Cooper, was Sirhan Sirhan's defense attorney, who made no attempt to defend his client. It was important to the Secret Government and the CIA that Sirhan be pinned as a "lone assassin." Grant Cooper has extensive ties to the CIA and the Johnny Rosselli mob.

We have found that Vicki's son attends the West Point Military Aca- demy. What a wonderful way to control a magazine! "You don't play ball, your son won't graduate." I found out that the person who found Vicki Cooper an apartment when she arrived in Los Angeles was Barry Taff, a long-time employee of the intelligence agencies (yes, plural) and a long-time protégé of Dr. John Lilly and Dr. J. West, the government's premiere experts in mind control.
These men have been involved in the most terrifying, experimentation ever directed at total control of individuals. I believe that it is no innocent coincidence that Taff's apartment is directly above Vicki's. All of this was confirmed independently in a letter written by Mr. Martin Cannon, a Los Angeles-based researcher. The letter can be found in the Appendix.

The most damning evidence for the control of UFO magazine and Vicki Cooper comes from Don Ecker. At the 1989 MUFON Conference Don Ecker became so uninhibited that he managed to relate the following story to me and two others. According to Don Ecker, Vicki Cooper used to work for the infamous Mayflower Madam.
The Feds were trying to get the Madam and discovered Vicki. Ms. Cooper was busted and threatened with spending the rest of her life in prison if she did not cooperate. Vicki rolled over, according, to Ecker, and ratted on her employer. Since Vicki had apparently had something to do with the bookkeeping operation, she became a key witness. The Mayflower Madam was put out of business and into jail, thanks to Ms. Cooper's testimony. That is, if Don Ecker was telling the truth. We have no reason to believe that he was lying. I don't know why Don told us. Maybe he doesn't like Vickie. Or maybe he, like Lear and Friedman, thought I was one of them. (If 11 be a cold day in hell.) According to Ecker, Vicki Cooper was told to get out of town and stay out. She was given money and told to start UFO magazine in Los Angeles. She was told that she was to print information that would be fed to her.
Sure enough, you read in UFO purported leaked government UFO information, always written by someone who cannot be contacted. It is always under an alias; no one can check the information. Vicki is adamant about printing only the news and information that she considers best for the readers, as if they have no mind of their own. She indulges in character assassination.

**Don Ecker** claims to have been a member of Army Intelligence, the Green Berets, and later a police officer in Boise, Idaho. Don claims a total of ten years experience as a criminal investigator. The Boise Police Department, when asked by phone, has denied any knowledge of Mr. Ecker. I have requested that Don furnish a copy of his Army record, but he has refused. Ecker calls himself a UFO expert and has dubbed himself (yep, you guessed it) a "ufologist."
He sprinkles terms like "ufological" around in his articles, and not even Don knows what the hell it means. He con- firms most of the information that I have divulged when he speaks to groups. He has furnished data bases with a plethora of files that confirm everything that I have ever said. Ecker probably made them up himself, since they are all anonymous. He claims that aliens mutilate humans like cattle. Don Ecker, like Vicki Cooper, practices character assassination.

According to legitimate law-enforcement sources, Ecker is lying to the public. He was a guard at the Idaho State Prison from September 1981 to September 1982 when he quit to become a

Canyon County Sheriff's Department Narcotics Deputy Trainee. Donald Francis Ecker II was fired after only six weeks for "improper conduct." Mr. Ecker returned to the Idaho State Prison where he was employed as a guard until July 1987 when he shot off his left leg with a shotgun during a training exercise. Sources also reveal that Donald Francis Ecker II is a fugitive from justice. Authorities in Idaho hold several outstanding warrants for the arrest of Mr. Ecker.

You must understand that the government is not ever going to allow any person or any group of persons to uncover the most highly classified secret in the world — if they can help it. They will always have agents controlling UFO groups, publications and information. If aliens are not real and the whole thing turns out to be the greatest hoax ever perpetrated, just who do you think did the perpetrating?

If the underground history is correct, aliens have manipulated and/or ruled the human race through various secret societies, religions, magic, witchcraft, and the occult. The Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are in complete control of the alien technology and are also in complete control of the nation's economy. Eisenhower was the last President to know the entire overview of the alien problem. Succeeding Presidents were told only what Majesty Twelve and the intelligence community wanted them to know. Believe me, it was not the truth.

Majesty Twelve has presented most new Presidents with a picture of a lost alien culture seeking to renew itself, build a home on this planet, and shower us with gifts of technology. In some cases the President was told nothing. Each President in turn has swallowed the story (or no story at all)

hook, line and sinker. Meanwhile innocent people continue to suffer at the hands of the alien and human scientists. I have been unable to determine exactly what it is they are doing. Many people are abducted and are sentenced to live with psychological and physical damage for the rest of their lives. Could this really be a CIA mind-control operation?

In the documents that I read, 1 in 40 humans had been implanted with devices, the purpose of which I have never discovered. The Government believes that the aliens are building an army of implanted humans who can ne activated and turned upon us at will. You should also know that to date we have not even begun to come close to parity with the aliens.

I sent 536 copies of a "Petition to Indict" to every member of the Senate and House of Representatives on April 26,1989.
As of this date, November 23,1990, I have received a total of only six replies, only four more than I had received in May 1989.

## Majestic 12 Today

**(added by AboveTopSecret report)**

Today, MJ-12 still exists and operates just as it always has. It is made up of the same structure, 6 from the same positions in government, and 6 from the executive members of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or Trilateral Commission. The Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence is publicly known as the *Senior Interagency Group* (**SIG**).

In closing it is most important to understand that the council on Foreign Relations and its offshoot the Trilateral Commission not only control but own this country. Long before WWII they were instrumental in helping to decide policy for the United States Government. The Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission and their foreign counterparts report to Bilderbergers. Almost every high level government and military official of any consequence since WWII including presidents have been members of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or Trilateral Commission. All American members of the Trilateral Commission have either been or are a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Each foreign nation of any importance has its own offshoot of the Council on Foreign Relations and the members of each country interact with those of other countries through the Bilderburgers to further their common goals. The foreign member of the Trilateral Commission belong to their respective organizations.

Even a cursory investigation by the most inexperienced researcher will show that the members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission control the major foundations, all of the major media, publishing interests, the largest banks, all the major corporations, the upper echelons of the government, and many other vital interests.
Their members are elected and appointed because they have all the money and special interests behind them. All, that is, except the peoples. They are undemocratic and do not in any way represent the majority of the U.S. of America.
These are the people who will decide *who survives the coming holocaust and who does not.*

The Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are the SECRET GOVERNMENT and rule this nation through MJ-12 and the study group known as the Jason Society or Jason Scholars and the top echelon of the government which consist mostly of their members.

## Alien Manipulation

**(added by AboveTopSecret report)**

Throughout our history the Aliens have manipulated and/or ruled the human race through various secret societies, religion, magic, witchcraft, and the occult.
The *Council on Foreign Relations* and the *Trilateral Commission* are in complete control of the alien technology and are also in complete control of the nation's economy. Eisenhower was the last president to know the entire overview of the alien problem. Succeeding presidents were told only what MJ-12 and the Intelligence Community wanted them to know and believe me, it wasn't the truth.

MJ-12 has presented each new president with a picture of a lost alien culture seeking to renew itself, build a home on this planet, and shower us with gifts of technology. In some cases the president was told nothing. Each president in turn has bought the story, or no story at all, hook line and sinker. Meanwhile innocent people continue to suffer unspeakable horrors at the hands of alien and human scientists who are engaged in barbarous research that would make even the Nazis look like Sunday school children.
As if that is not enough many people end up as food for the insatiable alien appetite for biological enzymes, glandular hormonal secretions, and blood.
Many people are abducted and are sentenced to live with psychological and physical damage for the rest of their lives. In the documents I saw, 1 in 40 humans have been implanted with devices the purpose of which I have never discovered. The government believes that the aliens are building an army of human implants which can be activated and turned upon us at will.
You should also know that to date we have not even begun to come close to parity with the aliens.
Is this technology worth it?

## THE CONCLUSIONS ARE INESCAPABLE

**(1)** The secret power structure may believe that by our own ignorance or by divine decree, planet Earth will self-destruct sometime in the near future. These men sincerely believe that they are doing the right thing in their attempt to save the human race. It is terribly ironic that they have been forced to take as their partner an alien race which is itself engaged in a monumental struggle for survival. Many moral and legal compromises may have been made in this joint effort.
These compromises were made in error and must be corrected. Those responsible should be brought to account for their actions. I can understand the

fear and urgency that must have been instrumental in the decision not to tell the public. Obviously I disagree with that decision. Throughout history small but powerful groups of men have consistently felt that they alone were capable of deciding the fates of millions. Throughout history they have been wrong.
This great Nation owes its very existence to the principles of Freedom and Democracy. I believe with all my heart that the United States of America cannot and will not succeed in any effort that ignores those principles. Full disclosure to the public should be made and we should proceed to save the human race together.

**(2)** We are being manipulated by a joint human/alien power structure which will result in a one-world government and the partial enslavement of the human race. This has been deemed necessary to solve the elemental question: "Who will speak for planet Earth?"
It has been decided that man is not mature enough in his evolutionary development to be trusted to interact properly with an alien race. We already have enough trouble between the different human races, so:

- What would happen if a totally alien extraterrestrial race was introduced?
- Would they be lynched, spit upon, or shot?
- Would discrimination result in nasty encounters that would doom humanity as a result of the alien's obviously superior technology?
- Have our leaders decided to lock us in the playpen?

The only way to prevent this scenario from taking place is to cause an evolutionary leap in consciousness, a paradigm shift for the entire human race. I have no idea how it can be done, but I know that it desperately needs to be done. It needs to be done very quickly and very quietly.

**(3)** The government has been totally deceived and we are being manipulated by an alien power, which will result in the total enslavement and/or destruction of the human race. We must use any and every means available to prevent this from happening.

**(4)** If none of the above are true, something else may be happening which is beyond our ability to understand at this moment. We must force disclosure of all of the facts, discover the truth, and act upon it. The situation in which we find ourselves is due to our own actions or inactions over the last 44 years. Because it is our own fault, we are the only ones who can change future events. Education seems to me to be a major part of the solution. The remaining part is the abolition of secrecy.

**(5)** There is always the possibility that I was used, that the whole alien scenario is the greatest hoax in history designed to create an alien enemy from outer space in order to expedite the formation of a one-world government. I have found evidence that this could be true. I have included that evidence in the Appendix. I advise you to consider this scenario as being probable.

Through ignorance or misplaced trust we as a people have abdicated our role as the watchdog of our government. Our government was founded "of the people, for the people, by the people." There was no mention or intent ever to abdicate our role and place our total trust in a handful of men who meet secretly to decide our fate.
In fact, the structure of our government was designed to prevent that from ever happening. It we had done our jobs as Citizens we would never have reached this point Most of us are completely ignorant as to even the most basic functions of our government. We have truly become a nation of sheep — and sheep are always eventually led to slaughter.
It is time to stand up in the manner of our forefathers and walk like men. I remind you that the Jews of Europe marched obediently to the ovens after having been warned, believing all the while

that the facts could not possibly be true. When the outside world was told of the holocaust occurring in Hitler's Europe, it was not believed at first.

You must understand that, real or not, the purported presence of aliens have been used to neutralize certain widely different segments of the population:

"Don't worry, the benevolent space brothers will save you."

It can also be used to fill the need for an extraterrestrial threat to justify the formation of a New World Order:

"The aliens are eating us."

The most important information that you need to determine your future actions is that this New World Order calls for the destruction of the sovereignty of nations, including the United States. The New World Order cannot, and will not, allow our Constitution to continue to exist.
The **New World Order** will be a totalitarian socialist system. We will be slaves shackled to a cashless system of economic control. If the documentation that I viewed while I was in Naval Intelligence is true, then what you have just read is probably closer to the truth than anything ever written. If extraterrestrials are a hoax, then what you just read is exactly what the Illuminati wants you to believe.
I can assure you beyond any shadow of a doubt that even if aliens are not real, the technology IS REAL. Antigravity craft exist and human pilots fly them. I and millions of others have seen them. They are metal; they are machines; they come in different shapes and sizes; and they are obviously intelligently guided.

> If suddenly there was a threat to this world from some other species from another planet, we'd forget all the little local differences that we have between our two countries and we would find out once and for all that we really are all human beings on this Earth.
>
> Ronald Reagan to Mikhail Gorbachev

## SOURCES


- Andrews, George C, Extra-Terrestrials Among Us, Llewellyn Publications, St. Paul, Minnesota.
- Bamford, James, The Puzzle Palace, Houghton Mifflin, Boston.
- Borklund, C. W., The Department of Defense, Frederick A. Praeger, New York.
- Collier, Peter and David Horowitz, Rockefellers: An American Dynasty, Holt. Rinehart and Winston, New York.
- Cooper, Vicki and Sherie Stark, eds., UFO (magazine — several issues since Spring 1988), Los Angeles, California.
- Cooper, William, "Operation Majority, Final Release/ Fullerton, California.
- Corson, William R., The Armies of Ignorance, The Dial Press/James Wade, New York.
- Curry, Richard O., ed., Freedom at Risk, Temple University Press, Philadelphia.
- Deyo, Stan, The Cosmic Conspiracy and The Vindictor Scrolls, West Australian Texas Trading, Perth, Australia.
- English, Bill, "Report on Grudge/Blue Book #13," John A. Lear, Las Vegas Nevada.
- Friend, Lt. Col. and Dr. J. Allen Hynek, "GRUDGE/Blue Book Report #13" (Top Secret). Last seen at the headquarters of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet (CINCPACFLT), Hawaii.
- Graubard, Stephen, Kissinger, Portrait of a Mind, W.W. Norton & Co., New York.
- Gulley, Bill with Mary Ellen Reese, Breaking Cover, Simon & Schuster,

New York.
- Hawking, Stephen W., A Brief History of Time: From the Big Bang to Black Holes, Bantam Books, New York.
- Isaacson, Walter and Evan Thomas, The Wise Men, Simon & Schuster, New York.
- Kissinger, Henry, Nuclear Weapons and Foreign Policy, Harper & Brothers, New York.
- Kwitny, Jonathan, The Crimes of Patriots, W.W. Norton & Co., New York.
  Lear, John A., "The John Lear Hypothesis," Las Vegas, Nevada. Partially true; the rest is disinformation.
- Lear, John A. and John Grace, "The Krill Papers"
- Ledeen, Michael A., Perilous Statecraft, Charles Scribner & Sons, New York.
  "MAJIC/Operation Majority" (Top Secret). Presidential briefing document by Majesty Twelve. Last seen at the headquarters of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet (CINCPACFLT), Hawaii.
- Mickus, Tom, 'The Larry Fenwick Interview," Canada.
- Moscow, Alvin, The Rockefeller Inheritance, Doubleday & Co., New York.
- "Operation MAJESTIC TWELVE," Eisenhower Briefing Document. Author unknown, released by the research team of Moore, Shandera, and Friedman.
- Pea Research, Government Involvement in the UFO Cover-up: Chronology, Pea Research, California.
- Ranelagh, John, The Agency: The Rise and Decline of the CIA, Simon & Schuster, New York.
- Schulzinger, Robert D., The Wise Men of Foreign Affairs, Columbia University Press, New York.
- Shoup, Laurence H. and William Minter, Imperial Brain Trust: The Council on Foreign Relations & United States Foreign Policy, Monthly Review Press, New York.
- Steckling, Fred, We Discovered Alien Bases on the Moon, G.A.F. International, California.
- Steiger, Brad, The UFO Abductors, Berkley Books, New York,
- Stienman, William, The Crash at Aztec, William Stienman, La Mirada, California,
- Strieber, Whitley, Communion and Majestic, Avon, New York.
- Valerian, Valdamar, The Matrix, Arcturus Book Service, Stone Mountain, Georgia.

**Return to William Cooper**
**Return to Project Majestic MJ-12**
**Return to The Secret Shadow Government**
**Regresar a The NSA - The Super Secret National Security Agency**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_1.htm

# Update on...

# Operation 'Majestic-12' Documents

by **Stanton T. Friedman**
**April 2004**
**from StantonFriedman Website**

## BACKGROUND

It should be no surprise that the various highly classified Operation Majestic 12 or Majic-12 or MJ-12 documents have been attacked since their existence was first made public.
Equally unsurprising is the fact that a number of phony or hoax or fraudulent MJ-12 documents have been released as well.
Clearly if the original documents:

- the Eisenhower Briefing Document (EBD) of November 18, 1952
- the Truman-Forrestal Memo (TFM) of Sept. 24, 1947 (page 8 of the EBD)
- the Cutler Twining Memo (CTM) of July 14, 1954 (found in July, 1985, in Box 189 of Entry 267 of Record Group 341 at the National Archives by Jaime Shandera and William Moore),

...are genuine, then the consequences are enormous.

- aliens are visiting earth
- the government has recovered at least one crashed saucer and several alien bodies
- a very significant group of outstanding American scientists and military leaders has collected, reviewed, evaluated, and kept secret all kinds of information about the visitors

Man is NOT alone and the government has covered up the biggest story of the millennium at least since 1947.

Ten years after the 1984 receipt of a roll of exposed 35mm film by **Jaime Shandera** at his Burbank, California home and his efforts with **William Moore** and myself to evaluate them, a new roll of film showed up in the mailbox of aviation and science writer (and longtime ufologist) **Don Berliner**.
This contained many pages of SOM 1-01: Majestic 12 Group SPECIAL OPERATIONS MANUAL: "Extraterrestrial Entities and Technology, Recovery and Disposal."
Meanwhile **Tim Cooper**, a researcher in Big Bear Lake, California, began receiving loads of supposedly related MJ-12 documents.
There would appear to be no connection between the original three documents and the SOM 1.01 (Mailed from Wisconsin rather than Albuquerque, NM) or the mass of Tim Cooper documents which were usually in the form of Xerox copies, often only legible with difficulty and received by him by mail or dropped off at his PO Box.

## THE DEBUNKERS

There seem to be several distinct groups attacking the documents:

A. There are those who believe (despite all the evidence to the contrary) that no alien spacecraft have ever visited Earth. Therefore, any documents saying that they have must be false. No need to do a detailed investigation, to spend time in Archives, research the people involved, etc. THEY MUST BE FRAUDULENT!!

B. There are those who are convinced that some UFOs are indeed alien spacecraft, but that no saucer crashed near Roswell because they haven't found any other classified documents indicating any have. Karl Pflock in his book (Ref.1) epitomizes this approach. If no saucer crashed at Roswell, then the documents must be fake.
C. There are several former military people who are convinced that the documents must be false because the style, format, details, etc. do not match what they would have expected them to be based on their military service from the 1960s onward. This ignores the many changes in office procedures (copy machines, word processors, etc.) and the fact that the White House is a civilian organization not a military one.
D. There are a lot of armchair theorists who think they can make judgments without doing any homework at all.

In much of the discussion one finds the use of the four basic rules for debunking of any controversial idea:

1. What the public doesn't know, I won't tell them.
2. Don't bother me with the facts, my mind is made up.
3. If one can't attack the data, attack the people; it is easier.
4. Do one's research by proclamation; investigation is too much trouble.

Another important rule for some of the attackers is that "Absence of Evidence is Evidence for Absence."
**Karl Pflock** and others cite numerous documents, mostly only classified Secret, that say nothing about Roswell or MAJESTIC 12. This, of course, neglects the fact that there are still numerous documents from the Truman and Eisenhower eras 1945-1961 that are still classified, that we rarely see documents that have classification stamps of TOP SECRET Code Word (TSCW).
I was told in November, 2003, by an archivist at the Ike Library that they still have about 300,000 pages of classified documents.
We know that the NSA classified 156 UFO documents (found in response to a Judge's directive) as TOP SECRET UMBRA when they finally released a highly expurgated version (about two lines per page are not covered with Wite-Out), supposedly because that information is about sources and methods.
Why would it be listed under UFOs if only 5% is about UFOs?

In addition, as a result of my spending a lot of time at twenty different Document Archives from coast to coast, I can say that almost never does one find TSCW documents about anything.
The best documents for comparison with the EBD would be the four *National Security Briefings* for President-Elect Eisenhower presented by DCI **Walter B. Smith** in the time period between Ike's election on November 4, 1952, and January 9, 1953, when Smith informed President Truman of his security briefings for Ike before and after the election.
Unfortunately, despite my FOIA request to the CIA and a subsequent appeal to their response ("We have nothing in response to your request" even though I gave the dates and times of two of the briefings), we have no such documents for comparison.

I won't try to cover all the existent literature on the documents. There is my 1990 108-page "Final Report On Operation Majestic 12" (Ref. 2) and my 272-page 1996 book "TOP SECRET/MAJIC" (Ref. 3). There are several lengthy papers (Ref. 4-8) and Kevin Randle's new book "Case MJ-12" (Ref. 9). There are also numerous statements on the Internet.

Academics have found it necessary to jump into the fray as well, often without benefit of any research.
For example, **Carl Sagan** (Ref.10) said,

> "The Air Force says the documents are bogus. And UFO expert Philip J. Klass and others find lexicographic inconsistencies that suggest the whole thing is a hoax."

He seemed to be unaware of the fact that Klass had paid me $1000.00 for providing more than fourteen documents done in exactly the same Pica typeface as the Cutler-Twining Memo though Klass, on the basis of nine Elite Typeface documents (obtained by him by mail, he had never been to the Ike Library) of the 250,000 pages of NSC material at the Ike Library, had insisted the CTM should have been done in Elite!
Some lexicographic research! Our correspondence and a copy of his check to me are in Ref. 2.

Dr. **Robert Alan Goldberg** in the Roswell Chapter of his book "Enemies Within" (Ref. 11) stated:

> Evidence of malfeasance was plentiful.
> Critics noted that the date format did not conform to governmental style, the papers carried no top secret registration number, military titles were improperly noted and signatures appeared to be grafted on to the document.
> Anachronistic usages like "media" and "impacted" further betrayed the find.

Goldberg is a Professor of History at the University of Utah.
Anybody spending much time at the Truman and Eisenhower Archives would find many different date formats in classified, limited distribution, old documents.
In Ref. 2 I published three brief cover memos from CIA Director **Allen Dulles** to White House Staff Secretary Colonel **Andrew Goodpaster**, done within a ten-day period, using these three date formats:

- 12 November l956…
- November 20, 1956…
- and NOV 22 1956 (Rubber stamp),

...and even noted one file folder that had seven date formats and found examples of both **Roscoe Hillenkoetter** and **W.B. Smith** (DCIs and MJ-12 members) using the day, month, comma, year format of the EBD.
Goldberg didn't bother to check the Oxford Dictionary. Both "media" and "impacted" were in use at the time.
I will discuss military titles below.

## TOP SECRET CONTROL NUMBERS

The old military guys have persistently attacked the fact that the EBD, the TFM, and the CTM items all lacked a TOP SECRET CONTROL number. They vociferously insisted that all TS documents must have a TS control number.

**Ed Stewart** made a truly strong claim on UFO UPDATES:

> For those who might not be aware, here is something that you will not hear from Stanton T. Friedman, even though he is well aware of the fact having visited the archives on many times in his own words. RG 341 is a record group with nothing but declassified Top Secret documents.
> All documents in the group are filed by control numbers. If a document did not have a Top Secret control number, it would not have been able to be filed in RG 341.
> Repeat, every document in RG 341 is a Top Secret document that has been declassified and has a control number, the entire record group.

This was a truly incredible proclamation and is totally false.
One might be forgiven for thinking Ed was claiming to have reviewed all of RG 341. Record Group 341 has 9787 cubic feet of material (about 1000 4-drawer filling cabinets). I have, since 1985, had a 56-page Preliminary Inventory of the Records for RG 341 which lists various entries and how many feet of files are in each and how much of the total is TS: typically only a few percent.
For example "Unclassified through Secret, Incoming and Outgoing messages 1946-Dec. 1957," 1743 ft. Entry 21 of RG 341. "Top Secret Incoming and Outgoing Messages, Oct. 1947-Jan,

1958," 51ft. Entry 23 of RG 341.
In other words there were only 3% (51 of 1743) as many TS messages as those through SECRET. Furthermore many of the documents are still classified. I pointed this out on the UFO Updates Internet interest group.
Ed's response after a few days of silence was

> My apologies to Stanton Friedman.
> On attempting to verify the statements I made with the source of the information, it became apparent that much that I had posted related to RG 341 was misleading to false. I asked for clarification, which was promised, but after four days was undelivered. I felt a reply to Friedman's last message needed to be time-sensitive to be of any value.
> Thus my apology to Stanton Friedman and readers of this mailing list for having posted the first paragraph of my last message which is not supported by facts. Unfortunately, I will not be available for further discussion on the UFO subject. I have decided there isn't anyone in this field that I really care to associate with any longer regardless of what their opinions are.

Like the kid who takes his marbles and goes home.

**Jan Aldrich** who, like Ed, is quite knowledgeable about army classification procedures, later picked up the same argument even after I pointed out that I had been told by the Archivist Larry Bland at the General **George Marshall** holdings in Virginia, that if they had to use TS control numbers in Marshall's day, on all TS documents, we would still be fighting WW 2.
I noted that an archivist at the Ike Library said that often the White House didn't use TS Control numbers. I had published two TS documents without control numbers in Ref. 2 in 1990.
One would think they were relevant since they came from Robert Cutler and wound up in General Nathan Twining's papers at the Library of Congress Manuscript Division. Jan said it would only count if the originals at the Ike Library had no TS Control numbers.
Dr. **Herbert Pankratz** at the Ike Library graciously supplied me with a Xerox copy of the one memo he found (It indeed had no TS control number) and noted in writing on January 9, 2003,

> "We have numerous documents classified as 'TOP SECRET' which do not have control numbers on them."

I should stress that, of course, many TS documents do have TS control numbers - especially when there are multiple copies of a many-page document.
The EBD says "Copy One of One."

## TOP SECRET RESTRICTED

Many including the US government have made a big thing about the typed security marking on the brief CTM: TOP SECRET RESTRICTED over a line saying SECURITY INFORMATION. The point is that supposedly this was never used and doesn't make sense because TOP SECRET is the highest category and RESTRICTED is the lowest.
The Archives in their first version (May 9, 1988) of a commentary about the CTM stated,

> "The Acting Director of the FOI office of the NSC informed us that TSR is a marking which did not come into use at the NSC until the Nixon Administration [1969].
> The Eisenhower Presidential Library also confirms that this particular marking was not used during the Eisenhower Administration."

They later corrected several false claims in response to data provided by me. I must admit that although I had found Confidential Restricted and Secret Restricted, I had not found TOP SECRET RESTRICTED.
Does that mean it wasn't used? NO, since we have seen only a small amount of TS material. It should be noted that often highly classified information from one administration was carried over to the next at the White House rather than being sent to the appropriate presidential Library. The Ike Library had a number of documents from the Truman era that were not at the

Truman Library.

The uncertainty was removed when the General Accounting Office in its pursuit in many archives for Roswell-related material made the following statement on page 80 of their 400-plus-page report on their Roswell Investigation:

> Dec. 7, 1994, Ms. LJ and I reviewed records pertaining to the Air Force's atomic energy and certain mission and weapons requirements.
> These files were classified up to and including Top Secret. The period covered by these records was from 1948-1956. There was no mention of the Roswell Incident.
> No information pertaining to the assignment was obtained. In several instances we noticed the classification Top Secret Restricted used on several documents. This is mentioned because in past references to this classification (Majestic 12) we were told that it was not used during this period."

I tried to obtain copies of the materials they had seen. I was told that the materials were still classified.
Clearly absence of evidence was NOT evidence for absence.

- An obvious question is why would a clever forger use a security marking that was so uncommon rather than just a plain vanilla TOP SECRET?
- How did he know to place a slant red pencil mark through the marking?

I was informed that this was standard practice prior to declassification.
An obscure detail indeed.

## MILITARY RANK CONFUSION

**Gen. Nathan Twining USAF**

Kevin Randle's major complaint about the MJ-12 papers is that the military ranks are blatantly

wrong.
On page 2 of the EBD, **Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter** (DCI 1947-1950) is noted thusly:

> "BRIEFING OFFICER: ADM. ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER (MJ-1)" and is listed lower on the page with a beginning line of "Members of the Majestic 12 Group" were designated [referring to establishment of the group on 24 September, 1947 - note the same date format as on the cover page listing of 18 November, 1952] as follows:
>
> > "Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter, Gen. Nathan F. Twining, Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg, Gen. Robert Montague."

The kicker here is that Hillenkoetter was not a Full Admiral but only a Rear Admiral.

However, in September, 1947, Montague was only a Brigadier General and Twining and Vandenberg were only Lieutenant Generals. (Vandenberg got his 4th star in October 1947). In short, the writer of the briefing was consistent in using generic ranks.
This makes perfect sense in view of three factors:

1. In mixed groups of civilians and military people, what rank can one give the civilians?
2. The navy has only three flag ranks: Vice, Rear and Full Admirals, but the army has four: Brigadier, Major, Lieutenant, and Full (4-star) Generals.
3. The names were listed as they had been designated in 1947, but some ranks had changed prior to November 1952. Generic ranks get around that problem.

Early on Randle had asked me for other examples of Hillenkoetter signing memos as Admiral. I had to point out that there is no Hillenkoetter signature on the EBD, so the question is irrelevant.

This argument may sound weak, but,

- General Arthur Exon
- Colonel Jesse Marcel Jr.
- Commander Thomas Deuley,

...had no trouble with generic ranks.
Ike himself in his books used them.
Fortunately, because of the work of California researcher Brian Parks, I was able to locate a relevant example of just this same approach. **Andrew Goodpaster** (by this time a Brigadier General) had written a classified memo dated June 30, 1958, in which he listed the attendees at a meeting on June 27, 1958.
Several were civilians and five were military. All of the latter, including himself, were listed as General or Admiral even though only one was a 4-star. However, his signature is Brigadier General. Goodpaster had been with Ike from the start of his presidency in 1953, so surely knew the right protocol for the White House.
During a visit in November, 2003, I found a number of these "memcons" from General Goodpaster using generic ranks for meeting attendees including himself but signing Brigadier General.

## MEMBERS OF MJ-12

Many people in ufology had serious difficulty with Dr. **Donald H. Menzel** being listed as a member of MJ-12.
After all he was, at the time in 1952, the best known UFO sceptic. By the time of his death in 1976, he had written three very negative books and given a number of papers - all attacking UFO reality.
Often his UFO science, as has been noted by,

- Dr. Bruce Maccabee
- Brad Sparks

- Dr. James E. McDonald (Ref. 12),

...was almost ludicrous.
As I have noted elsewhere, his presence on the committee had bothered **Bill Moore**, **Jaime Shandera** and myself right from the start suggesting that the memo was a hoax. There was obviously the problem of all the others, based on readily available information, having had very high level security clearances.
But surely one didn't need a clearance to teach astronomy at Harvard?

I hadn't liked Menzel, but did a lot of checking. I had viewed his UFO correspondence at the American Philosophical Library in Philadelphia, found out that his papers were at the Harvard Archives with some also at the University of Denver. After getting approval from three different people to view the Harvard holdings, I paid a visit to Harvard at the expense of the Fund for UFO research.
There I made a shocking discovery that Menzel was up to his ears in very highly classified work for the CIA, NSA, and more than thirty companies.
He had taught cryptography before WW 2, learned a different symbolic language (Japanese) and worked on all kinds of classified problems for many years after WW 2. He told Jack Kennedy he could tell him more about the NSA when they were properly cleared to each other. Menzel had been associated with the NSA and its navy predecessor for thirty years as of 1960! None of this was noted in an eight-page appreciation in Sky and Telescope after his death (Ref. 13). I published an article in IUR (Ref. 14) and gave more details in Ref. 2 and Ref. 3. I had early on noted correspondence between Menzel's attorney and MJ-12 member Bush thanking Bush for his support of Menzel at a terrible USAF Loyalty Hearing.
The file is at the Harvard Archives. Fascinating reading.

Many in ufology claimed that Menzel couldn't have led a double life as a public debunker and a private advocate of the notion that the aliens recovered at Roswell were "beings from another solar system entirely."
All admitted that they knew nothing of his clandestine postwar activities. Some, many years later, were able to obtain some government files on Menzel. None have shown that these were known prior to my discoveries in 1986.
I should point out that many very bright spies led double lives for years such as Kim Philby, Guy Burgess and Donald Maclean who were Soviet spies working for many years in British intelligence.
Claus Fuchs who spied at Los Alamos certainly led a double life.

Randle says little about the other MJ-12 members, but, after misrepresenting my reasons for saying that Menzel belonged on the group, had the following comment:

> Nowhere did he [Friedman] find any mention of MJ-12 [in his papers and records]. There are no marginal notes, no oblique references, no highly placed correspondence that suggests, mentions, identifies or confirms the existence of MJ-12 or Menzel's connection to it.

This is another one of those "absence of evidence" claims.
Certainly I had never claimed to have found any direct evidence. But none of Menzel's files at the Harvard Archives were classified despite all his classified activities. He had already spent thirty years (as of 1960) working for the NSA and its Navy predecessors. No rational person would expect him to have left classified materials about a TOP SECRET Code Word black budget activity, whose very existence was classified, in the open.

**Kal Korff** claimed (Ref.15) that he had classified access to Menzel's government records. He mentions the CIA but never mentions the NSA connection which was the focus of my articles.

## LINGUISTICS

None of the vocal critics including Randle even discuss the findings of world-class linguistics expert Dr. **Roger Wescott**. At the suggestion of attorney **Bob Bletchman**, I had obtained 27 examples of Hillenkoetter's various writings from the Truman Library.
Dr. Wescott reviewed these and the EBD and stated in an April 7, 1988, letter to Bob:

> In my opinion there is no compelling reason to regard any of these communications as fraudulent or to believe that any of them were written by anyone other than Hillenkoetter himself.
> This statement holds for the controversial presidential briefing memorandum of November 18, 1952, as well as for the letters, both official and personal.
> **(Letter is page E-2 of Ref. 2. Randle has a copy.)**

## TRUMAN FORRESTAL MEMO

Right from the start the TFM has been the target of the debunkers.
**Phil Klass** in a fast press release after **Bill Moore** publicized the EBD, TFM, and CTM, had claimed it was an obvious fraud since it made all kinds of mistakes compared to real Truman letters. He used the word "letter" nine times even though it is clearly headed "Memorandum."
Many have claimed that the typewriter was obviously from 1960 proving it was a fraud (no forensic document analysis was provided).
Most claimed that the signature was identical to that on another memo from Truman to MJ-12 member **Vannevar Bush**. First measurements clearly indicated it was not an exact copy since the lengths of various segments seemed not to match. Randle provided the off-the-cuff opinion of Peter Tytell, a world-class Questioned Documents examiner.
Moore, Shandera and I had sent a copy of the documents to PT who didn't want his name used anywhere, and prepared no report, but apparently claimed the typewriter typeface was not in use until the 1960s. Randle quotes him thusly "It was just perfect because the whole thing of the twelve pages or however many pages it was.
Most of the pages were just blank pages with just five words written on them like Top Secret or Appendix A or something like that." In reality there were eight pages and only one, page 7, (not included by Randle) had "Appendix A."
Fortunately Dr. **Robert M. Wood** hired an expert, **James A. Black**, to perform a professional examination.
On November 13, 1998, Black stated,

> My knowledge of typewriter fonts permits me to conclude that the letter was likely to have been typed by an Underwood Standard typewriter. The portions of the type font of the letter that can be clearly visualized match those of a typewriter exemplar of an Underwood Standard typed in May 1940.

Black also added that that the disputed signature is most likely a reproduction.

> "I reached this opinion because the ink line is homogenous and feathering is absent at the ends of the lines."

Does this prove the document is a fraud? The real question is where would there have been an original of the memo with a signature?? Forrestal's ORIGINAL would have been signed, but who else would have received a signed copy?
One expects that Dr. Bush and the DCI (Hillenkoetter) noted in the memo would have had copies. Most likely unsigned.
Forrestal died in May, 1949, three years earlier. Since we know that W.B. Smith was briefing Ike at this time (1952) on National Security matters, presumably Hillenkoetter, then at the Brooklyn Navy Yard, may well have had the EBD typed at the CIA. Smith (who worked very closely with Ike during WW 2) might well have said that Ike likes documents with signatures.
Surely the CIA had the capability of lifting a signature from the memo from Truman to Bush (ironically I had found that in the Bush papers at the LCMD).

Of course, none of the critics of the memo note that the numerical portion of the date “24,1947.” is offset from the September and done with a different typewriter. Bush’s office always put a period after the date. Rarely did Truman’s.
**George Elsey**, who worked for Roosevelt at the White House and then for Truman during his entire term in office, told me that most of what a President signs is prepared by other people and sometimes the documents have to have the date typed later when it is clear which date is appropriate. He could find no reason to say the EBD, TFM, or CTM were fraudulent.
Truman was very busy at that time as the New National Security apparatus was being installed, the USAF was separated from the Army, the CIA was created from the Central Intelligence Group, etc. etc. Why would a hoaxer use two different typewriters and put a period after the date?
Forgers normally do as little as possible to call attention to idiosyncrasies in the forgeries - whether paintings or documents.

Other critics of the signature claim, based on **Albert S. Osborne**’s book "Questioned Documents,” that no two signatures are alike. Actually, Osborne said that one could have identical signatures, just not consecutively. After the 1948 election Truman commented to a family member that he was signing 500 thank-you notes an hour.

Some were surely identical to others.
Klass had even claimed the Osborne book was published in 1978, when it would have covered Xeroxing, when it fact it was published in 1910 and the chapter involved is entitled “Traced Forgeries.”

## HOW DID A HOAXER KNOW SO MUCH?

In Ref. 2 I provided a list of more than 37 facts not known to be true until after the EBD, TFM, and CTM had been received or found.
A lot were trivial such as the date given, August 1, 1950, for Smith having permanently replaced the deceased Forrestal as an MJ-12 member. I obtained from the Truman Library the fact that that was the only date when Truman and Smith met during a many-month period of time before Smith succeeded Hillenkoetter as DCI.
They had not provided that information to anyone else.

The CTM has neither a signature nor /s/ as do the other two memos we had from Cutler to Twining. Cutler was out of the country on that date, so could not have signed any letter. However, he left detailed instructions with James Lay, Exec. Sec. of the NSC, to keep things moving out of his basket while he was gone. I published that letter and the one from Lay to Cutler while Cutler was overseas saying he was taking care of things, in Ref. 2.
It took me two years to get the latter via mandatory classification review through the Ike Library as it was still classified when I found a withdrawal sheet noting it. I had also discovered that earlier that day (July 14, 1954) Lay had met with Ike and they had a phone conversation at around 4:30 PM.
**George Elsey** told me that Lay and Cutler worked very closely together and Lay would certainly have sent a brief note for Cutler to Twining making a trivial change in schedule. How did the forger know NOT to sign the memo nor use /s/ since it was some time after the discovery of the CTM that **Robert Todd** found the memo from Cutler to Lay saying he would be gone???
Todd is strongly opposed to Roswell, MJ-12, Bill Moore, Jaime Shandera, Jesse Marcel, etc. It is also interesting that the Cutler-Lay memo underlines a few words as does the CTM. This is uncommon in documents of that era, but apparently was used by Lay and Cutler about NSC matters.

The EBD says that the detailed investigation of Roswell began on July 7, 1947. Several years AFTER its receipt, in a newly declassified box of General Twining’s papers, I found his flight log which shows that he indeed flew to New Mexico from Dayton on July 7, 1947. This was

confirmed by his pilot's flight log as well, also found much later.
How did anybody know that date fit?

Some people have complained that anybody could have found out what I did about Menzel prior to receipt of the EBD. Yes, of course, the documents were sitting at the Harvard Archives. But it took three signatures, including his wife's, for me to gain access. No evidence has been claimed or put forth that anybody else had looked at the papers before I had.
Some have even falsely suggested that I noted the letters to Kennedy, etc., at the readily accessible APL Menzel UFO Correspondence file. They weren't there. No permission signatures were required for that access.
I am reminded of people who claim "I could have bought that land for a song 25 years ago" - but they hadn't.

## PHONY DOCUMENTS

Tim Cooper of Big Bear Lake, California, had received a load of supposed MJ-12 documents over a period of time.

INFORMATION

FIGURE 1 COPY # 1 092447

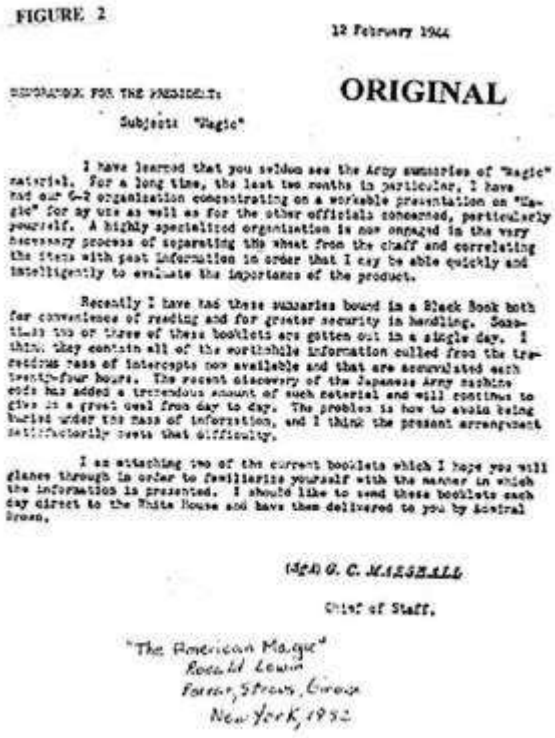
EMULATION

MAR 1948

16

With the exception of a lengthy piece on the history of UFOs (Bowen Document) which is on original paper but only has a magenta TOP SECRET MAJIC stamped on it, they are Xerox copies. In a number of instances the originals were very hard to read which meant much time was spent trying to decipher the words.
To some this means authenticity.
One had bothered me because it was supposedly a memo from Admiral Hillenkoetter to President Truman (Feb. 17, 1948) noting that President Truman wasn't getting much of the MAJIC material being received in large quantities every 24 hours.
Marshall would prepare special black books for Truman (see Figure 1).

FIGURE 2



12 February 1944

MEMORANDUM FOR THE PRESIDENT:

ORIGINAL

Subject: "Magic"

I have learned that you seldom see the Army summaries of "Magic" material. For a long time, the last two months in particular, I have had our G-2 organization concentrating on a workable presentation on "Magic" for my use as well as for the other officials concerned, particularly yourself. A highly specialized organization is now engaged in the very necessary process of separating the wheat from the chaff and correlating the items with past information in order that I may be able quickly and intelligently to evaluate the importance of the product.

Recently I have had these summaries bound in a Black Book both for convenience of reading and for greater security in handling. Sometimes two or three of these booklets are gotten out in a single day. I think they contain all of the worthwhile information culled from the tremendous mass of intercepts now available and that are accumulated each twenty-four hours. The recent discovery of the Japanese Army machine code has added a tremendous amount of such material and will continue to give us a great deal from day to day. The problem is how to avoid being buried under the mass of information, and I think the present arrangement satisfactorily meets that difficulty.

I am attaching two of the current booklets which I hope you will glance through in order to familiarize yourself with the manner in which the information is presented. I should like to send these booklets each day direct to the White House and have them delivered to you by Admiral Brown.

(Sgd) G. C. MARSHALL

Chief of Staff.

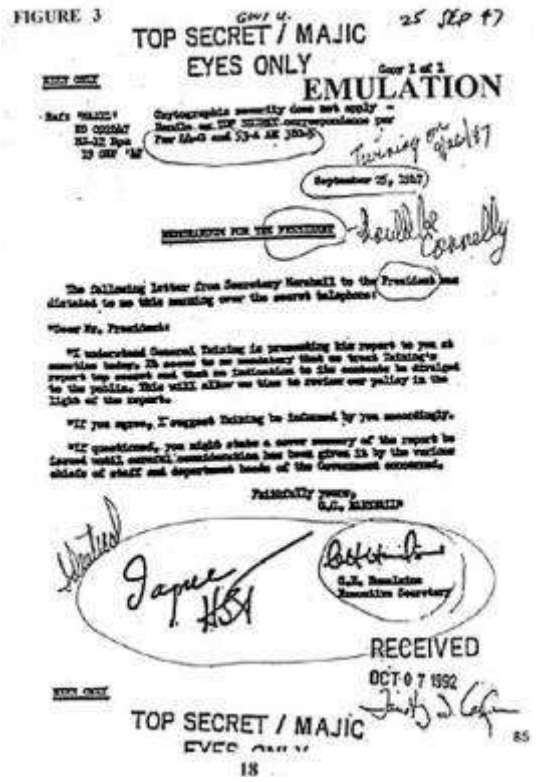
"The American Magic"
Ronald Lewin
Farrar, Straus, Giroux
New York, 1982

17

This made no sense. Truman wasn't an engineer or scientist. What was the purpose of so much material going to him?
It sounded to me like it would have been from Marshall to Roosevelt about the MAGIC material being processed by the ton after we broke the Japanese codes during WW 2.
I was also concerned by the recently discovered "machines" and so much "product" being received every day. Sounded very much like what would have been a letter from General Marshall to President Roosevelt during WW 2 talking about the "intelligence product" of code breaking using a cipher machine.

My suspicions were confirmed when I discovered the original (see Figure 2), from Marshall to Roosevelt, about MAGIC, in the readily available book "The American MAGIC" in the University of New Brunswick Library not far from the very important book "Wedemeyer Reports" by General **Albert C. Wedemeyer**.

FIGURE 3


TOP SECRET / MAJIC
EYES ONLY
EMULATION
RECEIVED
OCT 0 7 1992
TOP SECRET / MAJIC

18

On the other hand there was one which I thought was genuine because some regulations which were noted in an item to **C. Humelsine** matched info turned up by **Larry Bryant** at the Pentagon. The signature was Humelsine's according to his wife (see Figure 3).
Marshall was in New York according to the archives, hence the need for using the referenced secret telephone. (But then look carefully at Figure 4, clearly an emulation.)
There were a number that were questionable. A real breakthrough came when I asked for an opinion from Archivist Larry Bland at the Marshall Archives about a letter supposedly from Marshall to Humelsine (see Figure 5).

He immediately recognized it as a takeoff on a famous letter (see Figure 6, also from Lewin's book) from Marshall to Governor **Thomas Dewey** (the Republican Candidate for President in the election of 1944) trying to get Dewey not to make any charges that we had broken the Japanese codes since that would lead to their being changed and would cost many lives.

**ORIGINAL**

FIGURE 4

DEPARTMENT OF STATE
WASHINGTON
September 25, 1947

MEMORANDUM FOR MR. CONNELLY

The following letter from Secretary Marshall to the President was dictated to me this morning over the secret telephone:

"Dear Mr. President:

"I understand General Wedemeyer is presenting his report to you at noon today. It seems to me mandatory that we treat Wedemeyer's report strictly top secret and that no indication of its contents be divulged to the public. This will allow us time to review our policy in the light of the report, giving due consideration to it in balance with our policies in other parts of the world.

"If you agree, I suggest Wedemeyer be informed by you accordingly.

"If questioned by the press, you might state that a summary of the report cannot be issued until careful consideration has been given it by the various Departments of the Government concerned.

Faithfully yours,
G. C. MARSHALL."

C. H. Humelsine
Executive Secretary

400
(Wedemeyer Reports)

Marshall noted that he couldn't be seen with Dewey. The emulation said he couldn't be seen with Humelsine!!
But Humelsine had been his executive secretary during WW 2 and was again playing that role to Marshall as Secretary of State. They saw each other almost every day. Also it was addressed "Dear Carl:" but Marshall essentially never used first names except for contemporaries. Marshall was decades older than Humelsine.

This was a real break.

FIGURE 5.

Very similar to letter to Truman 1948

I noted this as fraud in TOP SECRET/MAJIC

for Mr. Marshall's eyes only

27 September 1947

My dear Carl: Colonel Clarke, my messenger to you of yesterday, September 26th, has reported the result of this delivery of my memo dated 25th. As I understand it from him you (a) were unwilling to commit yourself to any agreement regarding communicating its contents to any other person in view of the fact that you felt you already knew certain of the things probably referred to in the memo, and suggested to you by seeing the security reference "MAJIC", and (b) you could not feel that such a letter as this could have been addressed to you without the knowledge of the President.

EMULATION

As to (a) above I am quite willing to have you read what comes hereafter with the understanding that you are bound not to communicate to any other person any portions on which you do not have or later receive factual knowledge from some other source than myself. As to (b) above you have my word that neither the Secretary of Defense nor the President has any intimation whatsoever that such a letter has been addressed to you or that the preparation for sending of such was being considered. I assure you that the only persons who saw or knew of the existance of either this letter or my dictation to you dated September 25th are General Eisenhower, seven 'key' officers responsible for security of MAJIC military communications, and my secretary who typed these letters.

I am trying my best to make clear to you that this letter is being addressed to you solely on my initiative. General Eisenhower having been consulted only after the letter was mailed and I am persisting in the matter because the military hazards are so serious that... some action is necessary to protect the interests of our armed forces. I feel GCM may be of State Papers

I should have much preferred to talk to you in person but I could not devise a method that would not attract press and radio reactions as to why the Secretary of Defense would be seeking an interview with you at this particular moment. Therefore I have turned to the method of this letter with which I hope the Joint Chiefs concur. It will be delivered by hand to you by Colonel Clarke, who incidentally has charge of the most secret documents of the Army, Navy and Air Force Departments.

You will understand from the foregoing the utterly tragic results if the present rumors regarding New Mexico are disclosed to the public, government, or congressional or any suspicions of the vital information we possess.

Please return this letter by bearer. I will hold it in my most secret file subject to your reference should you desire.

Faithfully yours,

Remember would not have [illegible] called Carl;
Carl wrote Marshall

G Marshall
(Secretary of Defense)

1 Lead Ltr Typed 8:30 AM Letter dated 25 September 1947. Typed on 81-point Courier from a copy of low legibility.

20

I also asked Bland if he could see any reason why General **Albert C. Wedemeyer** (his signature is on one of the Cooper documents) should be connected with MJ-12.
His field was China. He had served there during WW 2 and was sent in 1947 to make a study about what the effects would be if the US did or did not get heavily involved in fighting the communists.
Bland agreed that he couldn't see the connection either. He mentioned that there was an entire book "Wedemeyer Reports" (Ref. 16).
I located it at the nearby University of New Brunswick Library. Almost immediately I found three documents that were the models for three phony emulations. The technique was straightforward. Retype an existing document with an old typewriter, making a few changes (dates etc.) to conceal the chicanery, scan or Xerox the handwritten portions of documents, combine, and voila, a genuine-looking phony.

FIGURE 6

TOP SECRET
(FOR MR. DEWEY'S EYES ONLY)
27 September, 1944
My Dear Governor:

Colonel Clark, my messenger to you of yesterday, Sept. 26, has reported the result of the delivery of my letter dated Sept. 25. As I understand him you (A) were unwilling to commit yourself to any agreement regarding "not communicating its contents to any other person" in view of the fact that you felt you already knew certain of the things probably referred to in the letter as suggested to you by seeing the Purple cryptograph, and (B) you could not feel that such a letter as this to a Presidential candidate could have been addressed to you by anyone in my position without the knowledge of the President.

As to (A) above I am quite willing to have you read what comes hereafter with the understanding that you are bound not to communicate to any other person any portions on which you do not now have or later receive factual knowledge from some other source than myself. As to (B) above you have my word that neither the Secretary of War nor the President has any intimation whatsoever that such a letter has been addressed to you or that the preparation or sending of such a communication was being contemplated.

I assure you that the only persons who now or know of the existence of either this letter or my letter to you dated Sept. 25 are the Secretary of War, certain officers responsible for securing of military communications, and my secretary who typed these letters.

I am trying my best to make clear to you that this letter is not being addressed to you solely on my initiative. Admiral King has not been consulted only after the letter was drafted and I am participating in the matter because the military hazards involved are so serious that I feel some action is necessary to protect the interests of our armed forces.

I should have preferred to talk to you in person but I could not devise a method that would not be subject to press and radio reactions as to why the Chief of Staff of the Army would be seeking an interview with you at this particular moment. Therefore, I have turned to the method of this letter, to be delivered by hand to you by Col. Carter Clark who has charge of the most secret documents of the War and Navy Departments.

You will understand from the foregoing the utter tragic consequences if the present political debates regarding Pearl Harbor disclose to the enemy, Germans or Jap, any exception of the vital sources of information we now possess.

Please return this letter by bearer. I will hold it in my secret file subject to your reference should you so desire.

Faithfully yours,

G. C. Marshall

**ORIGINAL (NY TIMES)**

*text also in "The American Magic"*

I checked other books at the library and sure enough the book “The American Magic” had both the original of the Dewey letter (Figure 6) and the original Marshall Magic letter (Figure 2). **Bob Wood** had located the original (Figure 4) of the letter supposedly from Marshall to Truman via Humelsine letter. It was from Marshall to Truman about Wedemeyer, not Twining. (Figure 4). I hadn’t paid attention to the fact that I knew from Twining’s pilot log that he flew to DC on Sept. 26, not Sept. 25.

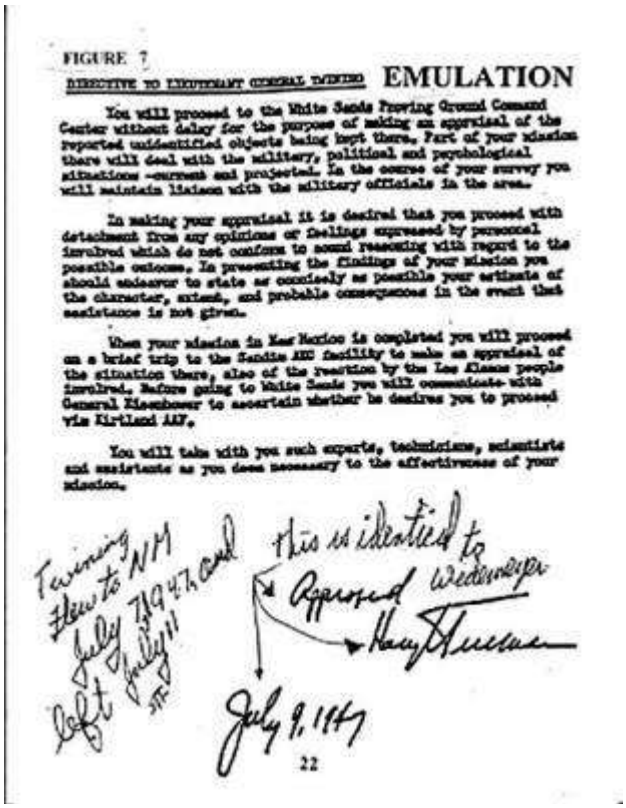


FIGURE 7

DIRECTIVE TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL TWINING **EMULATION**

You will proceed to the White Sands Proving Ground Command Center without delay for the purpose of making an appraisal of the reported unidentified objects being kept there. Part of your mission there will deal with the military, political and psychological situations --current and projected. In the course of your survey you will maintain liaison with the military officials in the area.

In making your appraisal it is desired that you proceed with detachment from any opinions or feelings expressed by personnel involved which do not conform to sound reasoning with regard to the possible outcome. In presenting the findings of your mission you should endeavor to state as concisely as possible your estimate of the character, extent, and probable consequences in the event that assistance is not given.

When your mission in New Mexico is completed you will proceed on a brief trip to the Sandia AEC facility to make an appraisal of the situation there, also of the reaction by the Los Alamos people involved. Before going to White Sands you will communicate with General Eisenhower to ascertain whether he desires you to proceed via Kirtland AAF.

You will take with you such experts, technicians, scientists and assistants as you deem necessary to the effectiveness of your mission.

Twining flew to NM July 7 1947 and left July 11

This is identical to Approved Wedemeyer Harry S. Truman

July 9, 1947

22

Almost all of the phony documents not only had word-for-word portions of the original, but the handwritten items fit right on top.
Even though there was a Truman signature, a handwritten date (July 9, 1947) and “I approve.” Spacing was perfect. See the emulation (Figure 7) of a supposed July 9 Directive to General Twining. Compare it to the Genuine item from Wedemeyer’s book (Figure 8).
A number of the non-emulation documents had direct quotes from the phony ones establishing that they were phony as well.

One of the phony documents (Figure 9) had some handwritten portions from two documents that I had copied at the Marshall Archives with Truman saying “I approve” or “holding for further study” etc.

FIGURE 8

ORIGINAL

DIRECTIVE TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL WEDEMEYER

You will proceed to China without delay for the purpose of making an appraisal of the political, economic, psychological and military situations —current and projected. In the course of your survey you will maintain liaison with American diplomatic and military officials in the area. In your discussions with Chinese officials and leaders in positions of responsibility you will make it clear that you are on a fact-finding mission and that the United States Government can consider assistance in a program of rehabilitation only if the Chinese Government presents satisfactory evidence of effective measures looking towards Chinese recovery and provided further that any aid which may be made available shall be subject to the supervision of representatives of the United States Government.

In making your appraisal it is desired that you proceed with detachment from any feeling of prior obligation to support or to further official Chinese programs which do not conform to sound American policy with regard to China. In presenting the findings of your mission you should endeavor to state as concisely as possible your estimate of the character, extent, and probable consequences of assistance which you may recommend, and the probable consequences in the event that assistance is not given.

When your mission in China is completed you will proceed on a brief trip to Korea to make an appraisal of the situation there with particular reference to an economic aid program in Korea and its relation to general political and economic conditions throughout the country. Before going to Korea you will communicate with General MacArthur to ascertain whether he desires you to proceed via Tokyo.

459

460 / APPENDIX V

You will take with you such experts, advisers and assistants as you deem necessary to the effectiveness of your mission.

Approved
Harry S. Truman

July 9, 1947

(Wedemeyer Reports" 1958 pp 459,460)

23

I had sent off copies of the 23 sign offs I had collected to some people including Tim Cooper. Also, all had mistakes in the text that made no sense such as,

"when finished in New Mexico go to Sandia."

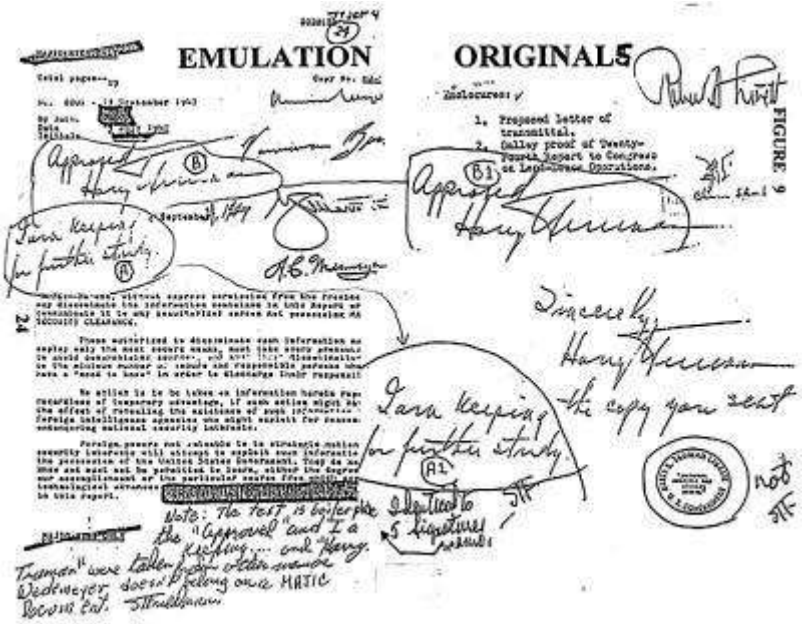
This was to Twining, an emulation of a real directive to Wedemeyer in which it was said,

"when finished in China go to Korea."

Korea is not in China, but Sandia is in New Mexico.

The handwritten date on the Wedemeyer directive (which according to Ref. 16, he wrote) is July 9.

But Twining went to New Mexico on July 7. It makes sense for Wedmeyer to take along specialists from State, Treasury, the Navy because he had to look at the total Chinese picture.




Not only would those people make no sense as a part of the Twining expedition, but we know who went with Twining from an article in the Alamogordo paper saying Twining had made a routine inspection of Alomogordo Army Air Field (later Holloman AFB).

The fraudulence is further noted by the supposed letter from Twining to the President dated Sept. 19 (see Figure 10) about presenting his findings.
Compare the almost identical wording to that of the real items from Wedemeyer to the President's Office. (Figure 11). Twining's flight log proves he was only gone from July 7 - July 11 (hardly 2 months).
Could Twining's small group really have generated the same exact number of documents - 1200 - as Wedemeyer's?

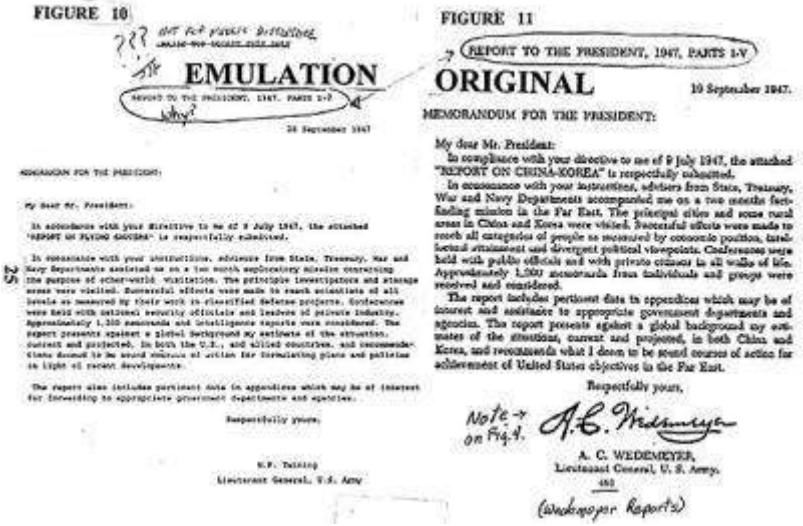


FIGURE 10
EMULATION
REPORT TO THE PRESIDENT, 1947, PARTS I-V
MEMORANDUM FOR THE PRESIDENT:
My dear Mr. President:
Respectfully yours,
Lieutenant General, U.S. Army
FIGURE 11
REPORT TO THE PRESIDENT, 1947, PARTS I-V
ORIGINAL
10 September 1947.
MEMORANDUM FOR THE PRESIDENT:
My dear Mr. President:
In compliance with your directive to me of 9 July 1947, the attached "REPORT ON CHINA-KOREA" is respectfully submitted.
In consonance with your instructions, advisers from State, Treasury, War and Navy Departments accompanied me on a two months fact-finding mission to the Far East. The principal cities and some rural areas in China and Korea were visited. Successful efforts were made to reach all categories of people as measured by economic position, intellectual attainment and divergent political viewpoints. Conferences were held with public officials and with private citizens in all walks of life. Approximately 1,200 memoranda from individuals and groups were received and considered.
The report includes pertinent data in appendices which may be of interest and assistance to appropriate government departments and agencies. The report presents against a global background my estimates of the situation, current and projected, in both China and Korea, and recommends what I deem to be sound courses of action for achievement of United States objectives in the Far East.
Respectfully yours,
A. C. WEDEMEYER,
Lieutenant General, U. S. Army.
(Wedemeyer Reports)

Note also the big paragraph on the first page of the supposed First Annual Report from Twining (Figure 12).
It is clearly lifted from the emulation of the Wedemeyer "…In consonance…" (see Figure 11).
Repeating a phony portion of a document in another document doesn't make it genuine.

Bob and Ryan Wood have suggested that General Marshall must have prepared both directives. Not only did General Wedemeyer (an expert on China) say he had prepared his own directive, but he was based in Baltimore in the Army, knew many of the key figures in China, and was reporting to Secretary of State Marshall who had spent most of 1946 in China.

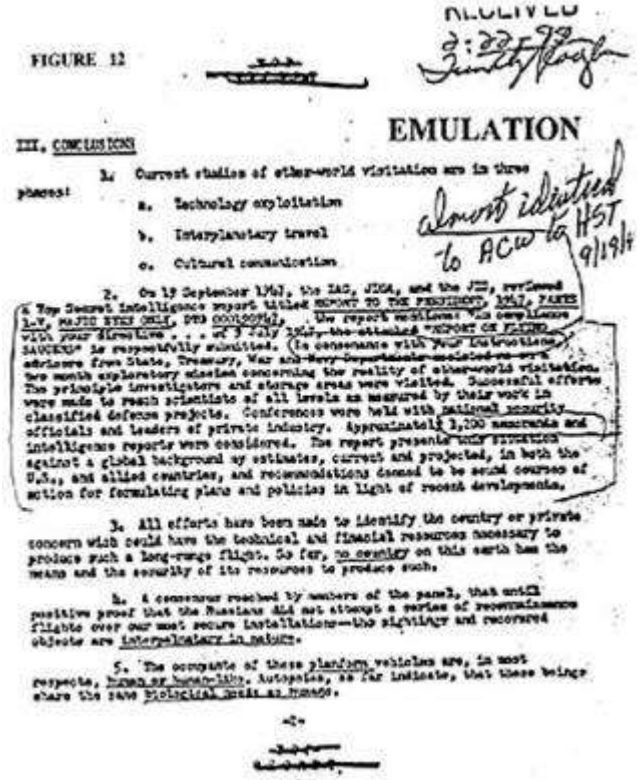


FIGURE 12

EMULATION

III. CONCLUSIONS

1. Current studies of other-world visitation are in three phases:

a. Technology exploitation

b. Interplanetary travel

c. Cultural communication

almost identical to ACW to HST 9/19/47

2. On 19 September 1947, the IAC, JIGA, and the JIC, reviewed a Top Secret intelligence report titled REPORT TO THE PRESIDENT, 1947, PARTS I-V, MAJIC EYES ONLY, DTG 000000Z, [illegible]. The report contains the compliance with your directive . . . of 3 July 1947, the attached "REPORT ON FLYING SAUCERS" is respectfully submitted. (In consonance with your instructions, advisors from State, Treasury, War and Navy Departments assisted us in a two month exploratory mission concerning the reality of other-world visitation. The principle investigators and storage areas were visited. Successful efforts were made to reach scientists of all levels as measured by their work in classified defense projects. Conferences were held with national security officials and leaders of private industry. Approximately 3,200 memoranda and intelligence reports were considered. The report presents only pertinent against a global background of estimates, current and projected, in both the U.S., and allied countries, and recommendations deemed to be sound courses of action for formulating plans and policies in light of recent developments.

3. All efforts have been made to identify the country or private concern which could have the technical and financial resources necessary to produce such a long-range flight. So far, no country on this earth has the means and the security of its resources to produce such.

4. A consensus reached by members of the panel, that until positive proof that the Russians did not attempt a series of reconnaissance flights over our most secure installations—the sightings and recovered objects are interplanetary in nature.

5. The occupants of these planform vehicles are, in most respects, human or humanlike. Autopsies, as far indicate, that these beings share the same biological needs as humans.

-2-

[redacted]

26

Twining was based in Dayton, was head of the Air Material Command, had been head of the 15th and 20th Air Forces and served on The National Advisory Council on Aeronautics with a very strong technical background.

The two situations (China in a political upheaval) and an alien saucer in New Mexico were drastically different. Wedemeyer needed presidential authority to speak for the US in China. How could Marshall have used almost identical language and why would he be instructing Twining??

There is a detailed discussion in Ref. 7. This phony boloney stuff clearly established almost all of the documents were phony and is discussed in Ref. 7. Some people insist that if I can't provide the identity of the forger and the reason for forging, that they must be real. I can't follow the logic. My concern is if they are genuine.

I can't find a motive for serial killers, for grown men who sexually attack small children, for parents who abuse their children. But it happens. One quite obvious motivation would be to cast doubts on the legitimate documents, a sort of guilt by association. Another might be to waste the time and money of researchers.

**Ryan Wood** of Majesticdocuments.com claims that all the Cooper documents are genuine. However, in his paper (Ref. 17) he talks at length about the various versions of the Truman to Wedemeyer Directive but never shows the full page from Wedemeyer's book next to the Twining one so that one can't see the identity in placement and handwriting of the three handwritten comments.

This same problem holds on the Humelsine documents. He shows several different versions of the directive to Wedemeyer, but never shows all the other pairs of original and emulation documents as noted here. He also seems to feel that Marshall was in charge of both Wedemeyer, based in Baltimore, and Twining; though Marshall was Secretary of State and not

in the War [soon to be Defense] Department.
Twining was Head of the Air Materiel Department in Ohio - definitely in the chain of command of the Army.

It also makes perfect sense for the Wedemeyer directive to say,

> "In presenting the findings of your mission you should endeavor to state as concisely as possible your estimate of the character, extent and probable consequences of assistance which you may recommend, and the probable consequences in the event that assistance is not given."

China was a major foreign policy headache with the communists taking over.
But what sense does this comment make in the Twining Directive,

> "In presenting the findings of your mission you should endeavor to state as concisely as possible your estimate of the character, extent and probable consequences in the event that assistance is not given?"

Assistance to whom for what? Makes no sense at all.
One document claims that Air Force General **Carl Spaatz** met with Twining in New Mexico on July 7, 1947. I was able to show via Spaatz's flight log, his desk calendar, and a newspaper article, that he was fishing in Port Aransas, Texas, several hundred miles away.

There are a whole host of false claims in others of the Cooper documents including a number of technical errors such as referring to "deuterium, light hydrogen." But Deuterium is HEAVY hydrogen.
Other errors are noted in Ref. 7, p. 207.

## OVERALL SUMMARY

The 'Majestic 12' documents problem is complex and extensive.
On balance it appears that the EBD, TFM and CTM are almost certainly genuine, the SOM 1.01 memo is very likely genuine (see Dr. Robert Woods paper - Ref. 18) and the Tim Cooper Documents are emulations and fictional.
It is perhaps not surprising that a documentary movie "Do You Believe in Majic?" (below video) is being prepared by **Paul Kimball** of Redstar films who had dug into a great deal of UFO material in preparation for the documentary "Stanton T. Friedman IS Real!" (Ref. 19) first broadcast on the Canadian Space TV channel in June 2002.

Do You Believe in Majic?
1 - From YouTube
2 - From Disclose-TV

Critics have been interviewed.
One strange criticism was made by **Karl Pflock** when he claimed twice that because Menzel was famous for doodling small cartoon Martians that the statement in the EBD that Menzel was saying the aliens were from Mars was an inside joke. I am afraid the joke is on Karl.
The EBD (p. 4) says exactly the opposite:

> …considerable speculation has centered around what their point of origin might be and how they get here. Mars was and remains a possibility, although some scientists, most notably Dr. Menzel, consider it more likely that we are dealing with beings from another solar system entirely.

## REFERENCES

1. Pflock, Karl T. "Roswell: Inconvenient Facts and the Will to Believe" 2001, Prometheus Books, Amherst, NY 331 pp., Hardcover.

2. Friedman, Stanton T. “Final Report on Operation Majestic 12” 15th Printing 2003, 108 pp., $10.00 Including Shipping and Handling from UFORI, POB 958, Houlton, ME 04730-0958

3. Friedman, Stanton T. “TOP SECRET/MAJIC” 272 pp., Marlowe and Co., 10-page Bibliography, 1996 HC List $22.95. Autographed, 0nly $15.00 Incl. S & H, UFORI

4. Friedman, Stanton T. “Crashed Saucers, Majestic 12 and the Debunkers” July 1992, MUFON Conf., 21 pp. 48 Refs. $4.00 From UFORI

5. Randle, Kevin D. “Conclusions on Operation Majestic 12” August 1994. 30 pp. FUND For UFO Research

6. Friedman, Stanton T. “Operation Majestic 12? YES!!” 1994, 37 pp. 50 Ref. $4.00 UFORI

7. Friedman, Stanton T. “Roswell and the MJ-12 Documents in the New Millennium” MUFON July 2000, 28 pp. 20 Ref., $4.00 UFORI

8. Friedman, Stanton T. “Review of Case MJ-12” January 2003, at website www.stantonfriedman.com; 9000 words, 27 pp. Also $4.00, UFORI

9. Randle, Kevin D. “Case MJ-12:The True Story Behind the Government’s UFO Conspiracies” Dec. 2002, Harper Torch, Paperback, 311 pp. $7.50

10. Sagan, Carl “The Demon Haunted World: Science as a Candle in the Dark” Random House, 1995, 475 pp.

11. Goldberg, Robert Alan “Enemies Within: The Culture of Conspiracy in Modern America” Yale University Press, 2001, 368 pp. Chapter 6, “The Roswell Incident"

12. McDonald, James E. “Statement on UFOs” to Congressional Hearings, July 1968. 71 pp. Data on 41 cases. $10.00 From UFORI

13. Goldberg, Leo “An Appreciation of Donald Howard Menzel” Sky and Telescope, April 1977.

14. Friedman, Stanton T. “The Secret Life of Donald H. Menzel” International UFO Reporter, Jan./Feb. 1988 pp. 20-24.

15. Korff, Kal “The Roswell UFO Crash: What They Don’t Want You to Know” Prometheus Books, Amherst, NY, 1997 264 pp.

16. Wedemeyer, Albert C. “Wedemeyer Reports!” Henry Holt and Co. 1958, 496 pp.

17. Wood, Ryan “Resolving the Emulation in Directives Between Twining and Wedemeyer” pp. 199-240, UFO Crash Retrieval Conference Proceedings, Nov.14-16, Las Vegas, NV, 240 pp., $25.00 From Ryan Wood, 14004 Quail Ridge Dr., Broomfield, CO 80020 rswood@majesticdocuments.com

18. Wood, Robert M. “Authenticating the Special Operations Manual” pp. 165-184 See item 17.

19. Video “Stanton T. Friedman IS Real!” by Redstar Films, 2002, 48 minutes, TV Documentary, $20.00 From UFORI.

**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_33.htm

# The Majestic Documents

**Menu**


- Introduction
- Cometa Report
- Project AQUARIUS
- Project BLUE BOOK
- Project PAPERCLIP

---

**Project GRUDGE**
- Grudge 13 Report
- Project Grudge
- The Grudge/Blue Book Incident

**Project MK-Ultra**
- Declassified MK-Ultra Project Documents
- Project Monarch: Nazi Mind Control - The Evolution of Project MKULTRA

**Project MOON DUST** and **BLUE FLY**
- Project Moon Dust & Blue Fly
- Project Moon Dust and Operation Blue Fly - The Retrieval of Objects of Unknown Origin

**Project SIGN**
- Project SIGN and the Estimate of The Situation
- SECRET - Project Sign

---

**Other Projects**
- Project Magnet
- Project Snowbird

---

**Public Government Investigations**
- Congressional Hearings on UFOs and Blue Book
- NASA and UFOs
- The Air Force, General Accounting Office, Mogul Balloons and Crash Test Dummies
- The Robertson Panel, 1952-53 - **Main File**

---

**Documents Area**

- Detailed Majestic Documents and Files - **Main File**

---

**Additional Information**

- "Project JEHOVAH" - **Interview With Ryan Wood**
- Relationships With Inhabitants of Celestial Bodies - **The Einstein-Oppenheimer Document**

---

**Related Reports**

- Philip Corso and The Roswell Incident - **Main File**
- The Brookings Report - **Main File**
- Twenty Two Years of Covert Service in Elite UFO Crash Retrieval Teams - **Exclusive Interview with Sergeant Clifford Stone**


**Return to Temas / Libros**
**Return to MAJESTIC Project**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
**Return to Vida en Nuestra Galaxia**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**


http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_3.htm

# Background on the Aviary

**Article in 1995**
**Nexus Magazine, Australia**
**from GovernmentMindControl Website**

I received an email from **Filip Coppen**, the editor of *Frontier 2000*, an alternative magazine in Belgium, that he was doing an article on the Crystal Skulls and asked if I was interested to participate (last year, April, 1995). He told me he was molding his article after one published by *NEXUS magazine*, out of Australia. I asked **Filip** to send me a copy of this article and discovered that I had been quoted about the crystal skulls. So I had an interest to learn more about the publication.

Later in the summer, the editor of NEXUS, **Duncan Roads**, was visiting near where we lived in Chicago so I had a chance to speak to him on the phone. Duncan is very dedicated to sharing information about the Global Transformation and events happening behind the scenes. Next, while we were participating at the *Festival for Body-Mind-Spirit* with a booth about our trips to Peru and Crystal Skulls (our friend Joke brought two of her crystal skulls with), Duncan also had a booth, so we finally had a chance to meet.

I found Duncan a very dedicated research and easy to talk to as well as being very thorough in his investigations.

So I thought it would be good for our readers to read an article published in *NEXUS*, sent to the SNET mailing list that gives more background about **the Aviary** that Richard Boylan is discussing.

# The Aviary

**An Article by Nexus**

by **Armen Victorian**

**The weapons of tomorrow will not only be aimed at hitting your body...**
**they will also be aimed at your mind.**

The following information is shared with permission from NEXUS Magazine. For inquiries and subscription information, contact NEXUS in the U.S. at (815)-253-6300, in Australia at +61-74-429-381, in Europe at +31-513-35567.
NEXUS recognizes that humanity is undergoing a massive transformation. With this in mind, NEXUS seeks to provide "hard-to-get" information, so as to assist people through these changes. NEXUS is not linked to any religious, philosophical, or political ideology or organization.
**Editor: Duncan M. Roads**

## PSYCHIC WARFARE & NON-LETHAL WEAPONS

On April 22, 1993, both BBC1 and BBC2 showed on their main evening news bulletins a rather lengthy piece concerning America's latest development in weaponry--the non-lethal weapons concept. **David Shukman**, BBC Defense Correspondent, interviewed (Retired) US Army Colonel **John B. Alexander** and **Janet Morris**, two of the main proponents of the concept.
The concept of *non-lethal Weapons* is not new. Non-lethal weapons have been used by the intelligence, police and defense establishments in the past. Several western governments have used a variety of non-lethal weapons in a more discreet and covert manner. It seems that the US government is about to take the first step towards their open use.

The current interest in the concept of non-lethal weapons began about a decade ago with John Alexander. In December 1980 he published an article in the US Army's journal, Military Review, "*The New Mental Battlefield*", referring to claims that telepathy could be used to interfere with the brain's electrical activity. This caught the attention of senior Army generals who encouraged him to pursue what they termed "soft option kill" technologies.

After retiring from the Army in 1988, **Alexander** joined the Los Alamos National Laboratories and began working with **Janet Morris**, the Research Director of the US Global Strategy Council (USGSC), chaired by **Dr Ray Cline**, former Deputy Director of the CIA. I examine the background of Janet Morris and John Alexander in more detail below.

Throughout 1990 the USGSC lobbied the main national laboratories, major defense contractors and industries, retired senior military and intelligence officers. The result was the creation of a Non-lethality Policy Review Group, led by Major General Chris S. Adams, USAF (retired), former Chief of Staff. Strategic Air Command. They already have the support of Senator Sam Nunn, chair of the Senate Armed Services Committee. According to Janet Morris, the military attaché at the Russian Embassy has contacted USGSC about the possibility of converting military hardware to a non-lethal capability.

In 1991 Janet Morris issued a number of papers giving more detailed information about USGSC's concept of non-lethal weapons. Shortly after, the US Army Training and Doctrine Command at Fort Monroe, VA, published a detailed draft report on the subject, titled "Operations Concept for Disabling Measures". The report included over twenty projects in which John Alexander is currently involved at the Los Alamos National Laboratories.

In a memorandum dated April 10, 1991, titled "*Do we need a Non-lethal Defense Initiative?*", **Paul Wolfwitz**, Under Secretary of Defense for Policy, wrote to Defense Secretary **Dick Cheney**,

> "A US lead in non-lethal technologies will increase our options and reinforce our position in the post-Cold War world. Our Research and Development efforts must

be increased."

## HOW LETHAL IS NON-LETHAL?

To support their non-lethal weapons concept, **Janet Morris** argues that while "war will always be terrible..., a world power deserving its reputation for humane action should pioneer the principles of non-lethal defense." In "Defining a non-lethal strategy", she seeks to establish a doctrine for the use of non-lethal weapons by the US in crisis "at home or abroad in a life serving fashion."
She totally disregards the offensive, lethal aspects inherent in some of the weapons in question, or their misuse, should they become available to 'rogue' nations. Despite her arguments that non-lethal weapons should serve the US's interests "at home and abroad by projecting power without indiscriminately taking lives or destroying property," she admits that "casualties cannot be avoided."

Closer examination of the types of weapons to be used as non-lethal invalidates her assertions about their non-lethality.
According to her white paper, the areas where non-lethal weapons could be useful are:

"regional and low intensity conflict:

- adventurism
- insurgency
- ethnic violence
- terrorism
- narco-trafficking
- domestic crime"

She believes that "by identifying and requiring a new category of non-lethal weapons, tactics and strategic planning" the US can reshape its military capability "to meet the already identifiable threats" that they might face in a multipolar world "where American interests are globalized and American presence widespread."

## THE POTENTIAL INVENTORY

*Janet Morris' White Paper* recommends "two types of life-conserving technologies":

### Anti-materiel non-lethal technologies:

To destroy or impair electronics, or in other ways stop mechanical systems from functioning. Amongst current technologies from which this category of non-lethal weapons would or could be chosen are:

Chemical and biological weapons for their anti-materiel agents "which do not significantly endanger life or the environment, or anti-personnel agents which have no permanent effects."
Laser blinding systems to incapacitate the electronic sensors, or optics, i.e., light detection and ranging. Already the Army Infantry School is developing a one-man portable and operated laser weapons system known as the Infantry Self-Defense System.
The US Army's Armament Research, Development and Engineering Centre (ARDEC) is also engaged in the development of non-lethal weapons under their programme called "Low Collateral Damage Munitions" (LCDM).
The LCDM is trying to develop technologies leading to weapons capable of dazzling and incapacitating missiles, armored vehicles and personnel.

### Non-lethal electromagnetic technologies.

Non-nuclear electromagnetic pulse weapons. Non- As General **Norman Schwarzkopf** has told the US Joint Chiefs of Staff, one such weapon stationed in

space with a wide-area-pulse capacity has the ability to fry enemy electronics. But what would be the fate of enemy personnel in such a scenario?
In a joint project with the Los Alamos National Laboratories and with technical support from the Army's Harry Diamond Laboratories, ARDEC are developing High Power Microwave (HPM) Projectiles. According to ARDEC, the Diamond lab has already "completed a radio frequency effects analysis on a representative target set" for HPM.

Among the chemical agents, so-called supercaustics--"millions of times more caustic than hydrofluoric acid"--are prime candidates. An artillery round could deliver jellied super-acids which could destroy the optics of heavily armored vehicles or tanks, vision blocks or glass, and "could be used to silently destroy key weapons systems."

On less lethal aspects, the use of net-like entanglements for SEAL teams, or 'stealthy' metal boats with low or no radar signature, "for night actions, or any sea borne or come-ashore stealthy scenario", are under consideration.
More colorful concepts are the use of chemical metal embrittlement often called liquid metal embrittlement and anti-materiel polymers which would be used in aerosol dispersal systems, spreading chemical adhesives or lubricants (i.e., based lubricants) on enemy equipment from a distance.

## Anti-personnel non-lethal technologies:

Hand-held lasers which are meant "to dazzle", could also cause the eyeball to explode and to blind the target.

Isotropic radiators--explosively driven munitions, capable of generating very bright omnidirectional light, with similar effects to laser guns.

High-power microwaves (HPM). US Special Operations Command already has that capability within their grasp as a portable microwave weapon. As **Myron L. Wolbarsht**, a Duke University opthalamist and expert in laser weapons, stated:

> "US Special Forces can quietly cut enemy communications but also can cook internal organs."

Another candidate is infrasound-acoustic beams. In conjunction with the Scientific Applications and Research Associates (SARA) of Huntingdon, California, ARDEC and Los Alamos laboratories are busy "developing high power, very low frequency acoustic beam weapons."
They are also looking into methods of projecting non-diffracting (i.e., non-penetrating) high frequency acoustic bullets. ARDEC scientists are also looking into methods of using pulsed chemical lasers. This class of lasers could project "a hot, high pressure plasma in the air in front of a target surface, creating a blast wave that will result in variable but controlled effects on materiel and personnel."

Infrasound. Already some governments have used it as a means of crowd control, e.g., France.

Very low frequency (VLF) sound (20-35 kHz), or low-frequency RF modulations can cause nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains.

> "Some **very low frequency sound generators**, in certain frequency ranges, can cause the disruption of human organs and, at high power levels, can crumble masonry."

The **CIA** had a similar programme in 1978 called Operation Pique, which included bouncing radio or microwave signals off the ionosphere to affect mental functions

of people in selected areas, including Eastern European nuclear installations.

## JOHN ALEXANDER

The entire non-lethal weapons concept opens up a new Pandora's Box of unknown consequences. The main personality behind it is retired Colonel **John B. Alexander**. Born in New York in 1937, he spent part of his career as a Commander of Green Berets Special Forces in Vietnam, led Cambodian mercenaries behind enemy lines, and took part in a number of clandestine programmes, including Phoenix.

He currently holds the post of Director of Non-lethal Programs in the Los Alamos National Laboratories.

Alexander obtained a BSc. from the University of Nebraska and an MA from Pepperdine University. In 1980 he was awarded a PhD from Walden University for his thesis,

> "To determine whether or not significant changes in spirituality occur in persons who attended a Kubler-Ross life/death transition workshop during the period June through February 1979."

His dissertation committee was chaired by Elizabeth Kubler-Ross.

He has long been interested in what used to be regarded as 'fringe' areas. In 1971, while a Captain in the infantry at Schofield Barracks, Honolulu, he was diving in the Bimini Islands looking for the lost continent of Atlantis. He was an official representative for the Silva mind control organization and a lecturer on Precataclysmic Civilizations.
Alexander is also a past President and a board member of the *International Association for Near Death Studies*; and, with his former wife, **Jan Northup**, he helped **Dr C. B. Scott Jones** perform ESP experiments with dolphins.

## PSI-TECH

Retired Major General Albert N. Stubblebine (former Director of US Army Intelligence and Security Command) and Alexander are on the board of a 'remote viewing' company called PSI-TECH.

The company also employs Major Edward Dames (ex Defense Intelligence Agency), Major David Morehouse (ex 82nd Airborne Division), and Ron Blackburn (former microwave scientist and specialist at Kirkland Air Force Base). PSI-TECH has received several government contracts. For example, during the Gulf War crisis the Department of Defense asked it to use remote viewing to locate Saddam's Scud missiles sites. Last year (1992) the **FBI** sought PSI-TECH's assistance to locate a kidnapped Exxon executive.

With Major **Richard Groller** and **Janet Morris** as his co-authors, **Alexander** published "The Warrior's Edge" in 1990. The book describes in detail various unconventional methods which would enable the practitioner to acquire "human excellence and optimum performance" and thereby become an invincible warrior. The purpose of the book is "to unlock the door to the extraordinary human potentials inherent in each of us. To do this, we, like governments around the world, must take a fresh look at non-traditional methods of affecting reality. We must raise human consciousness of the potential power of the individual body/mind system--the power to manipulate reality.

We must be willing to retake control of our past, present, and ultimately, our future.

**Alexander** is a friend of Vice President **Al Gore Jr**, their relationship dating back to 1983 when

Gore was in Alexander's Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) course.

NLP "presented to selected general officers and senior executive service members" a set of techniques to modify behavior patterns. Among the first generals to take the course was the then Lieutenant General **Maxwell Thurman**, who later went on to receive his fourth star and become Vice-Chief of Staff of the Army and Commander Southern Command. Among other senior participants were **Tom Downey** and Major General Stubblebine, former Director of the Army Intelligence Security Command.

> "In 1983, the Jedi master [from the Star Wars movie--author] provided an image and a name for the Jedi Project." Jedi Project's aim was to seek and "construct teachable models of behavioral/physical excellence using unconventional means."

According to **Alexander**, the **Jedi Project** was to be a follow-up to Neuro-Linguistic Programming skills. By using the influence of friends such as Major General **Stubblebine**, who was then head of the US Army Intelligence and Security Command, he managed to fund Jedi. In reality the concept was old hat, re-christened by Alexander.
The original idea, which was to show how "human will-power and human concentration affect performance more than any other single factor" using NLW skills, was the brainchild of three independent people; **Fritz Erikson**, a Gestalt therapist, **Virginia Satir**, a family therapist, and **Erick Erickson**, a hypnotist.

## JANET MORRIS

**Janet Morris**, co-author of The Warrior's Edge, is best known as a science fiction writer but has been a member of the New York Academy of Sciences since 1980 and is a member of the Association for Electronic Defense. She is also the Research Director of the US Global Strategy Council (USGSC). She was initiated into the Japanese art of bioenergetics, Joh-re, the Indonesian brotherhood of Subud, and graduated from the Silva course in advanced mind control.

She has been conducting remote-viewing experiments for fifteen years. She worked on a research project investigating the effects of mind on probability in computer systems. Her husband, **Robert Morris**, is a former judge and key member of the *American Security Council*.

In a recent telephone conversation with the author, Janet Morris confirmed John Alexander's involvement in mind control and psychotronic projects in the Los Alamos National Laboratories. Alexander and his team have recently been working with Dr Igor Smirnov, a psychologist from the Moscow Institute of Psychocorrelations.
They were invited to the US after Janet Morris' visit to Russia in 1991. There she was shown the technique which was pioneered by the *Russian Department of Psycho-Correction* at Moscow Medical Academy. The Russians employ a technique to electronically analyze the human mind in order to influence it. They input **subliminal command messages**, using key words transmitted in 'white noise' or music. Using an infrasound very low frequency-type transmission, the acoustic psycho-correction message is transmitted via bone conduction--ear plugs would not restrict the message. To do that would require an entire body protection system.
According to the Russians the subliminal messages bypass the conscious level and are effective almost immediately.

## C. B. SCOTT JONES

Jones is the former assistant to Senator **Clairborne Pell** (Democrat, Rhode Island). **Scott Jones** was a member of US Naval Intelligence for 15 years, as well as Assistant Naval Attaché, New Delhi, India, in the 1960s. Jones has

briefed the President's Scientific Advisory Committee, and has testified before House and Senate Committees on intelligence matters.
After the Navy he "worked in the private sector research and development community involved in the US government-sponsored projects for the Defense Nuclear Agency (DNA), Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) and US Army Intelligence and Security Command."
He has been head of the *Rockefeller Foundation* for some time and chairs the American Society for Psychical Research.

## BIRDS OF A FEATHER

**Alexander** and **C. B. Jones** are members of **the AVIARY**, a group of intelligence and Department of Defense officers and scientists with a brief to discredit any serious research in the UFO field. Each member of the Aviary bears a bird's name. Jones is **FALCON**; John Alexander is **PENGUIN**.

One of their agents, a UFO researcher known as **William Moore**, who was introduced to John Alexander at a party in 1987 by Scott Jones, confessed in front of an audience at a conference held by the Mutual UFO Network (MUFON) on July 1, 1989 in Las Vegas, how he was promised inside information by the senior members of **the AVIARY** in return for his obedience and service to them. He participated in the propagation and dissemination of disinformation fed to him by various members of the AVIARY.

He also confessed how he was instructed to target one particular individual, an electronics expert, **Dr Paul Bennewitz**, who had accumulated some UFO film footage and electronic signals which were taking place in 1980 over the Manzano Weapons Storage areas at Kirkland Air Force Base, New Mexico.

As a result of Moore's involvement, coupled with some surreptitious entries and psychological techniques, Bennewitz ended up in a psychiatric hospital.

Just before the publication of my first paper unmasking two members of **the AVIARY**, I was visited by two of their members (MORNING DOVE and HAWK) who had traveled to the UK with a message from the senior ranks advising me not to go ahead with my expose. I rejected the proposal.

Immediately after the publication of that paper, and with the full knowledge that myself and a handful of colleagues knew the true identities of their members, **John B. Alexander** confessed that he was indeed a member of the AVIARY, nicknamed PENGUIN. The accuracy of our information was further confirmed to me by yet another member of the AVIARY--Ron Pandolphi, **PELICAN**.

**Pandolphi** is a PhD in physics and works at the Rocket and Missile section of the Office of the Deputy Director of Science and Technology, CIA.

In his book, Out There, the New York Times journalist **Howard Blum** refers to "a UFO Working Group" within the Defense Intelligence Agency. Despite DIA's repeated denials, the existence of this working group has been confirmed to me by more than one member of the group itself, including an independent source in the Office of Naval Intelligence. The majority of the group's members are senior members of **the AVIARY:**

- Dr Christopher Green (BLUEJAY) from the CIA
- Harold Puthoff (OWL), ex-NSA
- Dr Jack Verona (RAVEN), DoD, one of the initiators of the DIA's Sleeping Beauty project which aimed to achieve battlefield superiority using mind-altering electromagnetic weaponry

- John Alexander (PENGUIN)
- Ron Pandolphi (PELICAN)

The mysterious "Col. Harold E. Phillips" who appears in *Blum's Out There*, is none other than **John B. Alexander.**

John Alexander's position as the Program Manager for Contingency Missions of Conventional Defense Technology, Los Alamos National Laboratories, enabled him to exploit the Department of Defense's Project Reliance "which encourages a search for all possible sources of existing and incipient technologies before developing new technology in-house" to tap into a wide range of exotic topics, sometimes using defense contractors, e.g., McDonnell Douglas Aerospace. I have several reports, some of which were compiled before his departure to the Los Alamos National Laboratories when he was with Army Intelligence, which show Alexander's keen interest in any and every exotic subject--UFOs, ESP, psychotronics, anti-gravity devices, near-death experiments, psychology warfare and non-lethal weaponry.

**John Alexander** utilizes the bank of information he has accumulated to try to develop psychotronic, psychological and mind weaponry. He began thinking about non-lethal weapons a decade ago in his paper, "*The New Mental Battlefield*". He seems to want to become a 'Master'.

If they ever succeed in this ambition, the rest of us ordinary mortals had better watch out.

**Return to The Aviary**
**Return to Non-Lethal Weapons - "Psychotronics" and "Silent Sound"**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_aviary08.htm

# History of The Aviary

**from ThinkAboutIt Website**

In the late 1970s/ early 1980s an electronics expert, **Paul Bennewitz**, living in the vicinity of Kirtland Air Force Base near Albuquerque - New Mexico, inadvertently intercepted radio transmissions from the base apparently containing *information about UFOs and aliens*.
Bennewitz initially was intrigued but eventually became horrified by the disturbing contents of the secret messages and the fact that the general public were unaware of the apparent covert collaboration between elements of the U.S. establishment and an alien force.

With this in mind Bennewitz began to put an increasing amount of time and effort into attempting to intercept and investigate more of the radio signals. Bennewitz's activities came to the notice of certain members of the intelligence community, one of whom decided to approach **Bill Moore**, a former special agent in the Air Force Office of Special Investigations, asking him to monitor and report back on the activities of Bennewitz.
In return Moore, who had now become a UFO researcher himself, was provided with classified information about UFOs and aliens. Moore was not only successful in supplying the necessary information to the members of the intelligence community but also (reputedly) fed misleading information to Bennewitz. This made it possible to discredit Bennewitz - in other words declare him a crank - should he disclose any of the details contained in the classified messages he had intercepted.

In fact, in a most unnecessarily cruel way, they succeeded in gradually causing Bennewitz to suffer an enormous nervous and physical breakdown. Meanwhile, according to leading UFOlogists and other observers, Moore was rewarded by receiving The MAJESTIC-12 Papers.

Whilst all of this was ongoing, Moore disclosed what was happening to fellow UFOlogist Jaime Shandera. In 1982, Moore and Shandera began to receive officially classified information regarding UFOs and whilst attempting to verify the material they came across several other members of the intelligence community who were willing to disseminate information.
In order to protect the identities of these members of the intelligence community, Moore and Shandera decided to give them pseudonyms - as the first was designated "Falcon", the rest were given "bird names" - hence collectively they became to be known as "The Aviary".

> "The Aviary" was a group of individuals who, rather than being just a number of low grade intelligence agents, were working (or had worked) at very high levels with very high security clearances; it is almost certain that they became involved in the UFO phenomenon in the early 1970s and included both active and retired military and intelligence officers.
> It seemed that their primary objective was to make known to the general public, details of the government's involvement with extraterrestrials and technology gained from crashed UFOs etc… However, it is probable that the members of the Aviary had joined forces in order to gather information on the Majestic-12.
> As members of the intelligence community, they had all been involved with or had contacts in the UFO field and their aim was to access secret files and gather information which would provide them with a greater understanding of that "above top-secret, shadow group" - the Majestic-12.

It does seem that there was an "overlap" in the alleged membership of the Aviary and that of the Majestic-12 - in other words the Majestic-12 had successfully infiltrated the Aviary.
This situation caused a division of opinion in the members of the Aviary, some wanting to publicize information regarding the US Government's knowledge of UFOs and aliens, whilst the others opposing these feelings.
It is highly probable that, in order to discredit some UFO researchers and to protect their own status, some of the members of the Aviary *fed "disinformation" to gullible researchers* - thus causing disarray and arguments amongst the UFO research community and protecting the activities of the Aviary.
In fact amongst the electronic signals that Bennewitz intercepted, the following messages were included - probably disinformation deliberately transmitted so that Bennewitz would become increasingly paranoid:

> "Established constant direct communication with the alien… Subsequent aerial and ground photographs revealed landing pylons, ships on the ground… aliens on the ground in electro statically supported vehicles… charging beam weapons. The aliens are picking up and "cutting" people every night… whether all implants are totally effective I cannot predict… Conservatively I would estimate at least 300,000 people have been implanted in the U.S… at least 2 million worldwide."

Presumably Bennewitz, being an acknowledged electronics and communications expert, was an astute man who was not easy to fool and it would be reasonable to assume that the original messages he intercepted were "genuine" and must, surely, have contained information about UFOs/aliens - otherwise why would the disinformation fed to him relate to "horrific" events involving the abduction of human beings and the insertion of "implants"?
Surely disinformation is of no use or value if it does not "blend in" with valid facts.
Where the truth began and ended in the information collected by Bennewitz is debatable but one thing is without doubt true - the content of the intercepted messages certainly caused Bennewitz to become a paranoid and deluded man who eventually suffered a colossal nervous breakdown in 1985.

There is no doubt at all that the U.S. Military and Intelligence agencies have been involved in experimentation on human beings (without their knowledge or consent) for decades, so perhaps some of the more bizarre messages intercepted by Bennewitz could well have been more truthful than at first glance.
According to Jaime Shandera, UFOlogist and research partner to Bill Moore, when discussing the Aviary:

"We wanted the information but didn't want to reveal where we got our clues. To maintain anonymity, I gave Bill's source the name "**Falcon**", the next source we used we called "Condor" and so on until we had 24 contacts from all levels of the government. It was my idea to use bird names."

When asked if the Aviary regarded *disinformation* as its main objective, Shandera replied:

"No, but sometimes you have to misdirect the truth in order to protect your source. Disinformation is an escape route; you can discredit an entire project by referring to the one bad apple you've planted".

Researchers believe they now know the identities of some members of the Aviary, indeed one man, Commander **C.B. Scott Jones** - a retired Naval Intelligence officer, admits there was such a group and is *endeavoring to persuade the U.S. Government to reveal more about their knowledge of UFOs*.

**Scott Jones** remarked:

"I was in Naval Intelligence for 15 years and I never saw any documents relating to UFOS. I am skeptical about a lot of the evidence, I don't find it compelling but I believe there is a very high probability that we're being impinged upon by non-Earth intelligence. The Aviary has not met for years, the only exception being those who are just friends".

Whatever the initial aims of the Aviary were , it does seem that the faction which wished to discredit UFOlogists was, ultimately, the dominant influence on the actions of the group - Moore and Shandera being just manipulated pawns in a campaign of disinformation, design to devalue any genuine information collected by researchers.

Military Scientists monitor the skies
(Starfire laser telescope).
Sandia National Laboratories - Albuquerque, New Mexico.

## Probable members of the Aviary

John Alexander, Ph.D.
A member of Army Intelligence, involved in mind control experiments.

Commander C.B. Scott Jones, Ph.D.
Admitted to being a member of "the Aviary" - probably was known as "**Falcon**".

Bruce Maccabee, PhD. - "**Seagull**"
Involved in research into optical physics and laser weapons, US Naval Surface Weapons Laboratory (Maryland)

Christopher Green, M.D. - Known as "**Bluejay**"
CIA officer - involved in "remote viewing", later chief of Biomedical Sciences at General Motors.

Harold Puthoff - "**Owl**"
involved in remote viewing research with the CIA, physicist at the Institute for Advanced Research in Austin, Texas

Jacques Vallee Ph.D. - "**Partridge**"
Defense Department computer expert, previously investigated UFOs for the French Government

Other members of the Aviary include:

- Captain Robert Collins - "Condor" - Special Agent Office of Special Investigations - involved in UFO Intelligence activities.
- Ernest Kellerstraus - "Hawk" - Worked at Wright Patterson Air Force Base, involved with alien/ufo research.
- Richard Doty - "Sparrow" or some believe "Falcon" - USAF Office of Special Investigations.
- Jack Vorona - "Raven" - researcher into psychic warfare.
- Ronald Pandolphi - "Pelican" - Deputy Director for the Division of Science and Technology at the CIA. Pandolphi has secretly leaked UFO information for several years.

Other Aviary members are thought to include:

- Henry Kissinger
- Barry Hennessy - Former head of AFOSI.
- General Albert Stubblebine - "Heron" - head of US Military remote viewing and psychic warfare activities.
- Brent Scowcroft - US National security advisor.

## Quotes

"Behind the scenes high-ranking Air Force officers
are soberly concerned about UFOs.
But through official secrecy and ridicule, many citizens
are led to believe the UFOs are nonsense".
Rear Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter
Director of C.I.A. (1947-50)

**Return to The Aviary**
**Return to Jacques F. Vallee**

# Birds of a Feather No Longer: Policy Split Divides "Aviary" UFO-Secrecy Group

by Richard J. Boylan, Ph.D.
1995 (1996 revision)

Since a time apparently in the 1970s, a number of individuals with extremely high security clearances, who were working on various aspects of the UFO phenomenon, began to interact with each other on a regular basis to pool the information each had from their highly-compartmented assignments.

The objective was:

- to coordinate data
- see the big picture about UFOs and extraterrestrial contacts with Earth and to use this privileged information pool to gain access to additional secret data
- to understand the policies of the elite, hypersecret "Majestic-12" (MJ-12) UFO information-control and policy group
- to gain special influence through having this highly- privileged information

This elite group of perhaps 14 individuals working in National Security assignments eventually gave themselves code-names, using mostly bird names. Collectively, they came to be called "The Aviary" (bird enclosure).

A reader warning is in order: This affiliative network may exist as reported, or the accounts of this grouping may include disinformation generated by The Aviary themselves to obscure their membership.

The relationship of The Aviary to the MJ-12 (ultimate UFO information control and policy) Group is murky. It is the estimate of more than one UFO researcher that there is some overlap in membership; meaning that MJ-12 has quietly infiltrated The Aviary to keep tabs on it and to keep it under control.

It has been reported by Dr. Steven Greer, Director of the Center for the Study of Extra-Terrestrial Intelligence (CSETI), that the MJ-12 Group is now designated as PI-40, [Personal communication, January, 1995]. This hyper-classified group deals with the most sensitive compartmented information regarding extraterrestrials, and is so covert a Special Access Program, that reportedly the President and Congress do not exercise control over PI-40, and only know of its existence through rumor.

Dick D'Amato, National and International Security Specialist for Senator Robert Byrd, and a member of the National Security Council (NSC), in 1991, stated that UFO information should be released, but that an incredibly powerful "black arm" of the government has been keeping it secret, and spending enormous sums of money illegally in this operation. D'Amato said that the NSC is trying to find out who these people are. [Personal communication with Jesse Marcel, Jr., M.D., Washington, D.C., 1991; as reported in eUFOria, the Black Hills UFO Network Publication, 2:2, May, 1995.]

Ironically, the answer may be right under their noses. It is quite possible that PI-40 exists within a hyper-compartmented Special Access Program, yet with informal informational links to the National Security Council's "5240" [Black Projects] Committee. [Timothy Good, Above Top Secret, 1983; L. Fletcher Prouty, The Secret Team, 1973.]

While there may be some overlap between The Aviary and the PI-40 group, they remain two separate entities.

PI-40 is clearly at the top; for PI-40 is the policy and decision group who have orchestrated the UFO Cover-Up since 1947, while simultaneously releasing little fragments of UFO/Star Visitor

information, to gradually condition the American public to the slowly-dawning realization of UFO reality.

The Aviary is the group of individuals with histories of working in UFO-related National Security projects who have obtained more complete information (and thus power) by closely coordinating the data, informants, and efforts each is involved with.

Now, leaked reports from sources close to some Aviary members suggest that there is a split within the Aviary, (which may well mirror a split within the PI-40 group.)

On one side are those members of The Aviary who feel that the time has come when information about UFO reality and ET contacts should be broadly disclosed to the public. These "Good Guys" feel that the public is ready for this information, and generally can handle it.

Others within the Aviary, on the "Dark Side", resist such disclosure. The Dark Side members do not want to lose the power which a UFO/ET-information monopoly has given them. From their behavior, it appears that they do not welcome close public scrutiny of their role in the UFO Cover- Up. Additionally, one or two among them have reportedly engaged in not-properly-authorized, illegal, and sometimes injurious projects and operations.

The split over disclosure versus maintaining the Cover-Up is creating a climate where there are increasing leaks, as the Good Guys try to force disclosure, and establish for themselves a track record of belated candor with the American public.

It is important not to demonize all the reported members of The Aviary. Most are presumably well-intentioned scientists or (former) military or intelligence officers, with careers spanning the Cold War, and who no doubt sincerely believed that UFO secrecy was vital to maintain. Any crimes committed by those few of the "Dark Side" will have to be determined in a proper military or civilian court of jurisdiction.

The following is a list of reported members of The Aviary.

- BLUEJAY: Dr. Christopher "Kit" Green, MD, Ph.D., Chief, Biomedical Sciences Department, General Motors; former custodian of the CIA's UFO files at the "Weird Desk"; received the National Intelligence Medal for his work on a classified project during the period of 1979-1983; recently reported to be White House UFO liaison.

- PELICAN: Ron Pandolfi, CIA Deputy Director for the Division of Science and Technology, and current custodian of UFO files at the "Weird Desk"; involved in the White House Initiative, as UFO liaison, to expedite (at Laurence Rockefeller's behest) the release of UFO information to the public; and has been quietly leaking UFO information the past few years.

- OWL: Hal Puthoff, physicist with the Institute for Advanced research in Austin, TX who specializes in Zero-Point Energy, a quantum/resonance physics phenomenon with reported potential for above- unity ("free") energy; formerly an Stanford Research Institute (SRI) and reported DIA researcher, (along with psi guru and fellow Scientologist Ingo Swann,) into parapsychological, psychotronic, remote-viewing, and mind-control projects, and reportedly involved in classified ET-technology studies.

- RAVEN: (Identity not yet determined.) RAVEN appears to be a kingpin in The Aviary, and a Washington insiders' guessing game has sprung up, as devotees of UFO intelligence data argue for the probable identity of their favorite "candidate". [Possible candidates: Henry Kissinger, Ph.D., Edward Teller, Ph.D.; General Brent Scowcroft.]

- PENGUIN: John Alexander (image right), Ph.D. in Death Sciences [Thanatology], Col., ("Ret."), U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM), which is undoubtedly his military cover for the National Security Agency (NSA). Colonel Alexander is director of the Non-Lethal (sic) Weapons Department, Los Alamos National Laboratory [LANL], and has been reportedly involved in counter-intelligence remote-viewing, psychic-warfare, psychotronic and mind-control projects with military/security applications, while maintaining the cover of nonlethal military/crowd control physical-countermeasures research. Dr. Alexander has been serving as a Board Member, (along with INSCOM General Al Stubblebine and INSCOM Major Ed Dames), of PSI-Tech Corporation, involved in proprietary remote-viewing projects for hire.
2003 Update Note: Colonel John "Penguin" Alexander was spotted last year by this author at a "retired" intelligence officers dinner function at Sixth Army Headquarters, The Presidio, San Francisco. Alexander has gained considerable girth. The Death-Sciences Ph.D. was accompanied by his life-partner, Victoria Lacas, dressed as always in faux-Goth all-black, (which does nothing to dispel rumors circulating in the ufological community about reported interest in sorcery.) This author has been informed that Alexander is head of the Aviary, and that the Aviary is headquartered at Los Alamos.

This author has heard from a source that one or more members of the Aviary are believed to have been a party to MILABS operations, (rogue military-intelligence units' kidnapping, interrogation, terrorizing, gang-raping, drugging, and hypnotic mind-control programming of innocent civilians, and then implanting a false post-hypnotic "memory" that the episode was an "alien abduction".)

- HAWK: Ernie Kellerstraus, security-cleared for UFO information, worked at Wright-Patterson AFB in the 1970's, and is reported to have lived with a Star Visitor for a while; reported to have worked with Dale Graff (*HARRIER*?) and Captain Bob Collins (CONDOR), Air Force Intelligence, to supply UFO information to widely-suspected disinformation operative and self-styled ufologist William Moore.

- (Bird name unknown, [PARTRIDGE?]): Jacques Vallee (image right), Ph.D., formerly an astrophysicist with GEPAN, the French Goverrnment's UFO investigative agency, later moved to U.S. as principal investigator with Defense Department computer network projects; worked with famed astronomer Dr. J. Allen Hynek who left and denounced the military's Project Blue Book as a disinformational smokescreen; prolific author on UFO subject, lately turning to metaphysical explanations for the phenomenon.

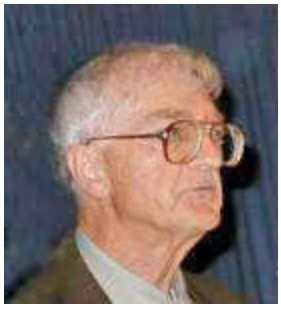
- SEAGULL: Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D., research scientist in optical physics and laser weapons applications at the U.S. Naval Surface Weapons Lab, MD; MUFON physics/photo-interpretive consultant, and prolific author and consultant expert on selected "leaked" or disinformational UFO cases/topics, such as the Gulf Breeze-Ed Walters alleged UFO photos, the Canadian "Carp UFO" hoaxed "incident", and the documented repeat UFO landings at the hyper-secure Manzano Canyon Facility at Kirtland AFB/Sandia National Laboratories-Military Reservation.

- CHICKADEE: Cmdr. C.B. Scott Jones, Ph.D., USN (Ret.), former officer with the Office of Naval Intelligence and other Agencies; with 30 years service in U.S. Intelligence overseas; involved in government research and development projects for the Defense Nuclear Agency (DNA), Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the Army Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM) and other organizations; former Senate aide to Sen. Claiborne Pell, who has had a long-standing interest in UFOs and the paranormal, *and has tried to get Congressional Hearings held on UFOs; President, Human Potential Foundation; and "point-man" for Laurence Rockefeller on UFO matters, currently tasked to contact world leaders concerning upcoming public announcements of UFO/ET reality; recently convened the May, 1995 Washington, D.C. "When Cosmic Cultures Meet International Conference".

- CONDOR: Capt. Bob Collins, USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations, engaged in UFO-related intelligence operations; reportedly appeared clandestinely on 1988 Kodak-produced network television (dis-)information program "UFO Cover-Up Live", where Collins, *reportedly* along with "former" CIA contract employee and current UFO-conferences disinformation lecturer, John Lear, presented accounts of alien autopsies, UFO retrievals, and the government's awareness about UFOs and ET presence.

- FALCON: Sgt. Richard "Dick" Doty, USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations, reported to have engaged in UFO disinformation projects, including reportedly hoaxing TV producer Linda Moulton Howe concerning availability of a tape showing a UFO landing at Holloman Air Force Base, NM; and of allegedly waging psychological warfare on Albuquerque defense electronics contractor Paul Bennewitz, concerning Bennewitz's electronic monitoring of UFO activity around Kirtland AFB/Sandia National Laboratories, Albuquerque, reportedly causing/exacerbating a mental breakdown in Mr. Bennewitz. Reportedly, FALCON claims to have seen the Roswell Alien Autopsy film (shown worldwide August 28, 1995) some time ago at Los Alamos National Laboratory.

- (bird-name unknown [SPARROW(?)]: William Moore, USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations; prolific UFO "author"; reportedly publicly admitted at a MUFON Conference to being an Air Force Intelligence operative involved in UFO-related disinformation projects.



- HARRIER(?): Dale Graff, UFO-related technology specialist [alleged by Smith, Guiley, etc. to be a genuine DIA "Dark Side" bad-boy -B:.B:.] reported by Dan Smith (cf. infra) to be head of the "military" UFO Working Group at Los Alamos National Laboratory; rumored to be involved in psychotronic and ESP programs at Los Alamos; formerly was contracts overseer for the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base; then was chief of the DIA's Defense Technology/Special Programs department, before reportedly being fired by the DIA. Currently Graff is reported to be in contact with the human designate who communicates with an extraterrestrial residing near Washington, DC in a subterranean facility.

- NIGHTINGALE(?): Jack Verona, shadowy liaison between Capitol Hill and Los Alamos National Laboratory, before having recently 'disappeared'; reportedly Dale Graff's supervisor: formerly involved in Project Sleeping Beauty, which researched ways to disable enemy "target" personnel using directed precise-frequency radiated electromagnetic-energy fields. (According to Dan Smith, NIGHTINGALE is not Jack Verona, but rather may be George Wingfield, a British UFO researcher, who has established a reputation as a careful reporter of crop circle formations, UFO information, and, most recently, the disappearance in 1993 of a U.S. carrier destroyer during NATO sea exercises, during which a number of member countries' ships patrolled to find reported huge carrier-sized Unidentified Submerged Objects (USOs), which raced underwater at astounding speeds. Arguing against Mr.Wingfield being NIGHTINGALE is the fact that after Wingfield disclosed the U.S. destroyer's disappearance at a Nevada UFO Congress in December, 1994, he was beat up outside the conference hall by two goons and told to shut up his mouth.)

- WOODPECKER(?): Jaime Shandera, a small-time Hollywood film producer, who reportedly is associated with William Moore. Shandera alleged that he had mysteriously received film containing the "MJ-12 documents" at his door one day from source(s) unknown. (Moore is considered by some to be the author of the MJ-12 disinformation papers.) Shandera was featured on the 1989 Kodak Television UFO documentary, 'UFO Cover-Up Live'. Shandera is reported to be, along with Scott Jones and Dan Smith, one of the theologically-oriented and pro-UFO-disclosure "Progressives" among the Aviary.

AVIARY AFFILIATES AUXILIARY

Besides the main members of The Aviary, ancillary helpers *reportedly* exist who are more or less "witting" of the purposes and membership of The Aviary, and choose to participate in a variety of supporting roles.

- (Bird name unknown, [BUZZARD?]): Gordon Novell, reportedly a free-lance enforcer involved in Zero Point Energy programs, and tied to Bob Bigelow, a shadowy Las Vegas casinos operator, who reportedly is investigating alleged ET energy technology and titanium aluminide mettalurgy for their investment potential. Bigelow has created a "National Institute for Discovery Science" (NIDS) to direct a group of UFO technology-insider scientists. He has also reportedly acquired land south of Fort Duschene, Utah to operate a cattle ranch and study alleged cattle mutilations clustered there.

- CHICKEN LITTLE: Dan Smith, civilian UFO researcher/volunteer interlocutor between source(s) within the Central Intelligence Agency, the Congressional Intelligence Committees and the civilian UFO researchers. Smith continually exchanges information with and networks the key UFO researchers, serves as their interlocutor, and shares their and his own findings with his source(s) at CIA and Capitol Hill.

Undoubtedly, other "assets" and low-profile intermediaries of The Aviary are operating in the UFO-interest and general public communities, as its surrogate ears and mouthpieces.

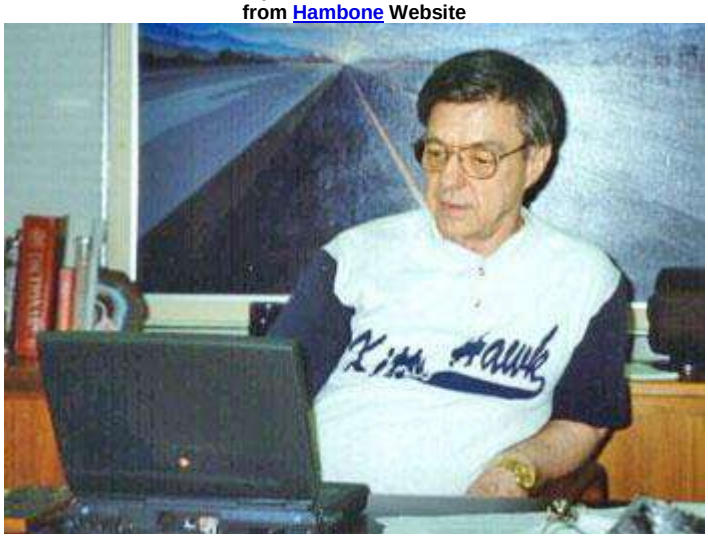
Whatever the Aviary's role, we the public have a right to full information about extraterrestrial contact and communications. In a democracy, no elite group has the right to bottle up for itself information that affects the lives and futures of us all.

**Return to The Aviary**

**Return to Richard Boylan**

# Harold "Hal" Puthoff

by **Doc Hambone**
**from Hambone Website**



- Born 6/20/36. BS and MS in electrical engineering from the University of Florida. After graduating, Puthoff served in the Army on duty with the **NSA** at Fort Meade, Maryland. There, he worked as an engineer with Project Light, which studied fiber optics, lasers, and high-speed computers (very cutting edge at the time). After leaving, he invented the tunable infra-red laser.
  **(McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, pg 92-3)**
- According to author Jim Schnabel (and confirmed by Dr. Puthoff), he served at the NSA in the early 1960's during his tour with the Navy, not the Army as McRae reported above, and later stayed on as a civilian.
  **(Schnabel, Jim, Remote Viewers: The Secret History of America's Psychic Spies, Dell, 1997, pg 97)**
- Joined SRI in 1971 as a specialist in laser physics. Worked for the previous eight years in the Microwave Laboratory at Stanford University. Served as an officer in the Navy from 1960-63 at Ft. Meade.
  **(Mitchell, Edgar, Psychic Exploration, G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1974, pg 522)**
- Head of the SRI remote viewing program, 1972-85. After he left, Puthoff was replaced with Ed May. Former Naval Intelligence Officer.
  **(Puthoff, Harold, "CIA-Initiated Remote Viewing Program at Stanford Research Institute", Journal of Scientific Exploration, Vol. 10, No. 1, Spring 1996)**
- "Dr. Harold E. Puthoff is Director of the Institute for Advanced Studies at Austin. A theoretical and experimental physicist specializing in fundamental electrodynamics, his research ranges from theoretical studies of quantum vacuum states as they apply to the stability of matter, gravitation, cosmology and energy research, to laboratory studies of innovative approaches to energy generation. A graduate of Stanford University in 1967, he has published over 30 technical papers in the areas of electron-beam devices, lasers and quantum zero-point-energy effects, has patents issued and pending in the laser, communications, and energy fields, and is co-author of a textbook Fundamentals of Quantum Electronics
  **(Wiley, 1969), published in English, French and Russian.**
- "Dr. Puthoff's professional background includes engineering work at General Electric and Sperry; three and a half years with the U.S. Department of Defense, where his work on high-speed opto-electronic computers resulted in the award of a DoD Certificate of Commendation for Outstanding Performance; post-doc appointments at Stanford

University as Research Associate, Ginzton Laboratories, and Lecturer, Dept. of Electrical Engineering; Director of the Cognitive Sciences Program at SRI International for over a decade, where he was responsible for large-scale, innovative, government-funded research programs; and, since 1985, Director of the Institute for Advanced Studies at Austin.
"Puthoff regularly serves various government agencies, the Executive Branch and Congress as consultant on leading-edge technologies and future technology trends; is a member and officer of several professional organizations (NY Academy of Sciences, Amer. Assoc. for the Advancement of Science, Amer. Physical Soc., Soc. for Scientific Exploration); is listed in American Men and Women of Science, Who's Who in Science and Engineering, Who's Who in the South and Southwest and in Who's Who in the World; and has been designated a Fetzer Fellow (1991)."
**(Biography provided by Dr. Puthoff)**

- He is claimed to have been at **OT** (Operating Thetan) Level III with the Church of Scientology at the time of the experiments. He wrote the preface to Scientology: a Religion, and was married in a Scientology church. "Puthoff says his involvement with the church more than a decade ago was casual."
  **(McRae, 1984, pg 108)**
- Puthoff joined the Church in the 1960s, and left in the mid-1970s. After leaving, he lent support to a group that criticized the Church. It was during an LA training seminar that he met Pat Price, who later worked at SRI.
  **(Schnabel, Jim, Remote Viewers: The Secret History of America's Psychic Spies, Dell, 1997, pg 198-200)**
- According to Peter Tompkins and Christopher Bird, in The Secret Life of Plants, while at SRI, Puthoff did experiments with chicken eggs. Using an e-meter (invented by L. Ron Hubbard and used in the practices of Scientology), he attempted to see if an egg would react if another was broken nearby.
  **(Tompkins, Peter and Bird, Christopher, The Secret Life of Plants, Harper and Row, 1973, pg 29)**
- Since the early 1970s, Puthoff had been a part-time, paid consultant to Bill Church regarding alternative fuel sources. At Puthoff's urging, Church developed a company, Jupiter Technologies, to research zero-point energy. In the summer of 1985, after giving only two weeks notice, Puthoff left SRI to work for Church full time.
  **(Schnabel, Jim, 1997, pg 323)**
- Currently with the Institute of Advanced Studies at Austin, 4030 W Braker Ln, Suite 300, Austin, TX 78759, and president of Earthtech International at the same address here for Earthtech's home page. His current work is involved with quantum physics, zero-point energy, and electrogravitics.
- Puthoff is working with Robert Bigelow and his National Institute of Discovery Science. He posted a NIDS mission statement on USENET in March, 1996.
  **(What's New at Area 51 and Ufomind: 9/96)**

---

- "Aviary", codename: Owl

  Author of:
  - "CIA-Initiated Remote Viewing Program at Stanford Research Institute", Journal of Scientific Exploration, Vol. 10, No. 1, Spring 1996
  - Targ, Russell and Puthoff "Information Transmission Under Conditions of Sensory Shielding", Nature, 10/18/74, v252, n5476, pp 602-607
  - Targ, Russell and Puthoff, Harold E, "The Record: Eight Days With Uri Geller", published in: Panati, Charles, ed., The Geller Papers, Houghton Mifflin Co., 1976
  - Targ, Russell and Puthoff, Harold E, "Experiments With Uri Geller", published in: Panati, Charles, ed., The Geller Papers, Houghton Mifflin Co., 1976
  - Puthoff, Harold E., Targ, Russell, & May, Edwin C. "Experimental psi research: implication for physics," The Role of Consciousness in the Physical World, ed. Robert G. Jahn, Westview, 1981, pp. 37-86
  - H. E. Puthoff, "Ground State of Hydrogen as a Zero-Point-Fluctuation-Determined State," Phys. Rev. D, vol 35, p 3266 (1987).

- H. E. Puthoff, "Zero-Point Fluctuations of the Vacuum as the Source of Atomic Stability and the Gravitational Interaction, "Proc. of the British Soc. for the Philosophy of Science Intern'l Conf. "Physical Interpretations of Relativity Theory," Imperial College, London, ed. M. C. Duffy (Sunderland Polytechnic, 1988).
- H. E. Puthoff, "Gravity as a Zero-Point-Fluctuation Force," Phys. Rev. A 39, 2333 (1989); Phys. Rev A, vol 47, p 3454 (1993).
- H. E. Puthoff, "On the Source of Vacuum Electromagnetic Zero-Point Energy," Ph ys. Rev. A, vol 40, p 4857 (1989); Errata and Comments, Phys. Rev. A 44, 3382, 3385 (1991).
- H. E. Puthoff, "Everything for Nothing," New Sci., vol 127, p 52 (28 July 1990).
- H. E. Puthoff, "The Energetic Vacuum: Implications for Energy Research," Spec. in Sci. and Technology, vol 13, p 247 (1990).
- H. E. Puthoff, "Zero-Point Energy: An Introduction," Fusion Facts, vol 3, No. 3, p 1 (1991).
- H. E. Puthoff, "On the Feasibility of Converting Vacuum Electromagnetic Energy to Useful Form," Intern'l Workshop on the Zeropoint Electromagnetic Field," Cuernavaca, Mexico, March 29 - April 2, 1993.
- D. C. Cole and H. E. Puthoff, "Extracting Energy and Heat from the Vacuum," Phys. Rev. E, vol 48, p 1562 (1993). See also Fusion Facts, vol 5, No. 3, p 1 (1993).
- B. Haisch, A. Rueda, and H. E. Puthoff, "Inertia as a Zero-Point Field Lorentz Force," Phys. Rev. A, vol 49, p 678 (1994). See also Science, vol 263, p 612 (1994).
- B. Haisch, A. Rueda, and H. E. Puthoff, "Beyond E = $mc^2$," The Sciences (NY Acad. of Sciences), vol 34, p 26 (Nov/Dec 1994).
- H. E. Puthoff, "SETI, The Velocity-of-Light Limitation, and the Alcubierre Warp Drive: An Integrating Overview," Physics Essays, vol 9, p 156 (1996).
- B. Haisch, A. Rueda, and H. E. Puthoff. "Physics of the Zero-Point Field: Implications for Inertia, Gravitation and Mass," Spec. in Sci. and Technology (in press, 1996).
- H. E. Puthoff, "Space Propulsion: Can Empty Space Itself Provide a Solution?" Ad Astra, vol 9 (National Space Society), p 42 (Jan/Feb 1997).
- H. E. Puthoff, "Condensed-Charge Technology," Technical briefing package, including vugraphs and videotape, presented to numerous government agencies and panels, corporations, and academic colloquia, 1987 - present.
- Puthoff, Harold A. (1989). "Source of vacuum electromagnetic zero-point energy," Physical Review A, 40.9
- Interview with possible Roswell witness on 07 January 1993

More information about **H. E. Puthoff** HERE

**Return to Vision Remota**
**Return to The Aviary**

by **Armen Victorian**
**from MindControlForums Website**

The following article which appeared in the U.K. magazine, LOBSTER, in June 1993, is reproduced at the request of the author. (LOBSTER magazine, which specializes in intelligence and conspiracy matters, is published twice yearly.)

*'Non-Lethality: John B. Alexander, The Pentagon's Penguin'*, was republished in Nexus (October/November, 1993) as '**Psychic Warfare and Non-Lethal Weapons**' under Henry Azadehdel's 'hobby' name of **Armen Victorian**

On April 22, 1993, both BBC1 and BBC2 showed on their main evening news bulletins a rather lengthy piece concerning America's latest development in weaponry - the non-lethal weapons concept. **David Shukman**, BBC Defense Correspondent interviewed (Retired) U.S. Army Colonel **John B. Alexander** and **Janet Morris**, two of the main proponents of the concept [(1)]. The concept of non-lethal weapons is not new. Non-lethal weapons have been used by the intelligence, police and defense establishments in the past [(2)].
Several western governments have used a variety of non-lethal weapons in a more discreet and covert manner. It seems that the U.S. government is about to take the first step towards their open use.

The current interest in the concept of non-lethal weapons began about a decade ago with John Alexander. In December 1980 he published an article in the U.S. Army's journal, *MILITARY REVIEW*, "The New Mental Battlefield," referring to claims that telepathy could be used to interfere with the brain's electrical activity. This caught the attention of senior Army generals who encouraged him to pursue what they termed "*soft option kill*" technologies.

After retiring from the Army in 1988, Alexander joined the *Los Alamos National Laboratories* and began working with Janet Morris, the Research Director of the *U.S. Global Strategy Council* (USGSC), chaired by Dr Ray Cline, former Deputy Director of the CIA [(3)]. I examine the background of Janet Morris and John Alexander in more detail below.

Throughout 1990 the USGSC lobbied the main national laboratories, major defense contractors and industries, retired senior military and intelligence officers. The result was the creation of a *Non-lethality Policy Review Group*, led by Major General Chris S. Adams, USAF (retd.) former Chief of Staff, Strategic Air Command [(4)]. They already have the support of Senator Sam Nunn, chair of the Senate Armed Services Committee. According to Janet Morris, the military attaché at the Russian Embassy has contacted USGSC about the possibility of converting military hardware to a non-lethal capability.

In 1991 Janet Morris issued a number of papers giving more detailed information about USGSC's concept of non-lethal weapons [(5)]. Shortly after, the *U.S. Army Training and Doctrine Command* at Fort Monroe, VA, published a detailed draft report on the subject titled "*Operations Concept for Disabling Measures*." The report included over twenty projects in which John Alexander is currently involved at the Los Alamos national Laboratories.

In a memorandum dated April 10, 1991, titled "*Do we need a Non-lethal Defense initiative?*" **Paul Wolfwitz**, Under Secretary of Defense for Policy, wrote to Defense Secretary **Dick Cheney**,

> "A U.S. lead in non-lethal technologies will increase our options and reinforce our position in the post-Cold War world. Our Research and Development efforts must be increased."

## HOW LETHAL IS NON-LETHAL?

To support their non-lethal weapons concept, **Janet Morris** argues that while,

> "war will always be terrible... a world power deserving its reputation for humane action should pioneer the principles of non-lethal defense [(6)]." In "Defining a non-

lethal strategy," she seeks to establish a doctrine for the use of non-lethal weapons by the U.S. in crisis "at home or abroad in a life serving fashion."

She totally disregards the offensive, lethal aspects inherent in some of the weapons in question, or their misuse, should they become available to "rogue" nations. Despite her arguments that non-lethal weapons should serve the U.S.'s interests,

> "at home and abroad by projecting power without indiscriminately taking lives or destroying property [(7)]," she admits that "casualties cannot be avoided [(8)]."

Closer examination of the types of weapons to be used as non-lethal invalidates her assertions about *their non-lethality*. According to her white paper, the areas where non-lethal weapons could be useful are,

> "regional and low intensity conflict (adventurism, insurgency, ethnic violence, terrorism, narco- trafficking, domestic crime) [(9)]."

She believes that,

> "by identifying and requiring a new category of non-lethal weapons, tactics and strategic planning" the U.S. can reshape its military capability, "to meet the already identifiable threats" that they might face in a multipolar world "where American interests are globalized and American presence widespread [(10)]."

## THE POTENTIAL INVENTORY

**Janet Morris**' "*White Paper*" recommends "two types of life-conserving technologies":

### ANTI-MATERIAL NON-LETHAL TECHNOLOGIES

To destroy or impair electronics, or in other ways stop mechanical systems from functioning. Amongst current technologies from which this category of non- lethal weapons would or could be chosen are:

- Chemical and biological weapons for their anti-materiel agents "which do not significantly endanger life or the environment, or anti-personnel agents which have no permanent effects [(11)]."
- Laser blinding systems to incapacitate the electronic sensors, or optics, i.e. light detection and ranging. Already the Army Infantry School is developing a one-man portable and operated laser weapons system known as the Infantry Self-Defense System. The U.S. Army's *Armament Research, Development and Engineer Center* (**ARDEC**), is also engaged in the development of non-lethal weapons under their program called "*Low Collateral Damage Munitions*" (**LCDM**). The LCDM is trying to develop technologies leading to weapons capable of dazzling and incapacitating missiles, armored vehicles and personnel.
- Non-lethal electromagnetic technologies.
- Non-nuclear *Electromagnetic Pulse weapons* [(12)]. As General **Norman Schwartzkopf** has told the U.S. Joint Chiefs of Staff, one such weapons stationed in space with a wide-area-pulse capacity has the ability to fry enemy electronics. But what would be the fate of enemy personnel in such a scenario? In a join project with the Los Alamos National Laboratories and with technical support from the *Army's Harry Diamond Laboratories*, **ARDEC** are developing *High Power Microwave* (**HPM**) Projectiles. According to ARDEC, the Diamond lab has already "completed a radio frequency effects analysis on a representative target set" for (HPM).
- Among the chemical agents, so-called super caustics - "Millions of times more caustic than hydrofluoric acid [(13)]" - are prime candidates. An artillery round could deliver jellied super-acids which could destroy the optics of heavily armored vehicles or tanks, vision blocks or glass, and

"could be used to silently destroy key weapons systems [14]."

On less lethal aspects the use of net-like entanglements for SEAL teams, or "stealthy" metal boats with low or no radar signature, "for night actions, or any sea borne or come-ashore stealthy scenario" are under consideration [15]. More colorful concepts are the use of chemical metal embitterment, often called liquid metal embitterment and anti-materiel polymers which would be used in aerosol dispersal systems, spreading chemical adhesives or lubricants (i.e. Teflon-based lubricants) on enemy equipment from a distance.

### ANTI-PERSONNEL NON-LETHAL TECHNOLOGIES

- Hand-held lasers which are meant "to dazzle," could also cause the eyeball to explode and to blind the target.
- Isotropic radiators - explosively driven munitions, capable of generating very bright omni-directional light, with similar effects to laser guns.
- High-power microwaves (HPM) - U.S. Special Operations command already has that capability within their grasp as a portable microwave weapon [16]. As Myron L. Wolbarsht, a Duke University opthalamist and expert in laser weapons stated:
    - "U.S. Special Forces can quietly cut enemy communications but also can cook internal organs [17]."
- Another candidate is Infrasound - acoustic beams. In conjunction with the Scientific Applications and Research Associates (SARA) of Huntingdon, California, ARDEC and Los Alamos laboratories are busy "developing a high power, very low frequency acoustic beam weapons." They are also looking into methods of projecting non-diffracting (i.e. non-penetrating) high frequency acoustic bullets. ARDEC scientists are also looking into methods of using pulsed chemical lasers. This class of lasers could project,
    - "a hot, high pressure plasma in the air in front of a target surface, creating a blast wave that will result in variable but controlled effects on materiel and personnel."
- Infrasound. Already some governments have used it as a means of crowd control - e.g. France.
- Very low frequency (VLF) sound (20-35 KHz), or low-frequency RF modulations can cause nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains.
    - "Some very low frequency sound generators, in certain frequency ranges, can cause the disruption of human organs and, at high power levels, can crumble masonry [18]."

  The **CIA** had a similar program in 1978 called *Operation Pique*, which included bouncing radio or microwave signals off the ionosphere to affect mental functions of people in selected areas, including Eastern European nuclear installations [19].

## JOHN ALEXANDER

The entire non-lethal weapon concept opens up a new Pandora's Box of unknown consequences. The main personality behind it is retired Colonel **John B. Alexander.** Born in New York in 1937, he spent part of his career as a Commander of Green Berets Special Forces in Vietnam, led Cambodian mercenaries behind enemy lines, and took part in a number of clandestine programs, including *Phoenix*. He currently holds the post of *Director of Non-lethal Programs* in the Los Alamos National Laboratories.

Alexander obtained a BaS from the University of Nebraska and an MA from Pepperdine University. In 1980 he was awarded a PhD from Walden University [20] for his thesis "*To determine*

*whether or not significant changes in spirituality occur in persons who attended a Kubler-Ross life/death transition workshop during the period June through February 1979*." His dissertation committee was chaired by **Elizabeth Kubler-Ross**.

He has long been interested in what used to be regarded as "fringe" areas. In 1971, while a Captain in the infantry at Schofield Barracks, Honolulu, he was diving in the Bemini Islands looking for the lost continent of **Atlantis**. He was an official representative for the *Silva mind control organization* and a lecturer on *Precataclysmic Civilizations* [(21)].
Alexander is also a past President and a Board member of the *International Association for Near Death Studies*; and, with his former wife, Jan Northup, he helped Dr **C.B. Scott Jones** perform ESP experiments with dolphins [(22)].

## PSI-TECH

Retired Major General **Albert N. Stubblebine** (Former Director of U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command) and Alexander are on the board of a "*remote viewing*" company called PSI-TECH. The company also employs Major **Edward Dames** (ex Defense Intelligence Agency), Major **David Morehouse** (ex 82nd Airborne Division), and **Ron Blackburn** (former microwave scientist and specialist at Kirkland Air Force Base).
PSI-TECH has received several government contracts. For example, during the Gulf War crisis the Department for Defense asked it to use remote viewing to locate Saddam's Scud missiles sites. Last year (1992) the FBI sought PSI-TECH's assistance to locate a kidnapped Exxon executive (23).

With Major **Richard Groller** and **Janet Morris** as his co-authors, Alexander published THE WARRIOR'S EDGE in 1990 [(24)]. The book describes in detail various unconventional methods which would enable the practitioner to acquire "human excellence and optimum performance" and thereby become an invincible warrior [(25)]. The purpose of the book is "to unlock the door to the extraordinary human potentials inherent in each of us. To do this, we, like governments around the world , must take a fresh look at non-traditional methods of affecting reality. We must raise human consciousness of the potential power of the individual body/mind system - the power to manipulate reality. We must be willing to retake control of our past, present, and ultimately, our future [(26)]."

Alexander is a friend of Vice President Al Gore Jnr, their relationship dating back to 1983 when Gore was in Alexander's *Neuro-Linguistic Programming* (**NLP**). NLP "presented to selected general officers and Senior Executive Service members [(27)]" a set of techniques to modify behavior patterns [(28)]. Among the first generals to take the course was the then Lieutenant General **Maxwell Thurman**, who later went on to receive his fourth star and become *Vice-Chief of Staff at the Army* and *Commander Southern Command* [(29)]. Among other senior participants were **Tom Downey** and Major General Stubblebine, former Director of the Army Intelligence Security Command.

> "In 1983, the Jedi master (from the Star Wars movie - author) provided an image and a name for the Jei Project [(30)]."

*Jedi Project*'s aim was to seek and "construct teachable models of behaviorable/physical excellence using unconventional means [(31)]." According to Alexander the Jedi Project was to be a follow-up to Neuro-Linguistic Programming skills. By using the influence of friends such as Major General Stubblebine, who was then head of the U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command, he managed to fund Jedi. In reality the concept was old hat, re-christened by Alexander.
The original idea which was to show how "human will power and human concentration affect performance more than any other single factor [(32)]" using NLP skills, was the brainchild of three independent people; **Fritz Erikson**, a Gestalt therapist, Virginia Satir, a family therapist and Erick Erickson, a hypnotist.

## JANET MORRIS

**Janet Morris**, co-author of THE WARRIOR'S EDGE, is best known as a science fiction writer but has been a member of the New York Academy of Sciences since 1980 and is a member of the Association for Electronic Defense. She is also the Research Director of the *U.S. Global Strategy Council* (**USGSC**). She was initiated into the Japanese art of bioenergetics, Joh-re, the Indonesian brotherhood of Subud, and graduated from the *Silva course in advanced mind control*. She has been conducting remote viewing experiments for fifteen years. She worked on a research project investigating the effects of mind on probability in computer systems. Her husband, **Robert Morris**, is a former judge and a key member of the American Security Council [(33)].

In a recent telephone conversation with the author [(34)], Janet Morris confirmed John Alexander's involvement in mind control and psychotronic projects in the Los Alamos National Laboratories. Alexander and his team have recently been working with **Dr Igor Smirnov**, a psychologist from the *Moscow Institute of Psychocorrelations*. They were invited to the U.S. after Janet Morris' visit to Russia in 1991.
There she was shown the technique which was pioneered by the Russian Department of Psycho-Correction at Moscow Medical Academy. The Russians employ a technique to electronically analyze the human mind in order to influence it. They input subliminal command messages, using key words transmitted in "*white noise*" or *music* [(35)]. Using an infrasound very low frequency-type transmission, the acoustic psycho-correction message is transmitted via bone conduction - ear plugs would not restrict the message.
To do that would require an entire body protection system. According to the Russians the *subliminal messages* by-pass the conscious level and are effective almost immediately.

## C.B. SCOTT JONES

**Jones** is the former assistant to Senator **Clairborne Pell** (Democrat, Rhode Island). Scott Jones was a member of U.S. Naval Intelligence for 15 years, as well as Assistant Naval Attaché, New Delhi, India, in the 1960s. Jones has briefed the President's Scientific Advisory Committee, and has testified before House and Senate Committees on intelligence matters.
After the navy he,

> "worked in the private sector research and development community involved in the U.S. government sponsored projects for the *Defense Nuclear Agency* (**DNA**), *Defense Intelligence Agency* (**DIA**) and U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command."

He has been head of the *Rockefeller Foundation* for some time and chairs the *American Society for Psychical Research* [(36)].

## BIRDS OF A FEATHER

**Alexander** and **C.B. Jones** are members of the AVIARY, a group of intelligence and Department of Defense officers and scientists with a brief to discredit any serious research in the UFO field. Each member of *the Aviary* bears a bird's name. Jones is **FALCON**, John Alexander is **PENGUIN**.

One of their agents; a UFO researcher known as **William Moore**, who was introduced to John Alexander at a party in 1987 by Scott Jones, confessed in front of an audience at a conference held by the *MUTUAL UFO NETWORK* (**MUFON**) on July 1, 1989, in Las Vegas, how he was promised inside information by the senior members of the AVIARY in return for his obedience and service to them. He participated in the propagation and dissemination of disinformation fed to him by various members of the AVIARY.
He also confessed how he was instructed to target one particular individual, an electronics expert, Dr **Paul Bennewitz**, who had accumulated some UFO film footage and electronic signals which

were taking place in 1980 over the *Menzano Weapons Storage areas*, at Kirtland Air Force Base, New Mexico. As a result of Moore's involvement, coupled with some surreptitious entries and psychological techniques, Bennewitz ended up in a psychiatric hospital.

Just before the publication of my first paper unmasking two members of the AVIARY [(37)] I was visited by two of their members (MORNING DOVE and HAWK) who had travelled to the U.K. with a message from the senior ranks advising me not to go ahead with my expose. I rejected the proposal.

Immediately after the publication of that paper, and with the full knowledge that myself and a handful of colleagues knew the true identities of their members, John B. Alexander confessed that he was indeed a member of the AVIARY, nicknamed PENGUIN. The accuracy of our information was further confirmed to me by yet another member of *the AVIARY*, Ron Pandolphi, PELICAN. Pandolphi is a PhD in physics and works at the Rocket and Missile section of the Office of the Deputy Director of Science and Technology, CIA.

In his book, *OUT THERE* [(38)], the *NEW YORK TIMES* journalist Howard Blum refers to "a UFO Working Group" within the Defense Intelligence Agency. Despite DIA's repeated denials [(39)], the existence of this working group has been confirmed to me by more than one member of the group itself, including an independent source in the *Office of Naval Intelligence*.
The majority of the group's members are senior members of the AVIARY:

- Dr Christopher Green (BLUEJAY) from the CIA [(40)]
- Harold Puthoff (OWL) ex-NSA
- Dr Jack Verona (RAVEN) (DoD, one of the initiators of the DIA's Sleeping Beauty project which aimed to achieve battlefield superiority using mind-altering electromagnetic weaponry)
- John Alexander (PENGUIN)
- Ron Pandolphi (PELICAN)

The mysterious "Col. **Harold E. Phillips**" who appears in Blum's *OUT THERE* is none other than **John B. Alexander**.

John Alexander's position as the *Program Manager for Contingency Missions of Conventional Defense Technology*, Los Alamos National Laboratories, enabled him to exploit the Department of Defense's *Project RELIANCE* "which encourages a search for all possible sources of existing and incipient technologies before developing new technology in-house [(41)]" to tap into a wide range of exotic topics, sometimes using defense contractors, e.g. McDonnel Douglas Aerospace.
I have several reports, some of which were compiled before his departure to the Los Alamos National Laboratories when he was with Army Intelligence, which show Alexander's keen interest in any and every exotic subject:

- UFOs
- ESP
- psychotronics
- anti-gravity devices
- near death experiments
- psychology warfare
- non-lethal weaponry

**John Alexander** utilizes the bank of information he has accumulated to try to develop psychotronic, psychological and mind weaponry. He began thinking about non-lethal weapons a decade ago in his paper "The New Mental Battlefield." He seems to want to become a "Master." If he ever succeeds in this ambition the rest of us ordinary mortals had better watch out.

## NOTES:

1. Letter dated 2 April, 1993, to author from Mrs Victoria Alexander.
2. The U.S. Army Chemical and Military Police used "Novel Effect Weapons"

against the women protesters at the Greenham Common Base.
3. The United States Global Strategy Council is an independent think tank, incorporated in 1981. It focuses on long-range strategic issues. The founding members were Clare Boothe Luce, General Maxwell Taylor, General Albert Wedemeyer, Dr Ray Cline (Co-chair), Jeane Kirkpatrick (Co-chair), Morris Leibman, Henry luce III, J. William Middendorf II, Admiral Thomas H. Moorer USN (retd), General Richard Stillwell (retd), Dr Michael A. Daniles (President), Dr Dalton A. West (Executive Vice President). Its Research Directors were Dr Yona Alexander, Dr Roger Fontaine, Robert L. Katula and Janet Morris.
4. NONLETHAIITY: DEVELOPMENT OF A NATIONAL POLICY AND EMPLOYING NONLETHAL MEANS IN A NEW STATEGIC ERA - a Project of the U.S. Global Strategy Council, 1991, p.4. Other staff members of the USGSC are Steve Trevino, Dr John B. Alexander and Chris Morris.
5. The USGSC has issued a wide variety of papers on the Nonlethal Weapons Concept. For example, IN SEARCH OF NONLETHAL STRATEGY (Janet Morris); NONLETHALITY: A GLOBAL STRATEGY - WHITE PAPER; NONLETHALITY BRIEFING SUPPLEMENT No.1; and NONLETHALITY IN THE OPERATIONAL CONTINUUM.
6. IN SEARCH OF A NONLETHAL STRATEGY, Janet Morris, p.1.
7. NONLETHALITY: A GLOBAL STRATEGY - WHITE PAPER, p.3. 8. IN SEARCH OF... P.3.
9. In the recent cult siege in Waco, Texas, a "nonlethal" technique, projecting sublimal messages, was used to influence David Kuresh - without effect.
10. NONLETHALITY: A GLOBAL STRATEGY - WHITE PAPER, p.2.
11. The computer data base compiled during the CIA/Army's Project OFTEN, examining several thousand chemical compounds, during 1976-1973, is a most likely candidate for any chemical agents for nonlethal weapons.
12. The British MoD is already developing a "microwave bomb." Work on the weapon is going on at the Defence Research Agency at Farnborough, Hampshire. See SUNDAY TELEGRAPH September 27, 1992, partly reproduced in LOBSTER 24, p.14. The Royal Navy is already in possession of laser weapons which dazzle aircraft pilots. The Red Cross has called for them to be banned under the Geneva Convention because could permanently blind.
13. IN SEARCH OF A NONLETHAL STRATEGY, p.13.
14. Ibid.
15. The U.S. Navy, through its Project SEA SHADOW, has already developed a stealth boat. Like the Lockheed F117A, stealth fighter, it leaves no radar signature - BBC, Newsround, April 28, 1993.
16. Taped conversation with Janet Morris, March 1, 1993.
17. THE WALL STREET JOURNAL, January 4, 1993.
18. IN SEARCH OF A NONLETHAL STRATEGY, p. 14.
19. REMOTE CONTROL TECHNOLOGY, Anna Keeler (FULL DISCLOSURE, Ann Arbor, U.S.A., 1989) p.11.
20. Walden University, 801 Anchor Road Drive, Naples, Fl. 33904, U.S.A. Walden University considers itself a non-traditional university and does not offer any undergraduate courses to its students.
21. Brad Steiger, MYSTERIES OF SPACE AND TIME (Prentice Hall, Engelwood Cliffs, New Jersey) pp.72 and 3. The U.S. Army Command and General College, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, issued this on Alexander's career: "Colonel John B. Alexander, U.S. Army Retired, manages Antimateriel Technology at Los Alamos National Laboratories, Los Alamos, New Mexico. His military assignments included; Advanced Systems Concepts Office, Laboratory Command; manager, Technology Integration Office, Army Material Command; assistant deputy chief of staff, Technology Planning and Management, Army Material Command; and chief, Advanced Human Technology, Intelligence and Security Command."

22. Taped telephone conversation with Dr Scott Jones, August 17, 1992.
23. Taped telephone conversation with Maj. Edward Dames, June 27, 1992; and THE BULLETIN OF ATOMIC SCIENTISTS, December 1992, p.6.
24. THE WARRIOR'S EDGE, Col. John B. Alexander, Maj. Richard Groller and Janet Morris, (William Morrow Inc., New York, 1990).
25. Ibid. p.9.
26. Ibid. pp.9 and 10.
27. Ibid p.47.
28. Ibid.
29. Ibid.
30. Ibid. pp.72 and 3.
31. Ibid. p.12.
32. Ibid. p. 13.
33. The American Security Council (ASC) Box 8, Boston, Virginia 22713, USA. ASC is militarist, anti-communist and right-wing. Formed in the mid 1950s, the Council acts as a right-wing think tank on foreign policy and lobbies for the expansion and strengthening of U.S. military forces. In 1985 the ASC had 330,000 members. See, for example, the entry for the ASC in THE RADICAL RIGHT: A WORLD DIRECTORY, compiled by Ciaran O Maolain (Longman, London 1987).
34. Taped telephone conversation with Janet Morris, March 1, 1993.
35. In 1989 a U.S. Department of Defense consultant and contractor explained to the author how he was asked to examine the possibility of devising operational methods of transmitting subliminal messages through the TV screen.
36. "Will the Real Scott Jones please stand up?" - unpublished paper by George Hansen and Robert Durant, February 20, 1990, pp.4 and 5.
37. "The Birds" Armen Victorian, in U.K. UFO Magazine, Vol.11 No.3, July/August 1992, pp 4-7.
38. OUT THERE, Howard Blum (Simon and Schuster, London 1990) pp.44, 46-51, 55-57.
39. DIA's letters to author dated July 12, 1991, July 8, 1992 and December 18, 1992.
40. Dr Chistopher "Kit" Green, BLUEJAY, has admitted that the CIA has compiled over 30,000 files on UFOs, 200 of which are extremely interesting. Green was a key CIA member in examining the UFO problem for several years.
41. Los Alamos National Laboratory, Institutional Plan Fiscal Year 1992 - Fiscal Year 1997, p.14.

**Return to Non-Lethal Weapons - "Psychotronics" and "Silent Sound"**
**Return to The Psychic Universe**
**Return to Scalar Technology**
**Return to Mind Control**
**Return to The Aviary**

# People and Places

**COINTELPRO, Remote Viewing, Mind Control**
by **Doc Hambone**

from MindControlForums Website

## Places

The Aviary
Cognitive Sciences Laboratory
Esalen Institute
Human Potential Foundation
Institute for Advanced Studies
Institute for Noetic Sciences
Mankind Research Unlimited
The Monroe Institute
National Institute for Discovery Science
Physics/Consciousness Research Group
PSI-TECH
Science Applications International Corporation
Scientology
SRI International
US Psychotronics Assoc.

## People

Joe K. Adams
Steve Aftergood
John B. Alexander
Skip Atwater
Cleve Backster
Gregory Bateson
Thomas Bearden
Robert Bigelow
Christopher Bird
Courtney Brown
Lyn Buchanan
Eldon Byrd
Ed Dames
Ira Einhorn
Werner Erhard
Uri Geller
Dale Graff
Christopher Green
Keith Harary
Willis Harman
Alfred Hubbard
Aldous Huxley
Ray Hyman
CB Scott Jones
Richard Kennett
Sam Koslov
Kenn Kress
Rima Laibow
John Lilly
Bruce Maccabee
John Mack
Edwin May
Joe McMoneagle
Edgar Mitchell
Robert Monroe
David Morehouse
Gordon Novel
Brendan O'Regan
Ron Pandolfi
Sen. Clairborne Pell
Michael Persinger
Pat Price
Andrija Puharich
Harold "Hal" Puthoff
Dean Radin
Elizabeth Rauscher
Mel Riley
Laurance Rockefeller
Charlie Rose
Jack Sarfatti
Stephan Schwartz
Dr. Igor Smirnov
Paul Smith
Myron Stolaroff
Gen. Albert Stubblebine
Ingo Swann
Russell Targ
Charles Tart
Ed Thompson
Jack Vorona
Louis "Jolly" West

**Return to COINTELPRO**
**Return to The Aviary**
**Return to Vision Remota**
**Return to Control Mental**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/hambone_info/index1.htm

# The Aviary Saga Continues

**from Anomalies Website**

In the April, 1991 issue of *FATE magazine*, there appeared the following article written by **Ann Druffel**, titled: '*UFOLOGY'S "MR. CONTROVERSY*"?' Following are some **excerpts** from this lengthy article:

"**William L. Moore** has admitted passing disinformation to ufologists. Here is the rest of the story along with some startling NEW information---Do you believe it...?
"(William Moore) made the startling announcement at the 35th MUFON (Mutual UFO Network) Annual Symposium in Las Vegas, Nevada, that he and his associate, Jaime Shandera, had been part of a disinformation scheme launched by the government against **Paul Bennewitz**, a scientist who had set out to prove that there was ongoing UFO activity at a military base adjacent to Bennewitz' New Mexico home...

"WHY HE COOPERATED - Moore asked the forum audience the question,

> 'If an individual, flashing credentials of an agency of your government, invited you to cooperate with him in studying UFOs, what would you do?'

He admitted that he jumped in, he felt he had to find out what there was to find out. He found himself in the midst of a widespread effort on the part of several government agencies to collect data, to send this data up to higher agencies, and to **disseminate DISINFORMATION among the public**.

"**Moore** differentiated between 'disinformation' and 'misinformation.' Disinformation is a diversion away from the truth; it necessarily has some truth sprinkled in. Misinformation is **lies**, or phony information.
"At this point, Moore made it plain that the disclosures he and Jaime Shandera planned to make at this forum were with the express permission of the government agents with whom they had been cooperating for several years. THE INFORMATION, HE WARNED, WOULD BE A MIXTURE OF TRUE INFORMATION AND DISINFORMATION, FOR THAT WAS THE WAY THE GOVERNMENT WORKED, EVEN IN THEIR RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM. He assured the audience he and Shandera had tried to sort out fact from fiction in order to share it with them...

"According to **Moore**... the official government policy for the past 21 years--ever since the 'close' of Project Blue Book, which ostensibly disseminated public information about UFO sightings-- is that UFOs do not exist. Why is the government, through the '80s and up to present, still spreading falsified data?

"Perhaps the most blatant example of this concerns the Roswell, New Mexico, crash of 1947. In that situation, Moore is sure that something did crash on an isolated ranch near Roswell and that the air force put out a bulletin that they had recovered a 'flying saucer.' However, the next day this was denied and a cover story about a 'balloon' was disseminated as a cover-up, a story the government has stuck by for over 40 years.

"To date, after years of investigation by **Moore**, **Stanton Friedman** and others, 130 people have been contacted and interviewed in connection with the Roswell crash. More than 36 claim to have been first-hand witnesses to the situation, and

some claim to have actually held the wreckage in their hands. "Some reported that dead alien bodies were recovered from parts of the wreckage which came down a few miles from the main object. These 130 source stories do not include numerous other statements made by persons whom the investigators judged to be less than honest and reliable.

"**Moore** thinks that writing THE ROSWELL INCIDENT opened a can of worms. In September 1980, shortly after the book was published, a source to which he gave the pseudonym 'Falcon' contacted him with the offer to participate in government UFO studies. To this day, **Moore** is not sure what the government people's motives were or what they continue to be. Other government sources continued to contact him, and he and **Shandera** continued to give each source the name of a bird. In this way, the two could discuss the activities in which Moore was involved without having to worry about telephones being bugged or being overheard in public places.
"**Bill Moore** stated with a grin, 'There are now 12 in the aviary,' [Not to be confused with MJ-12 or Majestic 12. It is merely a coincidence that the 'aviary' and the alleged Majestic 12 high-level government UFO study group each have 12 members.] (Note: Moore stated that some of his information may be misleading. For instance, other sources stated that 'MJ-12' has more than just 12 members - **Branton**) all credible people, well-placed as employees, scientific consultants, or intelligence agents.
They hold a variety of 'need to know' security clearances, and seem to know each other. Falcon's identity still remains a mystery, but Bill describes him as very knowledgeable about **UFOs**. (There is an ongoing controversy in the UFO field about Falcon's true identity as demonstrated by recent letters to the editor of Fate by such UFO notables as **Jerome Clark** and **Linda Moulton Howe**.)
"He went on to describe the main characteristic of each aviary member:

> 'Hawk is a person well-connected in areas of study in ESP since the 1960s, with impressive credentials. Blue Jay is a person close to the President of the United States, capable of checking on information to determine its reliability. Partridge is a scientist privy to UFO information collected by the government. Chickadee is well-placed in the Pentagon and versed in scientific data. Heron is enigmatic and puzzling; he seems to 'speak in riddles.' Sparrow is the code name for **Richard Doty**, a former agent for the Air Force's Office of Scientific Information (AFOSI), and was the original go-between between Falcon and myself, and so on.'

"Later, **Moore** stated that **Doty** was a small man in the operation. The process, in his opinion, started 'originally from the National Security Agency (**NSA**) and high levels of the AFOSI.
"According to Moore's assessment, AFOSI holds prime responsibility for UFO data collection in the government. It is also responsible for planting information and disinformation on the subject. Why are they doing this if UFOs don't even exist? If it is a case of national security, why is this so? How could UFOs jeopardize the national security of the U.S.?

"Of one thing **Moore** is sure. Government agents are faster at planting 'data' than civilians can check and verify it. Civilian UFO research finds itself in a pitiful state. Moore pinpointed the case of **Paul Bennewitz** as an example. The Department of Energy, the National Security Agency (**NSA**) and other government agencies were interested in Bennewitz' claim that he had intercepted low-frequency electromagnetic signals which he believed originated from UFOs.

"**Bennewitz** was a reputable scientist; his only crime, according to **Moore**, was

his claim that he was receiving signals from UFOs. To this date it is UNCLEAR whether or not the strange signals Bennewitz was picking up actually originated from secret government projects, and had no connection with UFOs...
"According to **Moore**, he tried to diffuse all disinformation schemes containing references to,

- underground alien bases
- UFO involvement in cattle mutilations
- genetic research by aliens and government
- (so-called) 'hybrid' babies
- rumors of 'aliens among us.

He recognizes such incredible rumors--as the sort of thing that was fed to **Paul Bennewitz** and others. Disinformation, but even more so

(Note: If such things as subterranean 'alien' activity, cattle mutilations, abductions, secret government-grey interaction, genetic experimentation, and alien infiltration do exist as many claim, and the reality of which **Moore** denies, could this attempt to label such ideas as 'government disinformation' be a form of disinformation tactic itself, explaining why **the 'Aviary'** and the **NSA**, etc., so readily allowed Moore to speak openly when this would not seem consistent with a group of intelligence agencies involved in DECADES-OLD coverups? Remember Moore's words to the effect that anything he might tell the public may be DISINFORMATION.

Veteran aviator **John Lear** believes this to be the case, and suggests that such denials are part of a secret government-grey 'agreement' wherein the elite 'secret' government (not the U.S. Constitutional government) receives 'technology' in exchange for their promise to keep hidden from the public such activities as those listed above, including the malevolent nature of the 'greys' itself - **Branton**).

"At the 1989 MUFON symposium in Las Vegas, **Moore** tried to defuse such stories, but they are still believed by some in the UFO community and by many members of the 'unsuspecting' public...
"(Moore) has come to believe that **ETs** are more than one race. Whether they are extraterrestrial or intradimensional... they have some stake in our existence. Their agenda is their own, and to date not even the government has been advised of it. When Moore asks the aviary about this, he receives short and enigmatic answers. He has asked them about the question of UFO abductions, reports of which are flooding the UFO research field. The short answer by the aviary? 'Abductions are not happening...'

(Note: According to 'abduction' expert Bud Hopkins, he was approached by the CIA and asked if he would be willing to work for them, and be their 'abduction' expert. Strange that the intelligence community would hire someone to work with abductees when 'abduction', according to them, do not exist - **Branton**).

"...Whatever aliens are doing on Earth, they are actively manipulating us as a race. They are also manipulating our awareness of them, and this is responsible for the various groups of humans in the UFO research field who are manipulating each other! But evidently some conditioning process is at work...

"(**Moore**) learned that government agents had tested 20 people, all civilian researchers, to see what they would do with limited information, and Moore and he were chosen as a result of their reaction to the test...

"During the past decade, there have been four or five 'summit meetings' of **the aviary** with **Shandera** and **Moore**. Once the meetings began, information flowed quite freely. Specific questions had to be asked of the right person, and the questions had to be carefully phrased. Other contacts are with just one of the aviary.

"...Although the U.S. Presidents from 1947 onward have been advised of MJ-12's existence, they DO NOT control its activities. It is an **INDEPENDENT entity**, responsible for policies regarding UFOs and alien contact..."

**Return**

# The Aviary, the Aquarium, and Eschatology

by **Vince Johnson**
**from BalaamsAss Website**

Courtesy of C.E.R.N., the Close Encounters Research Network. This article published in the CE

CHRONICLES, the journal of C.E.R.N. in the Nov-Dec 1993 premier edition.

**Contents**


- Eschatology
- The "Aquarium Conspiracy"
- The Aviary
- Psi-Tech
- "Black" Projects
- A Conversation with Pelican
- Alien Eschatology


**Return to The Aviary**
**Return to The Eschaton**

## Eschatology:

> **1:** The branch of theology concerned with the final events in the history of the world or of mankind.
> **2:** A belief concerning death, the end of the world, or the ultimate destiny of mankind; specifically any of the various *Christian doctrines* concerning the *Second Coming*, the *resurrection of the dead*, or the *Last Judgment*.

As more than a casual observer of contemporary ufology, I've recently become aware of a what could be a significant new twist in popular perception about *UFOs*. For many, ***UFOs*** are not the manifestation of extraterrestrial intelligence, but instead, are a *metaphysical phenomena* -- a manifestation of spiritual entities. Many abductees/contactees are now characterizing their "unusual personal experiences" in a religious or metaphysical context. As an unabashed secular humanist, I am ***skeptical of these claims***. But there are several aspects of the *metaphysical interpretation of the UFO phenomenon* that should be considered before rejecting it out of hand.

Admittedly, a lot of what follows is ***based on rumor***, ***hearsay*** and ***circumstantial evidence***. Much is derived from numerous phone calls from **Dan Smith**, whose religious beliefs regarding the UFO phenomenon have induced a messianic zeal to "*spread the Word*."

These calls have provided a flurry of information on what I have previously termed "fringe" beliefs, as well as providing the names and backgrounds of the birds who comprise ***the Aviary***. According to **Dan**, who undoubtedly is privy to a wealth of accurate, though not widely known UFO information, this data is being released through him due to the grave concern by high government officials about impending metaphysical catastrophe - ***the eschaton***, or the end of the world.

**Mr. Smith** first came to my attention after the "*Aquarium Conspiracy*" article (see inset) was disseminated to computer bulletin board systems in the Spring of '93. In this article, **Smith** and **Rosemary Ellen Guiley**, directors of the *Center for North American Crop Circle Studies*, warned of an "eschatological emergency," the reaction of various organizations--both inside and outside the government, and their attempt to establish a network of spiritually advanced individuals, ***the*** "***Aquarium***," to assist ***the Aviary*** in dealing with this crisis.

**Go Back**

## The "Aquarium Conspiracy"

by **Dan Smith** and **Rosemary Ellen Guiley**

"In the beginning there was eschatology--the branch of theology dealing with the end times. **Dan**, having spent many years first studying physics and then metaphysics, came to the conclusion that the scientists have been looking at the world upside down. Mind, not matter, is the foundation for all realities. Moreover, the materialist paradigm was in danger of imminent collapse, being subverted on the inside by its own contradictions, and on the outside by the growing body of evidence for the paranormal. Creating and maintaining a reality is no easy game. It requires a lot of magic, and a lot of conscious critters like ourselves who are pretty good at collective self- deception.

Fortunately-- or perhaps unfortunately--our particular reality game has about reached its natural conclusion, and we are waking up to the fact that mind and matter are not separate. We are undergoing an exciting but stressful revolution in our collective consciousness. This revolution, or global spiritual emergency, will bring upheavals and overloads in our global consciousness that will impact the material Earth for better or worse, and may quickly get out of control. We also will be opening up to other realities that will be impacting us as well. Our present very tidy sense of reality and its boundaries is due to become much more fluid and permeable.

Every spiritual tradition takes very seriously its prophesies about the end of the world, but for the first time we are seeing these prophesies turning into believable predictions of earth and reality changes. That is how **Dan** *fell from physics into eschatology*. After experiencing numerous slammed doors among his former scientific colleagues, he decided that the most logical place to find fellow eschatologists would be in various intelligence agencies and among investigators of the paranormal. **Dan** next addressed how to communicate about ***the eschaton***. Even a small hint that the government is worried about the end of the world might start a chain reaction of panic, which could possibly serve as a trigger for ***the eschaton***.

> On the other hand, people inside the government might be wanting to set up a kind of civil defense network vis a vis ***the eschaton***, and so they would be looking for people on the outside who could much more freely network among the general public. An important link in the communication chain is what has become known as ***the Aviary***. This is the final link next to the public network, and so it must be heavily disguised by its own

surrealistic smoke screen. ***The Aviary*** functions best by amplifying people's own misconceptions about the paranormal. It does this by helping to overinflate individual pieces of the puzzle so that particular investigators get pushed further into their own blind alleys. People are encouraged to be so distracted by the trees that they fail to see the forest. This cacophony by people looking for truth in all the strangest places provides an excellent cover for the deadly serious business of clearing the decks and battening down the hatches for ***the eschaton event***. It is like a *Manhattan Project* going on behind the scenes of alien grays and praying mantises having sex with humans.
However, this eschaton conspiracy is being orchestrated by higher powers, and we don't mean ***the Committee of 300***. Very few of the people even near the center of the orchestration have a clear picture of what is coming down, but they do know that something is coming and that they will have front row seats. The *Manhattan Project* relative to the *eschaton* is a global civilian network of people who will serve as a lightning rod for the cosmic energies coming in during the consciousness revolution. They will be looking to channel these energies into expanded realities. Thus, they will provide a degree of protection for those people who can find their places alongside the network. Outside of the network there will be greater levels of trauma and confusion. The pieces of the network are already in place, the remaining task is to properly activate and link the pieces into a critical mass of awareness. This last step is now underway. This is how *an Aviary* helps to spawn *an Aquarium*, and how birds learn to swim. ***The Aquarium*** is our business, and we are working to reach people who are ready to be activated in the consciousness revolution."

I was intrigued after reading the "*Aquarium Memo*" because it implied that the authors had cultivated sources within the intelligence community. The only question was whether this information was accurate or bogus. I drafted a response and uploaded it to **Don Allen**, moderator for the FIDO UFO conference, requesting that he forward it to **Dan Smith**. Several days later, I received the first of many calls from him. Since **Smith** had alluded to his close contacts with ***the Aviary***, most of my questions centered around this *mysterious group of alleged UFO insiders comprised of scientists, military personnel, and intelligence analysts.* **Dan**'s primary contact with this group is "***Pelican***" who reportedly mans the "*Weird Desk*" (UFOs, etc) at ***CIA***. While *Pelican*'s main job with the *CIA's Directorate of Science and Technology* is to monitor foreign technological developments, ***Pelican*** also tracks millennial/eschatological communities, "entering a twilight zone where psychic techniques are being generated by humans and other entities," says **Smith**.

According to **Smith**, *UFOs* are primarily a *psychological/metaphysical phenomenon* which are both preparing us and pressuring us to develop our own psi abilities. Not that ***UFOs*** are a single type of entity, **Smith** asserts that there are "powers and principalities" at work -- presumably supernatural entities like angels and demons.

Furthermore, he said that a radical *program of parapsychological research and development* is currently underway near ***Los Alamos***, New Mexico. This group's development of *psychokinesis*, and *psychotronics* (a term used to denote psychic warfare techniques) represents a danger of eschatological proportions.

> "These techniques have been available, but controlled, throughout history. Now, other entities are forcing the issue," said **Smith**.

During the course of our first conversation, **Smith** was unable to provide much proof of his claims. He reported that his governmental sources "hinted at" an eschatological emergency. To prove the evil intent of the entities involved, he referred to reports of *human mutilations in the Amazon* which have been officially attributed to drug dealers, but according to his sources, were committed by these *evil entities*. When I asked why the ***CIA*** was interested in eschatology, he replied that the ramifications of ***the eschaton event*** represented a serious threat to national security, and thus, fell into the parview of the intelligence agencies.

**Smith** also revealed that the eschatological issues he raised related directly to the Biblical prophecies of the *book of Revelations*.

I thanked **Mr. Smith** for the call, and invited him to keep me abreast of future developments. With the addition of demons, angels, "black magic," psychotronic technology, and assorted spooks working at cross purposes, my already strained credulity was pushed a bit further.

**Go Back**

## The Aviary

**Dan** proceeded to call me regularly. Each call provided tantalizing snippets of information -- some simply incredible at first hearing, but with confirmation on some of the data coming in from disparate sources all across the country. Naturally, my curiosity centered around the identities and activities of ***the Aviary***. I suspect that many believe the *Bird People* to be cogs in a giant conspiracy to manage the public's perception of ***UFOs***. Not necessarily so, according to **Smith**. Far from being a well-funded, omnipotent secret society of the guardians of *UFO data*, ***the Aviary*** is nothing more than an ad hoc group of highly-placed "UFO buffs."

Initially, the factor that seemed most important was that ***Pelican*** was being so forthcoming -- presumably with the knowledge and consent of his superiors at ***CIA***. This in itself forced me to conclude that there are two possible motives for all this apparent glasnost:

> **1.** There is indeed an eschatological emergency as described by **Dan Smith**, i.e. fulfillment of biblical prophesy with attendant catastrophes; and/or
> **2.** There is a new twist to the old ***UFO*** debunking game, capitalizing on new-age mysticism and millennial "*apocophilia*."

Frankly, I lean towards the second explanation. After all, **Smith** himself described ***the Aviary*** as,

> "amplifying people's own *misconceptions about the paranormal*. It does this by helping to overinflate individual pieces of the puzzle so that particular investigators get pushed further into their own blind alleys."

I've personally been occupied by this ongoing saga for many months -- a "blind alley?" I wish I knew, but in either case, ***Pelican***'s involvement in this affair raises the ante significantly.

Has something changed? Could we really be facing biblical "*End Times*?" As I mentioned previously, I would have laughed-off such suggestions a few months ago. However, **Smith**'s references to *"out of control" psychotronic research* proved to be more substantive than I first realized.

***The Aviary*** is believed to be comprised of:

- **Bruce Maccabee** (Seagull) - Well-known Naval photographic expert who verified the authenticity of the Gulf Breeze photos, a MUFON consultant and member of the Board of Directors of the Fund for UFO Research.
- **Hal Puthoff**, PhD. (Owl) - Physicist with the Institute for Advanced Research in Austin, Texas who specializes in Zero-Point Energy, a quantum phenomenon that could provide "free energy." Puthoff was once involved in remote-viewing experiments at the Stanford Research Institute.
- **Dale Graff** (Raven) - Performed contract oversight for the DIA at Wright Patterson AFB. Most recently, Graff was the chief of the DIA's Defense Technology/Special department. Rumored to be an abductee, and involved in "black magic" and psychotronic programs at Los Alamos, but fired recently by DIA. Smith says that Graff is the head of the "military" UFO working group at Los Alamos.
- **Jack Verona** (bird name unknown) - **Verona** is apparently the most covert of all the Birds. He is believed to have been a liaison between Capitol Hill and Los Alamos. Was once involved in *Project Sleeping Beauty*, an attempt to disable enemy troops using electromagnetic radiation. Verona has recently "*vanished*," and his present whereabouts are unknown.
- **Richard Doty** (Falcon) - Former AFOSI agent. Directly involved in the **Bennewitz** affair, and the attempt to funnel UFO information (or disinformation) concerning UFO briefing documents for the President to **Linda Moulton Howe**. Allegedly responsible for leaking bogus UFO reports while in AFOSI at Kirtland AFB. Currently employed by the New Mexico state police stationed in ***Dulce***, New Mexico.
- **Christopher "Kit" Green** MD, PhD. (Bluejay) - Pelican's predecessor at the "Weird Desk" at CIA. According to Smith, Green at one time had autopsy reports and photos of a UFO that crashed in a foreign country. Dr. Green is currently the chief of the Biomedical Sciences Dept. for General Motors. The CIA awarded him the National Intelligence Medal for his work on a classified project during the period 1979 to 1983.
- **Robert Collins** (Condor) - Former Captain, USAF. Involved in the **Bennewitz** affair, and probably participated in the scheme (with **Richard Doty**) to release UFO information/ disinformation to **Linda Moulton Howe** at Kirtland AFB.
- **Ernie Kellerstraus** (Hawk) - While working at Wright Patterson AFB in the '70s, he along with **Bob Collins** and **Dale Graff** are said to have supplied information to **William Moore**. *Kellerstraus* is rumored to have lived with an alien for a while (?), and is probably the source for the story concerning the aliens' preference for "*strawberry ice cream*".
- **Scott Jones** (Chickadee) - Well-connected, well-funded (by **Laurence Rockefeller**) head of the Human Potential Foundation. Former aid to Sen. Claiborne Pell, who has had a long-standing interest in UFOs and the paranormal. Jones is a MUFON Consultant with numerous highly placed government sources who consistently finds "no interest by government in UFOs."
- **Bill Moore** - (bird name unknown) This former Minnesota school teacher may have initiated a new regime in regards to ufology by the publication of "*The Roswell Incident*." This in itself may have been the single event that began the stripping away of decades of well-guarded UFO secrecy. His involvement in the Aviary seems to be either one of active coordination of the other Birds, or simply as a dupe, such as in the

**Bennewitz** affair.

- **John Alexander** (Penguin) - Former colonel in *Army Intelligence* (***INSCOM***). Rumored to be involved in the Army's UFO research. Member of the board of directors of ***Psi Tech***. Currently, head of "non-lethal" weapons program (see "Secret Conference" article) at Los Alamos. Said to be briefing **Vice President Gore** on the UFO phenomenon and psi projects.
- "**Pelican**," PhD - Pelican is a physicist with the ***CIA***'s Directorate of Science and Technology, who mans the "*Weird Desk*" (UFOs, etc) at ***CIA***.

  Apparently, it is ***Pelican*** who provided the bulk of the information that **Smith** tirelessly passed on. **Smith** says that ***Pelican*** has received some heat from his superiors for becoming so visible due to the AIR #1 report on **Bruce Maccabee**'s relationship to the ***CIA***.

**Go Back**

## Psi-Tech

***Psi-Tech*** is a private company that claims to provide its clients remote viewing services. Remote viewing is the act of psychically perceiving places or events at a distance. These techniques were learned during his stint with the US Army's Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM), according to **Major Ed Dames** (ret.) , president of Psi-Tech, who describes his operation thusly (taken from a Psi-Tech brochure):

***PSI TECH, Inc.*** was founded in 1989 to perform specialized proprietary studies for science and industry on a contract basis.

PSI TECH consists of a select, technically qualified group of professional analysts who provide a unique data collection capability not available anywhere else in the world. We are a team of highly trained Remote Viewing specialists.

***Remote Viewing*** has been validated by governmental and private scientific groups over the last two decades. Briefly stated, a remote viewer is able to locate and accurately describe things and events distant in time and space.

***PSI TECH*** has developed applied remote viewing into a powerful investigative tool. Our disciplined team of experts combines more than forty man-years of applied remote viewing experience.

The rigorous target acquisition, data collection, and analytic protocols that we employ guarantee products and solutions of high value to PSI TECH customers.

***PSI TECH*** can rapidly provide you with reliable information that simply may not be available via any other means!

*PSI-TECH* currently employs nine highly experienced remote viewers. The company also utilizes Ingo Swann as a subcontractor. Mr. Swann is internationally recognized as this country's premier natural psychic. He discovered and developed the proprietary methods now used by our company to train and conduct technical remote viewing.

*PSI-TECH* has appointed two outside directors from science and industry. Additionally. we have at our disposal an adjunct Technical Analysis Team

consisting of a multidisciplinary group of distinguished scientists, engineers, and medical doctors from national labs, major corporations and universities. These individuals provide analytical support to PSI-TECH technical intelligence collection projects as required.

*PSI-TECH* training and operations performance standards are exacting. we require military precision on the part of our remote viewers. Each viewer works independently and does not collaborate or compare data with other viewers. The training program employed to install those unique skills which enable the production of calibrated, consistent and accurate results is rigorous.

While at work a viewer's mind-body state could he generally characterized as one of high attention. To an unwitting observer a PSI-TECH viewer could easily be mistaken for someone engaged in an attempt to solve a difficult math or science problem. Conscious focus shifts between the tasks of directing the trained unconscious in a systematic exploration of the assigned target, breaking out (decoding) the target-associated gestalt patterns of information, then rendering the data as detailed words and sketches, (or models if necessary). Meticulous attention to technical remote viewing structure is required not only to correctly acquire the target and maintain lock-on but additionally to disallow subconscious analysis and/or imagination from interfering with the unconsciously acquired signal.

**Dames**, a retired major in US Army Intelligence, is apparently "being all that he can be," bringing the skills he learned while in the Army to the marketplace. He claims that Psi-Tech has performed these projects to date:

- Enigma Penetration: ***The Tunguska Event***
- Enigma Technologies: Advanced Deep Space Propulsion Systems
- Clandestine Iraqi Biological Weapons Facilities (Gratis in support of the United Nations CBW Inspection Team)
- A Relook of the KAL Flight 007 Shoot-down
- Atmospheric Ozone Depletion - Projected Consequences and Remedial Technologies
- the Saint-Exupery Crash Site

I'm sure we'd all like to find out what *Psi Tech's RVing* has discovered on these events, however, **Dames** regrets to inform us that this is "proprietary" information gleaned under contract. This would be interesting enough on its own, but **Dames** claims that fully 60% of his company's time is spent ***RVing*** (*remote viewing*) ***UFOs!***

Here are a few of **Mr. Dames** statements regarding UFOs (from a phone conversation with **Dan Smith**):

> ***RV's of many UFO events*** are blocked by external agency, (cosmic censorship?).
>
> ***UFO type viewing*** encounters two types of entities: aliens and angels. Aliens are more physical with quasi-physical type craft. They are in trouble and need our resources, which they take, and if humans are involved they receive mental impressions to confuse what is really going on. The angels are policing these alien activities. The angels technology is more concerned with the mental and transcendental or metaphysical domains.
>
> **Ed** uses the terms *ground zero* or *ground truth* to refer to a spot in SW US where much of their work is done. The angels led them

> to this spot, indicating that it would be a good place for contacting aliens, about 10 years ago. Various forms of contact then occurred.
>
> **Dames** discussed *eschatological implications* at some length. His group gets indications of unavoidable bad stuff in the next couple of decades. Deleterious climate changes, storms adversely effecting agriculture. He also foresees a quasi-public contact with ***UFOs*** near the ground zero site, within one and a half years (August, 1993). It would be an ongoing contact, of a prophetic sort with both Angels and Aliens involved. His review committee will work out possible coverage. He is not so concerned about a global spiritual emergency, as about the physical (meteorological?) emergencies.

So there you have it... *UFOs plus psychic adepts equals End of the World.*

Of course, one could dismiss **Dames** as a bunko artist selling his $6,000- $8,000 a week services to an affluent but gullible clientele. But before dismissing **Dames**' claims, readers should be aware of a few other pertinent facts. On the *Psi-Tech board of directors* are two fairly high-level players; **General Albert Stubblebine** (US Army Intelligence, ret.), and **Colonel John Alexander** (ret.) both formerly of the US Army's Intelligence and Security Command (***INSCOM***).

**Stubblebine**, former commander of *INSCOM*, gave a presentation at the *International Symposium on UFO Research* (sponsored by the International Association for New Science, Denver CO, May 22-25, 1992) on the subject of "*Remote Viewing as a Research Tool*." In this presentation, **Stubblebine** described remote viewing:

> "It is independent of time, OK? So I can go past, I can go present, I can go future. It is independent of locations, so I can go anywhere on this earth. I can go into any closet, I can go into any mind, I can access that information at any location that I choose."

On the subject of RVing UFOs, **Stubblebine** said:

> "As far as ***UFOs*** are concerned, they can be accessed, they can be tracked, we have looked at the propulsion system for them, that's not a hard job, you can track them back to where they come from, whether they come from a place here on this planet or whether they come from a place on another planet, they are *trackable* and you can take a look inside as well as outside, so again, it is a tool that is available to be used for the ***UFO*** research and I guess, I guess that's the reason that I am standing on this platform in spite of my misgivings and feeling a little bit nervous like a tree in a Lassie movie."

**Stubblebine** also claimed that his remote viewing of the ***planet Mars*** had revealed structures and machines operating both on and below the Martian surface.

Many suspect that **John Alexander** is the "*colonel*" referred to in **Howard Blum**'s recent book, "*Out There*". In this book, **Blum** described a group of *remote viewers in the Pentagon* who frequently encountered ***UFOs*** in their psychic "sorties" to locate Soviet submarines. **Alexander** seems to have an extremely eclectic background -- he received a PhD. in *Thanatology* (the study of death and near-death experiences) from Georgetown University under

the tutelage of the celebrated **Dr. Elizabeth Kubler- Ross**. Apparently, **Alexander** is a "mind-control" junkie, having studied everything from *Silva Mind Control*, to a stint in a *Buddhist monastery*.

When the *National Research Council* issued its findings that there was no evidence of paranormal phenomena, **Alexander** wrote a critique of the report that was both passionate and eloquent. In this rebuttal, he compared the report's apparent a priori conclusions to the ***Condon Commission***'s report on UFOs. Interestingly, **Alexander** is widely believed to have been instrumental in the Army's UFO Intelligence activities, and is rumored to have assisted in the investigation of the *Cash/Landrum UFO-injury case.*

In addition to his *Psi-Tech work,* **Alexander** currently heads a research project at Los Alamos, New Mexico, focused on "non-lethal" military technology. "Non-lethal" in the conventional parlance refers to methods of eroding an enemy's war-making capabilities without the excessive death and destruction that could possibly harden an enemy's resolve to fight, or cause a moral revulsion in our own population that could weaken political resolve to continue a war until U.S. military objectives could be achieved. Wiping-out enemy radars and communication electronics through powerful electromagnetic pulses (***EMP***) is one type of non-lethal weapon, spraying roads and railroad tracks with a super-slippery lubricant, thereby paralyzing transportation, is another.

**Alexander** has been mentioned almost synonymously with non-lethal weapons technology in many mainstream news reports, including a lengthy piece in the *Wall Street Journal*. He is also rumored to be a candidate for an Undersecretary of Defense appointment in the **Clinton** administration.

Surprisingly, *Army Intelligence RV* operations has become married, literally, with some prominent figures in UFO abductions research. **Albert Stubblebine** is now married to **Dr. Rima Laibow**, whose scholarly paper on the abduction phenomenon was the first (as far as I know) to address the issue in the mental-health community. **John Alexander** is now married to the former **Victoria Lacas**, *Dr. Laibow's close associate.*

This list of strange bedfellows gets even stranger when you add the name of ***CSETI*** founder and head honcho, **Steven Greer**, M.D., into the mix. As it turns out, **Greer**, whose modus operandi incorporates shining blinking lights and laser beams at *UFOs* in the hopes of establishing communications with the ufonauts, was trained in remote viewing by **Ed Dames**. In fact, it was **Dr. Greer** who introduced **Stubblebine** at the *Denver symposium*.

So, what we have so far is that several former high-ranking military personnel (**Stubblebine**, **Alexander**, and **Dames**) who were involved in "*psychic*" research while in Army Intelligence, and who are now actively involved in the UFO research community. Further, **Dames** has staked his company's professional reputation on the prediction that an overt contact with aliens will occur in the *Four Corners area* by August of 1993. Naturally, August came and went without incident.

One of ufology's more cogent analysts, who is convinced of the reality of remote viewing based on his own personal search, told me that **Dames**' activities had resulted in the successful discrediting of both UFOs and remote viewing. ***Was this the plan all along or is Dames just a charlatan?***

**Go Back**

## "Black" Projects

**Dan Smith** explained that the reason that so much information was being disseminated was due to the *eschatological implications* of the psychotronic research underway at covert government research facilities.

It would seem unlikely that this type of technology is currently feasible. After all, if the government had access to psychotronic weapons, why didn't they induce **Saddam Hussein** to stroll naked through the streets of ***Baghdad***, asking his subjects to admire his new clothes; or simply cause a major blood vessel in his brain to burst?

But **Smith** sincerely believes that such technologies are being developed, specifically under the guise of "non-lethal" weapons research, such as that headed by **John Alexander**. *Smith* says, point-blank, that this technology is nothing less than "black magic."

Supposedly, this business is taken so seriously at upper echelons that the Secret Service retrieved all of the bloody bandages discarded after ***Ronald Reagan*** was wounded in an assassination attempt, lest the president's blood be used in a "*black magic" ritual* that could influence his behavior. I suppose this story is somewhat more credible after the revelations concerning the ***Reagan***'s "court astrologer."

According to **Dan Smith**, use of these ***psychotronic techniques*** entail a perilous threat to democracy -- potentially, a type of instantaneous mass mind control to program a pesky proletariat -- and worse.

These claims should be taken into context of published papers on the ability to induce auditory sensations through microwave bombardment at certain frequencies. In **Alexander**'s book, "*The Warrior's Edge*" (with Morris and Grollier), he states matter of factly that remote viewing and psychokinesis are not only real, but have predictable, practical applications. Indeed, the focus of the book is how to utilize mind control techniques to achieve an advantage over one's adversaries.

There's absolutely no telling what *Cold War ethics* combined with unlimited budgets and zero accountability could have wrought in terms of *Frankensteinian scenarios*. To elucidate this point, I present this extract from a paper by **Ray Boeche**, a Lincoln, Nebraska, theologian and Fortean researcher.

> "To all interested researchers:
> The following is an edited version of material given to me in late 1991 - early 1992, by two scientists who claim to be working in weapons research and development for the *Department of Defense.*
>
> I am not in a position to comment on the truthfulness or accuracy of the information. The two men who have spoken to me do, in fact, exist, and for all intents and purposes seem to be who and what they claim. The very nature of the claims makes verification difficult, if not impossible.
>
> Divulging this information was the result of a moral dilemma, when these two individuals, both *Christians*, became alarmed at

the course their research efforts into ***psychotronic weapons*** was taking under the direction of their (unnamed) superiors. They described an obsessive effort to contact and attempt to control what they referred to as "non-human intelligences" (***NHI***), and to harness these ***NHI*** for military and intelligence uses.

The efforts had progressed well past attempts at practical applications of **David Bohm**'s theories, and had grown to encompass the use of, according to their statements, "satanic rituals / ritual magic along the lines of that espoused by **Aleister Crowley**, including human sacrifices."

These gentlemen stated their concerns that, even when they were apparently able to harness or channel these forces or abilities for "*good*" uses, the force would "*turn*," and ultimately all of those subjects involved suffered varying degrees of negative effects from contact with these forces. They are convinced that what is being tapped into in all instances is evil, and that this research should cease.

Contact has continued on a limited basis, with no new information of significance forthcoming.

"After speculation as to the physics of the paranormal, **Boeche** sums up the startling details he received:

Information given, but not allowed to note during meeting: Discussion of individuals killed during psychotronic weapons experiments.

**1.** Male, white, 25-30 yrs., allegedly death by remotely induced cardiac arrest.
**2.** Female, white, 20-25 yr., allegedly death by remotely transmitting and creating head trauma equivalent to crushing of right anterior portion of the skull.
**3.** Male, white, 30-40 yrs., allegedly death by remotely controlled suffocation. Setting was in a laboratory environment. Alleged victims were wired for EEG & EKG, seated in reclining chair, somewhat similar to dentist's chair.

In efforts to establish contact with non-human intelligences, every avenue is being explored. Satanic rituals involving human sacrifice have been performed. Much study is/has been given to writings of **Crowley**.
**Bentwaters** experiment was the projection of an actual, physical three-dimensional object, which could and did interact with its environment, but was create and controlled by individuals involved in this research.

No project names were given because the sources were too concerned that a leak would be traced back to them."

**Mr. Boeche** used the term "***scripted***" (i.e. slow enough to allow for copious note-taking, except when he was asked to cease writing during the descriptions of the psychotronically induced deaths) to describe the presentation delivered by the two putative *DoD scientists*. In my communications with **Mr. Boeche**, he was at a loss to explain why the two DoD scientists were still working on projects they found to be morally repugnant, and if they really wanted to blow the whistle on

this activity, why did they reveal it to an obscure ufologist and not the *New York Times* or "*Nightline*." I have to agree with **Boeche**'s assessment that the story is probably disinformation for some unknown purpose.

The only question here is -- what could the motivation be?

The story related by **Ray Boeche** is supported by **Dan Smith**'s thesis, i.e. humans are messing with forces that are getting out of control, perhaps with disastrous consequences. According to **Smith**, these "*sorcerer's apprentices*" are going at it hot and heavy at government psychotronics labs in or near ***Los Alamos, New Mexico.***

It has been rumored that there have already been several high-level meetings between those who are concerned about secret psi/UFO programs and representatives of the **Clinton** administration. According to one rumor, ***Pelican*** met with **Jack Gibbons**, the *White House Science Advisor*. **Gibbons** is reported to have responded that "the President shouldn't touch this topic with a 10-foot pole." Instead, meetings concerning these "*black*" *psi/UFO projects* have been channeled through the Vice- President's office under the cover story of "*alternate energy sources*." There have also been meetings with *Senate Intelligence Committee Chief of Staff*, **Dick DiAmato**, who is said to be interested in the ongoing strangeness at ***Area 51***.

Variations on this rumor have **John Alexander** as the contact with the *Clinton administration*. This makes a certain amount of sense, in that **Alexander** knows **Al Gore** from his days as a Senator, when he taught several Congressmen, including **Gore**, some basic *Neuro-Linguistic Programming techniques*.

Interestingly, the subject of "*Presidential Haircuts*" may be connected to this affair. It has been independently reported to me that **Mr. Clinton** had another delay on the tarmac in Los Alamos, after his tour of high-tech research facilities in the area. This was just days before the *LAX / Christophe incident*. The inference from this is that either the President's hair must grow very fast, or else highly secure meetings are occurring on airport runways (presumably Air Force 1 is bug-free).

**Go Back**

## A Conversation with Pelican

In order to give ***Pelican*** an opportunity to confirm or deny the eschatological scenario presented by **Dan Smith**, I gave him a call. Readers who expect dramatic revelations will be disappointed, although ***Pelican*** did provide some interesting tidbits. First, he sounded much younger than I expected. Second, he had a very sharp sense of humor (I had to laugh out loud several times during the course of our conversation). I limited my questions to the subjects of eschatology and the Aviary. His answers seemed forthright -- he didn't seem stressed to avoid any particular topic, and I found him to be quite convincing.

My first question dealt with with **Dan**'s statements concerning dangerous "black" programs that were out of control. Curiously, ***Pelican*** responded that "**Dan** isn't cleared for that kind of information" -- not exactly a repudiation of **Dan**'s story.

***Pelican*** did admit that he talks to **Dan** frequently -- about physics. When I told him that **Dan** had been claiming to be a "conduit" for semi-official information from him, ***Pelican*** rather ambiguously stated,

> "He may very well be doing that... I talk to him once in a while and we share information. I really don't tell him anything that's

> classified or work-related... he certainly isn't functioning in the role of a conduit for me."

I quoted **Dan Smith**'s statement to the effect that "the best place to find fellow eschatologists was in the intelligence agencies," to which ***Pelican*** responded "he didn't find any here" at ***CIA***.

I inquired about the status of psychotronic weapons research. ***Pelican*** was dismissive of the entire subject, calling it "*modern-day shamanism*." He also stated that ***psychotronics*** is only taken seriously in countries like ***Russia*** and ***China*** that do not have the rigorous peer-reviewed scientific establishment such as in the U.S. I raised the subject of ***Psi Tech***, and **Ed Dames**' risking his company's reputation on his prediction of an overt alien contact in the *Chaco Canyon area by the end of August '93*.

> "What reputation? It's a joke... the only paying customer *Psi Tech* has ever had was **Dan Smith** himself, who gave Psi Tech $3,000 to remote view a crop circle being made," ***Pelican*** responded. I asked about the high-level personnel on *Psi Tech's board of directors* like **Stubblebine** and **Alexander. *Pelican*** was dismissive of **Stubblebine**, recounting that **Stubblebine**'s nick-name was "*General Spoonbender*," due to his belief in psychic phenomena. ***Pelican*** holds **Alexander** in considerably higher regard, however, stating, "he's a friend of mine."

Next, I asked about ***the Aviary***. According to ***Pelican***, *the Aviary* is nothing more than the product of the somewhat-deranged mind of "***Falcon***," retired Air Force Captain **Robert Collins**, who worked in Foreign Technology Assessment in regards to missile technology -- not *AFOSI* as is widely believed. ***Pelican*** said that **Collins** was discharged from the Air Force after breaching the security perimeter at the *Manzano nuclear weapons storage* facility at ***Kirtland AFB***.

When taken into custody by base security, **Collins** told them he was there "to meet the President." He was discharged shortly thereafter (**Dan** says that this incident was orchestrated by **Bill Moore**, with the hapless **Collins** left twisting in the wind).

Soon after his discharge, **Collins** began mailing letters "...with my real name and address on the outside, and my code name on the inside," said ***Pelican***, who considered these mailings such a hoot that he posted them on his office wall for the entertainment of his ***CIA*** colleagues.

All in all, an interesting conversation, but I was (as the reader undoubtedly is now) more confused than ever.

Of course, nobody is shocked any more by government denials that turn out to be less than truthful, but as I said before, ***Pelican*** was very convincing. He reiterated **Dan Smith**'s proviso that I keep his name confidential -- not to keep him from being deluged by ***UFO*** kooks, but rather, so he wouldn't receive unwanted attention from foreign agents -- a condition that I'll honor, even though ***Pelican***'s real name is already well known to researchers following this story. *(Ron Pandolfi?)*

**Go Back**

## Alien Eschatology

Against this flurry of phone calls, rumors, denials, and confirmations, ***HUFON***'s own abduction research has uncovered an eschatological angle. It seems even

the abductors are getting on the eschatology band-wagon with abductees reportedly meeting (or at least perceiving) God, Jesus, dead relatives, and the like, often with dire warnings concerning "the end of the world."

*Senior HUFON abductions investigator* **Dale Musser** does not take these accounts at face value, nor does he reject them outright. **Musser** had this to say about "*spiritual*" aspects of the abduction phenomenon:

> "This theory is one held by a number of ***abductees***. Most of these abductees have been told by the abductors that the aliens have the right (implication of a divine nature) to do the things they are doing to the abductees. That they are here to *save the earth* (exact means of doing this vary from subject to subject) and to help us. Usually the ***abductee*** is told they were "*chosen*" and are made to feel important because of this selection. Often they are told that at a later date they will 'know what to do,' or they will "understand when the time is right." The true nature of the beings themselves is never explained, but left to the individual to determine. Many believe them to possibly be *angels*, or other entities, in service to a deity. There does not seem to be any clearly defined message, nor are the messages consistent from one ***abductee*** to another.
>
> "There are several problems with this theory from an investigative standpoint. First there is even less proof for their statements than for the abduction itself. The vagueness of the messages certainly does not relate to trying to convince us of their concern about the issues. Second, the means and methods of relaying the messages have the lowest probability of achieving results. Third, the messages given are usually interpreted after an event has occurred rather then before, therefore, one never knows for sure if that's what was truly intended. Most events predicted, or messages conveyed which are to be understood later, ***almost never happen***, and those that do are subject to question. Fourth, the religious significance of the abductors is usually relevant to the belief system of the ***abductee***. It is not universal to all abductees.
>
> "It would appear the abductors 'access' the belief system of the abductee and ***play back a scenario*** that will be acceptable to the abductees and make them more cooperative. If the individual is *Judeo-Christian*, the aliens and their purposes will appear to fit within that system. If the subject is a *Buddhist*, the scenario will be within that belief system. However this is not always true. In one case, an ***abductee*** (who was *Christian*) was presented with a totally pagan and mythical belief scenario. A mistake, or a test? Who knows?
>
> "What we do know is that there does not appear to be any consistency to information in these events other than making the individual believe the abductors are here on some sort of divine mission. It is interesting to note that atheists seldom have encounters where they are presented with religious scenarios. Often they are presented with the idea the *aliens are here to help us prevent the same fate which supposedly befell their own world*. It is hard to believe there is any truth to these *spiritual*

*connections* and beliefs when so many differing ones are presented, some in conflict with the other. The conclusion one could draw from the data presented is "whatever works, they will use."

So, the abducting entities can't seem to keep their stories straight. One would expect at least consistency from advanced alien beings, heavenly angels or demons from hell -- whatever they may be.

Novelist **Whitley Strieber**, whose abduction experiences are described vividly in his non-fiction books, "*Communion*" and "*Transformation*" recounted that when he asked the entities what they were up to, they responded "We recycle souls." He too was shown "*lessons*" concerning a catastrophe affecting the earth.

**Strieber**, who has become "*alienated*" *from organized ufology* due to his refusal to categorize the entities he encountered as extraterrestrial aliens, can only characterize the phenomenon as "not a dream, not a hallucination, and not real - something else." Which brings me back to the subject at hand: what is going on?

In a word, **confusion**. There seems to be no correlation between the perceived abduction events and **Dan Smith**'s eschatological emergency caused by the practice of "*black magic*." **Smith** does seem to be hedging his bets at times. He has told me that the ***eschaton event*** could be a "*benign eschaton*," consisting of a universal and positive shift in human behavior due to *Revealed Truth*. I could go for that...

Just as occurred in the waning days of the year 999, when millennialism swept through Europe causing a virtual societal breakdown, today there is a growing *millennialist movement* where many of the faithful foresee a period of catastrophic "*Earth changes*," and *Armageddon*, the fulfillment of biblical prophesy.

*Fundamentalist Christians* eagerly await this disaster because it will usher in a thousand-year kingdom of *Jesus on Earth*.

*New-Age channelers* are also getting into the act with messages from angels/ avatars/aliens warning of imminent "*Earth changes*" along with warnings against gun control, Zionism, the "***New World Order***," and other right-wing paranoid delusions.

When considering these claims, one would be remiss in not pointing out the upsurge in reports of *Blessed Virgin Mary* (***BVM***) sightings, and other paranormal events of religious significance to the experiencers. As with the many New Age channeled messages, many of the reported *Marion locutions* warn of "Earth changes" and the "*End Times*." Starting in 1981, the most spectacular and *long-lasting BVM visitation* (with scads of witnesses to the "*miracles*") occurred in ***Medjugorje***, on the Adriatic coast of Bosnia Herzegovinia, now one of the most horrific hell-holes on the planet. So much for the positive spiritual effects one might expect from from such beatific locutions. Maybe things just aren't what they seem.

Anyone familiar with UFO-abduction accounts is forced to conclude that weird things are happening or at least being perceived as happening by large numbers of otherwise sane, functional people. Some of these abductions reports are so bizarre, and with so many similarities to *BVM encounters*, that many thoughtful researchers have abandoned the extraterrestrial hypothesis in favor of the metaphysical or interdimensional hypothesis.

**Dr. Jacques Vallee** has even incorporated the high strangeness of these events into his comprehensive catalogue of close encounters under the rubric of "*reality transformation*."

As author/futurist **Arthur C. Clark** is quoted as saying, any sufficiently advanced technology will be indistinguishable from magic. **David Mayo** took this concept a step further when he stated that if advanced technology appears to be magic, then technology an order of magnitude beyond that could have the appearance of nonsense to our primitive simian brains.

But if there really is such a thing as "*black magic*," and government scientists are experimenting with it, I suspect that they could be blindly running the same risks in dealing with such unknown forces as the 19th century scientists who thought nothing of casually handling radium and other radioactive materials.

With the clock inexorably ticking off the seconds until midnight, December 31, 1999 (a date that seems to have some special significance to the *millennialists*) eschatological fervor will undoubtedly increase. Meanwhile, whoever or whatever is behind the UFO phenomenon is apparently doing everything possible to keep the true nature of this mystery from being understood.

But rather than being an indicator of biblical "*End Times*" or "*Earth changes*," the barrage of ***UFO reports***, *BVM sightings*, *abduction accounts*, *channeled messages*, *religious hysteria*, and inside poop from the ***CIA*** are probably nothing more than further attempts to distort the signal with more noise. Many thanks to **Robert Durant, Dale Musser, Ray Boeche, George Hansen, Ron Madeley** and of course, **Dan Smith** for their assistance on this story.

**Go Back**

# The Black Lodge of Aviarian Adepti

## Dark Disciples of Diabolical Disinformation

**from BrotherBlue Website**
**recovered through WayBackMachine Website**

"An important link in the communication chain between the civilian population and the intelligence community in regards to UFO matters is what has become known as
**the Aviary.**
This is the final link next to the public network, and so it must be heavily disguised by its own surrealistic smoke screen.
The Aviary functions best by amplifying people's own misconceptions about the paranormal.
It does this by helping to overinflate individual pieces of the puzzle so that

particular investigators get pushed further into their own blind alleys."

# Aviary:

- A buncha birds
- Black Lodge Adepts intent on the utter destruction of UFOlogy
- An ad-hoc dysfunctional family of disparate military/intelligence sp00ks who share an interest in UFOs and parapsychology yet often work at cross-purposes and frankly don't even get along with each other all that well. Extremely weird birds

---

## BLUE JAY

**Dr. Christopher "Kit" Green**, MD, Ph.D; Chief, Biomedical Sciences Department, General Motors, former head of the CIA's UFO files at the "Weird Desk."

- Dr. Green and the Goblins of Langley
- Kit Green -- Adeptus Psychotronicus

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. UFOmind .:. WWW

**Left to right: Christopher Green, Pat Price, and Hal Puthoff**

## PELICAN

**Ron Pandolfi**, Ph.D., CIA Deputy Director for the Division of Science and Technology and current custodian of UFO files at the "Weird Desk." May be involved in the White House initiative to promptly release UFO information to the public.

- Brother Roland and the Weird Desk

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. UFOmind .:. Website .:. WWW

## CHICKEN LITTLE

**Dan Smith**, civilian UFO research/volunteer liaison among sources within the Central Intelligence Agency, the Congressional Intelligence Committees and civilian UFO researchers. **Smith** continually exchanges information and networks with key UFO researchers, serves as their interlocutor and shares their findings and his own with his sources at the **CIA** and on **Capitol Hill**.

- Brother Daniel and The Aquarium

**More Info:**
Website .:. WWW

## PARROT

**Jacques Vallee**, Ph.D., formerly an astrophysicist working with Paris Observatory and the Space Committee (nothing to do with UFOs), later moved to U.S. as principal investigator with Defense Department computer network projects; worked with famed

astronomer and dear friend **Dr. J. Allen Hynek** who left and denounced the military's Project Blue Book as a disinformational smokescreen; prolific author on UFO subject.

- Brother Jacques Vallee
- Space Alien Daemonialitas
- CAW Green Egg Vallee Interview
- Vallee and Friends discuss UFOs at Crowleymas
- Brother Jacques on Master Rael

**More Info:**
UFOmind .:. WWW

## PENGUIN

**Colonel John Alexander**, Ph.D., U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command. Currently involved with **NIDS**. INSCOM is undoubtedly the military cover for the National Security Agency. **Alexander** is director of the Non-Lethal Weapons Department, Los Alamos National Laboratory, and has been reportedly involved in counter-intelligence remote viewing, psychic warfare, psychotronic and mind-control projects with military/security applications.

- Main Penguin Page
- Whitley, the Penguin and the Billionaire
- Picnic with the Penguin
- John B. Alexander: The Pentagon's Penguin
- Psychic Warfare and Non-Lethal Weapons

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. UFOmind .:. Website .:. WWW

## OWL

**Hal Puthoff**, Ph.D., ex-NSA/SRI physicist with the Institute for Advanced Research in Austin, Texas. Ex-OT III scientologist. Specializes in Zero-Point Energy, a quantum/resonance physics phenomenon with reported potential for above-unity ("free") energy.

- CIA-Initiated RV Program at SRI
- SRI, Scientology and UFOs

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. UFOmind .:. WWW

## CHICKADEE

**Cmdr. C.B. Scott Jones**, Ph.D., USN (Ret.), former officer with the Office of Naval intelligence and other agencies; 30 years service in U.S. intelligence overseas; involved in government research and development projects for the Defense Nuclear Agency, Defense Intelligence Agency, Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency, and other organizations; former aide to Sen. **Clairborne Pell**, who has had a long-standing interest in UFOs and the paranormal and has tried to arrange Congressional hearings on UFOs.

- Brother Scotty: New Age Deep Cover Congressional Mole
- Brother Scotty and the Matrix of UFO Beliefs

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. UFOmind .:. WWW

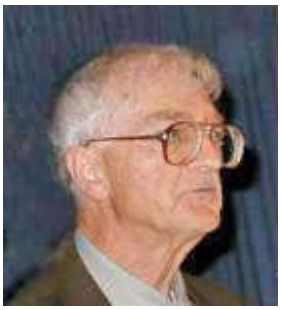
## SEA GULL

**Bruce Maccabee**, Ph.D., research scientist in optical physics and laser weapons applications at the U.S. Naval Surface Weapons Lab, Maryland; MUFON physics/photo-interpretive consultant. Prolific author of and consultant expert on selected "leaked" or disinformational UFO cases/topics.

- Brother Bruce: NavIntell's Unexplainably Naive Neophyte

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. UFOmind .:. WWW

## HARRIER



**Dale Graff**, Defense Intelligence Agency who fought to keep **Pandolfi** out of the DIA "RV/psi" loop. UFO-related technology specialist [alleged by **Smith**, **Guiley**, etc. to be a genuine DIA "Dark Side" bad-boy -B:.B:. reported by Dan Smith (cf. infra) to be head of the "military" UFO Working Group at Los Alamos National Laboratory; rumored to be involved in psychotronic and ESP programs at Los Alamos; formerly was contracts overseer for the Defense Intelligence Agency (**DIA**) at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base; then was chief of the DIA's Defense Technology/Special Programs department, before reportedly being fired by the DIA. Currently **Graff** is reported to be in contact with the human designate who communicates with an extraterrestrial residing near Washington, DC in a subterranean facility.
BELIEVE IT OR NOT!

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. Website .:. WWW

## BUZZARD

**Gordon Novel**, friend of Alexander and "Forrest Gump of Conspiracies" is rumored to be the grassy knoll's "Umbrella Man" at the time of the JFK hit and subsequently stymied the Garrison investigation into the affair, singlehandedly "brought the entire **CIA** to it's knees for a day," degaussed many of Nixon's Watergate tapes and most recently is said to have filmed (via FLIR) Janet's Waco holocaust from a friend's Cessna.
His relationship to the Martians, however, remains unclear at this point.

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. UFOmind .:. WWW

## NIGHTINGALE

**Jack Verona** (image left). Shadowy liaison between Capitol Hill and Los Alamos National Laboratory, before having recently 'disappeared'; reportedly Dale Graff's supervisor: formerly involved in *Project Sleeping Beauty*, which researched ways to disable enemy "target" personnel using directed precise-frequency radiated electromagnetic-energy fields.
(According to **Dan Smith**, NIGHTINGALE is not Jack Verona, but rather may be **George Wingfield** - image below right - a British UFO researcher, who has established a reputation as a careful reporter of crop circle formations, UFO information, and, most recently, the disappearance in 1993 of a U.S. carrier

destroyer during NATO sea exercises, during which a number of member countries' ships patrolled to find reported huge carrier-sized Unidentified Submerged Objects (**USOs**), which raced underwater at astounding speeds. Arguing against Mr. Wingfield being NIGHTINGALE is the fact that after Wingfield disclosed the U.S. destroyer's disappearance at a Nevada UFO Congress in December, 1994, he was beat up outside the conference hall by two goons and told to shut his mouth.)

**More Info:**
Hambone .:. WWW

## WOODPECKER

**Jaime Shandera**, a small-time Hollywood film producer who at one time apparently served as a media-arm. Reportedly associated with William Moore. Shandera alleged that he had mysteriously received film containing the "MJ-12 documents" at his door one day from source(s) unknown. (Moore is considered by some to be the author of the MJ-12 disinformation papers.) Shandera was featured on the 1989 Kodak Television UFO documentary, 'UFO Cover-Up Live'. **Shandera** is reported to be, along with Scott Jones and Dan Smith, one of the theologically-oriented and pro-UFO-disclosure "Progressives" among the Aviary.

- Brother Jaime: Aviarian Li'l Birdie

**More Info:**
UFOmind .:. WWW

## FALCON

**Sgt. Richard "Dick" Doty**, USAF (Ret.); Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations. Reported to have engaged in UFO disinformation projects, including reportedly hoaxing TV producer **Linda Howe** concerning availability of a tape showing a UFO landing at Holloman Air Force Base, N.M. and allegedly waging psychological warfare on Albuquerque defense electronic contractor **Paul Bennewitz**.

- Brother Richard: Aviarian Li'l Birdie
- Brother Richard: Paul Bennewitz and The Aviary

**More Info:**
UFOmind .:. WWW

## CONDOR

**Capt. Bob Collins**, USAF (Ret.); Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations. Spotted often in 1997 on various USENET saucer-nut groups spouting delightfully absurd tales. Engaged in UFO-related intelligence operations, reportedly appeared clandestinely on the 1988 Kodak-produced network television disinformation program "UFO Cover-Up Live."

- Brother Bob: Aviarian Li'l Birdie

**More Info:**
WWW

## HAWK

**Ernie Kellerstrauss**. Security cleared for UFO information; worked at Wright-Patterson AFB in the 1970s and reportedly lived with an extraterrestrial for a while -- reported to have worked with Dale Graff and Captain Bob Collins, Air Force Intelligence, to supply UFO information to USAF/AFOSI disinformation operative/ "UFOlogist" William Moore.

**More Info:**

WWW

**Return to The Aviary**

**Return to The Blue Brethren**

# The Falcon and The Snow-Job

**FILE ORIGINATES FROM: <<UFONET I>>**
**UPLOADED BY: Tom Mickus**
**DATE OF UPLOAD: JAN/14/1990**
**from GreatDreams Website**

## The Falcon and the Snow-Job - Part 1

FACTOID: In 1947, the Air Force knew that a shiny metallic surface makes an object show up better on radar, so they used aluminum foil to make radar reflectors for their weather balloons. However, by 1955, they had forgotten this fact, so they painted the first U-2 spy planes silver, which would have made them easily detectable by radar as they flew over the U.S.S.R. on reconnaissance missions. Their silvery appearance also caused people to mistake them for UFOs, according to **CIA** historians. Sometime later they realized their mistake and began to paint them black, thus creating the first "stealth" aircraft.

(Uncle Phaed's *UFO Investigator's Handbook*)

## Who is former AFOSI Special Agent Richard C. Doty?

It's not easy to find information about **Doty** prior to 1980. The only information available is a few scraps in various UFO books plus the information that can be gleaned from four files that are online. These files consist of Doty's reputed Air Force discharge papers, a telephone interview that Phil Klass had with Doty on 1/8/88, and two letters purportedly written by Doty (3/3/89 and 4/4/89). However, there is not a lot of information in these files.

In the transcript of the telephone interview with Klass, Doty says that his father, Edward Doty, was in the Air Force, was an investigator for Project Bluebook, was at Holloman AFB from 1962 to 1964, and was involved in the investigation of the 1964 UFO landing case at Socorro, New Mexico. However, in a letter dated 3/3/89, Doty says that it was an uncle, not his father, that was a Bluebook investigator.

In his 3/3/89 letter, Doty says:

> While assigned to the AFOSI District 70 Headquarters, Weisbaden, West

> Germany, I performed duties as a counterespionage specialist. In 1986, I was involved in a sensitive operation where I attempted to perform certain duties which would enable our team to trap possible foreign agents working against the interests of the United States. My supervisors, however, seen my actions as being unauthorized. Therefore, I was asked to leave **AFOSI**, which I did voluntarily. I accepted a position at Kirtland AFB, in Albuquerque, NM, where my son was residing with my former spouse.

Apparently, Doty was at Kirtland at least twice. We know he was there in 1980, since that is when the **Bennewitz** affair took place, and here he says that he transferred back to Kirtland in 1986.

He goes on to say (someone had said he finished his Air Force service as a cook):

> My last two years of service was in the Services career field, but not as a cook.

**Sgt. Doty** retired from the U.S. Air Force on October 1, 1988. His letters give a post office box in Grants, New Mexico as a return address. He says in one of the letters that he does not live in New Mexico, but only maintains a forwarding service there. One of his letters says that his present job involves investigations, but nothing to do with UFOs. An unverified source said that he is a New Mexico State Policeman in Grants.

The first we hear of **Richard C. Doty** is in the summer of 1980. He was the AFOSI officer who took *Craig Weitzel's report of seeing a UFO near Kirtland*. You will recall from our feature "Kirtland AFB Sightings, Part 2" that, later in 1980, APRO received an anonymous letter that embellished Weitzel's report considerably, turning it from a sighting report into a close encounter. According to **Robert Hastings**, analysis later showed that this letter had been typed on the same typewriter that had been used to type the original Weitzel sighting report. This report was signed "Richard C. Doty." The validity of this analysis, however, is not clear.

A short time after the **Weitzel** sighting, **Paul Bennewitz** contacted Kirtland AFB with his stories of UFOs over Manzano and of receiving low frequency alien communications. Once again, Agent Doty was the AFOSI officer assigned to investigate.

According to William Moore, by the time he was sent to investigate Bennewitz's claims in 1982, **Doty** had been feeding the man disinformation for two years. See the previous feature **The Destruction of Paul Bennewitz** for more on this. Moore further claims that he was recruited by someone who called himself Falcon to assist in feeding disinformation about UFOs to Bennewitz, and that his liason with **Falcon** was **Doty**. It appears, though, that Moore had already known Doty for at least a year, since he claims Doty gave him a copy of the Project Aquarius Document in February of 1981, according to Curtis Peebles. The information here is very sketchy, and is, as best I can tell, based entirely on statements from Moore.

**Richard Doty** says that, whatever he did, he did it under orders.

- If so, what was the purpose of those orders?
- It appears almost certain that the intent was to draw attention away from the actual sightings at Manzano and Coyote Canyon. Why?
- What was being protected?
- Was the Air Force really testing UFOs at Manzano?
- Or were UFOs visiting Manzano?
- Or were top-secret SDI weapons being tested at Manzano?

One thing is for certain. Almost as soon as the relationship between **Richard C. Doty** and **William L. Moore** began, copies of purported classified government documents regarding UFOs suddenly began appearing, as we shall see in the next part of this series:

## The Falcon and the Snow-Job - Part 2

> And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
> That palter with us in a double sense;

That keep the word of promise to our ear
And break it to our hope.
(*Macbeth*, act 5, scene vii, line 48 - **William Shakespeare**)

## ACT I:

Late in 1972, according to **Timothy Good**'s *Alien Contact*, film producers Robert Emenegger and Allan Sandler were approached by U.S. Air Force officers about making a documentary on UFOs. The Air Force, it seemed, was now ready to "spill the beans", ready to throw open the doors of "Hangar 18" and the "blue room".

The two producers were, according to them, invited to **the Pentagon**, where they met with Air Force Colonels William Coleman and George Weinbrenner, who showed them movies and stills of **gray aliens**, including one who they said survived a crash and lived for three years.

Then, in 1973, Emenegger and Sadler were invited to Norton AFB, California, where they met with the head of the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (**AFOSI** - the same department that Richard Doty worked for...) and Paul Shartle, former head of security and chief of the audiovisual program at Norton AFB. At this meeting, they were told that film existed of an April, 1964 UFO landing at Holloman AFB, Alamogordo, New Mexico. When the craft landed, three aliens with eyes like a cat's stepped out and communicated with the base commander and two scientists by using some sort of "translator". **Emenegger** and **Sadker** were promised the use of this film for their documentary, but the offer was withdrawn a short time later.

When interviewed in 1988, **Paul Shartle** would say that the Air Force had told him that the film was "theatrical footage" that had been purchased to make a training film.

In a phone interview with Phil Klass, **Richard Doty** purportedly said that his family was at Holloman AFB in April, 1964, presumably because his father, Edward Doty, was stationed there.

## ACT II:

On February 9, 1978, a curious document, an apparent carbon copy of an official U.S. Air Force incident report, arrived at the office of *The National Enquirer* in Lantana, Florida. Accompanying the document was an unsigned letter dated "29 Jan."

The report and the letter described a close encounter with an alien that supposedly took place at Ellsworth Air Force Base in South Dakota on 16 November 1977.

Although the names mentioned in the report were those of actual persons on active duty at Ellsworth, even The National Enquirer thought the report was a hoax. They said:

We found more than 20 discrepancies or errors in the report -wrong names, numbers, occupations, physical layouts and so on. Had the Security Option alert mentioned in the report taken place, it would have involved all security personnel at the base and everyone at the base and in Rapid City (Population 45,000 plus) would have known about it.

According to Doty's purported Air Force discharge papers, he was stationed at Ellsworth from 1976 to 1978. According to Jacques Vallee's *Revelations*, William Moore claimed that **Doty** admitted to him that had forged the Ellsworth Document. However, there is supposedly an Inspector General's Report on this incident that states that the perpetrator was not Doty, but someone else.

## ACT III

According to Howard Blum's *Out There*, William Moore first became interested in UFOs when he was a teenager, after reading about the Aztec "crash" in Frank Scully's *Behind the Flying Saucers*. He joined **NICAP**(*National Investigation Committee on Aerial Phenomena*) while in college at Thiel College in Pennsylvania in the sixties, and remained a member after beginning his teaching career in New York.

In the late seventies, **Bill Moore** co-wrote *The Philadelphia Experiment* with **Charles Berlitz.** The book became a best-seller, and in 1979, Moore decided to quit his teaching job in Minnesota and try his hand at writing full-time, with his preferred subject being UFOs.

In Arizona, he joined the Lorenzen's Tucson-based **APRO** (*Aerial Phenomena Research Organization*), and soon became one of its directors. He was spending most of his time researching events that had occurred in 1947 in neighboring New Mexico for another book he was writing with Berlitz, *The Roswell Incident*. Also helping with the research on this book was a well-known UFOlogist, Stanton Friedman. The book was be released in 1980 and was also a best-seller. After this book, Moore broke with Berlitz and he and Friedman teamed up to continue investigating the Roswell case for several years.

After the book became popular, **Moore** appeared on several radio talk shows about Roswell and UFOs. He relates that twice, after radio appearances in the month of September, 1980, he received phone calls from someone who only said, "You're the only person we've ever heard who seems to be on the right track." The second caller suggested that they meet. Moore drove to a coffee-shop in Albuquerque and met, for the first time, the individual he refers to as the Falcon.

The **Falcon**, who Moore said was a well-placed individual within the intelligence community who claimed to be directly connected to a high-level government project dealing with UFOs, met with Moore several times over a period of months and then offered him a deal: He and the group he represented would help Moore in his quest for the truth about UFOs if Moore would consent to help them by feeding disinformation to, and by reporting to them on, ..... **Paul Bennewitz!** According to Moore, his contact during this was not be the **Falcon** himself, but was.... **Richard C. Doty!**

Moore allegedly functioned as something of a "triple agent" for about four years. He was friends with Paul Bennewitz while reporting on his activities to both APRO and to Doty, and feeding Bennewitz disinformation from Doty and/or the Falcon. Moore said later that he went along with this offer because he saw it as his only chance to get "inside" information about governmental UFO activities. See **The Destruction of Paul Bennewitz** for more about this.

## The Falcon and the Snow-Job - Part 3

> Red Herring ...A herring that is cured by smoking turns red. It also has a strong odor, and hunting dogs were often trained to follow a scent by means of a red herring that had been dragged along the ground. On the other side of the coin, people who opposed fox hunting sometimes drew a red herring across the path of the fox; the dogs would give up on the fox and follow the scent of the herring.
> (*The Dictionary of Cliches* by **James Rogers**)

## ACT IV

In February, 1981, according to **Curtis Peebles**' *Watch the Skies*, Richard C. Doty gave Bill Moore a copy of a classified teletype document that spoke of the government's secret investigation of UFOs, of a Project Aquarius and of something called MJ-Twelve. This was the first known mention of those two terms.

The following year, Moore and a former National Enquirer reporter named **Robert Pratt** discussed writing a novel about the adventures of an Air Force intelligence officer and calling it The Aquarius Project. According to Peebles, the novel was actually finished, but was never published.

In the spring of 1982, a TV station, KPIX in San Francisco, hired Moore as a consultant for a UFO special. Moore, who was now living in Los Angeles, was assisted by his friends Jaime Shandera, a television producer, and Stanton Friedman, the UFOlogist. Moore gave a copy of the Aquarius teletype to KPIX, and they asked the Air Force to verify its authenticity. KPIX was told by the AFOSI that the document was a forgery, that it had several flaws that identified it as such. Moore, according to Peebles, admitted that he had retyped the document and had added an "official-looking date stamp."

Moore arranged a meeting with Doty that included **Ron Lakis** of KPIX and **Peter Gersten**, a lawyer specializing in **FOIA** requests for UFO documents. Doty allegedly told them that he had been investigating UFOs for several years for the **AFOSI** and that he had access to top-secret documents related to UFOs. Doty also allegedly told them about secret treaties with the aliens and that Project Aquarius involved contact with aliens. He reportedly said that he knew of three UFO crashes that had been recovered and that alien bodies were in the government's possession. He also mentioned that the government practiced "disinformation" and was conditioning the public to accept the aliens.

## ACT V

In the spring of 1983, according to **Timothy Good** in *Alien Contact*, **William Moore** received a phone call from someone who said that he would be allowed to see some important information if he followed the instructions he was given. The instructions involved flying from one airport to another, getting phone instructions as to the next destination at each stop, until finally he ended up at a motel in upstate New York. At a certain time, an individual arrived at the motel room with an envelope containing eleven pages. Moore was told:

> You have exactly nineteen minutes. You may do whatever you wish with the material during that time, but at the end of that time, I must have it back. After that, you are free to do what you wish.

The eleven pages were something called a *TOP SECRET/ORCON* document titled Executive Briefing. Subject: Project Aquarius dated June 14, 1977. Moore

was allowed to photograph the documents and to read their contents into a tape recorder.

The documents detailed the recovery of a crashed alien craft and a live alien in 1949, and the recovery of a fully functioning alien craft in Utah in 1958. It detailed several "projects" involved with aliens and UFOs:

1. Project Bando: Medical studies of alien bodies recovered from crashes and of the live alien rescued from the crash in 1949 in New Mexico.
2. Project Sigma: A project to establish communications with the aliens.
3. Project Snowbird: Testing and flight of a recovered alien craft.
4. Project Pounce: An overall evaluation project.

Note the similarities of this document with the one shown to Linda Moulton Howe in the next act.

## ACT VI

In April, 1983, **Linda Moulton Howe**, who had produced an excellent documentary about cattle mutilations called *Strange Harvest*, was working on a new script about UFOs for HBO. The evening before her meeting with the HBO people, Howe had dinner with an attorney named **Peter Gersten.** Gersten told Howe that he had met with **Richard C. Doty**, an AFOSI agent at Kirtland AFB, and perhaps Doty would be willing to talk on camera or in some other helpful capacity about a UFO incident that had supposedly occurred at Ellsworth AFB in South Dakota in 1978. Gersten offered to call him and ask if he would be willing to meet with Howe.

Arrangements were made for Howe to fly to Albuquerque on April 9, where Doty would meet her at the airport. Doty was not there when she arrived, but he later picked her up at Jerry Miller's house. Miller, a former Project Bluebook investigator, was acquainted with Doty.

On the way from Miller's house to Kirtland AFB, Howe asked Doty, whose manner she said was both defiant and nervous, if he knew anything about the Holloman landing. Doty reportedly said it happened on April 25, 1964, just 12 hours after the famous sighting reported by policeman Lonnie Zamora in Socorro, New Mexico. Military and scientific personnel at the base knew a landing was coming, but "someone blew the time and coordinates" and an "advance military scout ship" had come down at the wrong time and place, and were seen by Zamora.

According to Howe, when they got to Kirtland, Doty took her to a small office where he showed her a brown envelope and said, "My superiors have asked me to show you this." He withdrew several sheets of white paper from the envelope. As he handed them to Howe, he warned her that they could not be copied; all she could do was read them in his presence and ask questions.

The document was titled *Briefing Paper for the President of the United States of America*. It described UFO crashes, alien bodies, and an alien who survived one of the crashes. The paper listed several government UFO projects:

1. Project Garnet: an investigation into human evolution.
2. Project Sigma: efforts to communicate with aliens.
3. Project Snowbird: R & D of alien technology recovered

from UFO crashes.

4. Project Aquarius: The umbrella program involving alien contact.

**Doty** allegedly told Howe that she would be given several thousand feet of film taken of aliens, including the Holloman AFB landing in 1964. The film never materialized.

Howe says that Doty also promised her an interview with a Colonel who had become friends with an alien who had survived a crash and lived for three years. The offer never materialized as the interview was repeatedly set up and then cancelled. HBO told Howe that she would have to have all the evidence in her possession before they would authorize any funds. Doty finally told Howe the project was kaput and Howe's contract with HBO expired.

**Doty** would later deny all of this, although **Howe** swore out a signed affidavit that it all occurred. Doty is said to have passed a polygraph examination that supported his version of the interview.

## ACT VII

In Jacques Vallee's *Revelations*, he tells how, in early 1985, **Robert Emenegger** was approached again by Colonel William Coleman (see The Falcon and the Snow-Job, Part 1), who was now retired and living in Florida, with yet another offer. If Emenegger could convince Allen Hynek and Vallee to get involved, then the government would be willing to release "final" evidence of UFOs. Emenegger was convinced that the offer was on the level, particularly after a meeting with General **Glenn E, Miller**, deputy director of the Defense Audiovisual Agency (DAVA), but Hynek and Vallee proceeded cautiously.

**Hynek** was invited to Norton AFB in California to meet with General **Miller** and his boss, DAVA director General **Robert Scott.** Vallee was later invited to Norton as well. They came away with no new information, just hints and the impression that they had been talking to two wild-eyed UFO contactees rather than two Air Force officers. **Vallee** still puzzles over the purpose of these meetings. Were they an attempt to find out how much Hynek and Vallee knew? Were they tentative steps toward discrediting two of the top names in UFOlogy? Were they an opening gambit for piping more disinformation into the field? Meanwhile, Moore, Shandera, and Friedman were studying the **MJ-12 documents....**

---

# Richard (Rick) C. Doty

### Telephone interview: Jan. 8, 1988

**(Highlight/Excerpts)**

NOTE: The file is reproduced verbatim. Use of CAPITALIZATION is evidently the work of the author of this transcript. Additionally, all personal comments and characterizations contained within, are also of the author's.

"**PJK:**" = Phillip J. Klass
"**RCD:**" = Richard C. Doty

**1.** Says unable to meet with PJK this weekend, will not be in the area, returning Thursday/Friday.

**2.** He asked what he could do for me and I said I wanted to get him comments on allegations against him in Just Cause and in

MUFOn Journal. Said he has seen both.

**PJK:** Are you planning to take any action?

**RCD:** I've already taken action. I've an attorney that last summer took some action on my behalf regarding the allegation that I allegedly had leaked these documents.

PJK Note: But that allegation would not made publicly by Greenwood until Sept. 1987}} And Greenwood, Gersten, Moore and a couple other people were involved. WELL, I HAVE AN AFFIDAVIT SIGNED BY BILL MOORE THAT WAS EXECUTED IN COURT WITH MY ATTORNEY PRESENT THAT SAYS THAT BILL MOORE NEVER, EVER RECEIVED ANYTHING FROM ME OTHER THAN SOME BITS AND PIECES ABOUT AN INCIDENT THAT HAPPENED AT KIRTLAND IN 1980. PJK doubts this could have occurred in the few months since allegations were made public.

"HE GAVE THE PERSON'S NAME IN THE AFFIDAVIT THAT HE RECEIVED THE DOCUMENTS FROM, AND THIS PERSON--I DON'T KNOW HIM--THIS PERSON IS IN WASHINGTON D.C. AND MY ATTORNEY WENT TO WASHINGTON D.C. AND SPOKE TO THIS PERSON AND HE DENIED EVER GIVING BILL MOORE ANYTHING ALTHOUGH HE SAID HE HAD REGULAR CONTACT WITH BILL MOORE.

PJK: Very doubtful claim

So, allegedly, Peter Gersten was given this information and then apologized saying that they never had any concrete information that I had given him anything anyways, but they had kind of put two and two together and thought that it must have come from me.

**PJK:** You say that Moore signed an affidavit. Have you made that affidavit public?

**RCD:** No, no I haven't.

**PJK:** Do you plan to?

**RCD:** I don't know. It's up to the attorney. Again, this happened last year and I have had any further contact with MUFON or the CAUS people. {He later changes this story.} When that article came I was inundated with phone calls and letters and people trying to interview me saying they want to know what this is all about. And I don't even know, I didn't know, I didn't see these documents until October or November.

NOTE: he is referring to the MJ-12 papers, which were first made public in late May/early June, 1987

And I too one look at them and said, these are phony. (Laughs) These aren't even credible documents. What I was shown had some legitimate documents in that was obtained FOIA but these other ones that were released--apparently Bill Moore released it in some kind of a news release.

He claimed to have gotten these in (**PJK:** In December, 1984). Well I wasn't even in the country, nor would anyone have had access to me in 1984. All these things were started in the lawyer's--I can't remember what the legal term was he used--but the court document refuting the claim that I gave him.

**PJK:** Would you be willing to give me the name of your lawyer?

**RCD:** Ah, I can give him your name and he can contact you. But why would you want to know that?

**PJK:** (Explains I am long-time UFO skeptic/investigator, that if MJ-12 papers were authentic, it would be biggest story for AW&ST. So I dug into MJ-12, found evidence to indicate they are a hoax.)

**RCD:** Yeah, you just have to look at them. A fifth grader could tell they're not properly classified and down grade instructions. I've been working in classified for 20 years, from all levels. When my lawyer showed me copies of them--and my lawyer is retired military, of course, and he could tell they're phony.

Apparently Gersten's crew knew they were phony.

**PJK:** (Explains prevailing view among UFO believers is that MJ-12 is a hoax, but question is who is responsible for producing them.)

**RCD:** WELL, THE FBI KNOWS THAT. THE FBI KNOWS WHO DID IT. THAT INFORMATION WAS PROVIDED TO THE FBI, THE FBI INTERVIEWED THIS PERSON AND OF COURSE THIS PERSON DENIED HE EVER GAVE THEM TO HIM (Moore).

But I think what this person did was he created the documents--I don't know if Bill Moore was actually involved in it, I don't think he was, but it's a possibility.

The FBI never pursued it, I don't know why, unless they just couldn't. I don't know if there was any law that this guy broke. I don't if that is public record or not, but you'd have to go to the FBI to find out. BUT I KNOW FOR A FACT THEY INTERVIEWED HIM--THIS PERSON IN WASHINGTON D.C.

**PJK:** And about when would that have been?

**RCD:** Ah, gee, last year (ie. 1987)

**PJK:** How would the FBI have located this person in Washington--I'll call him Mr. X--

**RCD:** As a matter of fact that's what William Moore called him, Mr. X.

**PJK:** Are you suggesting that Moore told the FBI who X is?

**RCD:** I don't. To tell you the truth I don't remember how--and I don't even know if I was privy to that information as to how the FBI found ought who this guy was, but I think that after this stuff came out the Justice Dept. investigated it or made some inquiries or something and then found out, I don't know how. I don't have that information.

PJK then raises allegations made by CAUS and reads the first:

"In 1984, Linda Moulton Howe, who produced the well-known cattle mutilation film *STRANGE HARVEST*, was contacted by a government source - CAUS later identifies this source as Doty - to aid in producing a UFO documentary, essentially providing the answer to UFOs. She was invited by the source, briefed on the story, then sworn to secrecy about it until the film's eventual release. The deal was never completed. Details of the story given to her match the MJ-12 tale, along with much extra detail about contacts with '**EBES**' -*Extraterrestrial Biological Entities* - Nordic type aliens called 'Highs' and conflicting alien factions."

What can you tell me about your contact with her?

**RCD:** (Laughs) OK. In my duties, in my official government duties I made contact

with her AND I CAN'T TELL YOU WHY, I made contact with her for information that she had that she was willing to share with us. The information had nothing to do with UFOs, absolutely nothing to do with UFOs.

PJK note: **Howe** is a slightly wacky free-lance TV producer who focuses on UFOs, cattle mutilations, UFO-abductions, etc.
--What kind of info would she have that Doty would seek "in an official" capacity--and which is so sensitive he could not tell me??

When she found out I was with a government agency and I was the same one that had investigated the (UFO) incident (at Kirtland) in 1980, she started asking me questions about UFOs, about what I thought about UFOs, and what my beliefs were about them, and if I could tell her anything about what the government had. And I told her, I don't know very much. I can tell you what happened at Kirtland, because I investigated it. Probably it can be explained away.

She said that she had been involved with Budd Hopkins and a number of people who claimed to have been abducted (by UFOs) and then she gives me this whole story about aliens abducting people, and they're called **EBES**, and then she said she had a contact--I later found out who it was--that had showed her some government documents pertaining to **MJ-12** and all this other stuff.

But I never, ever originated any contact regarding **UFOs** with her. Because of our continuing interest in what she was doing--NOT UFOs but to something else--she would ask me questions like what do you think about this, what do you thing about that?

I can tell you that in 1985, excuse me in May, 1986, I TOOK AN EXTENSIVE POLYGRAPH EXAMINATION PERTAINING TO AN ALLEGATION SHE HAD MADE AND I PASSED IT, A GOVERNMENT ADMINISTERED POLYGRAPH, SHOWING I WAS THE ONE TELLING THE TRUTH AND SHE WAS THE ONE LYING.

PJK asks if Howe took a Polygraph test and he says no.

**RCD:** There was another person involved in this who took a polygraph test and failed it. That's why I say I know where she got the information from. Because this person REFUSED (??) AND QUIT GOVERNMENT SERVICE AT THE TIME. Anyway, she would sit down and talk to me for hours about UFOs, but she would do all the talking. She had everything already figured out. She claimed that well I know there's a ship FLYING ABOVE THE ARCTIC THAT ARE COLLECTING SOULS AND THERE'S ONLY A CERTAIN NUMBER OF SOULS AND THEY HAVE TO BE REGENERATED. JUST INCREDIBLE STUFF. SHE BELIEVES ALL THESE ABDUCTEES...

I HAD A CONVERSATION WITH THE TWO GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS, AND I HAVE NOTHING TO BACK THIS UP, STRICTLY UNOFFICIAL, BUT I WAS TOLD THAT THE GOVERNMENT AFTER HOPKINS WROTE HIS (first) BOOK, CALLED *MISSING TIME*, THAT THE GOVERNMENT WENT TO THESE PEOPLE (i.e. "abductees") AND ASKED THEM IF THEY WOULD PROVIDE THE SAME INFORMATION TO THE GOVERNMENT AND SOME OF THESE PEOPLE REPUDIATED WHAT THEY TOLD HOPKINS. NOW THAT'S WHAT I WAS TOLD.

Anyway, I never told her and showed her anything, except what we were doing on the other project. She just made that up, she exaggerated... she's just so hung up you can't talk about anything else (with her).

**PJK:** Then reads a second allegation:

> "CAUS Director, **Peter Gersten**, in a visit with a military intelligence source at Kirtland AFB in 1983 - later identified as Doty - was informed of a wide range of bizarre UFO stories. Included were comments on a briefing paper on UFOs for President Carter, the Cash/Landrum (incident) being a government exploitation of UFO technology - ...Bill Moore being 'right on' with Roswell (crashed saucer), and an admission that the original Project Aquarius cable (TWX) ...was retyped and not an original cable. This cable was the first mention anywhere of MJ-12 and Project Aquarius."

**RCD:** (Laughs) Gersten came out, I don't even remember when it was, and somebody from California, some television official from California. Gersten had spoke to me on the telephone several days before and said he'd like to get in touch with me about this 1980 Kirtland incident. So I agreed to meet with him.

And he sat there and asked me a number of questions about UFOs and I answered him LIKE I WAS TOLD TO ANSWER HIM. The meeting was official insofar as my capacity.

**PJK:** Do you have a tape recording of that meeting?

**RCD:** Oh yes.

**PJK:** Where would that be, in OSI files?

**RCD:** I can't disclose. I'm not going to comment on that. But when I confronted **Peter Gersten** some time later, after my attorney did, he shut right up, suspecting that it was recorded and knowing that he's lying. I told him if he wants to go to court--I told him in a telephone conversation I did--if you want to go to court, I've got the evidence to prove you wrong. And he just shut his mouth.

Now I'm not going to go into that because there's another aspect involved that I can't discuss.

RCD FREQUENTLY IMPLIES THAT HE CANNOT DISCUSS SOMETHING BECAUSE OF *SENSITIVITY*, I.E. *SECURITY*.

The only conversation I had with **Gersten** was RIGHT OUTSIDE A HOTEL. HE WANTED TO MEET ME ALONE, GETTING BACK TO THE CONVERSATION IN THE RESTAURANT. IT WAS STRICTLY HIM ASKING ME QUESTIONS AND ME DENYING THEM. "I don't know what you're talking about. No, I don't know about this, or that."

He asked me about the UFO in Texas that exploded and hurt somebody [**PJK:** The Cash-Landrum case]. I said I know nothing about that. HE was the one who said I understand it was a recovered alien craft, flown by the government--his source had told him that. I said, well, I don't know.

PJK**: Gersten** was the lawyer for Ms. **Cash** and Ms. **Landrum** who sued USAF for $10 million for alleged injuries.

Anyways, he asked me, well I don't remember now. But he asked me a lot of questions but I never once provided, not one bit of information to him, or to anyone else. (laughs) Come on now, I wouldn't be fool enough to do that. Well, anyway he said he wanted to meet me later near his hotel where he was staying and I agreed with that.

Strange behaviour if RCD could not or did not want to answer Gersten's questions.

The conversation wasn't recorded.

He showed me a document that was allegedly a teletype message that was sent from ah, I think it was sent from Washington to OSI Detachment or district headquarters at Kirtland, I believe that was the routing. Any way, I looked at the document and said gee this is an inaccurate document. And he said, why? And I said, well in a classified document each paragraph is classified and in this document the paragraphs were not classified. The top marking said it was supposedly secret.

And he said, well read it, and I read it and said well it appears to me that somebody retyped this and typed this up. And he said, do you think it's based on an actual document, and I said, well, I said, it could be based on an actual document but I'm not going to say it was. Now, years later, it was based on an actual document that was typed. However, SOMEBODY ADDED A LOT OF FABRICATION TO IT, A LOT OF JUNK TO IT.

Now, who I think did it is **Richard Todd** - a UFOlogist in Penn. or N.J. who is active investigator using FOIA - ...He sent documents to the government which were forged and he said in his letter, these are forged documents, don't you think they're great. I mean they had all sorts of code words in them, unbelievable. And I think that somebody provided some information to Todd or Gersten and then they exaggerated all the rest of it. Probably from the FOIA documents that were released in 1980, or whenever they were released.

So that was it. And then about a month later Gersten called me back and said HEY, CAN YOU GIVE ME SOME MORE INFORMATION. AND I SAID, NO I GAVE YOU--HE WANTED ME TO COMMENT MORE ON THE DOCUMENT, THE MJ-12 AND AQUARIUS. AND THEN HE PROBABLY CALLED ME SEVERAL TIMES AFTER THAT BUT I NEVER HAD ANY, NEVER VOLUNTEERED ANY INFORMATION. I'M A PROFESSIONAL INTELLIGENCE PERSON AND I KNOW WHAT TO SAY AND WHAT NOT TO SAY, AND I CERTAINLY WOULDN'T TELL ANYBODY ANYTHING THAT WOULD GET ME IN TROUBLE.

**PJK:** Asks if he is due to retire soon.

**RCD:** Yes

**PJK:** What are you going to be doing then?

**RCD:** I have a business.

PJK offers to reimburse him for this long-distance call

**RCD:** I'd just as soon put this thing to rest, and I thought it was at rest once before. And I wouldn't even have spoke to you BECAUSE I HAVEN'T SPOKE TO ANY ONE ELSE

CONTRADICTS EARLIER STATEMENT ABOUT MANY PHONE CALLS, INTERVIEWS BUT A HIGH OFFICIAL WITHIN DOD CONTACTED ME AFTER I TALKED WITH GEORGE PEARCE AND SAID NO, I DON'T WANT TO TALK TO ANYBODY. BUT THIS OFFICIAL FROM DOD CONTACTED ME AND SAID THAT YOU (pjk) WERE LEGITIMATE AND YOU WOULD REBUT THESE, SO I SAID SURE, AS LONG AS HE'S GOING TO PRESS THE TRUTH AND NOT EXAGGERATE LIKE ALL THESE PEOPLE, I'LL BE HAPPY TO TALK TO HIM.

After this telcon, **PJK** called Col. **David Shea**, to thank him for calling RCD, only to be told that

Shea did NOT talk to Doty, but to **George Pearce** -- P.I.O. at Kirtland -- SO CLEARLY RCD WAS NOT BEING FULLY TRUTHFUL IN ABOVE CLAIM--BUT TRYING TO MAKE HIMSELF SOUND IMPRESSIVE.

**PJK:** Asks for RCD's suspicions as to who composed MJ-12 documents. "What about Bill Moore"?

**RCD:** No. I'VE HAD A NUMBER OF CONTACTS WITH HIM. TO TELL THE TRUTH, I DON'T THINK HE HAS THE KNOWLEDGE TO DO THAT. Now he could probably have helped.

I KNOW SOME THINGS THAT YOU DON'T--THE GOVERNMENT I SHOULD SAY--KNEW SOME THINGS ABOUT HIM THAT MAYBE OTHER PEOPLE DON'T KNOW, THAT WOULD INDICATE TO ME THAT I DON'T THINK HE WOULD DO IT. NOW THAT'S MY FEELING. MAYBE HE DID, I DON'T KNOW.

I THINK THAT AN INDIVIDUAL WITHIN **DIA** [*Defense Intelligence Agency*] who is a good friend of **Emmeneger** -- do you know a guy name of Emmeneger ...he's a person who wrote a book about a Holloman incident in 1964 -- he wrote it in 1972 or 1973 -- supposedly a UFO landed at Holloman Air Force Base -- and this Emmenger wrote a book and he allegedly based it on information that was provided to him by DIA officials in Washington. I never read the book....

**PJK:** When is the incident supposed to have occurred?

**RCD:** In 1964. HOLLOMAN AF BASE INCIDENT WHERE A UFO ALLEGEDLY LANDED RIGHT ON THE BASE AND IT WAS FLOWN INTO A HANGER AND THE BASE COMMANDER AND EVERYBODY GOT OUT THERE AND MET THE ALIENS. EMMENEGER SUPPOSEDLY WAS ALLOWED TO SEE HIGHLY CLASSIFIED DOCUMENTS IN THE PENTAGON REGARDING THIS INCIDENT AND THEN HE WROTE A BOOK ABOUT IT--1973 OR 1974.

**PJK:** But why would they send it (MJ-12 papers) to Jamie Shandera

**RCD:** WHO?

**PJK:** Nobody in the UFO Movement had ever heard of *Jamie Shandera*

**RCD:** WHO?

**PJK:** Shandera is the guy who allegedly received the MJ-12 documents on a roll of unprocessed 35 mm. film.

**RCD:** Well, I don't know him.

PJK believes he is telling truth, based on his reactions above--unless RCD is a clever actor.

That's probably just a name that Moore uses. Is this guy an actual person?

**PJK:** Yeah, I've met him. He's a TV producer in southern California. (PJK explores why film was sent to Shandera instead of Moore.)

**RCD:** My gut feeling, but don't quote me, my gut feel is that THOSE (MJ-12) DOCUMENTS WERE ORIGINATED BY A PERSON WITHIN **DIA** AND THAT THEY WERE SENT TO MOORE OR TO WHOMEVER THIS OTHER GUY IS, IN ORDER TO DISCREDIT THEM.

MY PERSONAL FEELING IS THAT IT WAS A GOVERNMENT OPERATION.

(i.e. government disinformation) I WASN'T INVOLVED IN IT. But it was a government operation.

PJK (plays devil's advocate to challenge his theory)

**RCD:** Well, maybe Mr. X thought it was such a good piece of forgery that Moore--without ever having been in government service or the military--wouldn't recognize it (as a forgery). And they would be so fascinating to Moore

**PJK:** Then goes into anomaly in the date format used in MJ-12 briefing document--same curious format used by William Moore.

**RCD:** Well, you're seeing things that I didn't see. Maybe he did do it.

PJK then offered to send him copy of my upcoming article in Skeptical Inquirer, and he expressed interest. PJK asked for mailing address and RCD gave military address, not home address:

Richard C. Doty
1606 SVS/SVF
Kirtland AFB, N.M. 87117

When PJK asked: "and is that Master Sergeant," there was a long pause and he answered "yeah, you can put Master Sergeant."

**PJK:** My advice to you would be that I think that you or your lawyer ought to write a letter to CAUS or to the MUFON UFO Journal and ask that it be published, denying those things that you feel you should deny.

**RCD:** OK Well, see, we did that. We wrote to the publishers of the newsletters {{Note PLURAL--yet MUFON report just came out about a week ago.}} but they didn't publish em.

**PJK:** Well, if you did that, I would very much like to get a copy. In other words, if you wrote it, intending for it to be made public, then there certainly is no reason for it to be kept secret.

**RCD:** OK, what's your address.

**PJK:** Supplied same.

**RCD:** Yeah, I'll be more than happy to send you a, I'll dig 'em up.

Don't hold your breath until they arrive. When PJK asks if he will stay in Albuquerque after he retires, he said he will stay in New Mexico, explains he went to school out here and his father is ex-military.

When PJK asks if his father was in Army or AF, he replies:

**RCD:** Air Force, and he had something to do with Blue Book, too.

**PJK:** Tell me more about that.

**RCD:** Well, he was an investigator for Blue Book, he was at Holloman from 1962 to 1966, four years. He was involved in the Lonnie Zamora case - 1964 "UFO landing"" at Socorro -. Edward Doty, if you've ever seen any documents you'll see his name on it.

**PJK:** Is he still alive?

**RCD:** Yes, he's still alive. But he doesn't talk about it. The ironic thing, we were at Holloman, living, in 1964 and if anyone would have known about the landing of that spacecraft, my Dad would have, and he says baloney, nothing like that ever

happened.

**PJK:** Again invited him to send me the telephone bill and I would pay for it.

**Return to The Aviary**
**Return to Project SERPO**

# The Li'l Birdies Of The Aviarian Cheerleadin' Squad

**from BrotherBlue Website**
**recovered through WayBackMachine Website**
**as of July 11 1999**

This sub-section is reserved for those perhaps cruelly labeled "useful idiots" by their respective handlers -- those who don't seem to have much of a clue about what is really going on yet have been mysteriously numbered amongst the bona fide Black Lodge Aviarian Adepti (A:.A:.); perhaps as either a monument to their gullibility or a token of thanks for their past usefulness.

## Condor (Bob Collins)

Bob has been a source of constant delight and amusement on some of the saucerian newsgroups. Although he appears to prefer the flavour of pseudo-scientism which proliferates so promiscuously at Club Saucer-Nut, his Insightful Missives (like the ones presented below) occasionally leak out to the profane and unwashed masses of decidedly UNscientific deluded X-Files fans who tend to congregate in the unet ETH Little Grey Space Alien Section:

> Subject: Re: What would extraterrestrials REALLY want from us?
> From: Robert Collins <rcollins@roanoke.infi.net>
> Date: 1997/10/11
> Newsgroups:sci.astro,alt.sci.physics.new-theories,alt.alien.visitors,sci.logic
>
> OK... this is what I have seen. What ever it is worth. I saw a car from the future after a UFO flap at kessler afb in 1974. Apparently it got there by way of a worm hole created using the force field discovered byt the Philadelphia experiment. Any alien seeing this.. would see that we can go to their world...if I were them.. I would want to learn all I could about such creatures who kill each other and could get to my world..

---

> Subject: Oct 19th,'97 in Phoenix AZ
> From: Robert Collins <figuro@sprintmail.com>
> Date: Thu, 06 Nov 1997 23:39:27 +0000
> Newsgroups:alt.alien.visitors,alt.alien.research,alt.ufo.reports
>
> OCTOBER 19th, 1997.....

Red Tailed Hawk: On October 19, 1997 at 12:30 to 1pm Tom King and I saw two UFOs spaced 10 minutes apart: We observed both UFOs from his back porch area: The sky was perfect. Just after the last UFO sighting I was talking to Tom about the Aviary when all of a sudden it sounded like we were surrounded by a "flock" of birds:

Overhead I saw one of these birds as it turned into the sun and it look like something between an Eagle and a Falcon. Tom and I saw white on its wing tips. Then, three of those birds proceeded to circle us overhead for about 30 seconds making almost a perfect circle as they flew:

One picture did turn out but it was taken on 1000 speed film so resolution quality is not the greatest but it was identified as a Red Tailed Hawk, mature adult: *Hawk* in the Aviary was one of the key elements in developing the Bird Code that led to "The Bird Sanctuary" in 1995:

RMC '97

[Uh ... OK, Bob. Thanks for sharing all that... -B:.B:.]

## Nightingale (Jaime Shandera)

Then, of course, there's Brother Jaime. A more committed Roswellian saucer-nut you'll rarely encounter, though we could not help but wonder if his continued appearances in the MUFON circuitry are not little more than a somewhat vestigial remnant of his former glory as Brother Moore's mouthpiece (in much the same fashion as Aaron was said to have served for his less vociferous Brother Mo in the Media Circus of Pharaoh's day).

In any event, we found ourselves rather surprised to hear him announce at a fairly recent and relatively holy gathering of *The MUFON Lodge* -- apparently oblivious to the irony -- that he had been adopted by his **Aviarian Brethren** solely, as he tells it, "because we needed someone with media connections (subtext: to spread our memetic virus -B:.B:.)." As owner of some sort of obscure and unsuccessful Hollywoodian Film Production Company, he was apparently just what the doctor ordered.

## Falcon (Rick Doty)

**Telephone Interview with the Semi-Mysterious Sgt. Richard Doty**

by James W. Moseley

**From: Saucer Smear, Vol. 44, No. 8**
**P.O. Box 1709, Key West, FL 33041**
**[non-scheduled newsletter of 09/01/97]**
**Editor and Supreme Commander James W. Moseley**

While in New Mexico recently, we telephoned former **Sergeant Richard Doty**, who, before retiring from the Air Force, worked for several years in their Office of Special Investigations (OSI). It was during that period, in the 1980s, that he knew William (Bill) Moore, and some say that he helped Moore and Jaime Shandera forge the notorious MJ-12 documents.

**Doty**, who is now with the New Mexico State Police, told us that he was investigated by the FBI in 1987, which would be very shortly after Moore first made the "Presidential Briefing Document" public. Obviously, Doty was a suspect. He took and passed a lie detector test, he says.

**Doty** is far from being a UFO skeptic. He believes that there was an MJ-12, perhaps under a different name, and that the information in the MJ-12 documents is generally true even if they are not authentic. **Doty** believes also that there were two UFO crashes in New Mexico in 1947, and that alien bodies were involved. He does not accept the two recent Air Force reports about the Roswell Incident, and as for Santilli's recent alien autopsy video, he feels that the film shows "non-humans but not aliens", whatever that means.

On the other hand, **Doty** does not believe in abductions. He says that he investigated 17 abduction cases in New Mexico around 1981, and found that they were all hoaxes, except for one case that impressed him somewhat favorably.

We did not ask Doty enough about his relationship with Bill Moore, and we have been trying to call him back for more information. He told us that he has known **Moore** since about 1980, but has been out of touch with him for several years. Originally, he was called upon to investigate Moore for the OSI. Moore later became a source or conduit, but was "terminated" as a source in 1986. Doty did not say why.

Rumor has it that, while in the Service, **Doty** got into trouble regarding other questionable documents - not just the MJ-12 series, and it is known that before the end of his enlistment, he was reassigned out of Intelligence into the commissary ( = food). As a New Mexico State Policeman, he seems to be doing well. We do hope to talk to him again...

**Return**

# The Star of Sorcerers

by **John Humphries**
**from Cassiopaea Website**

## Part 1

In December 1980, Colonel **John Alexander** published an article in the US Army's journal, Military Review, "*The New Mental Battlefield*", stating that telepathy could be used to interfere with the brain's electrical activity.
This caught the attention of senior Army generals who encouraged him to pursue what they

termed "soft option kill" technologies. After retiring from the Army in 1988, Alexander joined the *Los Alamos National Laboratories* and began working with Janet Morris, the *Research Director of the US Global Strategy Council* (USGSC), chaired by Dr Ray Cline, former Deputy Director of the CIA.

As it happens, in the same year that John Alexander went to work for the USGSC, in October of 1988, a program called UFO Coverup? Live!, produced by Michael Seligman in cooperation with William Moore, aired interviews with two "government informants" calling themselves by the code-names Falcon and Condor. The "informants" were interviewed behind screens, and with their voices electronically disguised in order to "prevent retaliation by the government."
During the course of the interview, Falcon claimed that something called the MJ-12 group had its headquarters at the Naval Observatory in Washington D.C. and that the U.S. Navy had "primary operational responsibilities of field activities relating to MJ-12 policies."
Falcon also informed the viewer that an extra-terrestrial was a guest of the U.S. government at the time, and that the aliens had a secret base at Area 51 in Nevada. The mysterious figure named "Condor" provided the interesting tidbit that the aliens liked "Tibetan music and strawberry ice cream."

A year later, in 1989 according to Dr Armen Victorian journalist for Lobster Magazine, Moore announced at a US MUFON convention at Las Vegas that the 1988 program contained a substantial amount of disinformation, although some of it was true. He then startled his audience:

Bill Moore stated…. at (MUFON) on July 1 1989 in Las Vegas, how he was promised inside information by the senior members of the AVIARY in return for his obedience and service to them. He participated in the propagation and dissemination of disinformation fed to him by various members of the AVIARY. He also confessed how he was instructed to target one particular individual, an electronics expert, Dr. Paul Bennewitz, who had accumulated some UFO film footage and electronic signals which were taking place in 1980 over the Manzano Weapons Storage areas, at Kirtland Air Force Base, New Mexico. As a result of Moore's involvement, coupled with some surreptitious entries and psychological techniques, Bennewitz ended up in a psychiatric hospital. [1]

Well, of course one wonders why Bill Moore would shoot himself in the foot in this way in front of an audience. Not only was he setting himself up to be considered untrustworthy by his MUFON peers, he was betraying his "masters." The only reasonable conclusion to draw from this is that the entire "revelation" was orchestrated exactly as it developed, and was, in fact, part of the disinformation process. What is curious about the whole affair is that the AVIARY has now achieved status similar to "MJ-12" even though, in the beginning, the only real connection between all of the members was the fact that they were all known to William Moore.

In 1990 Howard Blum mentioned the Aviary in his book Out There which identified “The Falcon” and named Paul Bennewitz and Richard Doty.[2]

Throughout 1990 the USGSC pushed its agenda, the result being the creation of a Non-lethality Policy Review Group, led by Major General Chris S. Adams, USAF (retired), former Chief of Staff, Strategic Air Command.

In 1991 Janet Morris of USGSC issued a number of papers on the concept of non-lethal weapons. Shortly afterward, the US Army Training and Doctrine Command at Fort Monroe, VA, published a detailed draft report on the subject, titled "*Operations Concept for Disabling Measures*". In a memorandum dated April 10, 1991, titled "*Do we need a Non-lethal Defense Initiative?",* Paul Wolfwitz, Under Secretary of Defense for Policy, wrote to Defense Secretary Dick Cheney,

> "A US lead in non-lethal technologies will increase our options and reinforce our position in the post-Cold War world. Our Research and Development efforts must be increased."

In 1991, *Fate magazine* became one of the major vectors of disinformation, naming the Aviary and the involvement and or activities of Doty, Bennewitz and Moore.[3] Fate Magazine's current "chief disinformant" is Rosemary Guiley.

In mid 1992 investigations by member of UFO groups in the USA purportedly revealed a shadowy organization known as “The Aviary” comprising of ex military or intelligence civilians and officers. ”. The purpose according to early reports of the Aviary was to de-bunk UFO investigations or feed disinformation and to encourage investigators to follow the wrong path. [4]The first reliable mention of this group on Usenet indicates it was disclosed by Don Allen in about 1992 using it as a NSA keyword AVIARY[5]

Don Allen was active in the MUFON groups as well as being involved in a group known as Ovotron.
Ovotron was a conjunction of UFO/Conspiracy/New Age collectives nestled in the mountains of North Carolina. Ovotron continues on under the guidance of Kortron and Solinus in the same North Carolina backwoods pyramid. Last mention of Don Allen appears to be some *Tesla Coil experiments* carried out in Colorado.

THE Aviary membership was expanded in print in June 1993 in the British para-political magazine *The Lobster* as mentioned above. The author, Dr Armen Victorian was writing an article on Non-Lethal Warfare. His focus seems to have been Colonel John Alexander. Victorian mentioned the names of several ex-intelligence officers, civilian scientists with military clearance and military officers, where where each of these officers worked, and described their involvement in numerous their varied fields.
Armen stated:

> Alexander and C.B. Jones are members of the AVIARY, a group of intelligence and Department of Defense officers and scientists with a brief to discredit any serious research in the UFO field. Each member of the AVIARY bears a bird's name.

What seems to be the connecting principle is a background of Remote Viewing or psi type activities by most of the members with some only interested in UFO research and others somehow blending the remote viewing/UFO exercise. It also appeared to be disproportionately represented with physicists. The question is, of course, what are they looking for with their remote viewing and what do they plan to do with it with their physics?

Victorian’s original Aviary list was as follows.

- OWL - Dr Harold Puthoff – Parapsychologist, Ex NSA ( Later found to be false)
- FALCON - C.B.Jones - Parapsychology/psychotronics, Navy Intel, DIA, MUFON (1989) as a consultant.
- PENGUIN - John Alexander - Former Army Intel on the board of Psi-tech.
- PELICAN - Ron Pandolphi – Physicist CIA.
- BLUEJAY - Dr Chris Green - CIA.
- RAVEN - Dr Jack Verona – DIA DoD
- MORNIGDOVE : Unnamed
- HAWK: Unnamed

Later this list was extended a little. The best source for information I have found has been Brother Blue and Doc Hambone sites. Coincidently both sites have lapsed, one being taken over by SAIC corporation - coincidently staffed by several ex CIA and NSA types[6] and benefactor of SRI remote viewing research. Fortunately both sites have been mirrored by enthusiasts.

Brother Blue describes the Aviary as an:

> An ad-hoc dysfunctional family of disparate military/intelligence spooks who share an interest in UFOs and parapsychology yet often work at cross-purposes and

frankly don't even get along with each other all that well. Extremely weird birds.

His circa 1998 list is as follows .[7]

- BLUE JAY - Dr. Christopher "Kit" Green, MD, Ph.D; Chief, Biomedical Sciences Department, General Motors, former head of the CIA's UFO files at the "Weird Desk."
- PELICAN - Ron Pandolfi, Ph.D. (physics)., CIA Deputy Director for the Division of Science and Technology and current custodian of UFO files at the "Weird Desk."
- CHICKEN LITTLE - Dan Smith, civilian UFO research/volunteer liaison among sources within the Central Intelligence Agency, the Congressional Intelligence Committees and civilian UFO researchers. Smith continually exchanges information and networks with key UFO researchers, serves as their interlocutor and shares their findings and his own with his sources at the CIA and on Capitol Hill
- PARROT - Jacques Vallee, Ph.D., formerly an astrophysicist working with Paris Observatory and the Space Committee (nothing to do with UFOs), later moved to U.S. as principal investigator with Defense Department computer network projects; worked with famed astronomer and dear friend Dr. J. Allen Hynek who left and denounced the military's Project Blue Book as a disinformational smokescreen; prolific author on UFO subjects.
- PENGUIN - Colonel John Alexander, Ph.D. (Death Science!), U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command. Currently involved with NIDS.
- OWL - Hal Puthoff, Ph.D.(Physics), ex-NSA/SRI physicist with the Institute for Advanced Research in Austin, Texas. Ex-OT III scientologist.
- CHICKADEE - Cmdr. C.B. Scott Jones, Ph.D. (International Studies), USN (Ret.), former officer with the Office of Naval intelligence and other agencies; 30 years service in U.S. intelligence overseas; involved in government research and development projects for the Defense Nuclear Agency, Defense Intelligence Agency, Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency, and other organizations; former aide to Sen. Clairborne Pell, who has had a long-standing interest in UFOs and the paranormal and has tried to arrange Congressional hearings on UFOs.
- SEA GULL - Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D. (Physics), research scientist in optical physics and laser weapons applications at the U.S. Naval Surface Weapons Lab, Maryland; MUFON physics/photo-interpretive consultant.
- HARRIER - Dale Graff, Defense Intelligence Agency who fought to keep Pandolfi out of the DIA "RV/psi" loop.
- BUZZARD - Gordon Novel, friend of Alexander and the "Forrest Gump of Conspiracies" is rumored to be the grassy knoll's "Umbrella Man" at the time of the JFK hit and subsequently stymied the Garrison investigation into the affair, singlehandedly "brought the entire CIA to it's knees for a day," degaussed many of Nixon's Watergate tapes and most recently is said to have filmed (via FLIR) Janet's Waco holocaust from a friend's Cessna. His relationship to the Martians, however, remains unclear at this point.
- NIGHTINGALE - Jack Verona.
- WOODPECKER - Jaime Shandera, a small-time Hollywood film producer who at one time apparently served as a media-arm.
- FALCON - Sgt. Richard "Dick" Doty, USAF (Ret.); Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations.
- CONDOR - Capt. Bob Collins, USAF (Ret.); Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations. Spotted often in 1997 on various USENET saucer-nut groups spouting delightfully absurd tales.
- HAWK - Ernie Kellerstrauss.

The *Doc Hambone site* describes the Aviary as follows:

> I believe the term "Aviary" was first coined by ufologist and self-described government informant William Moore, to include the agents he supposedly dealt with, who were often codenamed after birds. Victorian and others, like psychiatrist and ufologist Richard Boylan, have claimed that the Aviary is the official codeword, and that they have met with various agents.
> The individuals involved expanded to include almost anyone that supports or debunks UFO research that is in any way connected to the government. Michael Persinger has been included, as well as Susan Blackmore for interviewing him. It has degenerated to the point that it's now an inside joke on the newsgroups, with people giving each other codenames like *Pigeon* and *Dodo Bird*.

So what are we to think?
It does seem that there is something going on. There is a lot of smoke and mirrors but we don't seem to be able to find the fire all in one place. Can we track these sources of disinformation, this Cosmic COINTELPRO? Where are they now and what are they doing and could there possibly be other so-called *Aviary members?*

It appears so. To do so, one has to look at the organizations that these individuals are in and at the same time examine other individuals in the periphery. It appears to be, that there is not one organization such as the Aviary, but several organizations forming a network, the designated Aviary being only one of these. The influence and scope of the individuals is far reaching as has been described in the *Adventures Series*.

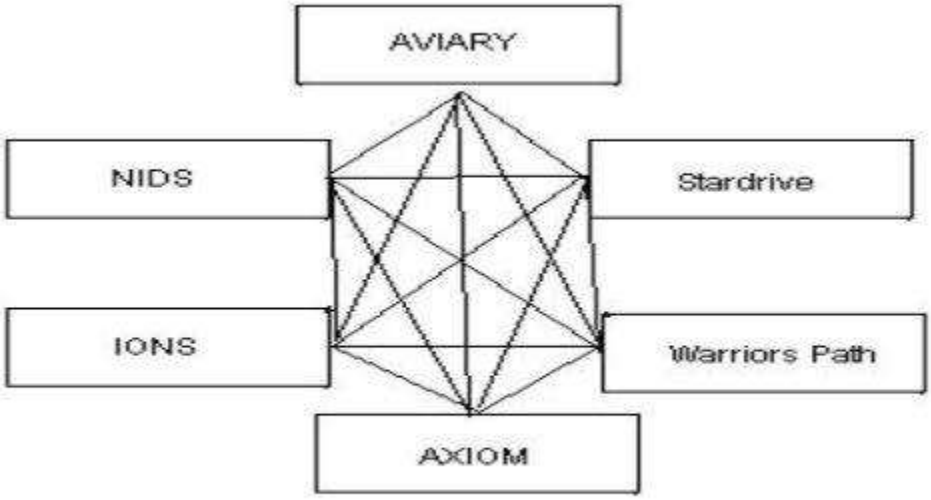
Basically, it breaks down into 6 organizations which are part of from what shall be referred to from now on as the The Star of Sorcerers. The reason the author has designated the term sorcerers goes along the line of argument as expressed on the Brother Blue site. Sorcerers take on different guises throughout time to the establishment in power at that time, whether they be *clairvoyants* in the middle ages, *Enochian magicians* in Elizabethan times, or *physicists* and *remote viewers* in this intel-backed information age.

What has happened with this group of sorcerers is that it appears they have broken away from the ties of establishment in power at the time and formed their own separate organization of power although there still remains close ties to the one Time Master, in this case being the US military and intelligence machine - The Industrial-Military Complex - a Consortium.

The six main organizations that the Star of Sorcerers are involved with are as follows.

- The Aviary: Using Brother Blue's analogy an ad-hoc dysfunctional family of disparate military/intelligence spooks…..
- NIDS: Privately funded research organization dealing with UFO's and Paranormal activities
- Jack Sarfatti's Stardrive mailing list: An open mailing list dealing with physics and the applications it has on interplanetary propulsion systems as well as time.
- The Institute of Noetic Science: Organization set up by astronaut Edgar Mitchell researching and teaching consciousness studies and human potential.
- The Warrior's Path: A collective of fringe scientists, remote viewers
- The Axiom Faculty: Composed of scientists, researchers, mystics, shaman, pundits, seers, healers - exceptional teachers showing us new maps of reality.

When one maps these six groups one ends up with a Star of David configuration with offshoots from this network. It looks something like this:




# Part 2

See Also: Timeline of Secret Government Projects

As the first article in this series explains , "The Star of Sorcerers" is a group of **ex military officers**, **spooks**, **scientists** and **remote viewers** (more than likely a combination of these).

A fellow member of the Quantum Future School and I had an exchange which I thought pertinent to share. It raises some questions about this **collective** with answers.

----- Original Message -----

From: "xxxx"
Sent: Wednesday, August 21, 2002 9:41 PM
Subject: article: the star of sorcerers

> Hello,
>
> I think the 'The star of sorcerers' article needs a little updating,
> because I got a incorrect impression when reading the final part of:
>
> Sorcerers
> that says about the Aviary:
> "Basically, it breaks down into 6 organizations which are part of from
> what shall be referred to from now on as the *The Star of Sorcerers*."
>
> To me it is not clear from the article WHY these 6 organizations are
> linked to the Aviary; how did the writer reach that conclusion (just
> one explaining line would be enough)? If it is because some suspect
> persons are related to the organization that is

> not enough to label
> the whole organization as 'suspect' as looks to be implied by the star
> diagram. And 'related' doesn't have to mean 'infiltrated'. From the
> article it is not clear if the 'Star of Sorcerers' refers to the
> 'infiltrators' or the organizations themselves.

There will be more, I wrote the article as the first part of a series.

Basically there is a network of people who seem to be inter-related with players on the fringes. Whether these people on the fringes have been co-opted, co-erced or just plain duped is still a point of debate.

> >
> > Are *all* the people involved in these organizations disinformation
> > agents or just some. I ask this because I have some books by authors
> > associated with the Noetic Institute and the Axiom Faculty. I also
> > remember Ark talking admirably about Jack Sarfatti and now his list is
> > related to the Aviary - in what way? Is Sarfatti himself suspect, and
> > if so on what grounds?

Whose works do you have? I have James Redfield, to be honest I was disappointed when I found he was involved (even if it was only on the fringes).

Sarfatti has actually jokingly (?) put himself up for nomination in the Aviary as "Eagle".

I'd more say "*Duck*" as he seems to be have kept out of the main loop.

"Eagle" could possibly be Edgar Mitchell and there will be explanations along with this. Mitchell goes way back with Puthoff/Targ at SRI with some research done on Uri Geller.

> >
> > And why specifically 6 (??) organizations? There are other similar
> > type organizations as well - if you look at the subject matter: the
> > 'Integral Institute' or the 'Esalen Institute', or the Consciousness
> > Studies Institute (http://www.inacs.org/) could be looked into as
> > having suspicious connections so that they could be number 7, 8 and 9,
> > forming a much nicer enneagram?

Perhaps it could be extended at this stage there seems to be 6 main organizations in the "core", once again with various sub organizations on the fringe.
Yes the Esalen Institute could be included, as could,

- INACS
- The Rhine Institute

- American Society of Psychical Research
- International Remote Viewing Association
- Journal of Scientific Exploration etc.....

At this stage I'm sticking to the main players within the network who seem to have a heavy leaning to Remote Viewing, consciousness studies and physics.

[NOTE: The list has been extended to 7 with the recent addition of The Majestic Team]

The criteria I have used seems to be at least five or six members of one group can be placed in one or more of the other organizations. Some are as high as ten.

How do you map a network? This is a problem I have encountered when trying to complete some sort of diagram. Unlike a hierarchy which is reasonably simple, you end up with a stack of little boxes with lines all over the place. The simplest way so far is with a six pointed star that will be extended over time.

I have a lot of information to collate and assemble in some sort of order. I can e-mail you a table of people off list, if you would like a clearer picture. It is pretty amazing when you see all the common names.

[The list has been collated in an edited HTML table below]

> I find it interesting that in the article Susan Blackmore is
> implicated as we recently talked about memes, but being associated
> with Memetics and interviewing another suspect person doesn't make
> someone suspect does it? If so you could implicate almost everyone
> into a conspiracy.

If you read the comments by Doc Hambone it makes light of Blackmore being implicated in the Aviary for merely interviewing Persinger who was suspected of being a member (even though he has never be named as such)! Hambone's observation mirrors the one you make above.

And this can be the trap, the old hoary "guilt by association". However there is something going on, the recent thread on memes and disinformation/A influences may take me somewhere in regards to, "What are these people up to?"

>
> regards,
> Fxxxx

No Problem. Thanks for the critical eye. It's my first attempt so go gently :-)

Johnno

Here is the list compiled so far. The main organizations are as follows

- Aviary
- National Institute of Discovery Science (NIDS)
- Sarfatti's Stardrive Mailing List (SARF)
- Majestic Documents Team (MJ12)
- The Axiom Faculty (AXIOM)

- The Warrior's Path Group (WARR)
- The Institute of Noetic Science (IONS)

The list includes both past and present membership to the organizations. To make this list the criteria is that a person be involved with at least TWO organizations.

As one can see IONS only has FOUR people being present on other groups but as it was said to me when I showed someone this list, "Gee, Ed Mitchell gets around a bit doesn't he?" There is a larger list with pretty well ALL names including Ed's membership on the Club of Budapest, which is heading towards conspiratorial NWO material.

**Joe Firmage** also got around a bit until reality caught up with him, whether he is still involved in ANY of these groups is unknown.
All I know is **Jack Sarfatti** is giving him a real barreling wherever he can!

| | AVIARY | NIDS | SARF | AXIOM | MJ12 | WARR | IONS | TOTAL |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| John Alexander | X | X | X | | X | X | | 5 |
| Harold Puthoff | X | X | X | | X | X | | 5 |
| Edgar Mitchell | | X | X | X | | X | X | 5 |
| Jaques Vallee | X | X | | | X | | | 3 |
| Ron Pandolfi | X | | X | | | | | 2 |
| Scott Jones | X | | X | | X | | ? | 3 (4?) |
| Bruce Maccabee | X | X | X | | | | | 3 |
| Dan Smith | X | | X | | | | | 2 |
| Russell Targ | X | | X | X | | X | | 4 |
| Joe Firmage | | | X | X | X | X | X | 5 |
| Fred Allan Wolf | | | X | X | | | | 2 |
| Eric Davis | | X | X | | | X | | 3 |
| Jessica Utts | | X | | | | X | | 2 |
| Theodore Rockwell | | X | | | | X | | 2 |
| Bert Rutan | | X | | | | X | | 2 |
| John Mack | | | | X | | X | | 2 |
| Peter Russell | | | | X | | | X | 2 |
| Stanley Krippner | | | X | | | X | | 2 |
| Paul Ray | | | | X | | | X | 2 |
| Whitley Strieber | | | X | X | | | | 2 |
| | AVIARY | NIDS | SARF | AXIOM | MJ12 | WARR | IONS | TOTAL |

This series will be continued with commentary on each organization and links to information on

some of the players.
Of course there are the links outside *"The Star of Sorcerers"* which have been mentioned in "Something Wicked This Way Comes" , the Disclosure Project being one example of this.

**Return to The Aviary**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**

# Update on The Aviary

**February 2011**
**from ExopoliticsBlogs Website**

The following is a list of reported members of The Aviary.

1. BLUEJAY

   Dr. Christopher "Kit" Green, MD, Ph.D., Chief, Biomedical Sciences Department, General Motors; former custodian of the CIA's UFO files at the "Weird Desk"; received the National Intelligence Medal for his work on a classified project during the period of 1979-1983; recently reported to be White House UFO liaison.

2. PELICAN

   Ron Pandolfi, CIA Deputy Director for the Division of Science and Technology, and current custodian of UFO files at the "Weird Desk"; involved in the White House Initiative, as UFO liaison, to expedite (at Laurence Rockefeller's behest) the release of UFO information to the public; and has been quietly leaking UFO information the past few years.

3. OWL

   Hal Puthoff, physicist with the Institute for Advanced research in Austin, TX who specializes in Zero-Point Energy, a quantum/resonance physics phenomenon with reported potential for above- unity ("free") energy; formerly an Stanford Research Institute (SRI) and reported DIA researcher, (along with psi guru and fellow Scientologist Ingo Swann,) into parapsychological, psychotronic, remote-viewing, and mind-control projects, and reportedly involved in classified ET-technology studies.

4. RAVEN

   (Identity not yet determined.) RAVEN appears to be a kingpin in The Aviary, and a Washington insiders' guessing game has sprung up, as devotees of UFO intelligence data argue for the probable identity of their favorite "candidate". [Possible candidates: Henry Kissinger, Ph.D., Edward Teller, Ph.D.; General Brent Scowcroft.]

5. PENGUIN

John Alexander, Ph.D. in Death Sciences [Thanatology], Col., ("Ret."), U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM), which is undoubtedly his military cover for the National Security Agency (NSA). Colonel Alexander is director of the Non-Lethal (sic) Weapons Department, Los Alamos National Laboratory [LANL], and has been reportedly involved in counter-intelligence remote-viewing, psychic-warfare, psychotronic and mind-control projects with military/security applications, while maintaining the cover of nonlethal military/crowd control physical-countermeasures research.
Dr. Alexander has been serving as a Board Member, (along with INSCOM General Al Stubblebine and INSCOM Major Ed Dames), of PSI-Tech Corporation, involved in proprietary remote-viewing projects for hire.

### 2003 Update Note

Colonel John "Penguin" Alexander was spotted last year by this author at a "retired" intelligence officers dinner function at Sixth Army Headquarters, The Presidio, San Francisco. Alexander has gained considerable girth.
The Death-Sciences Ph.D. was accompanied by his life-partner, Victoria Lacas, dressed as always in faux-Goth all-black, (which does nothing to dispel rumors circulating in the ufological community about reported interest in sorcery.) This author has been informed that Alexander is head of the Aviary, and that the Aviary is headquartered at Los Alamos.

This author has heard from a source that one or more members of the Aviary are believed to have been a party to MILABS operations, (rogue military-intelligence units' kidnapping, interrogation, terrorizing, gang-raping, drugging, and hypnotic mind-control programming of innocent civilians, and then implanting a false post-hypnotic "memory" that the episode was an "alien abduction".)

6. HAWK

Ernie Kellerstraus, security-cleared for UFO information, worked at Wright-Patterson AFB in the 1970's, and is reported to have lived with a Star Visitor for a while; reported to have worked with Dale Graff (*HARRIER*?) and Captain Bob Collins (CONDOR), Air Force Intelligence, to supply UFO information to widely-suspected disinformation operative and self-styled ufologist William Moore.

7. (Bird name unknown, [PARTRIDGE?])

Jacques Vallee, Ph.D., formerly an astrophysicist with GEPAN, the French Government's UFO investigative agency, later moved to U.S. as principal investigator with Defense Department computer network projects; worked with famed astronomer Dr. J. Allen Hynek who left and denounced the military's Project Blue Book as a disinformational smokescreen; prolific author on UFO subject, lately turning to metaphysical explanations for the phenomenon.

8. SEAGULL

Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D., research scientist in optical physics and laser weapons applications at the U.S. Naval Surface Weapons Lab, MD; MUFON physics/photo-interpretive consultant, and prolific author and consultant expert on selected "leaked" or disinformational UFO

cases/topics, such as the Gulf Breeze-Ed Walters alleged UFO photos, the Canadian "Carp UFO" hoaxed "incident", and the documented repeat UFO landings at the hyper-secure Manzano Canyon Facility at Kirtland AFB/Sandia National Laboratories-Military Reservation.

9. CHICKADEE
   Cmdr. C.B. Scott Jones, Ph.D., USN (Ret.), former officer with the Office of Naval Intelligence and other Agencies; with 30 years service in U.S. Intelligence overseas; involved in government research and development projects for the Defense Nuclear Agency (DNA), Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the Army Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM) and other organizations; former Senate aide to Sen. Claiborne Pell, who has had a long-standing interest in UFOs and the paranormal, *and has tried to get Congressional Hearings held on UFOs; President, Human Potential Foundation; and "point-man" for Laurence Rockefeller on UFO matters, currently tasked to contact world leaders concerning upcoming public announcements of UFO/ET reality; recently convened the May, 1995 Washington, D.C. "When Cosmic Cultures Meet International Conference".

10. CONDOR
    Capt. Bob Collins, USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations, engaged in UFO-related intelligence operations; reportedly appeared clandestinely on 1988 Kodak-produced network television (dis-)information program "UFO Cover-Up Live", where Collins, *reportedly* along with "former" CIA contract employee and current UFO-conferences disinformation lecturer, John Lear, presented accounts of alien autopsies, UFO retrievals, and the government's awareness about UFOs and ET presence.

11. FALCON
    Sgt. Richard "Dick" Doty, USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations, reported to have engaged in UFO disinformation projects, including reportedly hoaxing TV producer Linda Moulton Howe concerning availability of a tape showing a UFO landing at Holloman Air Force Base, NM; and of allegedly waging psychological warfare on Albuquerque defense electronics contractor Paul Bennewitz, concerning Bennewitz's electronic monitoring of UFO activity around Kirtland AFB/Sandia National Laboratories, Albuquerque, reportedly causing/exacerbating a mental breakdown in Mr. Bennewitz. Reportedly, FALCON claims to have seen the Roswell Alien Autopsy film (shown worldwide August 28, 1995) some time ago at Los Alamos National Laboratory.

12. (bird-name unknown [SPARROW(?)]
    William Moore, USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations; prolific UFO "author"; reportedly publicly admitted at a MUFON Conference to being an Air Force Intelligence operative involved in UFO-related disinformation projects.

13. HARRIER (?)
    Dale Graff, UFO-related technology specialist [alleged by Smith, Guiley, etc. to be a genuine DIA "Dark Side" bad-boy -B:.B:.] reported by Dan

Smith (cf. infra) to be head of the "military" UFO Working Group at Los Alamos National Laboratory; rumored to be involved in psychotronic and ESP programs at Los Alamos; formerly was contracts overseer for the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base; then was chief of the DIA's Defense Technology/Special Programs department, before reportedly being fired by the DIA.
Currently Graff is reported to be in contact with the human designate who communicates with an extraterrestrial residing near Washington, DC in a subterranean facility.

14. NIGHTINGALE (?)
Jack Verona, shadowy liaison between Capitol Hill and Los Alamos National Laboratory, before having recently 'disappeared'; reportedly Dale Graff's supervisor: formerly involved in Project Sleeping Beauty, which researched ways to disable enemy "target" personnel using directed precise-frequency radiated electromagnetic-energy fields.
(According to Dan Smith, NIGHTINGALE is not Jack Verona, but rather may be George Wingfield, a British UFO researcher, who has established a reputation as a careful reporter of crop circle formations, UFO information, and, most recently, the disappearance in 1993 of a U.S. carrier destroyer during NATO sea exercises, during which a number of member countries' ships patrolled to find reported huge carrier-sized Unidentified Submerged Objects (USOs), which raced underwater at astounding speeds.
Arguing against Mr. Wingfield being NIGHTINGALE is the fact that after Wingfield disclosed the U.S. destroyer's disappearance at a Nevada UFO Congress in December, 1994, he was beat up outside the conference hall by two goons and told to shut up his mouth.)

15. WOODPECKER (?)
Jaime Shandera, a small-time Hollywood film producer, who reportedly is associated with William Moore. Shandera alleged that he had mysteriously received film containing the "MJ-12 documents" at his door one day from source(s) unknown. (Moore is considered by some to be the author of the MJ-12 disinformation papers.)
Shandera was featured on the 1989 Kodak Television UFO documentary, 'UFO Cover-Up Live'. Shandera is reported to be, along with Scott Jones and Dan Smith, one of the theologically-oriented and pro-UFO-disclosure "Progressives" among the Aviary.

## AVIARY AFFILIATES AUXILIARY

Besides the main members of The Aviary, ancillary helpers 'reportedly' exist who are more or less "witting" of the purposes and membership of The Aviary, and choose to participate in a variety of supporting roles.

1. (Bird name unknown, [BUZZARD?])
Gordon Novell, reportedly a free-lance enforcer involved in Zero Point Energy programs, and tied to Bob Bigelow, a shadowy Las Vegas casinos operator, who reportedly is investigating alleged ET energy technology and titanium aluminide metallurgy for their investment potential.
Bigelow has created a "National Institute for Discovery Science" (NIDS) to direct a group of UFO technology-insider scientists. He has also reportedly acquired land south of Fort Duschene, Utah to operate a

cattle ranch and study alleged cattle mutilations clustered there.

2. CHICKEN LITTLE

Dan Smith, civilian UFO researcher/volunteer interlocutor between source(s) within the Central Intelligence Agency, the Congressional Intelligence Committees and the civilian UFO researchers.
Smith continually exchanges information with and networks the key UFO researchers, serves as their interlocutor, and shares their and his own findings with his source(s) at CIA and Capitol Hill.

**Return to The Aviary - A UFO Secrecy Group**

from **Odessa 322** Website
recovered through **WayBackMachine** Website

**EXECUTIVE SUMMARY**

- Richard C. Hoagland is an agent of influence for the Center for Security Policy.
- Hoagland's handler is Dr. George A. Keyworth II, former science advisor to President Ronald Reagan.
- The Center for Security Policy uses Hoagland and his "Enterprise Mission" to bolster public interest in Mars exploration in order to apply pressure to President Bush to support a significant increase in funding for the space program under the auspices of Project Prometheus.
- The goal of Project Prometheus is the development of enabling technologies for the military control of space under the cover of peaceful space exploration.
- The program has the backing of Vice President Dick Cheney and NASA Administrator Sean O'Keefe.

**NEWS & UPDATES**

- Parallel operation to "Martian revelations" policy: Center for Security Policy scares soccer moms with asteroid hysteria.
- President Bush under pressure to announce expanded space program (National Review Online).

# Do the Owls want to shut down Richard C. Hoagland?

John C. Haich

## *THE CULT OF NASA*

Space and space travel are subjects that many find instinctively romantic. There's a sense of freedom and adventure that comes from contemplating the vast expanse "out there" just waiting to be explored -- a sense of escape from what can be a very uncaring world at times.

Much of this romanticism tends to rub off onto NASA, the U.S. agency charged with space exploration. As a result, NASA is viewed by much of the general public as being synonymous with space. Support space exploration? Support NASA!

This romantic tendency can and often does override even political beliefs -- for example it's not uncommon to hear libertarians defend NASA even though they may be quite vocal in their condemnation of government in general and would normally be expected to favor some form of private enterprise instead. The unusual relationship this agency enjoys, naïve and fatuous as it is, tends to blind the public to the possibility that there could be anything untoward going on there.

Speaking of NASA, anybody who's listened to *Coast To Coast AM* might be familiar with the following equation:

"NASA" + "wrong-doing" = "Richard C. Hoagland"

And therein lies the subject of this musing.

## *THE FACE ON MARS MAN*

As most readers would be aware, the Cydonia region on Mars is where the infamous and somewhat controversial "Face on Mars" is located, an enigmatic feature on the planet's surface that resembles a human face staring forlornly up into space. Richard C. Hoagland has done more than most to popularize this feature by way of his book *"The Monuments of Mars: A City on the Edge of Forever"* and with his regular guest appearances on *Coast To Coast AM* -- a late-night talk show for connoisseurs of Strange or a cheap substitute for Mogadon depending upon one's outlook on life.

***Rocky & Bullwinkle: RCH points out the "Face on Mars" to CNN viewers.***

The point of this musing is not to fawn at the altar of Hoagland nor is it to write him off as a complete kook though many of his claims are indeed way out there in terms of credibility, being noticeably lacking in evidence for instance. For all this author knows there could very well be artificial structures on the surface of Mars as the various probes and landers that have been sent to the planet have not given us the complete picture by a long shot. However, there's nothing that overtly screams "artificial" in any of the remote sensing data that Hoagland has devoted his life to publicizing.

That said, some of his work is still somewhat interesting as it can at times lead one off into intellectually stimulating fields of research so it's for this reason that I occasionally check his website to learn of his latest revelation and the current status of his on-going battle with NASA.

Hoagland also has a bit to say about weird rituals conducted by senior NASA staff. Let's be very clear about this point: we're not talking here about diligent workers who very often go above and beyond the call of duty out of sheer enthusiasm and passion for the organization and its stated objectives for example, but a small group at the top who view themselves as High Priests and who shamelessly use the agency as a vehicle to act out their strange religious beliefs. Whether it's choosing to sacrifice astronauts or landing a Mars probe at coordinates based not upon potential scientific windfalls but sacred numbers these freaks secretly worship, well we're definitely not in Kansas anymore Toto!

As for these sorts of claims made by Hoagland, this author is receptive to them provided the evidence is there to support them. On balance it would appear that some "Boys' Club" antics do indeed go on in the upper echelons of the U.S. government. At any rate, it's difficult to maintain confidence in an organization headed by somebody like Sean O'Keefe -- a protégé of the mentally unstable Vice President Cheney[1] -- who proudly proclaims himself a Bohemian Grovesman even in his official biography.

* * *

In September 2002, Hoagland and his colleagues at the Enterprise Mission caused quite a stir over some infrared data that was supposedly returned by the Odyssey space probe currently orbiting Mars. Upon closer inspection, the multi-spectral IR data -- once processed into a visual image suitable for interpreting -- appeared to show a city buried under the plains of Cydonia. Hoagland claimed that the IR data came to him (or more precisely an associate) by way of an Arizona State University employee working on Odyssey's THEMIS camera team.

According to Hoagland, the THEMIS employee was either fed up with the lies at NASA *vis-à-vis* covering up the existence of artificial structures on Mars so decided to slip him some data that would normally not see the light of day, or he was a participant (witting or otherwise) in a COINTELPRO designed to discredit the Enterprise Mission. THEMIS principal investigator Dr. Philip Christensen naturally had a different take: somebody had gotten hold of the freely available IR data of the Cydonia region then proceeded to process it incorrectly, making the resulting image artifacts appear (intentionally or otherwise) to be a city buried under the plains of Cydonia.

FOOTNOTES

[1] O'Keefe on Cheney: *"The guy's a mentor ... he's a fellow I would follow to the edge of the Earth"* (*The Washington Post*, March 23, 2003; page A06).

### *TRAWLING THE TIME RIVER*

The author recently stumbled upon an unusual website that contained an interesting analysis of the previously described shenanigans. The site in question is called Etemenanki and is run by a researcher who traverses through life accompanied by the pleasant Japanese-sounding ring of Goro Adachi. Etemenanki's *raison d'être* is to advocate Adachi's cyclical history theory which he refers to as the "Time River".

The process involves pattern-matching historical and current events, the bread and butter of

intelligence analysts, with additional correlation steps to see if they fit into his Time River "matrix". To be honest, much of his work appears to be highly subjective as he is often somewhat lax in establishing a sufficient number of redundant control data points to support his linkages and his choice of data points often tend to be a little too obscure or New Age for my tastes. But whatever, we're still free to trawl Goro's River looking for juicy nuggets.

One of Adachi's series of articles, entitled "End Game," contains much that is of relevance to us. Specifically, the initial parts concentrate on the background intrigue that was going on during the period when Hoagland was presenting his IR data to the world, data which Hoagland was confident indicated a buried city at Cydonia.

For his part, Hoagland had enumerated the reasons why and how he had come to this conclusion and was by that stage actively "pitching" his findings.

***SNAKE OIL SALESMAN***

So what do we have here then?

Firstly, let's look at the Enterprise Mission's supposedly "real" IR data. When we compare it to the freely available IR data from the THEMIS website it becomes quite apparent that Hoagland's image is indeed a degraded version of the official one just as Dr. Christensen claimed. In fact, this is so obviously the case that anybody possessing even rudimentary image processing skills will be able to quickly determine this for themselves which naturally begs the question: "Why didn't Hoagland?"

Or, for that matter, his associate Mike Bara who has many years of CAD/CAM experience and who should, one would think, possess at least a modicum of fundamental knowledge relevant to his trade. While Hoagland seems to go out of his way to exaggerate the complexity of working with image data be it visual or IR, these are not particularly complex fields in terms of understanding the underlying theory and basic processing algorithms involved nor are they difficult to practically grasp but like everything else require some time and study.

So, sad to say, we appear to have here yet another casualty in Hoagland's undeclared War on Pixels as I believe we can quite safely conclude that the Enterprise Mission knew full well that their data was not "real" at all and that the "city" was merely composed of processing artifacts after somebody had finished having some fun with the source data from the THEMIS website. It doesn't particularly matter who exactly was responsible, only that the Enterprise Mission picked up the ball and ran with it and that of course prompts us to wonder why.

Adachi also mentions some reverse speech analysis that was performed on Hoagland during his *Coast To Coast AM* appearances where he was basically selling the bogus data. While I don't profess to have any expertise in this area, I am aware that interpreting isolated reversals can be highly subjective. However, in this case there are numerous examples to work with and they are all fully consistent with him being well aware that the data was bogus. I personally have no doubt at all that Hoagland sincerely believes there to be artificial structures on Mars and reversals such as "you see wisdom now" paint a disturbing picture of an individual who is quite comfortable with the idea of presenting falsified data in order to bring others around to his point of view or just to bask in the glory of it all.

Nonetheless, it's apparent that there was some other form of background intrigue going on at the time, one apparently at odds with Hoagland's agenda for it seemed designed to harass and discredit him. As it turned out, Hoagland emerged from his highly vulnerable position with more

than a little egg on his face and with many of his formerly ardent supporters succumbing in a lethal atmosphere of distrust as to his own possible motives inflamed by some very untimely divide and conquer tactics apparently targeting his support base.

Perhaps we can understand more about what was really going on behind the scenes if we can determine who this party might have been for they were quite obviously opposed to Hoagland.

***THE AVIARIAN ASYLUM***

As a background, it helps to know that Hoagland -- after many years in the game -- has come to the conclusion that there's basically two ritualistic "factions" within NASA: the "Roosters" and the "Owls".

The "Roosters" are the good guys. They want the truth to come out. Since Hoagland is evidently convinced of the reality of artificial structures on Mars, any happenings at NASA -- and rest assured he is quite diligent when it comes to independently monitoring them -- which can be interpreted as an attempt to leak information in a bid to force the real issues to the surface are in fact the Roosters crowing.

The "Owls" on the other hand are the bad guys. They want to keep the public in the Dark. If there's evidence of ancient ruins on Mars that these guys know about, rest assured they won't be telling you about it anytime soon.

Now it must be acknowledged that Hoagland's grasp of inter-factional dynamics might not be as simplistic as this model would tend to suggest for it's entirely possible that it's mainly intended as an aid in communicating with his audience. In any case, the model does hint at some underlying complexity. For example, the "Roosters" must be in possession of much of the same data as the "Owls" for how else could they leak it? So the model, while simplistic, is by no means static as there exists an inherent requirement for factional interplay.

While the author personally disagrees with the underlying premises upon which Hoagland has constructed his model which appear to be based more upon articles of faith rather than a mass of supporting data, nonetheless let's try plugging the "Owls" in here and see what we come up with for if nothing else it might prove useful in assessing what Hoagland himself might be thinking regarding the party or parties responsible for the background intrigue.

Firstly, we have Hoagland knowingly releasing bad data and claiming it as evidence of a buried city at Cydonia. Since it's readily apparent that the data is bogus, this naturally begs the question:

"Why would the Owls even care?"

If there really are artificial structures on Mars and the Owls know it or even if they just suspect it's probable they may find some, it would be reasonable to assume that they would have some form of containment strategy in place. Basically this would entail planting disinformation seeds and helping them take root. If they can create enough noise over a prolonged period of time then there's a good chance that a legitimate signal -- an unintended leak for instance -- will be drowned out and go unnoticed amidst the swill or at the very least escape authoritative investigation (staged "leaks" and other such ploys can be used to condition competent investigators to expect nothing but despair as the reward for their efforts).

So, far from being concerned about Hoagland knowingly releasing bad data, you would expect the Owls to be rather nonchalant -- provided that it didn't get out of hand.

Does this then rule out the Owls from contention? Well, let's not be too hasty for Hoagland certainly seems to believe they are. Referring once again to the speech reversals, we have a direct reference to the "Owls" given in reverse.

***Forward: "...the site will be extremely slow tonight and cranky and I will explain in a moment why that is..."***

***Reverse: See that owl.***

Notice how the reversal comes as he explains that his website will be "slow and cranky". The explanation for this, supplied later, was that a denial of service attack was in progress to prevent the sizable *Coast To Coast AM* audience from accessing the accompanying article as the show went to air. Whether or not this was actually the case is irrelevant -- what matters is that Hoagland, seeing trouble, suspects the Owls.

Continuing with this line of enquiry, are there any other possible explanations for the Owls to be interfering with Hoagland? As it happens, Hoagland does indeed supply a somewhat plausible explanation in his voluminous collection of online writings by informing us that JPL, the premier unmanned space probe facility, is the bastion of the Owls while facilities such as Ames which he refers to as "Rooster Central" are regarded as being relatively friendly, they being more oriented towards manned missions. Indeed, his work has often noted that he doesn't have a problem with the vast majority of NASA but only those parts directly under the control of the Owls.

So let's investigate the nature of the friction between these centers and see if there might be more clues to glean as to what Hoagland might be thinking. As it happens, there is a great deal of internal jostling within NASA and it does indeed appear to get rather heated at times. The underlying reasons for this stem from the agency's founding and the way its internal structure encourages adversarial relations amongst the various centers spread across the nation.

To fully understand the situation one must delve into NASA's history in some depth but for our purposes it suffices to note that JPL -- the Jet Propulsion Laboratory located in Pasadena, California -- is the facility that currently controls the Mars exploration program at least on the operational level. Though the average NASA employee tends to chalk this inter-center rivalry up to competition over limited resources, there does appear to be an esoteric undercurrent that occasionally comes to the surface. For example, the following speech was delivered by the then NASA administrator Dan Goldin at JPL where he "thanked" former NSA chief and DIA deputy Admiral Bobby Inman for his efforts in heading a secretive oversight committee.

As one would expect, Hoagland is inclined to interpret this as some form of confirmation that the Owls have control mechanisms in place to prevent the truth about Mars and its ancient ruins from becoming public but it seems far more likely to be a case of the military exerting control over whatever NASA operations they are able to but keeping quiet about it due to NASA's public image as a civilian agency (though this image is now being rapidly eroded[1]).

Given that this is really the best evidence that he has to support his contention that the Owls control the Mars program and are engaging in a cover-up I believe that we've taken this line of pursuit as far as it will go and that any further assessment would be mere speculation only. While Hoagland did indeed make a direct reference to the Owls in a speech reversal it's probable that any attempts to interfere with his work are simply being chalked up in his own mind to them as he is apparently incapable of considering other possibilities on account of his firmly held belief in the existence of ancient ruins on Mars being actively suppressed by elements within NASA.

That being the case, let's now turn our attention to other possibilities but for the sake of simplicity we'll continue to use the term "Owls" as Hoagland does to denote parties who might be likely to want to interfere with the work of the Enterprise Mission.

FOOTNOTES

[1] Cheney originally appointed O'Keefe Deputy Director of the Office of Management and Budget after Bush's inauguration. An insightful high-ranking Administration official commenting to the National Journal early into the term stated: *"The Pentagon and the rest of the world are going to be run out of the White House by Vice President [Dick] Cheney and [Deputy Budget Director] Sean O'Keefe, with Rumsfeld their enthusiastic implementer at the Pentagon ... It's already clear that [Secretary of State] Colin Powell and [White House National Security Advisor] Condoleezza Rice are not going to be players in the transformation of the American military."*

Following the 911 strikes, NASA administrator Dan Goldin (originally appointed by Bush 41 and retained by Clinton) was replaced by Cheney's man O'Keefe and given instructions to accelerate the militarization of the agency. Commenting after being sworn in as administrator on 15JAN02 O'Keefe had the following to say: *"[NASA is] an important part of the national security community ... I will give increased attention to that aspect of the agency's role in the federal government."*

## *A LITTLE JAMES BOND*

Richard C. Hoagland is no stranger to the world of intelligence. That's not to say that he's connected with an intelligence agency *per se* and indeed his propensity to babble uncontrollably when given half the chance makes him most unsuited to that line of work, but he does nonetheless attract the attention of those who see in him qualities that could be potentially useful in an unwitting agent of influence.

Hoagland is a highly charismatic individual who possesses an enormously bloated ego. Extremely articulate, he has an ability to persuasively argue a case even when basic facts speak against him. Though by no means the genius he believes himself to be, he is nonetheless endowed with above-average intelligence and is capable of thinking quickly on his feet.

Typical of many science-fiction writers, he is highly imaginative and prone to flights of fancy. Though it would be inaccurate to state that he is particularly gullible, he does however have a tendency to accept at face value anything that appears to validate his beliefs. Although he exhibits a distrust of authority that verges on the paranoid, he will nonetheless not hesitate to appeal to it if it brings him any closer to fulfilling his burning desire of having his brilliance

acknowledged and of being widely acclaimed as a person of great standing.

Politically liberal, despite many claims to the contrary he is not overly materialistic nor is he money-hungry but he does possess a somewhat Bohemian-like tendency to think that his modest living requirements should be borne by others on account of the especially important work he engages in on behalf of all Mankind. Hoagland also has a tendency to wildly exaggerate and his willingness to unashamedly lie when it suits him borders on the pathological.

Adachi's *"End Game"* series refers to the *"My Story"* website of one Brent Caflisch. It contains what purports to be private exchanges between various parties including Caflisch and Hoagland. The page outlines some kind of behind the scenes game that was being played out sometime after Hoagland released his phony "real" IR data and apparently was created because Caflisch grew tired of the games involving him and wanted the whole tale to be told.

On his website, Caflisch reveals that Hoagland's "Bush Administration" source who had apparently been advising him on various background matters pertaining to NASA's supposed cover-up of artificial structures on Mars was none other than Dr. George A. Keyworth, former science advisor to Ronald Reagan.

Prior to being appointed presidential science advisor in May 1981[1] (a post to which he was recommended by the recently deceased inventor of the H-Bomb and close personal friend Dr. Edward Teller), Keyworth was P-Division (Physics) Leader at Los Alamos National Laboratory where he had worked since graduating from Duke University with a Ph.D. in nuclear physics in 1968. According to his own biography, Keyworth

*"led the laboratory's programs in experimental physics, condensed matter research, astrophysics and space science and laser fusion. [He] also oversaw the diagnostic program of underground nuclear tests at the Nevada Test Site as well as programs for satellite-based verification of compliance with nuclear test treaties. As a research scientist, Dr. Keyworth's contributions included pioneering work in high-resolution spectroscopy"*.

Keyworth later became one of the most vocal proponents of Reagan's Strategic Defense Initiative or "Star Wars" as it came to be known to its critics and remains a staunch supporter of space-based weapons but particularly SBL technologies. Keyworth (or "Doctor SDI" as he was known in Washington political circles during the Reagan era) was one of the original conceivers of distributed surveillance which involves the use of a network of small satellites with integrated optical and multi-spectral sensors to provide high-resolution remote sensing capabilities with all-weather performance.

The same system also has both strategic and tactical uses and allows for extremely precise targeting capabilities. Keyworth has for many years been an outspoken proponent of manned spaceflight and the American military dominance of space. One rare disagreement with Reagan was over his political decision to fund what later became the International Space Station on the grounds that it represented a step backwards; Keyworth was instead a vocal advocate of space planes.

Nowadays, Keyworth keeps himself busy by serving on the board of directors of various technology related companies including Hewlett Packard and by immersing himself in his Washington D.C. think tank the Progress and Freedom Foundation which focuses mostly on telecommunications policy and was largely responsible for imbuing Newt Gingrich with his futurist ideas on information technology though Gingrich himself was something of a technophobe (Keyworth's influence was undoubtedly also a factor in Gingrich's enthusiastic support for a

manned mission to Mars).

In his book, *"The Monuments of Mars: A City on the Edge of Forever,"* Hoagland relates the circumstances surrounding how Keyworth was made aware of his findings regarding Cydonia. In 1983, then attached to the Stanford Research Institute, Hoagland made overtures to Keyworth by way of one Dr. William Miller, a personal friend of Keyworth's.

The objective was to secure funding for further research from the President's Fund, a discretionary source under the direct control of the President. After Hoagland had presented his pitch to Miller with Miller expressing appropriate concerns as to the possible ramifications should the supposedly artificial structures turn out to be "a pile of rocks," minimal funding of $50,000 was eventually secured. While there is no evidence that Keyworth himself ever thought the features to be anything other than natural in origin, that is certainly not what he has led Hoagland to believe in recent years.

Always the blabbermouth, Hoagland was keen to give *Coast To Coast AM* listeners a brief history of Keyworth's more recent interest and involvement. The following transcript segment is from the 24JUL02 episode (the same day the THEMIS IR image of Cydonia was released which was of course the main topic of discussion).

GN = George Noory (filling in for host Art Bell)
RH = Richard Hoagland

RH: And as my Bush source said, *"if you don't like what you see, if it's not what you expected -- and it won't be -- you've got to make a bloody noise, you have got to scream bloody murder!"*

GN: That's the only way to get anything done.

RH: Now, one little note on the veracity of my source: about a year ago I was doing the show with Art [Art Bell] and we were coming up on the discussion of the Weiler letter of May 11th of 2001.

GN: Alright.

RH: And I was discussing with Art that my source had told me that there was an all-night meeting at NASA Headquarters relating to the release of the high-resolution Surveyor [Mars Global Surveyor] image of the Face on Mars.

GN: Yes.

RH: And my source told me that they were going to do something big, either a press conference or the release of the image, the next day. Well lo and behold, at noon the next day -- *"BINGO!"* -- the missing Face on Mars image that Dr. Weiler had told us about six weeks before -- very similar to this pattern now -- suddenly appeared on the official NASA websites. So, *"DING! DING! DING!"*

for my source!

He has had several other absolute hits. He called it, you know, a few nights ago, that we were going to get an image but we weren't going to get the one that we really deserve and we want and the one that we need to scientifically do this, so when he says *"something will change if you make a big fuss over this, this time"* I have to take him very seriously.

Keyworth, of course, is not part of the current Bush Administration. Although Hoagland consistently stated on-air and in many online articles that "Deep Space" was his "Bush Administration" source, Hoagland's assistant Mike Bara was forced to concede that he wasn't part of the Administration after Bell placed him (probably inadvertently) in an awkward position. Bara, it seems, was unwilling to blatantly lie to Bell on-air.

The following transcript segment is from Mike Bara's 06SEP02 appearance on *Coast To Coast AM*.

AB = Art Bell
MB = Mike Bara

MB: Richard's talked about Deep Space, our, I want to emphasize --

AB: I wonder who "bamfed," I wonder who "bamfed" the Russians?

MB: Yeah. Good question, um... and, you know, I've met Deep Space and had lunch with him, you know, Deep Space is a friend of mine --

AB: Deep Space is an informant within the Bush Administration --

*[ Note: Bell is repeating information put out previously by Hoagland to muddy the waters as to who "Deep Space" is by associating him directly with the current Bush Administration. Bara, confronted with Hoagland's statement of misinformation on-air, is forced to clarify the connection. ]*

MB: Well, or he has connections anyway, and he does exist, and one of the things he told us a while back was *"don't just push for Cydonia, push for infrared -- especially the night-time infrared..."*

AB: Right.

Hoagland's response to Caflisch's outing of Keyworth was to pump out a series of bizarre new lies. In an internet interview given a month after Bara's *Coast To Coast AM* appearance Hoagland stated:

*"Our true 'source' in Washington, 'Deep Space' [which] is actually not just one individual but several*

*people, by the way..."*

How **Mike Bara** failed to notice that the individual he had lunched with and whom he regarded as his friend was actually "several people" Hoagland neglected to say.

But it gets even worse.

After Hoagland had gauged that a sufficient amount of time had elapsed since Mike Bara's 06SEP02 on-air "slip-up" and Caflisch's outing as well as his own half-hearted "several people" spin on Keyworth's exposure, Hoagland was back on the airwaves with, what else, the original cover story (it should be noted that Keyworth's name had only been mentioned in connection with being "Deep Space" on a few obscure websites and the much larger radio audience would have been mostly unaware of this).

The following transcript segment is from Hoagland's 07NOV02 appearance on *Coast To Coast AM*.

```
    AB = Art Bell
    RH = Richard Hoagland

RH: Because just before I went on the air, I had a call from our Deep
    Space contact --

AB: Yes?

RH: The guy in Washington who, you know, I mean it's pretty
    interesting the timing, and it was not coincidental, he knew I was
    coming on, he wanted me to basically communicate a few things and
    not, you know, step on the wrong toes...

AB: Now this is a contact inside the Administration?

RH: Inside the current Administration.

AB: Alright.
```

Noteworthy is Hoagland's comment that Keyworth had called just prior to the show and had instructed him *"not [to] step on the wrong toes"*. This is apparently a reference to an incident which Hoagland had referred to during his previous appearance on 05SEP02 in which he rather unwisely blabbered:

"*What we think we're looking at is the city encased in ice with a layer of dust on top and the infrared is going through the dust which is probably relatively thin through a much thick[er] layer of ice that basically is the waters of the Martian oceans that rose and flooded this shoreline -- because it used to be an ancient shoreline.*

*There are conditions under which you can get enormous transparency. In fact, the U.S. Navy has a great deal of data from the Arctic, you know, from submarines underneath the polar ice cap -- and in fact we tried to get some of that data from our source and there was a bit of a tissy because when we asked for it some people thought we'd actually been given classified data and we had a bit of a dust-up earlier last*

*week until it was clarified that no one had given us anything that we weren't supposed to have."*

Besides stepping on the wrong toes, this particular incident which Hoagland very kindly shared on-air provided the means by which the author was able to independently confirm that his "Deep Space" source was indeed George Keyworth, this being achieved by requesting that a Naval contact enquire as to the background details of Hoagland's request.

As expected, it turned out that Hoagland had found it impossible to refrain from name-dropping when making the request for assistance and the Navy, knowing of Keyworth's National Security Advisory Council[2] membership and its reputation for not always advising in America's best interests, feared that Hoagland may have been given classified data.

***"When you're dealing with Spooksville, you have to be a little James Bond."***[a]
***-- Richard C. Hoagland***

FOOTNOTES

[1] Despite being only Reagan's thirteenth choice for science advisor, Jay (as he prefers to be called) wasn't in the least bit offended and after the previous twelve candidates had each turned down the offer he took up his post alongside the Gipper. Ideologically speaking they had much in common, so much so that Secretary of State George Schultz, never a fan of Reagan's utopian fantasies, one day condescended to address poor Jay by bellowing at the top of his lungs: *"You're a lunatic!"* (these being in the days when a Sec.State could still speak his mind rather than just bite his tongue).

As one would expect of a president who consulted an astrologer to help make important presidential decisions and who held a firm belief in the existence of visiting alien spacecraft, Reagan was not often inclined to seek out Jay's scientific counsel and he left the post early into Reagan's second term to start an ultimately unsuccessful private consulting firm called The Keyworth Company.

[2] This grandiose sounding body is a lobbying group attached to the influential but unofficial Center for Security Policy.

[3] Phoenix New Times, *"To Spite the Face"*.

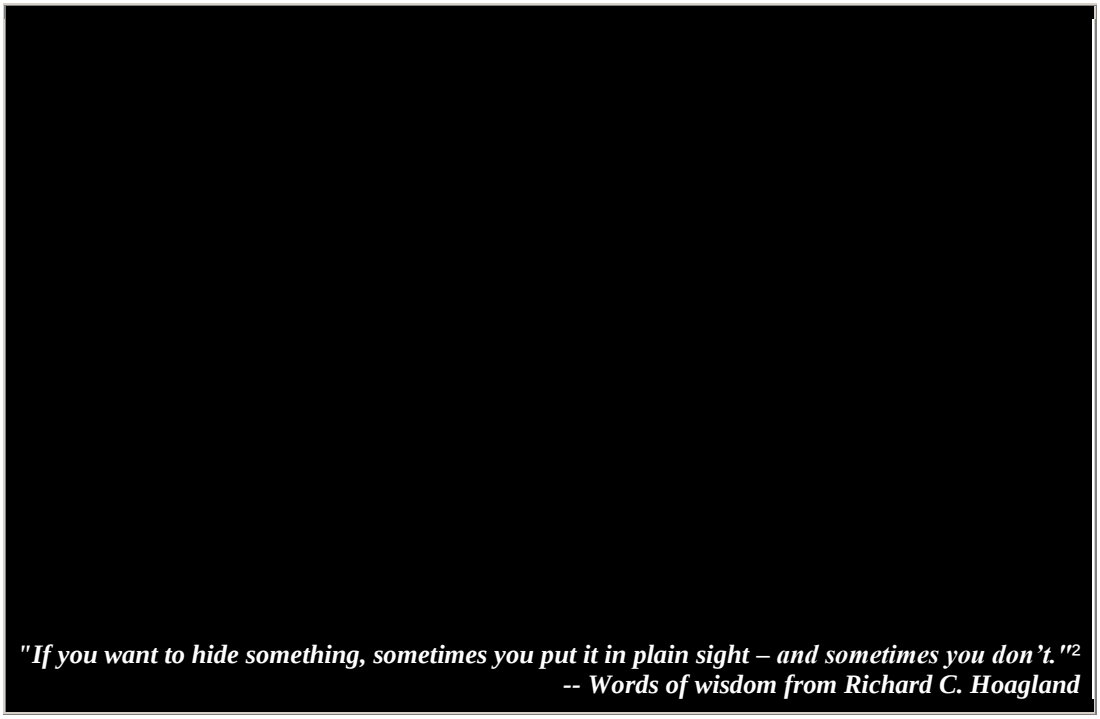
## *SETTING THE STAGE*

The Enterprise Mission's campaign to prepare the way for presentation of THEMIS data alleging to show a city buried at Cydonia got under way in earnest in late February 2002 with the publication of a piece appropriately entitled *"The Game's afoot -- Again"* (Hoagland's choice of title once more demonstrating the truly astonishing extent of his braggart nature as well as his obvious contempt for the intelligence of his audience).

The article, the first in what eventually became a three-part series [ 1 | 2 | 3 ] spanning the months of February to May 2002 in the lead-up to the first THEMIS IR data release, starts off with a picture of Keyworth (pilfered from here) and a quotation to the effect that NASA routinely lies[1]. If this all seems a little obvious considering that "Deep Space" was supposed to be his secret source (the name of course derives from a somewhat unwitty play on "Deep Throat," the infamous Watergate source) it should be noted that the citation for the quote indicates Keyworth's tenure as science advisor during a Reagan term and that soon afterwards Hoagland started to

refer to his "Bush Administration" source in a clear attempt to detract attention away from Keyworth.

While it's difficult at times to even contemplate what must go on in the dark recesses of Richard C. Hoagland's mind, it appears that this rather amateurish attempt at counter intelligence served more to inflate his ego and sense of importance but nonetheless was sufficient to throw casual investigators off the trail.



***"If you want to hide something, sometimes you put it in plain sight – and sometimes you don't."[2]***
***-- Words of wisdom from Richard C. Hoagland***

While Keyworth was telling Hoagland what he wanted to hear regarding the confirmed existence of artificial structures at Cydonia and elsewhere on Mars, nonetheless he made it clear that NASA would cover this up when it released the THEMIS IR data. To a personality such as Richard C. Hoagland, a man who enjoys playing cloak and dagger games, this just reinforced his views that the only way to "beat" NASA was to play by *his* rules rather than theirs. Ergo, if they were hiding data (as Keyworth assured him they were) then he would simply "put the data back in" when NASA released its "sanitized" scraps.

For a revealing insight into how Hoagland justifies these actions and to better understand the mentality involved, consider the following quote attributed to him: *"[U]ltimately, this is NOT about "science," but about the "politics of science," playing on OUR field is infinitely better than trying to win a game which is permanently rigged .... On THEIR playing field ..."*

Of course, by "THEIR" he means the Owls who are hiding the evidence and by "OUR field" he means "do whatever it takes to get to Mars" and the "politics of science" of course means "any old garbage will do so long as it raises public awareness". In other words, Hoagland sees this as a raging battle with the Owls and he's playing to win -- he took the gloves off a long time ago.

The main point of the article, besides being general stage-setting for the upcoming scam, was to introduce readers to Phobos 2. The importance of Phobos 2 was that it was destined to serve as the much needed "independent confirmation" for the THEMIS derived findings of a buried city by

using it as the "precedent" and also, as Hoagland is inclined to do, as an appeal to authority to add weight to his forthcoming arguments.

To this end, and assuming that we're even prepared to credit Hoagland with relaying an accurate version of events, the Russians apparently *also* see cities on Mars!

***The excitement mounts at the Soviet press briefing as scientists prepare to demonstrate -- with the aid of a few bottles of vodka -- how a buried Martian city was discovered.***

What is also noteworthy about the article is its amazing prescience for in it Hoagland ponders the possible ramifications of *"a series of images [that] suddenly appeared on the web, purportedly from Mars and leaked from a company called IEC"*.

And the significance of these images?

Well, they're *"supposed to be of some Martian ruins just below the surface"*. But Hoagland wasn't fooled, he was more than a little sure of himself: *"we [the Enterprise Mission] have serious doubts about the legitimacy of the image."*

How *extraordinary* that this should occur just months before Hoagland "discovered" *The Long-Buried City of Cydonia!*

In a Freudian moment, Hoagland continued: *"So while we were somewhat unimpressed with the execution, the timing and content of the release jogged our memories and got us to thinking ...."*

No doubt.

Hoagland is no stranger to the subject of buried cities located with the aid of supposedly "leaked" infrared data either. Back in the 1990s for example he made the extraordinary claim of having discovered a buried city beneath the surface of the Moon. Hoagland explained that the image, supposedly derived from Clementine multi-spectral data, showed *"immense geometric structures both miles above and miles below the Lunar surface ... an ordered, organized city laid out beneath the surface and protected above by miles of vertical glass structures."*

But the THEMIS scam was going to be the best yet because this time Hoagland had the support of his powerful backer who assured he that he was *right* -- there *were* cities down there. He already knew this to be true, now others would be made to see it too.

***"Everybody on this planet who runs an exquisite hoax loves to have their fifteen minutes of fame."***[a]
***-- Richard C. Hoagland***

***TIMELINE OF KEY EVENTS***

| | |
|---|---|
| 12FEB02 | IEC Anomaly 502 website goes online. |

| | |
|---|---|
| 14FEB02 | Odyssey 2001 spacecraft enters science phase of mission. |
| 28FEB02 | *"The Game's afoot -- Again"* posted to Enterprise Mission website. |
| 01MAR02 | *"It's Only a "Whole New Mars" -- To Them ..."* (headlined *"When We're Right, We're Right"*) posted to Enterprise Mission website. |
| 28MAY02 | *"When We're Right, We're Right ... Part II"* posted to Enterprise Mission website. |
| 24JUL02 | • ASU release THEMIS IR data of Cydonia region as their "Image of the Day".<br>• Hoagland appears on *Coast To Coast AM* to discuss release.<br>• Accompanying article *"THEMIS Daytime Infrared Imagery of Cydonia"* released. |
| 02AUG02 | Article headlined *"NASA Gets it Half Right - Releases Daytime Infrared Image of Cydonia"* posted to Enterprise Mission website. |
| 05AUG02 | A series of hubristic but revealing "Captain's Update" messages relating to the released THEMIS IR data were posted to the Enterprise Mission website starting from this date (the first such "log entry" was posted 23JUL02, the day before the THEMIS IR release). [ 1 \| 2 ] |
| 29AUG02 | • Hoagland appears on *Coast To Coast AM* to appeal to people to come forward if they downloaded the "real" image allegedly showing a buried city at Cydonia from the THEMIS website (his claim being that his associate was specifically redirected to the "real" image rather than the public image that the rest of the world downloaded).<br>• Accompanying article *"A Tale of Two Cities"* released. |
| 05SEP02 | • Hoagland appears on *Coast To Coast AM* to sell his buried city at Cydonia and to "scream bloody murder". Requests that audience members contact media and government representatives to demand release of further IR data before NASA/JPL/ASU have a chance to remove evidence of artificial structures.<br>• Accompanying article *"Ghost Town ... and The Darkness ..."* released. |
| 06SEP02 | Bara appears on *Coast To Coast AM* to address Bell's concern regarding the identity of a THEMIS employee referred to the previous night. |
| 05OCT02 | *"A Continuing Tale of Two Cities"* posted to Enterprise Mission website. |
| 24JAN03 | Article on NASA's Project Prometheus entitled *"What's in a Name …?"* released. |

FOOTNOTES

[1] In an interview given to Omni magazine Keyworth elaborated by saying that the reason NASA

lies is because *"they are wrapped up in a higher calling"* and that *"in their eyes [they] are white lies."*

[2] *"Enigmatic Lunar Structures -- Verification and Discovery"*.

[a] 05SEP02 *Coast To Coast AM* broadcast (quite a bit more than fifteen minutes).

### *SCREAMING BLOODY MURDER*

Hoagland's 05SEP02 appearance on *Coast To Coast AM* was a four hour orgy of whining and incessant begging for NASA to "come clean" about the artificial structures on Mars. Informing the audience that Deep Space had told him *"you've got to get the night-time infrared, if you do it's Game Over!"* and hinting that even he thought there might still be power being supplied to the city (*"the lights are on but nobody's home!"*), Hoagland mused that the night-time data would show the city all lit up (*"it should be glowing like neon signs up and down Hollywood and Vine!"*) before pleading once more for the audience to demand the data without delay.

*"Mr. and Mrs. America,"* he whined in the most pathetic tone he could muster, *"you have got to help us get this data and get it now... and the email lists and the fax numbers and the phone numbers of all those talk shows and all those politicos and the White House and the Congress, everyone who can be interested in the outcome is on our website tonight."*

The Phobos 2 card was played tirelessly too. Hoagland conveyed with more than a hint of awe in his voice the astounding tale of Phobos 2 and the buried Martian city which confirmed his very own findings of a similarly buried city at Cydonia.

```
    AB = Art Bell
    RH = Richard Hoagland

AB: Shouldn't there be cities found not just here -- at Cydonia -- but
    perhaps in many regions of Mars?

RH: Precisely.

AB: The answer to that is "yes" then?

RH: Yes.

AB: Alright.

RH: And we know that, back in 1989, Art, with the same kind of thermal
    infrared camera system --

AB: Yes?

RH: -- they found some... and they published their data.
```

Of course, if *"they [the Russians] published their data"* then Hoagland should have had no trouble pointing people to it, but the citation for this published data describing the amazing discovery of a

Martian city found on Phobos 2 data has yet to materialize.

Later in the same broadcast Hoagland continued to enthrall listeners by explicitly spelling out the connection between his own findings and those of the Russians back in 1989.

```
    AB = Art Bell
    RH = Richard Hoagland

RH: The internal consistency of this data and its match with a
    completely separate mission mounted from half way around the
    planet, from the Soviet Union over ten years ago -- twelve years
    ago -- and what they found with a similar instrument has got to be
    understood. When you look at the BBC coverage of the Phobos 2
    mission to Mars --

AB: Right.

RH: -- that was laid out in London at the Science Museum with a whole
    bunch of very prestigious Russian scientists that were allowed to
    come out to the West and lay out the data --

AB: Yes.

RH: -- before it all disappeared, and I've got the video tape from
    that program. You see in their imagery essentially identical
    buried subterranean structures to what we're seeing on this data
    tonight.
```

Following the 05SEP02 release of the Enterprise Mission's "buried city at Cydonia" findings, the Phobos 2 "independent confirmation" card was played yet again -- this time in a 20SEP02 piece entitled *"Whither Phobos 2?"* that was supposedly "independently researched" by James L. Burk of MarsNews.com.

Burk, a past President of the Seattle, Washington chapter of the Mars Society, an organization which lobbies for a manned mission to Mars[1], claimed that the piece was the result of a *"major study [that was] prompted by our [MarsNews.com's] desire to confirm the recently highlighted IR data of the Hydraote Chaos region."*

For a "major study" it was noticeably devoid of information that wasn't already supplied in the Enterprise Mission's 28FEB02 piece *"The Game's afoot -- Again"* though through diligent Googling the industrious Mr. Burk did manage to track down Dr. Becklake [interviewed in 1989 regarding the Phobos 2 data] but inexplicably neglected to seek confirmation as to whether he was indeed claiming that a buried city was located in the Hydraote Chaos region of Mars (the 1989 quote attributed to him has him saying: *"As for the question of what it is: I don't know"*).

In any case, Burk's piece was seized upon by Hoagland who promptly linked to it on his website with the headline *"MarsNews.com Phobos 2 Story Confirms Enterprise Mission Assertions"*. Completing a truly bizarre cycle, Burk thoughtfully added at the bottom of his rehash that readers might like to

refer back to the Enterprise Mission's piece for independent confirmation of his own independent confirmation of that same piece.

But Hoagland wasn't done exploiting his Phobos 2 "precedent" just yet. In an update released on 05OCT02 entitled *"A Continuing Tale of Two Cities"* in which he attempted to silence the detractors of his 05SEP02 presentation for pointing out a mountain-sized pile of flaws and inconsistencies in not only the data but his story itself, Hoagland detailed efforts he was taking to obtain from the Russians the raw IR data from Phobos 2[2].

The Phobos 2 images of the Hydraote Chaos region shown on the Enterprise Mission website were obtained from a video source and are of very poor quality so raw IR data or failing that processed data would go a long way towards advancing his case. Indeed, just the mere mention of his frantic efforts to cut through all the red tape to obtain supporting data which *must* exist would have earned him brownie points with those readers conjuring up images of a noble investigator under siege by a ravenous horde of "regressives" and "diseased minds".

In any case, Hoagland failed to explain why he had waited seven whole months to put into motion requests to obtain such astonishing data when he had already claimed that the data showed a city back in February 2002 and presumably harbored such thoughts even earlier seeing as one of the screenshots [ 1 | 2 ] was dated 2001.

Another way in which the Enterprise Mission heeded Keyworth's instructions to "scream bloody murder" was to file a complaint against NASA under the provisions of the federal Data Quality Act (**DQA**) on the basis that the alleged "real" image showing the "city" supposedly came from Arizona State University's THEMIS website -- this despite a total lack of supporting evidence (Hoagland did however keep the *Coast To Coast AM* listeners entertained with tales of "having the timestamp" and learned dissertations on the TIFF file format and how the header indicated that it was "produced on an old government UNIX computer").

The DQA effort was spearheaded by television documentary producer Francis Knize[a] with the full support of Richard C. Hoagland. Knize eagerly assaulted NASA public relations representative Don Savage with demands to expedite the process and confess the crime to the American People just as soon as the legislation came into effect (Knize's filing number being 001).

Although strictly speaking the THEMIS "Image of the Day" was exempt from DQA provisions residing as it did on an ASU server with the data having yet to be contractually handed over to NASA's Planetary Data System archives, NASA Headquarters nonetheless humored the request and assigned Nancy Kaplan to investigate who was indeed expeditious in reporting back that the claims were unsubstantiated rubbish but that they were free to file an appeal if they so wished.

But no matter, it was all still noise and every bit helped.

FOOTNOTES

[1] Dr. Zubrin's Political Action Task Force has the objectives of *"mobilizing support for aggressive government-funded Mars exploration programs and to clear political obstacles in the path of private Mars exploration"*. Presumably Zubrin doesn't regard an aggressive government-funded Mars exploration program as being in any way a political obstacle in the path of private Mars exploration.

[2] His friends at Pravda -- having previously identified a vehicle by which they can advance the long-running alien PsyOp -- happily hitch their wagon to his cause whenever it suits their needs.

In the case of his Phobos 2 interest and his attempts to contact Russian scientists for further data, the Russians noted the controversy he was stirring up and responded in their own unique way by publishing a piece on a 1996 press conference he gave regarding alleged ruins on the Moon (published in Russian 04OCT02; English translation 05OCT02) but subtly modified to convey the impression that aliens were responsible (Hoagland claimed that it was a past human civilization). Naturally Hoagland was thrilled by the attention and undoubtedly interpreted it as further confirmation of his own beliefs despite the alterations but possibly wondered why they hadn't helped out more (they know who it is that's playing him).

[a] Knize is typical of many high-profile UFO personalities who espouse a fervent belief in the reality of benevolent extraterrestrial visitations mixed with decidedly left-leaning politics. *"The human race hasn't grown up enough to be able to be accepted by a possible larger reality,"* explains Knize. *"Why would a superior race reveal itself to us if we're so busy, so intent on blowing each other up and having little care for our own planet?"*. Knize is a member of a horde of useful idiots that the Russians promote in an attempt to influence U.S. public opinion on various matters of concern. Note that Stephen Bassett -- the subject of the Pravda article -- is the registered Washington D.C. lobbyist for the Enterprise Mission while Arizona based attorney Peter A. Gersten has represented them in legal matters in the past. Gersten was also the legal representative for FACETS -- the Formal Action Committee for Extraterrestrial Studies -- a group founded by David M. Jinks to pressure NASA/JPL/MSSS to "Re-Image the Face!" and whose members include Mike Bara of the Enterprise Mission.

### *STAR WARRIORS*

On January 17, 2003 *The Los Angeles Times'* Peter Pae reported details of an exclusive interview with NASA administrator Sean O'Keefe. The piece -- headlined *"NASA Sets Its Sights on Nuclear Rocket to Mars"* -- quoted O'Keefe as saying *"the Bush administration has signed off on the ambitious nuclear-rocket project -- though not specifically for the Mars landing -- and the president may officially launch the initiative during his State of the Union address on January 28"*.

O'Keefe went on to say that NASA expected to receive a "very significant" funding increase for the previously announced Nuclear Systems Initiative (NSI) which was to be renamed Project Prometheus.

*"We're talking about doing something on a very aggressive schedule to not only develop the capabilities for nuclear propulsion and power generation but to have a mission using the new technology within this decade,"* O'Keefe said.

It seems certain that O'Keefe was passing on what his master Cheney wished for him to say and the comments -- appearing as they did in the respected *Times* -- were evidently intended to publicly pressure Bush into announcing plans for a manned mission to Mars during his upcoming State of the Union address. Bush's advisors, already forced to go along with Cheney's preemptive war plans, weren't amused.

The result of the publication of O'Keefe's comments was an extraordinary series of denials by various NASA spokesmen to the effect that O'Keefe had been misunderstood -- though notably O'Keefe himself remained quiet. Placed in the position of having to defend his integrity, Pae stood by the story and was adamant that the report represented an accurate description of his interview with O'Keefe.

NASA spokesman Don Savage was also keen to clarify that the term "nuclear rocket" referred only to reactor technology and it's certainly true that this term when used in isolation can be confusing even to those familiar with the various technologies that are sometimes collectively

labeled as such. But that aside, on balance Pae's version of events is entirely believable for NASA spokesmen conceded that O'Keefe had indeed mentioned Bush's upcoming State of the Union address during the interview and nothing less than a major announcement would warrant Bush even mentioning NASA especially given the then prevailing political climate.

That Pae was left in no doubt that O'Keefe was airing firm plans for the immediate future was evident by him hinting at who might stand to benefit from such a grand initiative. The story went on:

"If approved, the nuclear-powered rocket project would provide a significant boost to the Southland's aerospace industry. Caltech's Jet Propulsion Laboratory would take a major role in development of the system, and NASA is expected to ask several local aerospace concerns, including Boeing Co.'s Rocketdyne unit in Canoga Park, to help design and build the rockets".

Since Pae had previously stated that the Bush administration had signed off on the ambitious nuclear-rocket project, he obviously had the "not yet approved" Mars landing component in mind when discussing the "significant boost".

Another of those aerospace concerns would be San Diego based General Atomics on whose board George Keyworth sits. General Atomics would be expected to aggressively seek a piece of the action given their experience designing nuclear reactors (the company is also well known for building UAVs such as the Predator). Back in the 1950s and 60s, General Atomics -- then part of General Dynamics -- was the prime contractor for Project Orion[1] which was concerned with the research and prototype development of a rocket utilizing Nuclear Pulse Propulsion (NPP).

Although NPP -- more commonly referred to as External Pulsed Plasma Propulsion or EPPP by its proponents to avoid the pavlovian trigger word "nuclear" -- would be politically difficult to sell and certainly couldn't be used for a launch into orbit as Project Orion originally envisioned, it nonetheless remains a viable proposition for use outside of the Earth's magnetosphere and the technology is still being enthusiastically advocated.

Now hazard a guess as to who came along, right on cue, to advise the Enterprise Mission regarding O'Keefe's astonishing Mars landing comments...

Yes, that's right, "Deep Space" -- none other than Hoagland's "handler," Dr. George A. Keyworth II.

In an article entitled *"What's in a Name ...?"*, author Mike Bara informs us that Deep Space *"told us [the Enterprise Mission] that Bush is quietly moving forward on an ambitious plan to get humans to Mars."*

What Keyworth meant to say was that he and his cronies at the Center for Security Policy[2] (which includes Cheney, Rumsfeld and O'Keefe who are all closely affiliated) were not so quietly pressuring Bush to move forward with *their* ambitious plan to get humans to Mars. Of course, if Bush himself really wanted to go then there would be no need for sly dealings with organizations such as the Enterprise Mission; after all he is the President and if he wants to go to Mars then he's perfectly capable of rousing public support himself with the aid of a well written speech like the one penned for Kennedy's Moon landing goal. In short, there's simply no need for *him* to invoke the assistance of a bunch of egotistical image fakers with overly vivid imaginations.

Bara went on to recite what other goodies Deep Space had to share with the Enterprise Mission: *"The means to secure funding will involve generating political pressure by getting the public to recognize*

*the value of going to Mars. To do this we are told, the work of the Cydonia researchers -- and of Richard C. Hoagland in particular -- will be "elevated" with the general public in a series of "revelations" designed to create critical "political mass.""*

In other words, the crazy CSP ideologues would arrange for a series of "revelations" to "elevate" the kooky pseudo-science of Richard C. Hoagland in order to create critical "political mass" so that funding could be secured. Of course, Hoagland himself would register these "revelations" as confirmation of his own beliefs then proceed to "scream bloody murder" as instructed by Keyworth which effectively would translate into an endless stream of awe-inspiring Moses on the Mountain type sermons on *Coast To Coast AM* and other media outlets where he would inform the audience that they must "write to your Congressman!" and "fax John McCain!" and "contact the media folks" because we *have* to get to Mars to "find the libraries!" and "retrieve the records!" and other such quackery.

While the CSP plan is clearly audacious, it isn't as far-fetched as it might at first appear because when you already have key people in positions of power then all you need do is provide them with sufficient ammunition to show that there's public support. It should also be noted that critical "political mass" by no means implies the support of a majority of the American population as most Washington D.C. lobbying is performed on behalf of special interest groups who, in the absence of public outcry, can and do get the job done. In the case of a manned mission to Mars, despite the huge costs involved, selling it would be entirely feasible provided that you applied the pressure to where it was most needed -- in this case directly with President Bush.

Once you have the President onboard you can then discard the silly baggage (such as the Enterprise Mission) and proceed on a basis that the general public would find acceptable (i.e. you'd have the President make that speech that he would have made in the first place had he actually wanted to go to Mars himself).

As it turned out, Bush of course made no mention of going to Mars in his January 2003 State of the Union address and the assembled dignitaries could hardly have clapped any louder even if he had, but NSI --- now christened Prometheus³ -- did get its funding increased when the FY 2004 budget was submitted to Congress the following month. Also included in the NASA section was a side-box entitled *"Where Are the Real Space Aliens?"*. You can be quite certain that no OMB staffer who valued their job would ever insert such a title and refer to "science fiction movies and books" unless acting under the direct orders of somebody in a high position of authority within the Executive branch.

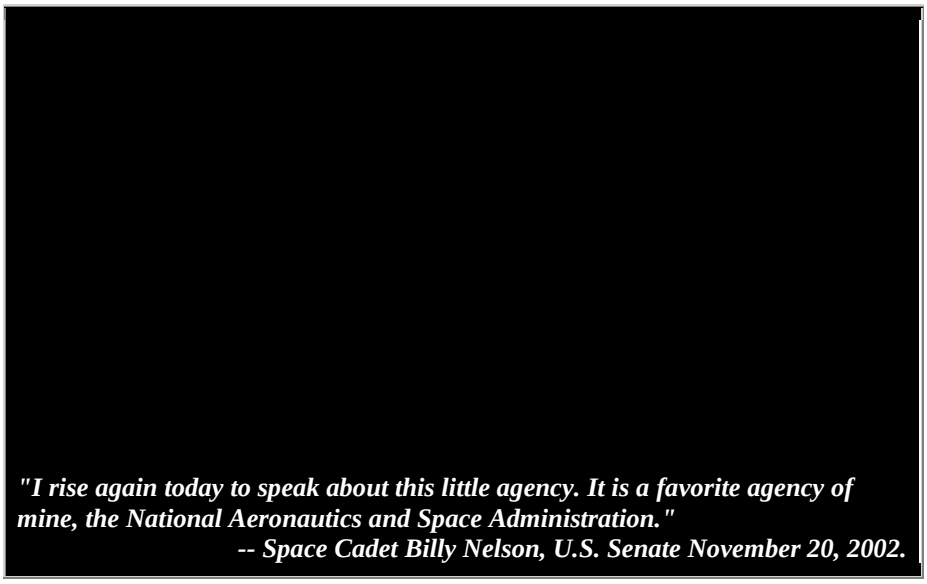
The reference to "Space Aliens" was conveniently placed next to the Project Prometheus budgetary allocation data and the incident given substantial media attention (however the "word" put out to the media pack was that Bush was responsible since it was after all a "Bush Administration" budget).

To help hype this little exercise, Senator Bill Nelson (you know, the guy who used his political position to scrounge a ride on Space Shuttle Columbia, the guy who bumped astronaut Gregory Jarvis from his seat so that he wound up on the ill-fated STS-51L Challenger mission after having been previously bumped by yet another Senator on a junket ride, the Senator Nelson who's eternally grateful to NASA for letting him live out his boyhood dream of being an astronaut despite the fact that he was a useless waste of space, *that* Senator Nelson) was brought in to appear on *Meet the Press* with Tim Russert just after the budget's release to offer up some appropriate sound bites. Naturally the Enterprise Mission noted the "revelation" and milked it for all it was worth.

Asked Russert: *"Senator Nelson, do you think there is life in the universe beyond Earth?"*

To which the Senator replied: *"Yes I do, I mean, who are we to limit this creation that is infinite... and by the way, Tim, that's one of the reasons we want to go to Mars..."*

We? Who's "We" Bill?


***"I rise again today to speak about this little agency. It is a favorite agency of mine, the National Aeronautics and Space Administration."***
***-- Space Cadet Billy Nelson, U.S. Senate November 20, 2002.***

Another "revelation" involved the loss of Mars Polar Lander which the Center for Security Policy and its clique of devotees within the intelligence community later exploited for information warfare purposes. While the primary target audience for the exercise was the small Mars anomaly research community headed by the Enterprise Mission with their firmly held belief that NASA were covering up evidence of artificial structures on Mars, sections of the general public were also made to wonder if perhaps there might be something to the claims of these researchers given the highly unusual circumstances surrounding the announcement.

It should be noted that Mars anomaly researchers and their followers comprise a particularly unsophisticated target audience with firmly entrenched beliefs and the community as a whole exhibits many of the characteristics associated with a cult. When confronted with apparently official claims or data which tend to reinforce these beliefs they have repeatedly demonstrated an inability to do anything other than accept them at face value. On the odd occasion when blatant evidence of manipulation has come to light they have either been inclined to discount it on the grounds that their small community is far too intelligent to be so easily duped or if they do recognize it to form ludicrous conclusions usually involving some form of New Age psycho-babble.

The MPL "revelation" began with an exclusive report published on 19MAR01 and filed by Leonard David, senior science writer for the space news site Space.com. In it he reported that NIMA, the National Imagery and Mapping Agency, had discovered Mars Polar Lander on Mars Global Surveyor imagery of Mars -- a lengthy 14 months after the craft had been written off as lost and at the same time the CSP were implementing their new "revelations" policy.

Although NIMA's official spokeswoman Jennifer Laffley stated that the agency had no conclusive evidence that MPL had been positively identified, an unidentified source went much further by claiming that NIMA experts were "euphoric" at having not only located MPL but having determined that it was resting atop its three landing legs. In other words, it hadn't crashed on

landing due to a flight control system bug that went undetected due to inadequate testing as the investigation had concluded was likely the case but that it had landed intact and should therefore be fully functional barring other problems.

To see the unlikeliness of the "NIMA" claim (note that the claim was being made by people with enough influence to trade off NIMA's name and to get away with it but not enough to make the agency officially support it) it need only be pointed out that Mars Global Surveyor's MOC camera has a narrow angle cross track width resolution of 1.4 meters per pixel and that MPL is 1.06 meters tall by 3.6 meters wide.

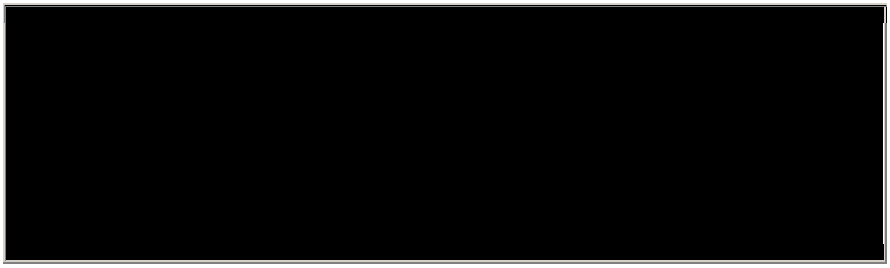
Even if the sun angle is such that the lander is casting a long shadow the resolution is at best only good enough to determine the location of what *might* be MPLº and is certainly insufficient to say with anything approaching certainty that it's sitting atop its little landing legs for in this universe even NIMA is subject to sampling constraints regardless of how sophisticated their processing algorithms may be.

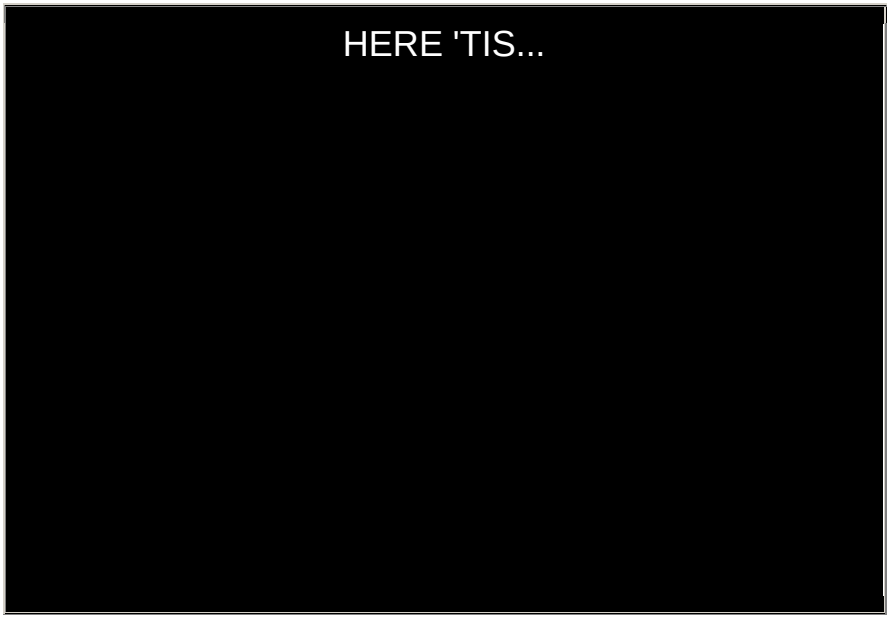
Naturally the claim was greeted with unconcealed glee by Dr. Noel Hinners of Lockheed Martin Astronautics, MPL's builder. He had previously accepted responsibility on their behalf for the loss under highly embarrassing circumstances of Mars Climate Orbiter and while reportedly unaware before being interviewed that "NIMA" had found MPL he nonetheless considered it a splendid opportunity to call for NASA to take the perfectly good unused sister lander off the company's hands.

While Lockheed Martin is something of a fellow traveler at the Center for Security Policy, not so much on ideological grounds but because the CSP ideologues' relentless calls for ballistic missile defense and the waging of Roman style perpetual war is simply great for business, there is no evidence that such an unsophisticated scam was designed to fool NASA into accepting the sister lander and in helping to restore the astronautics division's battered reputation. Indeed, NASA's luckless spokesman Don Savage (whose job seems largely to involve countering CSP instigated stupidity) made it abundantly clear that NASA were unimpressed by the claims.

But MPL sitting atop its landing legs is a Mars anomaly researcher's wet dream and Hoagland and others (the "simulated NIMA enhancement" is particularly amusing) in the field were predictably quick to run with it. Why it must have been "taken black" mused Hoagland, clearly NASA were secretly studying the giant Banyan trees that grow in the Southern Polar region of the planet and using MGS as a relay with the evil MSSS fiend Michael Malin ensconced in his secret bunker feverishly downloading the data. That trying to gently smack a fragile lander on the side of another planet might involve a certain degree of inherent risk was completely irrelevant and need not be factored into the analysis for it was self-evident that the more NASA denied the charges the more they must be true.

Moreover, since everybody knows that "NIMA" are the gods of geospatial analysis and being super secret they naturally can't be expected to publish their work, we should all just take them at their word.






And so the "revelations" kept coming. According to Bara: *"The first sign of this program actually moving forward comes in May, 2001, when on the explicit orders of Vice President Dick Cheney, JPL belatedly publishes a new April, 2001 image of the Face on Mars -- in full lighting and high resolution"*.

Aside from the fact that this was not the first such case of interference by Keyworth and the CSP (the "revelations" policy having commenced some months beforehand following the inauguration of the new administration though Bara of course wasn't to know this), this particular incident involved taking advantage of legal action initiated by a group called FACETS (the Formal Action Committee for Extraterrestrial Studies) to pressure NASA into re-imaging the "Face on Mars" [ 1 | 2 | 3 ] (it was in connection with this incident that Bara had his lunch meeting with Keyworth, Bara also being a member of FACETS).

In his book, Hoagland explains that FACETS founder David M. Jinks had contributed $10,000 to fund the legal maneuver and the services of attorney Peter A. Gersten were retained for this purpose. Recognizing an opportunity to generate some "political mass" from the effort, the Keyworth clique -- operating through Marshall Wittmann as well as making direct advances -- called upon the assistance of fellow Reagan-fawner and rabid Bush-hater Senator John McCain.

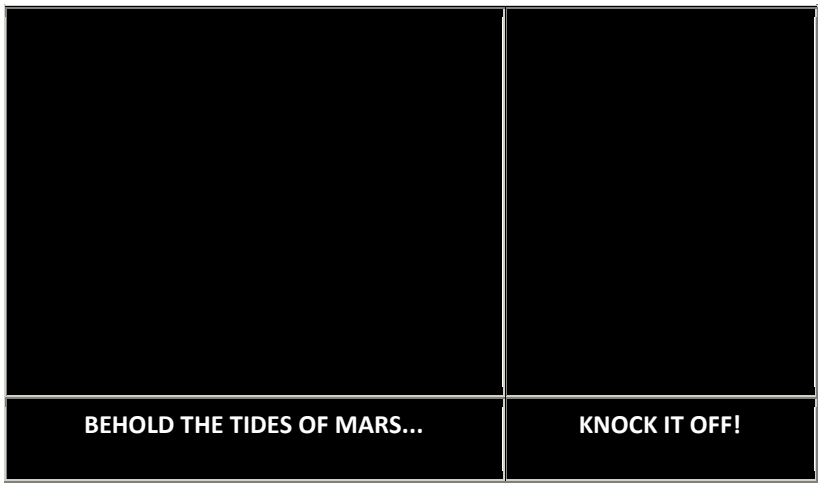
McCain, in his capacity as Chairman of the Senate Committee on Commerce, Science and Transportation, urged NASA to comply with the request so that Hoagland could be supplied with "grist for the mill" (naturally if the image failed to show evidence of artificiality it would only be because NASA had sanitized it prior to release).

From all accounts NASA were extremely reluctant to waste spacecraft resources acquiring more images of the feature but enough "political mass" had been generated to justify Cheney stepping in and upgrading McCain's request into a direct order which the agency grudgingly carried out. Furthermore, the agency was compelled to solicit from FACETS even more targeting requests so that the kookery could continue even longer and Keyworth and friends could get a better return on their investment.

Following the 911 strikes the "revelations" ground to a screeching halt as the CSP became preoccupied with more pressing matters of concern. Always the story teller, Hoagland spent the

next few months entertaining his disciples with typically bizarre musings as to the nature of these events which indicated that he had no clue as to what was happening in the real world. Things then picked up again in the lead-up to Odyssey's first return of THEMIS IR data from the Cydonia region as the prodigal son Keyworth returned.

No doubt he was encouraged by evidence of Hoagland's continuing stupidity and ignorance which had served him so well in the past.




To understand the driving force behind this renewed interest in space it's necessary to think strategically and not romantically as most space advocates are inclined to do. Like it or not, space has strategic value and while it's nice to fantasize about holding hands and dancing around as a united planet of happy people *à la* Star Trek, being pragmatic we note that there will always be those who seek to exert control over others and their property and if they have the power to do so and feel personally safe in proceeding then they will surely do just that.

There will also be those who blindly proceed without weighing up the potential consequences of their actions and these people are for all intents and purposes insane.

A September 2000 policy paper released by the Project for the New American Century entitled *"Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategy, Forces and Resources For a New Century"* gives a revealing insight into the thinking that guides the decisions of the civilian Pentagon leadership. Broadly speaking, the report calls for a strategy of containment of other nation states regardless of hostile intent including the use of preemptive action to ensure America's military dominance into the future.

While the report touts itself as being "internally consistent," as one would expect from a report authored by intellectuals rather than military professionals reality quickly goes out the window and the potential dangers of pursuing such a policy are marginalized because the intellectuals don't perceive themselves to be at personal risk though they are perfectly willing to absorb military losses in pursuit of the policy.

The report amounts to an update of the leaked 1992 *Defense Policy Guidance* report prepared for Cheney by Paul Wolfowitz, Rumsfeld's deputy at the Pentagon, and Lewis Libby, Cheney's chief of staff, which sought to *"discourage advanced industrial nations from challenging our leadership or even aspiring to a larger regional or global role."*

In terms of space control, the report endorses the position of the December 1997 Report of the National Defense Panel entitled *"Transforming Defense: National Security in the 21st Century"* which notes:

*"Unrestricted use of space has become a major strategic interest of the United States ... Our enemies, however, will seek to develop their own space capabilities or to gain access to space-derived products ... The United States cannot afford to lose the edge it now holds in military-related space operations ... Greater accessibility to space by our competitors will strongly influence the struggle for advantage in military operations ... Therefore, we must take steps now to ensure we have the capability to deny our enemies the use of space".*

Though the reports tend to gloss over the fact, the reality is that America is even now at risk of losing its dominance in key fields such as aerospace and the development of key technologies under the guise of peaceful space exploration is one way in which the aerospace sector can be sustained. Given these strategic considerations, it is hardly surprising that somebody like Cheney would seek to have NASA integrated into the Pentagon infrastructure where it can be more readily directed towards achieving essentially military objectives.

While NASA have always enjoyed close ties to the DoD in terms of key personnel selection and in taking into account military requirements when designing launch systems such as the Space Shuttle, Cheney's plans would effectively make NASA a cohesive part of a greater whole.

***China becomes the third nation to launch a citizen into space.***

In addition to being a hawkish bunch, the Center for Security Policy are also very persistent. Despite Bush's reluctance to cave-in to their demands by announcing a manned mission to Mars

during his State of the Union address -- a goal his advisors are well aware is merely a cover for the development of critical enabling technologies for the military control of space -- the CSP continue to apply the pressure.

In an interview given last September Bush sounded concessionary but nonetheless was firm that he wasn't going to Mars on their terms anytime soon:

*"We've got an interagency study going on now that will enlighten us as to the best recommendations necessary for NASA to proceed in a way that is a good use of taxpayer dollars ... I really don't have an opinion on Mars, but I do have an opinion that the more we explore, the better off America is ... I believe in pushing the boundaries".* Commented Global Security's John Pike: *"Considering that he's been president for three years, if he does not have developed views on these matters yet, it doesn't sound like it's likely to change".*

In addition there's also a top-level policy group which comprises Dick Cheney, Sean O'Keefe and Bush's unfortunate science advisor and Office of Science and Technology Policy director, John Marburger.

O'Keefe cockily assured:

*"I am certain the president will make a proper decision, whatever that is".*

Translated from Washington-speak into plain English he basically means to say: "Do what my master says!"

FOOTNOTES

[1] Keyworth is a close personal friend of futurist Freeman Dyson who worked on Project Orion. His daughter, Esther Dyson, is a co-author of the paper *"Cyberspace and the American Dream: A Magna Carta for the Knowledge Age"* which starts out by boldly proclaiming: *"The central event of the 20th century is the overthrow of matter,"* a view that Keyworth's colleagues at the Hudson Institute might care to debate when they're not too busy advocating resource wars.

[2] As the main proponents for the weaponization of space, Keyworth and his associates at the Center for Security Policy would be well aware of the irony involved in the Enterprise Mission's past support for Steven Greer's Disclosure Project which has morphed into a vocal vehicle for campaigning against the weaponization of space (the "logic" being that it would be most unfortunate if the nice ETs who pop in from time to time were to be shot at, whether intentionally or otherwise). DP faxes and letters deploring the senseless killing of our extraterrestrial friends make their way to Washington D.C. at a steady rate where most are undoubtedly filed away in the appropriate place.

[3] More "scoops" from Mike Bara from *"What's in a Name …?"*

- The Nuclear Systems Initiative is actually an *"already existing program (initiated last year) called "NEP" (nuclear electric propulsion)".*
- Project Prometheus is not the new name for NSI but *"a refocus on another critical nuclear technology -- once called "NERVA"".*

[º] The 2001 Director of Central Intelligence Annual Report states *"NIMA was successful in finding the missing NASA MARS Polar Lander (MPL) on Mars. NASA requested NIMA's involvement after communications with the MPL could not be re-established following its entry into the Martian atmosphere.*

*NIMA's painstaking analysis of the MPL landing area, covering 667 kilometers, resulted in the MPL being found"*. There is no mention of the lander being intact and sitting on its landing legs and even the claim that it was identified is likely to be false (after a hectic year in which the key financial center and the Pentagon and even the CIA's very own New York station were devastated by sophisticated surgical strikes they can perhaps be forgiven for seeking whatever kudos they could scrounge: "but we *found* the Martian lander!").

### *THE OWLS COMETH*

At this stage we have good reason to suspect which parties Hoagland's "Owls" might possibly represent, however there's insufficient evidence to conclude with any degree of certainty which of these might actually have been responsible for the attempts to interfere with the Enterprise Mission and with Keyworth's well laid plans.

While it may be readily apparent to impartial observers that Richard C. Hoagland and his Enterprise Mission are being used to advance the agenda of a group of ideologues and their entourage of defense contractors, one has to wonder whether Hoagland himself has registered at least on some level that he's being played for a fool and is being told exactly what he wants to hear. There can be no denying that Hoagland is passionate about his belief in the existence of ancient ruins on Mars, but barring complete stupidity on his part there should be at least some evidence to suggest that he has at least a primitive realization of his current predicament.

Indeed, Hoagland's final email to Caflisch after Caflisch had issued him an ultimatum and threatened to publicize private correspondence appears to be just that.

*Mr. Caflisch,*

*It is obvious that you have no idea what is truly going on here. Further, you are even less aware with whom you are truly dealing with.*

*I suggest you carefully reconsider your position, and desist from any further infantile "threats."*

*History does not deal kindly with fools ....*

*RCH*

*P.S. This is a PRIVATE communication. Any publication will be dealt with swiftly.*

This chilling message certainly suggests that Hoagland knows that Keyworth has ulterior motives and he was concerned enough by the possibility that this might become widely known that he felt compelled to issue his own thinly veiled threat.
Clearly if Hoagland started out an unwitting accomplice he is now very much a willing agent of influence for Keyworth and the Center for Security Policy.

**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
**Return to Richard Hoagland**
**Return to The Aviary**

# The Falcon and The Snow-Job

**FILE ORIGINATES FROM: <<UFONET I>>**
**UPLOADED BY: Tom Mickus**
**DATE OF UPLOAD: JAN/14/1990**
**from GreatDreams Website**

## The Falcon and the Snow-Job - Part 1

FACTOID: In 1947, the Air Force knew that a shiny metallic surface makes an object show up better on radar, so they used aluminum foil to make radar reflectors for their weather balloons. However, by 1955, they had forgotten this fact, so they painted the first U-2 spy planes silver, which would have made them easily detectable by radar as they flew over the U.S.S.R. on reconnaissance missions. Their silvery appearance also caused people to mistake them for UFOs, according to **CIA** historians. Sometime later they realized their mistake and began to paint them black, thus creating the first "stealth" aircraft.

(Uncle Phaed's *UFO Investigator's Handbook*)

## Who is former AFOSI Special Agent Richard C. Doty?

It's not easy to find information about **Doty** prior to 1980. The only information available is a few scraps in various UFO books plus the information that can be gleaned from four files that are online. These files consist of Doty's reputed Air Force discharge papers, a telephone interview that Phil Klass had with Doty on 1/8/88, and two letters purportedly written by Doty (3/3/89 and 4/4/89). However, there is not a lot of information in these files.

In the transcript of the telephone interview with Klass, Doty says that his father, Edward Doty, was in the Air Force, was an investigator for Project Bluebook, was at Holloman AFB from 1962 to 1964, and was involved in the investigation of the 1964 UFO landing case at Socorro, New Mexico. However, in a letter dated 3/3/89, Doty says that it was an uncle, not his father, that was a Bluebook investigator.

In his 3/3/89 letter, Doty says:

> While assigned to the AFOSI District 70 Headquarters, Weisbaden, West Germany, I performed duties as a counterespionage specialist. In 1986, I was involved in a sensitive operation where I attempted to perform certain duties which would enable our team to trap possible foreign agents working against the interests of the United States. My supervisors, however, seen my actions as being unauthorized. Therefore, I was asked to leave **AFOSI**, which I did voluntarily. I accepted a position at Kirtland AFB, in Albuquerque, NM, where my son was residing with my former spouse.

Apparently, Doty was at Kirtland at least twice. We know he was there in 1980, since that is when the **Bennewitz** affair took place, and here he says that he transferred back to Kirtland in 1986.

He goes on to say (someone had said he finished his Air Force service as a cook):

> My last two years of service was in the Services career field, but not as a cook.

**Sgt. Doty** retired from the U.S. Air Force on October 1, 1988. His letters give a post office box in Grants, New Mexico as a return address. He says in one of the letters that he does not live in

New Mexico, but only maintains a forwarding service there. One of his letters says that his present job involves investigations, but nothing to do with UFOs. An unverified source said that he is a New Mexico State Policeman in Grants.

The first we hear of **Richard C. Doty** is in the summer of 1980. He was the AFOSI officer who took *Craig Weitzel's report of seeing a UFO near Kirtland*. You will recall from our feature "Kirtland AFB Sightings, Part 2" that, later in 1980, APRO received an anonymous letter that embellished Weitzel's report considerably, turning it from a sighting report into a close encounter. According to **Robert Hastings**, analysis later showed that this letter had been typed on the same typewriter that had been used to type the original Weitzel sighting report. This report was signed "Richard C. Doty." The validity of this analysis, however, is not clear.

A short time after the **Weitzel** sighting, **Paul Bennewitz** contacted Kirtland AFB with his stories of UFOs over Manzano and of receiving low frequency alien communications. Once again, Agent Doty was the AFOSI officer assigned to investigate.

According to William Moore, by the time he was sent to investigate Bennewitz's claims in 1982, **Doty** had been feeding the man disinformation for two years. See the previous feature **The Destruction of Paul Bennewitz** for more on this. Moore further claims that he was recruited by someone who called himself Falcon to assist in feeding disinformation about UFOs to Bennewitz, and that his liason with **Falcon** was **Doty**. It appears, though, that Moore had already known Doty for at least a year, since he claims Doty gave him a copy of the Project Aquarius Document in February of 1981, according to Curtis Peebles. The information here is very sketchy, and is, as best I can tell, based entirely on statements from Moore.

**Richard Doty** says that, whatever he did, he did it under orders.

- If so, what was the purpose of those orders?
- It appears almost certain that the intent was to draw attention away from the actual sightings at Manzano and Coyote Canyon. Why?
- What was being protected?
- Was the Air Force really testing UFOs at Manzano?
- Or were UFOs visiting Manzano?
- Or were top-secret SDI weapons being tested at Manzano?

One thing is for certain. Almost as soon as the relationship between **Richard C. Doty** and **William L. Moore** began, copies of purported classified government documents regarding UFOs suddenly began appearing, as we shall see in the next part of this series:

## The Falcon and the Snow-Job - Part 2

> And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
> That palter with us in a double sense;
> That keep the word of promise to our ear
> And break it to our hope.
> (*Macbeth*, act 5, scene vii, line 48 - **William Shakespeare**)

### ACT I:

Late in 1972, according to **Timothy Good**'s *Alien Contact*, film producers Robert Emenegger and Allan Sandler were approached by U.S. Air Force officers about making a documentary on UFOs. The Air Force, it seemed, was now ready to "spill the beans", ready to throw open the doors of "Hangar 18" and the "blue room".

The two producers were, according to them, invited to **the Pentagon**, where they met with Air Force Colonels William Coleman and George Weinbrenner, who showed them movies and stills of **gray aliens**, including one who they said survived a crash and lived for three years.

Then, in 1973, Emenegger and Sadler were invited to Norton AFB, California, where they met with the head of the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (**AFOSI** - the same department that Richard Doty worked for...) and Paul Shartle, former head of security and chief of the audiovisual program at Norton AFB. At this meeting, they were told that film existed of an April, 1964 UFO landing at Holloman AFB, Alamogordo, New Mexico. When the craft landed, three aliens with eyes like a cat's stepped out and communicated with the base commander and two scientists by using some sort of "translator". **Emenegger** and **Sadker** were promised the use of this film for their documentary, but the offer was withdrawn a short time later.

When interviewed in 1988, **Paul Shartle** would say that the Air Force had told him that the film was "theatrical footage" that had been purchased to make a training film.

In a phone interview with Phil Klass, **Richard Doty** purportedly said that his family was at Holloman AFB in April, 1964, presumably because his father, Edward Doty, was stationed there.

## ACT II:

On February 9, 1978, a curious document, an apparent carbon copy of an official U.S. Air Force incident report, arrived at the office of *The National Enquirer* in Lantana, Florida. Accompanying the document was an unsigned letter dated "29 Jan."

The report and the letter described a close encounter with an alien that supposedly took place at Ellsworth Air Force Base in South Dakota on 16 November 1977.

Although the names mentioned in the report were those of actual persons on active duty at Ellsworth, even The National Enquirer thought the report was a hoax. They said:

We found more than 20 discrepancies or errors in the report -wrong names, numbers, occupations, physical layouts and so on. Had the Security Option alert mentioned in the report taken place, it would have involved all security personnel at the base and everyone at the base and in Rapid City (Population 45,000 plus) would have known about it.

According to Doty's purported Air Force discharge papers, he was stationed at Ellsworth from 1976 to 1978. According to Jacques Vallee's *Revelations*, William Moore claimed that **Doty** admitted to him that had forged the Ellsworth Document. However, there is supposedly an Inspector General's Report on this incident that states that the perpetrator was not Doty, but someone else.

## ACT III

According to Howard Blum's *Out There*, William Moore first became interested in UFOs when he was a teenager, after reading about the Aztec "crash" in Frank Scully's *Behind the Flying Saucers*. He joined **NICAP**(*National Investigation Committee on Aerial Phenomena*) while in college at Thiel College in Pennsylvania in the sixties, and remained a member after beginning his teaching career in New York.

In the late seventies, **Bill Moore** co-wrote *The Philadelphia Experiment* with **Charles Berlitz.** The book became a best-seller, and in 1979, Moore decided to quit his teaching job in Minnesota and try his hand at writing full-time, with his preferred subject being UFOs.

In Arizona, he joined the Lorenzen's Tucson-based **APRO** (*Aerial Phenomena Research Organization*), and soon became one of its directors. He was spending most of his time researching events that had occurred in 1947 in neighboring New Mexico for another book he was writing with Berlitz, *The Roswell Incident*. Also helping with the research on this book was a well-known UFOlogist, Stanton Friedman. The book was be released in 1980 and was also a best-seller. After this book, Moore broke with Berlitz and he and Friedman teamed up to continue investigating the Roswell case for several years.

After the book became popular, **Moore** appeared on several radio talk shows about Roswell and UFOs. He relates that twice, after radio appearances in the month of September, 1980, he received phone calls from someone who only said, "You're the only person we've ever heard who seems to be on the right track." The second caller suggested that they meet. Moore drove to a coffee-shop in Albuquerque and met, for the first time, the individual he refers to as the Falcon.

The **Falcon**, who Moore said was a well-placed individual within the intelligence community who claimed to be directly connected to a high-level government project dealing with UFOs, met with Moore several times over a period of months and then offered him a deal: He and the group he represented would help Moore in his quest for the truth about UFOs if Moore would consent to help them by feeding disinformation to, and by reporting to them on, ..... **Paul Bennewitz!** According to Moore, his contact during this was not be the **Falcon** himself, but was.... **Richard C. Doty!**

Moore allegedly functioned as something of a "triple agent" for about four years. He was friends with Paul Bennewitz while reporting on his activities to both APRO and to Doty, and feeding Bennewitz disinformation from Doty and/or the Falcon. Moore said later that he went along with this offer because he saw it as his only chance to get "inside" information about governmental UFO activities. See **The Destruction of Paul Bennewitz** for more about this.

## The Falcon and the Snow-Job - Part 3

> Red Herring ...A herring that is cured by smoking turns red. It also has a strong odor, and hunting dogs were often trained to follow a scent by means of a red herring that had been dragged along the ground. On the other side of the coin, people who opposed fox hunting sometimes drew a red herring across the path of the fox; the dogs would give up on the fox and follow the scent of the herring.
> (*The Dictionary of Cliches* by **James Rogers**)

### ACT IV

In February, 1981, according to **Curtis Peebles**' *Watch the Skies*, Richard C. Doty gave Bill Moore a copy of a classified teletype document that spoke of the government's secret investigation of UFOs, of a Project Aquarius and of something called MJ-Twelve. This was the first known mention of those two terms.

The following year, Moore and a former National Enquirer reporter named **Robert Pratt** discussed writing a novel about the adventures of an Air Force intelligence officer and calling it The Aquarius Project. According to Peebles, the novel was actually finished, but was never published.

In the spring of 1982, a TV station, KPIX in San Francisco, hired Moore as a consultant for a UFO special. Moore, who was now living in Los Angeles, was assisted by his friends Jaime Shandera, a television producer, and Stanton Friedman, the UFOlogist. Moore gave a copy of the Aquarius teletype to KPIX, and they asked the Air Force to verify its authenticity. KPIX was told by the AFOSI that the document was a forgery, that it had several flaws that identified it as such. Moore, according to Peebles, admitted that he had retyped the document and had added an "official-looking date stamp."

Moore arranged a meeting with Doty that included **Ron Lakis** of KPIX and **Peter Gersten**, a lawyer specializing in **FOIA** requests for UFO documents. Doty allegedly told them that he had been investigating UFOs for several years for the **AFOSI** and that he had access to top-secret documents related to UFOs. Doty also allegedly told them about secret treaties with the aliens and that Project Aquarius involved contact with aliens. He reportedly said that he knew of three UFO crashes that had been recovered and that alien bodies were in the government's possession. He also mentioned that the government practiced "disinformation" and was conditioning the public to accept the aliens.

## ACT V

In the spring of 1983, according to **Timothy Good** in *Alien Contact*, **William Moore** received a phone call from someone who said that he would be allowed to see some important information if he followed the instructions he was given. The instructions involved flying from one airport to another, getting phone instructions as to the next destination at each stop, until finally he ended up at a motel in upstate New York. At a certain time, an individual arrived at the motel room with an envelope containing eleven pages. Moore was told:

> You have exactly nineteen minutes. You may do whatever you wish with the material during that time, but at the end of that time, I must have it back. After that, you are free to do what you wish.

The eleven pages were something called a *TOP SECRET/ORCON* document titled Executive Briefing. Subject: Project Aquarius dated June 14, 1977. Moore was allowed to photograph the documents and to read their contents into a tape recorder.

The documents detailed the recovery of a crashed alien craft and a live alien in 1949, and the recovery of a fully functioning alien craft in Utah in 1958. It detailed several "projects" involved with aliens and UFOs:

1. Project Bando: Medical studies of alien bodies recovered from crashes and of the live alien rescued from the crash in 1949 in New Mexico.
2. Project Sigma: A project to establish communications with the aliens.
3. Project Snowbird: Testing and flight of a recovered alien craft.
4. Project Pounce: An overall evaluation project.

Note the similarities of this document with the one shown to Linda Moulton Howe

in the next act.

## ACT VI

In April, 1983, **Linda Moulton Howe**, who had produced an excellent documentary about cattle mutilations called *Strange Harvest*, was working on a new script about UFOs for HBO. The evening before her meeting with the HBO people, Howe had dinner with an attorney named **Peter Gersten.** Gersten told Howe that he had met with **Richard C. Doty**, an AFOSI agent at Kirtland AFB, and perhaps Doty would be willing to talk on camera or in some other helpful capacity about a UFO incident that had supposedly occurred at Ellsworth AFB in South Dakota in 1978. Gersten offered to call him and ask if he would be willing to meet with Howe.

Arrangements were made for Howe to fly to Albuquerque on April 9, where Doty would meet her at the airport. Doty was not there when she arrived, but he later picked her up at Jerry Miller's house. Miller, a former Project Bluebook investigator, was acquainted with Doty.

On the way from Miller's house to Kirtland AFB, Howe asked Doty, whose manner she said was both defiant and nervous, if he knew anything about the Holloman landing. Doty reportedly said it happened on April 25, 1964, just 12 hours after the famous sighting reported by policeman Lonnie Zamora in Socorro, New Mexico. Military and scientific personnel at the base knew a landing was coming, but "someone blew the time and coordinates" and an "advance military scout ship" had come down at the wrong time and place, and were seen by Zamora.

According to Howe, when they got to Kirtland, Doty took her to a small office where he showed her a brown envelope and said, "My superiors have asked me to show you this." He withdrew several sheets of white paper from the envelope. As he handed them to Howe, he warned her that they could not be copied; all she could do was read them in his presence and ask questions.

The document was titled *Briefing Paper for the President of the United States of America*. It described UFO crashes, alien bodies, and an alien who survived one of the crashes. The paper listed several government UFO projects:

1. Project Garnet: an investigation into human evolution.
2. Project Sigma: efforts to communicate with aliens.
3. Project Snowbird: R & D of alien technology recovered from UFO crashes.
4. Project Aquarius: The umbrella program involving alien contact.

**Doty** allegedly told Howe that she would be given several thousand feet of film taken of aliens, including the Holloman AFB landing in 1964. The film never materialized.

Howe says that Doty also promised her an interview with a Colonel who had become friends with an alien who had survived a crash and lived for three years. The offer never materialized as the interview was repeatedly set up and then cancelled. HBO told Howe that she would have to have all the evidence in her possession before they would authorize any funds. Doty finally told Howe the project was kaput and Howe's contract with HBO expired.

**Doty** would later deny all of this, although **Howe** swore out a signed affidavit that

it all occurred. Doty is said to have passed a polygraph examination that supported his version of the interview.

## ACT VII

In Jacques Vallee's *Revelations*, he tells how, in early 1985, **Robert Emenegger** was approached again by Colonel William Coleman (see The Falcon and the Snow-Job, Part 1), who was now retired and living in Florida, with yet another offer. If Emenegger could convince Allen Hynek and Vallee to get involved, then the government would be willing to release "final" evidence of UFOs. Emenegger was convinced that the offer was on the level, particularly after a meeting with General **Glenn E, Miller**, deputy director of the Defense Audiovisual Agency (DAVA), but Hynek and Vallee proceeded cautiously.

**Hynek** was invited to Norton AFB in California to meet with General **Miller** and his boss, DAVA director General **Robert Scott.** Vallee was later invited to Norton as well. They came away with no new information, just hints and the impression that they had been talking to two wild-eyed UFO contactees rather than two Air Force officers. **Vallee** still puzzles over the purpose of these meetings. Were they an attempt to find out how much Hynek and Vallee knew? Were they tentative steps toward discrediting two of the top names in UFOlogy? Were they an opening gambit for piping more disinformation into the field? Meanwhile, Moore, Shandera, and Friedman were studying the **MJ-12 documents....**

---

# Richard (Rick) C. Doty

### Telephone interview: Jan. 8, 1988

**(Highlight/Excerpts)**

NOTE: The file is reproduced verbatim. Use of CAPITALIZATION is evidently the work of the author of this transcript. Additionally, all personal comments and characterizations contained within, are also of the author's.

"**PJK:**" = Phillip J. Klass
"**RCD:**" = Richard C. Doty

**1.** Says unable to meet with PJK this weekend, will not be in the area, returning Thursday/Friday.
**2.** He asked what he could do for me and I said I wanted to get him comments on allegations against him in Just Cause and in MUFOn Journal. Said he has seen both.

**PJK:** Are you planning to take any action?

**RCD:** I've already taken action. I've an attorney that last summer took some action on my behalf regarding the allegation that I allegedly had leaked these documents.

PJK Note: But that allegation would not made publicly by Greenwood until Sept. 1987}} And Greenwood, Gersten, Moore and a couple other people were involved. WELL, I HAVE AN AFFIDAVIT SIGNED BY BILL MOORE THAT WAS EXECUTED IN COURT WITH MY ATTORNEY PRESENT THAT SAYS THAT BILL MOORE NEVER, EVER RECEIVED ANYTHING FROM ME OTHER THAN SOME BITS AND PIECES ABOUT AN INCIDENT THAT HAPPENED AT KIRTLAND IN 1980. PJK doubts this could have occurred in the few months since allegations were made public.

"HE GAVE THE PERSON'S NAME IN THE AFFIDAVIT THAT HE RECEIVED

THE DOCUMENTS FROM, AND THIS PERSON--I DON'T KNOW HIM--THIS PERSON IS IN WASHINGTON D.C. AND MY ATTORNEY WENT TO WASHINGTON D.C. AND SPOKE TO THIS PERSON AND HE DENIED EVER GIVING BILL MOORE ANYTHING ALTHOUGH HE SAID HE HAD REGULAR CONTACT WITH BILL MOORE.

PJK: Very doubtful claim

So, allegedly, Peter Gersten was given this information and then apologized saying that they never had any concrete information that I had given him anything anyways, but they had kind of put two and two together and thought that it must have come from me.

**PJK:** You say that Moore signed an affidavit. Have you made that affidavit public?

**RCD:** No, no I haven't.

**PJK:** Do you plan to?

**RCD:** I don't know. It's up to the attorney. Again, this happened last year and I have had any further contact with MUFON or the CAUS people. {He later changes this story.} When that article came I was inundated with phone calls and letters and people trying to interview me saying they want to know what this is all about. And I don't even know, I didn't know, I didn't see these documents until October or November.

NOTE: he is referring to the MJ-12 papers, which were first made public in late May/early June, 1987

And I too one look at them and said, these are phony. (Laughs) These aren't even credible documents. What I was shown had some legitimate documents in that was obtained FOIA but these other ones that were released--apparently Bill Moore released it in some kind of a news release.

He claimed to have gotten these in (**PJK:** In December, 1984). Well I wasn't even in the country, nor would anyone have had access to me in 1984. All these things were started in the lawyer's--I can't remember what the legal term was he used--but the court document refuting the claim that I gave him.

**PJK:** Would you be willing to give me the name of your lawyer?

**RCD:** Ah, I can give him your name and he can contact you. But why would you want to know that?

**PJK:** (Explains I am long-time UFO skeptic/investigator, that if MJ-12 papers were authentic, it would be biggest story for AW&ST. So I dug into MJ-12, found evidence to indicate they are a hoax.)

**RCD:** Yeah, you just have to look at them. A fifth grader could tell they're not properly classified and down grade instructions. I've been working in classified for 20 years, from all levels. When my lawyer showed me copies of them--and my lawyer is retired military, of course, and he could tell they're phony.

Apparently Gersten's crew knew they were phony.

**PJK:** (Explains prevailing view among UFO believers is that MJ-12 is a hoax, but question is who is responsible for producing them.)

**RCD:** WELL, THE FBI KNOWS THAT. THE FBI KNOWS WHO DID IT. THAT

INFORMATION WAS PROVIDED TO THE FBI, THE FBI INTERVIEWED THIS PERSON AND OF COURSE THIS PERSON DENIED HE EVER GAVE THEM TO HIM (Moore).

But I think what this person did was he created the documents--I don't know if Bill Moore was actually involved in it, I don't think he was, but it's a possibility.

The FBI never pursued it, I don't know why, unless they just couldn't. I don't know if there was any law that this guy broke. I don't if that is public record or not, but you'd have to go to the FBI to find out. BUT I KNOW FOR A FACT THEY INTERVIEWED HIM--THIS PERSON IN WASHINGTON D.C.

**PJK:** And about when would that have been?

**RCD:** Ah, gee, last year (ie. 1987)

**PJK:** How would the FBI have located this person in Washington--I'll call him Mr. X--

**RCD:** As a matter of fact that's what William Moore called him, Mr. X.

**PJK:** Are you suggesting that Moore told the FBI who X is?

**RCD:** I don't. To tell you the truth I don't remember how--and I don't even know if I was privy to that information as to how the FBI found ought who this guy was, but I think that after this stuff came out the Justice Dept. investigated it or made some inquiries or something and then found out, I don't know how. I don't have that information.

PJK then raises allegations made by CAUS and reads the first:

"In 1984, Linda Moulton Howe, who produced the well-known cattle mutilation film *STRANGE HARVEST*, was contacted by a government source - CAUS later identifies this source as Doty - to aid in producing a UFO documentary, essentially providing the answer to UFOs. She was invited by the source, briefed on the story, then sworn to secrecy about it until the film's eventual release. The deal was never completed. Details of the story given to her match the MJ-12 tale, along with much extra detail about contacts with '**EBES**' -*Extraterrestrial Biological Entities* - Nordic type aliens called 'Highs' and conflicting alien factions."

What can you tell me about your contact with her?

**RCD:** (Laughs) OK. In my duties, in my official government duties I made contact with her AND I CAN'T TELL YOU WHY, I made contact with her for information that she had that she was willing to share with us. The information had nothing to do with UFOs, absolutely nothing to do with UFOs.

PJK note: **Howe** is a slightly wacky free-lance TV producer who focuses on UFOs, cattle mutilations, UFO-abductions, etc.

--What kind of info would she have that Doty would seek "in an official" capacity--and which is so sensitive he could not tell me??

When she found out I was with a government agency and I was the same one that had investigated the (UFO) incident (at Kirtland) in 1980, she started asking me questions about UFOs, about what I thought about UFOs, and what my beliefs were about them, and if I could tell her anything about what the government had. And I told her, I don't know very much. I can tell you what happened at Kirtland, because I investigated it. Probably it can be explained away.

She said that she had been involved with Budd Hopkins and a number of people who claimed to have been abducted (by UFOs) and then she gives me this whole story about aliens abducting people, and they're called **EBES**, and then she said she had a contact--I later found out who it was--that had showed her some government documents pertaining to **MJ-12** and all this other stuff.

But I never, ever originated any contact regarding **UFOs** with her. Because of our continuing interest in what she was doing--NOT UFOs but to something else--she would ask me questions like what do you think about this, what do you thing about that?

I can tell you that in 1985, excuse me in May, 1986, I TOOK AN EXTENSIVE POLYGRAPH EXAMINATION PERTAINING TO AN ALLEGATION SHE HAD MADE AND I PASSED IT, A GOVERNMENT ADMINISTERED POLYGRAPH, SHOWING I WAS THE ONE TELLING THE TRUTH AND SHE WAS THE ONE LYING.

PJK asks if Howe took a Polygraph test and he says no.

**RCD:** There was another person involved in this who took a polygraph test and failed it. That's why I say I know where she got the information from. Because this person REFUSED (??) AND QUIT GOVERNMENT SERVICE AT THE TIME. Anyway, she would sit down and talk to me for hours about UFOs, but she would do all the talking. She had everything already figured out. She claimed that well I know there's a ship FLYING ABOVE THE ARCTIC THAT ARE COLLECTING SOULS AND THERE'S ONLY A CERTAIN NUMBER OF SOULS AND THEY HAVE TO BE REGENERATED. JUST INCREDIBLE STUFF. SHE BELIEVES ALL THESE ABDUCTEES...

I HAD A CONVERSATION WITH THE TWO GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS, AND I HAVE NOTHING TO BACK THIS UP, STRICTLY UNOFFICIAL, BUT I WAS TOLD THAT THE GOVERNMENT AFTER HOPKINS WROTE HIS (first) BOOK, CALLED *MISSING TIME*, THAT THE GOVERNMENT WENT TO THESE PEOPLE (i.e. "abductees") AND ASKED THEM IF THEY WOULD PROVIDE THE SAME INFORMATION TO THE GOVERNMENT AND SOME OF THESE PEOPLE REPUDIATED WHAT THEY TOLD HOPKINS. NOW THAT'S WHAT I WAS TOLD.

Anyway, I never told her and showed her anything, except what we were doing on the other project. She just made that up, she exaggerated... she's just so hung up you can't talk about anything else (with her).

**PJK:** Then reads a second allegation:

> "CAUS Director, **Peter Gersten**, in a visit with a military intelligence source at Kirtland AFB in 1983 - later identified as Doty - was informed of a wide range of bizarre UFO stories. Included were comments on a briefing paper on UFOs for President Carter, the Cash/Landrum (incident) being a government exploitation of UFO technology - ...Bill Moore being 'right on' with Roswell (crashed saucer), and an admission that the original Project Aquarius cable (TWX) ...was retyped and not an original cable. This cable was the first mention anywhere of MJ-12 and Project Aquarius."

**RCD:** (Laughs) Gersten came out, I don't even remember when it was, and somebody from California, some television official from California. Gersten had spoke to me on the telephone several days before and said he'd like to get in

touch with me about this 1980 Kirtland incident. So I agreed to meet with him.

And he sat there and asked me a number of questions about UFOs and I answered him LIKE I WAS TOLD TO ANSWER HIM. The meeting was official insofar as my capacity.

**PJK:** Do you have a tape recording of that meeting?

**RCD:** Oh yes.

**PJK:** Where would that be, in OSI files?

**RCD:** I can't disclose. I'm not going to comment on that. But when I confronted **Peter Gersten** some time later, after my attorney did, he shut right up, suspecting that it was recorded and knowing that he's lying. I told him if he wants to go to court--I told him in a telephone conversation I did--if you want to go to court, I've got the evidence to prove you wrong. And he just shut his mouth.

Now I'm not going to go into that because there's another aspect involved that I can't discuss.

RCD FREQUENTLY IMPLIES THAT HE CANNOT DISCUSS SOMETHING BECAUSE OF *SENSITIVITY*, I.E. *SECURITY*.

The only conversation I had with **Gersten** was RIGHT OUTSIDE A HOTEL. HE WANTED TO MEET ME ALONE, GETTING BACK TO THE CONVERSATION IN THE RESTAURANT. IT WAS STRICTLY HIM ASKING ME QUESTIONS AND ME DENYING THEM. "I don't know what you're talking about. No, I don't know about this, or that."

He asked me about the UFO in Texas that exploded and hurt somebody [**PJK:** The Cash-Landrum case]. I said I know nothing about that. HE was the one who said I understand it was a recovered alien craft, flown by the government--his source had told him that. I said, well, I don't know.

PJK**: Gersten** was the lawyer for Ms. **Cash** and Ms. **Landrum** who sued USAF for $10 million for alleged injuries.

Anyways, he asked me, well I don't remember now. But he asked me a lot of questions but I never once provided, not one bit of information to him, or to anyone else. (laughs) Come on now, I wouldn't be fool enough to do that. Well, anyway he said he wanted to meet me later near his hotel where he was staying and I agreed with that.

Strange behaviour if RCD could not or did not want to answer Gersten's questions.

The conversation wasn't recorded.

He showed me a document that was allegedly a teletype message that was sent from ah, I think it was sent from Washington to OSI Detachment or district headquarters at Kirtland, I believe that was the routing. Any way, I looked at the document and said gee this is an inaccurate document. And he said, why? And I said, well in a classified document each paragraph is classified and in this document the paragraphs were not classified. The top marking said it was supposedly secret.

And he said, well read it, and I read it and said well it appears to me that somebody retyped this and typed this up. And he said, do you think it's based on an actual document, and I said, well, I said, it could be based on an actual document but I'm not going to say it was. Now, years later, it was based on an

actual document that was typed. However, SOMEBODY ADDED A LOT OF FABRICATION TO IT, A LOT OF JUNK TO IT.

Now, who I think did it is **Richard Todd** - a UFOlogist in Penn. or N.J. who is active investigator using FOIA - ...He sent documents to the government which were forged and he said in his letter, these are forged documents, don't you think they're great. I mean they had all sorts of code words in them, unbelievable. And I think that somebody provided some information to Todd or Gersten and then they exaggerated all the rest of it. Probably from the FOIA documents that were released in 1980, or whenever they were released.

So that was it. And then about a month later Gersten called me back and said HEY, CAN YOU GIVE ME SOME MORE INFORMATION. AND I SAID, NO I GAVE YOU--HE WANTED ME TO COMMENT MORE ON THE DOCUMENT, THE MJ-12 AND AQUARIUS. AND THEN HE PROBABLY CALLED ME SEVERAL TIMES AFTER THAT BUT I NEVER HAD ANY, NEVER VOLUNTEERED ANY INFORMATION. I'M A PROFESSIONAL INTELLIGENCE PERSON AND I KNOW WHAT TO SAY AND WHAT NOT TO SAY, AND I CERTAINLY WOULDN'T TELL ANYBODY ANYTHING THAT WOULD GET ME IN TROUBLE.

**PJK:** Asks if he is due to retire soon.

**RCD:** Yes

**PJK:** What are you going to be doing then?

**RCD:** I have a business.

PJK offers to reimburse him for this long-distance call

**RCD:** I'd just as soon put this thing to rest, and I thought it was at rest once before. And I wouldn't even have spoke to you BECAUSE I HAVEN'T SPOKE TO ANY ONE ELSE

CONTRADICTS EARLIER STATEMENT ABOUT MANY PHONE CALLS, INTERVIEWS

BUT A HIGH OFFICIAL WITHIN DOD CONTACTED ME AFTER I TALKED WITH GEORGE PEARCE AND SAID NO, I DON'T WANT TO TALK TO ANYBODY. BUT THIS OFFICIAL FROM DOD CONTACTED ME AND SAID THAT YOU (pjk) WERE LEGITIMATE AND YOU WOULD REBUT THESE, SO I SAID SURE, AS LONG AS HE'S GOING TO PRESS THE TRUTH AND NOT EXAGGERATE LIKE ALL THESE PEOPLE, I'LL BE HAPPY TO TALK TO HIM.

After this telcon, **PJK** called Col. **David Shea**, to thank him for calling RCD, only to be told that Shea did NOT talk to Doty, but to **George Pearce** -- P.I.O. at Kirtland -- SO CLEARLY RCD WAS NOT BEING FULLY TRUTHFUL IN ABOVE CLAIM--BUT TRYING TO MAKE HIMSELF SOUND IMPRESSIVE.

**PJK:** Asks for RCD's suspicions as to who composed MJ-12 documents. "What about Bill Moore"?

**RCD:** No. I'VE HAD A NUMBER OF CONTACTS WITH HIM. TO TELL THE TRUTH, I DON'T THINK HE HAS THE KNOWLEDGE TO DO THAT. Now he could probably have helped.

I KNOW SOME THINGS THAT YOU DON'T--THE GOVERNMENT I SHOULD SAY--KNEW SOME THINGS ABOUT HIM THAT MAYBE OTHER PEOPLE DON'T KNOW, THAT WOULD INDICATE TO ME THAT I DON'T THINK HE WOULD DO IT. NOW THAT'S MY FEELING. MAYBE HE DID, I DON'T KNOW.

I THINK THAT AN INDIVIDUAL WITHIN **DIA** [*Defense Intelligence Agency*] who is a good friend of **Emmeneger** -- do you know a guy name of Emmeneger ...he's a person who wrote a book about a Holloman incident in 1964 -- he wrote it in 1972 or 1973 -- supposedly a UFO landed at Holloman Air Force Base -- and this Emmenger wrote a book and he allegedly based it on information that was provided to him by DIA officials in Washington. I never read the book....

**PJK:** When is the incident supposed to have occurred?

**RCD:** In 1964. HOLLOMAN AF BASE INCIDENT WHERE A UFO ALLEGEDLY LANDED RIGHT ON THE BASE AND IT WAS FLOWN INTO A HANGER AND THE BASE COMMANDER AND EVERYBODY GOT OUT THERE AND MET THE ALIENS. EMMENEGER SUPPOSEDLY WAS ALLOWED TO SEE HIGHLY CLASSIFIED DOCUMENTS IN THE PENTAGON REGARDING THIS INCIDENT AND THEN HE WROTE A BOOK ABOUT IT--1973 OR 1974.

**PJK:** But why would they send it (MJ-12 papers) to Jamie Shandera

**RCD:** WHO?

**PJK:** Nobody in the UFO Movement had ever heard of *Jamie Shandera*

**RCD:** WHO?

**PJK:** Shandera is the guy who allegedly received the MJ-12 documents on a roll of unprocessed 35 mm. film.

**RCD:** Well, I don't know him.

PJK believes he is telling truth, based on his reactions above--unless RCD is a clever actor.

That's probably just a name that Moore uses. Is this guy an actual person?

**PJK:** Yeah, I've met him. He's a TV producer in southern California. (PJK explores why film was sent to Shandera instead of Moore.)

**RCD:** My gut feeling, but don't quote me, my gut feel is that THOSE (MJ-12) DOCUMENTS WERE ORIGINATED BY A PERSON WITHIN **DIA** AND THAT THEY WERE SENT TO MOORE OR TO WHOMEVER THIS OTHER GUY IS, IN ORDER TO DISCREDIT THEM.

MY PERSONAL FEELING IS THAT IT WAS A GOVERNMENT OPERATION. (i.e. government disinformation) I WASN'T INVOLVED IN IT. But it was a government operation.

PJK (plays devil's advocate to challenge his theory)

**RCD:** Well, maybe Mr. X thought it was such a good piece of forgery that Moore--without ever having been in government service or the military--wouldn't recognize it (as a forgery). And they would be so fascinating to Moore

**PJK:** Then goes into anomaly in the date format used in MJ-12 briefing document--same curious format used by William Moore.

**RCD:** Well, you're seeing things that I didn't see. Maybe he did do it.

PJK then offered to send him copy of my upcoming article in Skeptical Inquirer, and he expressed interest. PJK asked for mailing address and RCD gave military address, not home address:

Richard C. Doty
1606 SVS/SVF
Kirtland AFB, N.M. 87117

When PJK asked: "and is that Master Sergeant," there was a long pause and he answered "yeah, you can put Master Sergeant."

**PJK:** My advice to you would be that I think that you or your lawyer ought to write a letter to CAUS or to the MUFON UFO Journal and ask that it be published, denying those things that you feel you should deny.

**RCD:** OK Well, see, we did that. We wrote to the publishers of the newsletters {{Note PLURAL--yet MUFON report just came out about a week ago.}} but they didn't publish em.

**PJK:** Well, if you did that, I would very much like to get a copy. In other words, if you wrote it, intending for it to be made public, then there certainly is no reason for it to be kept secret.

**RCD:** OK, what's your address.

**PJK:** Supplied same.

**RCD:** Yeah, I'll be more than happy to send you a, I'll dig 'em up.

Don't hold your breath until they arrive. When PJK asks if he will stay in Albuquerque after he retires, he said he will stay in New Mexico, explains he went to school out here and his father is ex-military.

When PJK asks if his father was in Army or AF, he replies:

**RCD:** Air Force, and he had something to do with Blue Book, too.

**PJK:** Tell me more about that.

**RCD:** Well, he was an investigator for Blue Book, he was at Holloman from 1962 to 1966, four years. He was involved in the Lonnie Zamora case - 1964 "UFO landing"" at Socorro -. Edward Doty, if you've ever seen any documents you'll see his name on it.

**PJK:** Is he still alive?

**RCD:** Yes, he's still alive. But he doesn't talk about it. The ironic thing, we were at Holloman, living, in 1964 and if anyone would have known about the landing of that spacecraft, my Dad would have, and he says baloney, nothing like that ever happened.

**PJK:** Again invited him to send me the telephone bill and I would pay for it.

**Return to The Aviary**
**Return to Project SERPO**

# The Alien Overlords

by **Philip Coppens**
**from PhilipCoppens Website**

The drive to uncover "the truth" about the UFO phenomenon is often believed to be an "us versus them" situation: the people versus the evil government. But in the 1990s, it became clear that this was not the case. Instead, it became apparent that it were "CIA assets" that were briefing that the CIA had secrets. A rather incestuous relationship…

One leading and influential advocate of the *Extraterrestrial Hypothesis and the Contact Scenario* was Dr. **Bruce Maccabee**, a former US Navy physicist. Maccabee became prominent in the UFO field in the mid 1970s, and was a founding member of the *Fund for UFO Research* (FUFOR), whose primary purpose was to give grants to UFO researchers to further "the cause": the study and disclosure of "the truth" about UFOs – and their "obvious" alien, extra-terrestrial nature.

FUFOR has since played a major role in the dissemination of key aspects of the Contact Scenario. For example, it gave **Stanton Friedman** a grant of $16,000 to authenticate the MJ-12 documents. *When these false documents were released in 1987, Maccabee was their greatest supporter*.

**Bill Clinton and Al Gore (left)**

Both by his position and his reputation, Maccabee was an influential figure in UFO research, and his support for several sensational - but controversial - cases has led to their general acceptance by other researchers who, in turn, have promoted them to the public. As such, the UFO myth became firmly embedded within society.

Furthermore, his rise to prominence was due to his claim that he had evidence that the **CIA** were withholding thousands of files relating to UFOs – a claim that has greatly encouraged the belief in a cover-up and, by extension, that there is something to be covered up.

But while supporting many of the more sensational UFO cases, Maccabee has also used his influence to down-play evidence that supports a more conventional explanation of the UFO phenomenon. For example, when the declassified CIA documents relating to the use of UFOs as a cover for spy plane sightings were released in 1997, he argued vociferously – and successfully – that these were of no significance.

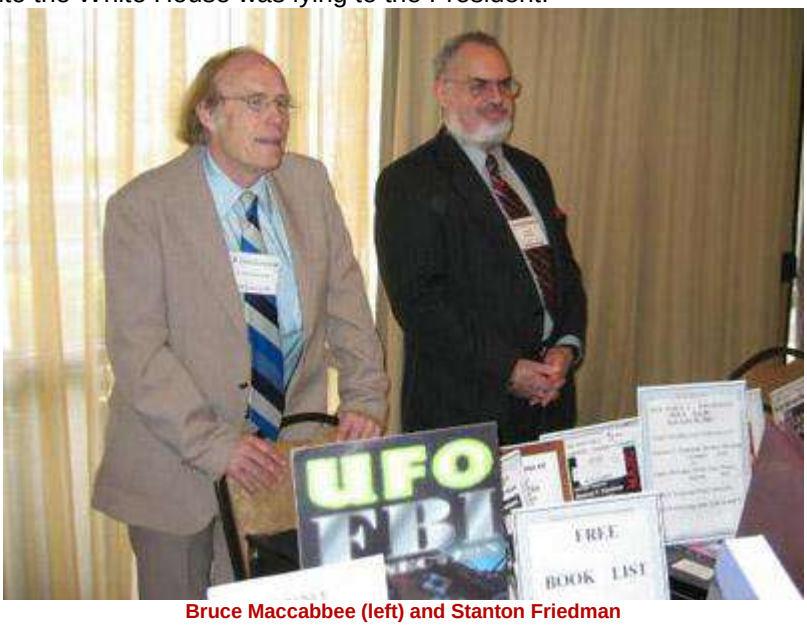
Most importantly, Maccabee worked closely with William Moore, for example on investigating an alleged UFO landing near Kirtland AFB in 1980 – using information supplied by Sergeant **Richard**

**Doty** – the *government's UFO disinformation agent par excellence*. Moore later admitted he had spread disinformation on behalf of the government, promoting the UFO myth.

Maccabee might just be gullible – not uncommon amongst UFO researchers – but in 1993, fellow UFO researchers discovered that Maccabee maintained close links with the **CIA**. When challenged, he admitted that, since 1979 (i.e. for 14 years), he had indeed regularly briefed the CIA at their Langley, Virginia headquarters on developments in the UFO field, but denied that his involvement went any deeper than that. Many in the UFO community once again accepted his word for it – the alternative was probably too hard to ponder. But if it was all innocent, why had Maccabee failed to explain why he kept these briefings secret for 14 years?

It is ironic that a leading member of an organization that is pledged to challenge official secrecy about UFOs – and one of the main proponents of the idea that the CIA are withholding thousands of documents on the subject – should have such a long-standing, secret relationship with that very agency. In the end, Maccabee's reassurances failed to convince some, including his close friend and fellow FUFOR board member, **Richard Hall**.

The drive that the government – and specifically the CIA – is involved in an "alien cover-up" was paramount throughout the 1990s, popularized by the existence of "The X Files", which in the eyes of the UFO community seemed to "validate" them. **John Podesta**, working in Clinton's government, was apparently such a fan of the series that after an episode of the series, he came to work wondering what aspects of the show were based on fact and which government agent that reported into the White House was lying to the President.




**Bruce Maccabbee (left) and Stanton Friedman**

The *role of the CIA within the UFO enigma* is bizarre at best. It has often dangled carrots in front of people, and the agency is not alone. In 1989, former NASA scientist **Robert Oeschler** claimed that he had been invited by top USAF officials to participate in an exercise to finally reveal the existence of extraterrestrials to the public. He was shown photographs, including one of a "typical grey alien", and was taken to a "top-secret tracking station" off the Florida Coast where he was allowed to see what was described as UFOs being monitored during their flights over US and surrounding airspace. Oeschler publicized this information, although the promised official revelations did not materialize.

Raising hopes of imminent revelations, yet nothing materializing is probably the best gimmick in these exercises, whereby each non-revelation is seen as further proof that there is a cover-up in place and that the forces of evil have once again stopped full disclosure.

And what to make of Oeschler's taped conversations with Admiral **Robert Inman**, former head of the NSA and deputy director of the CIA, in which Inman admitted that the US government had recovered crashed UFOs? Inman warned Oeschler that the conversations were secret because of national security considerations, and that the tapes could not be used without official approval. Yet Oeschler was allowed to broadcast them – supposedly revealing *the greatest military secret in existence* – on television with complete impunity.

It seems that Oeschler was honestly reporting what he had seen and been told – yet all his information came from military and intelligence sources. Is it likely that the likes of Inman would have been truthful in such allegations? And if so, why were they allowed to get away with it? It may also be significant that Oeschler's greatest supporter and advocate was Bruce Maccabee.

Dr Maccabee's most controversial endorsement was of *the Gulf Breeze sightings* and their primary witness, Ed Walters. In the late 1980s, Walters claimed to have taken photographs of UFOs over the Florida coast. Maccabee proclaimed the photographs genuine, an opinion that was hotly disputed by professional photo analysts. Even when an accomplice of Walters confessed to having faked them, Maccabee refused to admit that the photographs were fabricated.

**Maccabee** and the supporters of *the Gulf Breeze sightings* argued that shortly after Walter's initial claims, other people began to report seeing anomalous lights in the sky over the Gulf Breeze area – suggesting the Gulf Breeze sightings were genuine, irrelevant of faked photographs. But curiously, the phenomena only manifested at certain, regular times, specifically when civilians had gathered to see them. Significantly, Gulf Breeze is surrounded by military installations, one of which is specifically charged with psychological warfare experiments.

In 1994, a group of very senior power brokers in the USA tried to promote *the Contact Scenario* to leading politicians – including the President **Clinton** himself. Though some presidents before him, like **Jimmy Carter**, had been interested in UFOs after apparently seeing one from an airplane, Clinton was apparently a fan of science-fiction and genuinely interested in UFOs.

**Laurance Rockefeller (left), going for a walk with Dick Cheney**

The group of influential and rich people that tried to put UFOs on the political agenda was presided over by their most senior figure: Laurence Rockefeller, whose wealth and influence gave him access to the top level of American – and international – society. As the grandson of John D.

Rockefeller, the founder of the dynasty, and brother of John D. III, Nelson, Winthrop, and David Rockefeller, he was at the centre of American politics. It was therefore no problem for Rockefeller to brief President Clinton on UFOs while the president was staying at Rockefeller's Wyoming Ranch in August 1995.

The Rockefeller group's aim was to convince world leaders of the reality of *the Contact Scenario*, and to persuade them to make a public announcement to this effect. As the evidence suggests, it came very close to such an announcement.

As part of the UFO temptation of the President, an informal discussion was held in September 1993 at Rockefeller's ranch in Wyoming. Those attending included:

- Richard Farley
- Bob Teets
- Henry Diamond
- Dr. Scott Jones
- Dr. John Mack
- Dr. Bruce Maccabee
- Dr. Leo Sprinkle
- Linda Moulton Howe
- Dr. Steven Greer
- Marie Galbraith
- Keith Thompson

Each of these participants were leading UFO researchers or promising new lights.

Dr. **Jill Tartar**, then *director of SETI*, was also invited to the meeting, but declined, stating some of the attendees were "not scientific". A similar response was received from Carl Sagan, citing a scheduling conflict. He later argued that anything he had to say on the subject had been said in his recent book, "The Demon-Haunted World".

A key though relatively unknown attendant was Scott Jones, then President of an organization called the "Human Potential Foundation", to which Rockefeller donated no less than $700,000 for research into the social effects of the public revelation of alien contact, and into the most effective methods for lobbying Congress. The Foundation was established by Jones's employer, veteran Senator Claiborne Pell, one-time head of *Congress's Foreign Relations Committee*, and a great influence on Vice President Al Gore, who was equally said to be interested in UFOs and "strange phenomena".

In 1993, Rockefeller and Jones met with **Jack Gibbons**, Clinton's chief science advisor, using a briefing paper "Matrix of UFO Beliefs" as the backbone of their presentation.

That document had been written by investigative journalist **Richard Farley**. When asked about its general line of reasoning, Farley stated that,

> "the paper reflects my assumption that, for at least some publicly perceived 'UFOs', various of our government's branches would be expected to know very well what may have been witnessed."

In short, *Farley suggested that UFOs were often a label stuck by government branches on top secret flights, experiments, etc*. Farley did not seem to argue for the extra-terrestrial nature of the phenomenon.

This, of course, was not conform to *Contact Scenario* that most of the Rockefeller group subscribed to, so it was no surprise to see that in 1994, Farley resigned, stating "I ultimately disagreed on the timing and dynamics of 'what to push and when.'" Farley underlined that he had a serious concern that UFOs were being used as "camouflage for exotic aerospace and directed energy technologies." Though Farley had left, Jones too warned about UFOs being used to cloak

other highly classified projects. And though he left, it seems that Farley then tried to brief the Clinton administration of his individual beliefs too.

The same happened to **Jacques Vallee**, considered to be a leading and most esteemed UFO researcher. Vallee had been offered a position helping with the *Disclosure Initiative*, but he declined, only to write directly to Gibbons to present his own UFO views, which differed from those ideas Rockefeller was presenting. Vallee offered to meet with Gibbons either in San Francisco or Washington or at Gibbons convenience.
Despite Vallee's high profile in the UFO community, Gibbons turned Vallee down cold. It is remarkable that Gibbons was interested in talking to Rockefeller about the *Contact Scenario* but not with Vallee, who is not a proponent of "crashed saucers" stories – and it seems Gibbons was not interested in hearing such "other possibilities".

**C.B. Scott Jones**

After an initial meeting, a second briefing paper, aimed towards the Central Intelligence Agency, was prepared by none other than **Bruce Maccabee**. And with the CIA, we come to the crux of Rockefeller's – and the Clinton's – interest: Roswell. The first and most important test case where declassification had to apply, according to Rockefeller, was *the Roswell UFO incident*. By 1994, a whole series of books had been written on the infamous story, starting in the late 1970s, when the story had been resurrected from oblivion by **William Moore**, apparently at a time when he was not yet a willing disinformation agent.

Rockefeller repeatedly argued along the lines that,

> "There is a belief in many quarters that the government has long held classified information regarding UFOs which has not been released and that the failure to do so has brought about unnecessary suspicion and distrust. Many believe that the release of such information, if it exists, on a basis consistent with national security considerations, would be a significant gesture which would increase confidence in government."

That was indeed a noble sentiment and throughout the entire initiative, there is no evidence to suggest that Rockefeller was insincere; he seems to have been convinced the government was covering up ET and he tried to uncover the truth.

Rockefeller and Greer's pressure was able to convince *Director of Central Intelligence* Woolsey to request full disclosure on the Roswell crash. The outcome was a review of the UFO material, in which the emphasis shifted from the CIA to the Air Force. The conclusion of the report was that the Air Force had lied about more than half of its public statements regarding UFOs from the

1950s onwards. Why? *To cover for covert CIA operations.*

The report argued that more than half of the UFO sightings during the 1950s and 1960s were actually not UFOs, but misidentified secret spy planes such as the U-2 and SR-71. The damaging part to the Air Force was the report's author, Richard Haines' allegation that the Air Force Project Blue Book, set up to investigate UFO reports, actually consulted with the CIA U-2 staff personnel in Washington, and helped to co-ordinate dismissive explanations for the public to cover for the CIA aerial spy operations. In short, the report concluded that *the public had been lied to, for decades, by both the Air Force and the CIA, and that UFOs were nothing but a smokescreen*. The Contact Scenario had been a public illusion, painted on top of the official lies that masked something else – something more mundane.

Rockefeller largely felt – and so did most of the UFO community with him – that despite claims that this was the truth, these series of reports were more disinformation. The reports were seen as evidence of how powerful the true powerbrokers of the alien cover-up really were.

**Rockefeller** continued and prepared a special briefing paper for select politicians, heads of state, and CEOs. In this, he engaged the help of Marie "Bootsie" Galbraith, wife of investment banker Evan Galbraith and one-time US ambassador to France. Galbraith wanted to compile a report containing the most reliable evidence for the paranormal nature of UFOs. Though the final 169-page document was less than impressive in scope and was largely a survey of a "best of the year 19XX UFO sightings and incidents", the effort was remarkable as she managed to unite under the temporary banner of the *UFO Research Coalition:* CUFOS (Center for UFO Studies), FUFOR (Fund for UFO Research) and MUFON (Mutual UFO Network), the three *leading UFO organizations* which were seldom willing to co-operate.

Among the cases selected for inclusion in this report were the Belgian wave and the Rendlesham Forest Incident – two cases in which there is a suspicious degree of military and intelligence involvement – and two cases which could have been part of a psychological warfare exercise.

When the Report was finished, Rockefeller did not request many copies for himself. The copies he did request went to General **Colin Powell**, then former *Chairman of the Joint Chiefs* and later *Secretary of State*, former Secretary of State for President Nixon **Henry Kissinger**, evangelist **Billy Graham**, and founder of the Earth Council and Secretary General of the landmark 1992 Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro **Maurice F. Strong**. It reveals the political clout Rockefeller's initiative had and the extent of his desire to convince the world of *the Contact Scenario*.

**James Woolsey**

As mentioned, Rockefeller was not the only person trying to interest president Clinton. On

December 13, 1993, **Steven Greer** met with the "principal advisor to the President for Intelligence matters related to national security," DCI **James Woolsey**. It was the first of many UFO briefings that Greer would do for members of the Clinton administration. Though Greer later claimed this was a three hour briefing which was well received by Woolsey, the director of Central Intelligence later stated that the "briefing" was actually a conversation over dinner, in which Greer was one of the guests. Another target of Greer was Bruce Lindsay, one of Clinton's senior councilors in the White House and one of his closest friends and Al Gore and his staff.

Though at first firmly in Rockefeller's camp, it seems that soon, Greer decided not play in the team, but make the briefings a personal ambition. An exact reason for the split has never been communicated, but it is believed that the disagreement between Greer and the Rockefeller group was about Greer's contention that most if not all abductions were the result of US covert black operation paramilitary units simulating "alien abductions" through "reverse-engineered ET technologies." This was a spin-off of the Contact Scenario, but perhaps one step the Rockefeller group did not want to reach out for.

Greer has since become known as one of the key collectors of "UFO whistleblowers" and since 1993, he hoped to gain amnesty for witnesses involved in classified UFO activities, so they could tell their stories without fear of reprisal. Why such amnesty was specifically required is a good question, for none of these alleged whistleblowers have never been prosecuted, let alone arrested. After Rockefeller's attempts to achieve full disclosure ceased (and the Clinton administration became embroiled in *the Monica Lewinsky scandal* ), Greer became the only person collating stories of often anonymous "whistleblowers" claiming the *Contact Scenario* was true.

Greer's exposure to "whistleblowers" has led him to one conclusion: that the President and his advisors had not been honestly briefed on the UFO subject. According to Greer, any briefing that might have occurred, would have been an exercise in disinformation. His "deep throat" informants had all stated that neither the DCI nor the President were aware of what was truly going on. And hence, Greer saw Clinton as a fellow victim.

It seems Rockefeller and Co. were able to convince the president of their conclusion. For example, the President was convinced of Rockefeller's claim that the 1994 official Roswell report was a smokescreen and that he was being kept out of the loop on matters related to UFOs. His lack of faith was most evident during a November 1995 speech in Belfast, Northern Ireland, when he read a letter from a thirteen-year-old Belfast boy named Ryan dealing with Roswell.

> "I got a letter from 13-year-old Ryan from Belfast. Now, Ryan, if you're out in the crowd tonight, here's the answer to your question. No, as far as I know, an alien spacecraft did not crash in Roswell, New Mexico, in 1947. (Laughter.) And, Ryan, if the United States Air Force did recover alien bodies, they didn't tell me about it, either, and I want to know." (Applause.)

Though this response may seem ad hoc and personal, we should note that all speeches by the president are carefully prepared – however much they may appear to be unrehearsed.

*Rockefeller clearly had the White House talking about UFOs*. The biggest players, Clinton, Gore and Woolsey, were convinced that sections of the government were withholding key information from them. Roswell seems to have acted as a catalyst throughout most of these discussions and beliefs.

As mentioned, Rockefeller's role was of a genuinely interested party. But evidence suggests he too was being played, and that the trail led – via Maccabee and others – back to the CIA. In short, the puppet masters were unknown operatives within the Intelligence Community, trying to convince the president they had items in their possession that the president did not know about. The obvious question would be: why play such games? Even if such information was in their possession, why not simply reveal this material – if that is truly what they wanted to do?

The veil of confusion is slightly lifted with the help of Richard Farley. After a face-to-face meeting between Scott Jones and presidential science advisor Gibbons, **Farley** discovered a transcript of a phone interview between **Scott Jones** and Dr. Ronald Pandolfi at the CIA, "discussing Pandolfi's (and the CIA's) role in supporting Gibbons' response to the Rockefeller 'UFO' Initiative". Farley wrote in his April 28, 1995 letter to Gibbons that Scott Jones' former executive assistant told him "Jones routinely 'bugged' Pandolfi's calls." Farley further stated that the attached transcript was given to him by Jones "for purposes which were not clear to me then, nor presently; I sent it to the FBI and CIA months ago."

According to the transcript of the April 15 telephone call, Pandolfi confirmed he had been contacted by the White House. He told Jones:

> "We [the CIA] had been tasked a couple of days before the proposed visit of Laurance Rockefeller with the White House Science Advisor, to provide a briefing update to him – and we didn't do that. Instead we tasked our friend Dr. Maccabee to do it. He did an excellent job… Gibbons said that he had gotten a one page input from Rockefeller indicating what the subject was going to be, and he didn't have any background on it, claimed that he had never heard of MJ-12, or things like that, and so he contacted our representative over there and asked whether we could provide some support."
> "Instead we tasked our friend Dr. Maccabee to do it."

**Maccabee** had been hanging around the CIA for a very long time. In fact, Ron Pandolfi's predecessor at the CIA, Christopher C. "Kit" Green, had spoken to Bruce Maccabee in 1979. Kit had apparently stated that the CIA files might contain as many as 15,000 UFO-related files, of which two or three thousand were really interesting. Back in the 1980s, UFO researcher Bill Moore had also described Kit Green as "a person close to the President of the United States, capable of checking on information to determine its reliability." It is remarkable that of all UFO researchers, Maccabee and Moore seemed to be prominent visitors of the CIA "Weird Desk", as the likes of Green and Pandolfi were known.

In this scenario, few possible explanations make sense. Either the *Weird Desk* has such documents in their possession, but then the question is why full disclosure did not come about – noting that various channels and opportunities existed in the past decades to get the "truth" about the *Contact Scenario* out. The other scenario is that someone has been playing games – psychological warfare.

This, and other "UFO incidents", did not evolve around whether or not UFOs were alien spacecraft, or, whether or not, ET crashed in Roswell and the Air Force put his tiny, grey body on ice. The UFO psychological warfare was a display by a small group of people, who pretended to have a big secret; a big secret they pretended to have the power to shield from the public as a whole, and the President and his entourage in specific. It was a mechanism whereby even the President was led to believe there were men somewhere in his government whom he had to fear tremendously.
The latter was true - but not because they were in possession of alien beings. In truth, it was - and is - nothing more than an exercise in power, in which a myth was created, then promoted, then apparently covered-up, even though each cover-up was a confirmation of the existence of the myth, so that we would believe. In truth, it was an empty secret...

**Return to Vida en Nuestra Galaxia**
**Return to Temas / Exopolitica**
**Return to The Aviary**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/exopolitica/esp_exopolitics_ZZZZF.htm

# The Destruction of Paul Bennewitz

**September 30, 1997**
**from UfosAbout Website**
**recovered through WayBackMachine Website**

> All visible objects, man, are but as pasteboard masks. But in each event -- in the living act, the undoubted deed -- there, some unknown but still reasoning thing puts forth the mouldings of its features from behind the unreasoning mask. If man will strike, strike through the mask! How can the prisoner reach outside except by thrusting through the wall?
>
> To me, the white whale is that wall, shoved near to me. Sometimes I think there's naught beyond. But 'tis enough. He tasks me; he heaps me; I see in him outrageous strength, with an inscrutable malice sinewing it. That inscrutable thing is chiefly what I hate; and be the white whale agent, or be the white whale principal, I will wreak that hate upon him.
>
> **(Moby Dick by Herman Melville)**

In 1979, **Paul Bennewitz** operated a small electronics company, *Thunder Scientific Laboratory*, in Albuquerque, New Mexico. He was a physicist, and inventor, and a tinkerer. He also had an avid interest in UFOs, and was an investigator for APRO (Aerial Phenomenon Research Organization- based in Arizona), the UFO group started by **Jim** and **Coral Lorenzen**.
From his home on the outskirts of Albuquerque, Bennewitz had, along with others, seen strange lights in the night sky over the Manzano Test Range outside Albuquerque. The lights seemed to appear almost every evening and to fly towards Coyote Canyon, also a part of the Kirtland Air Force Base area that included Sandia National laboratory and Phillips laboratory, both of which do ultra-top-secret research.

In 1979 - 1980 (the record of the year is unclear), **Bennewitz** and a psychologist/UFOlogist named **Dr. Leo Sprinkle** investigated the story that a deeply troubled woman named Myrna Hansen told them. She claimed that she and her young son had seen a UFO while driving on a rural road near Cimarron, in northeastern New Mexico. With the patient's permission, Dr. Sprinkle began hypnotizing her, and over a three month period, Bennewitz and Sprinkle heard a very unusual story.

Under hypnosis, the patient said that, not only had she seen several UFOs that day, but she had seen cattle being abducted and she and her son had also been abducted by the aliens and taken to a secret underground base where they saw the cattle being mutilated and drained of their blood and saw vats containing human body parts. She further said that some sort of implants were placed in the bodies of her and her son and that the aliens could control their minds through these devices.

**Bennewitz** believed the woman's story, and he believed that it was connected somehow to the lights he was seeing over Manzano. He began filming the lights, amassing over 2600 feet of film. He also came to believe that he could receive signals from the craft that he observed. He built antennas and receivers to receive low-frequency electromagnetic transmissions that he believed came from the alien craft. **Bennewitz** called his "mission" Project Beta. Those who have seen the films and heard the tapes of the low-frequency radio transmissions say there is no doubt that Bennewitz was filming and recording real phenomena.

On 24 October 1980, **Bennewitz** contacted Kirtland AFB to make a report of what he felt was a real threat against Manzano Weapons Storage Area by UFOs. He first communicated with Major **Ernest E. Edwards**, who referred him to S.A. **Richard C. Doty.**

Richard Doty and Jerry Miller, Scientific Advisor for Air Force Test and Evaluation Center, Kirtland AFB, interviewed Bennewitz in his home on the edge of Manzano Base. They examined Bennewitz' films and tapes, and Miller, a former Project Bluebook investigator at Wright-Patterson AFB, determined that the films did show some type of unidentified aerial objects. They also noted the array of electronic surveillance equipment that Bennewitz had pointed at Manzano. The Air Force Office of Special Investigations declined to investigate further, but scheduled an inspection of Bennewitz' data by

personnel at Wright-Patterson. **AFOSI** also did a background check on **Bennewitz**.

Taking a step that ultimately led to his later troubles, Bennewitz wrote a computer program that he claimed could translate the alien radio transmissions. He now came to believe that he was intercepting the messages that the aliens were transmitting to mind-control devices such as those that Myrna Hansen claimed had been placed in her and her son.

On 10 November 1980, Bennewitz presented his evidence again, this time to high ranking Air Force personnel including Brigadier General **William Brooksher.** In the report of this meeting, it is noted that Bennewitz was advised to apply for an Air Force grant to study the phenomena. Once again, however, the AFOSI declined to investigate the matter themselves.

**Bennewitz** was not to give up so easily. Besides the regular reports he was sending to APRO, he was contacting U.S. Senator Harrison Schmidt and Senator Peter Domenici, as well as other UFOlogists such as **Linda Moulton Howe** and **John Lear.**

By 1982, APRO had decided to investigate Bennewitz' claims. They sent **William Moore**, one of their directors and a former-schoolteacher-turned-writer-and-ufologist, to talk to Bennewitz. Moore had gained a degree of fame in the UFO field by co-authoring (with Charles Berlitz) *The Philadelphia Experiment* and *The Roswell Incident*.

By now, Bennewitz' story had become quite complicated. He told Moore that the alien transmissions he had received indicated that two types of aliens had invaded the U.S.: The peaceful "whites" and the evil "grays". The **grays**, who he said were responsible for cattle mutilations and the abductions of humans, had a treaty with the U.S. government that allowed them to build a secret underground base beneath Archuleta Peak on the Jicarillo Indian Reservation near Dulce, New Mexico. The **aliens**, however, were about to break the treaty...

Perhaps the oddest twist in this story is that **Bill Moore** later claimed in a "confession" that he was recruited by someone with the code name "**Falcon**" to help drive Paul Bennewitz crazy. He claimed that he was given his orders by an *AFOSI Agent*, and that for four years, he was asked to feed disinformation, including the forged "*Aquarius Document*" to **Bennewitz**. This disinformation included "verification" of Bennewitz' beliefs about the "grays" and the underground base at Dulce.

**Paul Bennewitz** gradually became more and more paranoid, claiming aliens came through the walls of his house at night and injected him with chemicals. He began keeping guns and knives all over his house. Finally he had to be hospitalized for "exhaustion". It is said that he recovered and now refuses to grant interviews or to have anything to do with the subject of UFOs.
More information about **Paul Bennewitz**:

- Operation Retaliation - Paul Bennewitz: One Man Against an Empire
- Project Beta

## Chapter 12

Operation Retaliation - Paul Bennewitz

# One Man Against An Empire

Following are quotations from a document [actually a detailed report, called PROJECT BETA] which was compiled by scientist **Paul Bennewitz** for officials at **Kirtland AFB** who were working with Bennewitz in an operational plan to bring down the 'alien' base at Dulce, New Mexico... that was until 'other interests' deep within the intelligence community got involved and brought enormous pressures against Bennewitz and various Kirtland AFB officials -- Col. Edwards, AFOSI agent Richard Doty, the Wing Commander and others who were involved - to CEASE the investigation.

Although Paul has apparently been 'silenced', the discoveries which he has made in regards to the physical-technological aspects of activity taking place in and around Dulce cannot be silenced. PROJECT BETA is apparently a proposed plan for a physical military attack on one of the major or 'KEY' basing installations of the Draconis-Orion-Reticuli forces, and may be useful in any future attempts to re-take the base from alien or ALIEN-CONTROLLED elements, and to set free the human captives who are apparently being held in cold storage or in subterranean prisons deep below the surface of the American Southwest [and beyond].

Before dealing with the report itself, we will quote some correspondence between Bennewitz and others, beginning with excerpts from Paul's March 1986 letter to **Clifford Stone**, now director of UFO CONTACT INTERNATIONAL in Albuquerque:

> "Dear Clifford;
>
> "...There is so much in this and so much has happened upon a near daily basis to me for seven years that I don't know where to start first.
>
> "I think probably the best approach is to start out with some explanation in the way of statements relative to alien cultures here on Earth, their social structures, physical makeup, etc., all of which has been gleaned from the direct communications by computer, visual observation, psychological evaluation, and personal interaction.
>
> "First, there are the Low, High and Very High cultural levels. In the Low levels of the culture there are sharply defined levels, which extend from slave level on up. There is no freedom there -- no one crosses these lines within -- cross it and you are dead. Everything is watched with optical equipment and monitored by computers and individuals called 'Keepers'.
>
> "Spheres of many sizes float throughout their environment, monitoring audio, visual and thought frequencies (these have also been observed by workers in underground facilities reaching miles below Edwards Air Force Base and the Tahachapi mountains of California. - Branton). These units, which have a highly mirrored finish, can be talked to. They can cloak themselves so that they are totally invisible. Their control signal can be broken down into varying AM and FM components. There is no trust in this type of society. Everything is watched and monitored.
>
> "The command structure is near totally unbelievable.
>
> "The ruling levels wear robes of appropriate colors. The alien government involved with this group is totalitarian. They appear not to observe social and moral principles. Their credo appears to be total control or kill.

"In the North -- at the river -- the 'Orange' Insignia -- or at the Diamond as the alien calls the base. The method of rule is a monarchy. The 'king' wears purple. The high colors of social level wear green, yellow, and white. The lower levels wore brown.

"Their body metabolism is very high, estimated at 110 to 115 degrees. Elimination is through osmosis. Skin color of the ruling echelon varies from a jaundiced yellow to white. No hair of any kind. The arms are long -- near to knee level. They have very long hands and fingers. All of them look underfed. They have big heads and eyes. The humanoid types are generally light green. When in need of formula or dead they turn GREY. Many in this culture walk with a limp or shuffle their feet...

"There is a council in the North called THE NINE. ALL of them seem to be cut from the same pattern. All appear to be highly vindictive and ego-oriented. Their 'god' is called 'TA'."

And in a letter to **Clifford Stone** dated 3/19/86, **Bennewitz** writes:

"It would appear that the Greys in the north are near frantic about my communications and want to stop me from talking (elsewhere Bennewitz implied it was more of an 'interrogation' - Branton) with Io via the computer.

"This morning I have a dark red streak down the left side of my face about 2 3/4 inches long and 1/4 inch wide. Based on experience, I would guess it was done by one of those [mirrored] spheres in the bedroom last night. This is typical of their distorted sense of logic. They operate on FEAR, but their problem is that I DON'T FEAR THEM. All they have achieved with me is that I totally ignore them. It would appear that they are deathly afraid of the beings called Io and Jo [see High Culture further below].

"You will find, if you have not already, that constant interaction will result in learning how to be aware of, and in turn use, alien logic. IT IS BECAUSE THEY OPERATE IN FEAR AND DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE CONCEPTS OF FRIENDSHIP AND TRUST THAT THEY OPERATE A SOCIETY WHERE EVERYONE AND EVERYTHING IS WATCHED.

"Now, if you look at those in the north (Colorado? - Branton) pragmatically, they have achieved the ideal in terms of war machines and weapons. With their machines and weapons they are 'brave' -- in their minds -- without them they are just a quivering mass of fear.

**(Note: I can also confirm Bennewitz' observations here, however I would also add that in addition to their technology -- especially their mind-control technology, and this relates to the following -- once one breaks through the complex matrix of LIES that the Reptilian-Grey collective projects, then they are found out to be nothing more than 'quivering' worms beneath the 'shell' as Bennewitz implies. In fact the ONLY power that these soulless vermin -- the 'hybrids' and non-collectivist reptiloids not included in this 'flaming' -- have over us is their complex DECEPTIONS and our reciprocating and capitulating FEARS. Why am I so confident to 'judge' the Greys and their 'collective' in this manner?**
**Because I myself had fallen for their lies many times before I discovered what they were REALLY all about. As an example, the collectivist reptiloids-dinoids-greys would have us to believe that they genetically 'created' us and put us on planet earth. In response 'we' [especially those pathetic human agents who collaborate with them] tend to cower in absolute fear before our/their supposed 'creators' and try to appease them since, after all, "Resistance Is Futile!" In 'appeasing' them, we GIVE OUR POWER TO THEM! We in essence then CREATE a force which is superior to us. - Branton)**

"To further enhance their 'bravery', they seek full control with the IMPLANT. [The relative effectiveness of some of these implants seems to be inversely

proportional to expanded memory and awareness level]. They also know that they can control large masses of people with lower intelligence without implants -- shotgun manipulation with the beams. With that beam they can and do create mass unrest.

"**The High Culture Aliens known as the Eoku:**
"The High is apparently the culture of **Io** and **Jo**. They do exhibit kindness, empathy, and extreme intelligence in transmissions through the computer (then how, one might ask, can they operate such a death-fear-control-oriented system which has committed untold atrocities and violations against human abductees? Are the Eoku only feigning their benevolence? - Branton). Io's group culture is the Homo Sapiens [humanoid] variety.

"Based upon the input from Jo, his hair is brown and the female Io has red hair. [Red-haired individuals claiming to be Star Travelers have shown up here in Albuquerque on the ground]. They did give indication that bodies of their group are here in Albuquerque in cryogenic containers. The location is tentatively the FAA complex north of Albuquerque. It is a fenced and guarded highly secure area. They indicated through the computer that 8 of the Eoku were shot [by the US Government] and 11 bodies were the result of crashes.
[Note: The **Eoku** are not what are normally known as **Greys**, or at least the ones that directly interact in human abductions].

"There are more bodies in storage... I don't know where they all are. I knew the bodies had been moved from Maryland and are presently under US Navy jurisdiction. Yesterday, the computer indicated a total of 40 bodies [had been moved]."

**EDITOR NOTE:** [At last count there were more than 135 bodies in Government hands -- of various descriptions. Some humans, Greys, Reptilians, etc. - **Val Valerian**]

"I was shown a color photograph by **Richard Doty** two years or more ago of a purported alien lifeform held prisoner. Supposedly it was taken at Los Alamos. He was alive -- a light green color -- big eyes -- standing directly in front of the camera...

"So far I know very little about the High except for what I have experienced. They are Homo Sapiens, and I would guess that they are the same that accidentally [?] zapped Travis Walton. If the numbers are correct out of the computer they number over 5,000. The other group is, I believe, equivalent in number. Indications seem to be that they are operating from a star ship in far orbit around the Earth.

"The culture has apparent social values and emotionalism. They seem to display kindness and concern for individuals (then again we must ask, WHY are they considered the 'leaders' of aliens which show little if any 'concern' for individuals? - Branton). Their technology is superior to ours and also to the Greys based in the north, who are trying to "play god" with badly distorted logic.

"The 'Very High' are very few in number. Their entire structure of knowledge and social interaction is so far advanced that it is near impossible for me to relate to. Again, much of this is based on personal experience of which I have never talked with anyone about. In fact, you are the first.

"I would guess that these 'very high' are quite old -- 1000 years is not apparently unrealistic. I would guess that there are a few of them on the star ship used by the 'high', and that they are preserved and cared for by those on the ship...

"For over 300 years, a conflict has been going on between the Greys, who are basically warlike and aggressive, and the higher factions in the infrastructure."

(Note: Bennewitz does not explain the apparent dichotomy of how compassionate humanoids and malevolent reptiloids who are at war with each other could be part of the same 'infrastructure'. Perhaps both the Grays and the Humanoids utilize the same collective-mind-network and therefore are intricately tied-in with the other whether they like it or not. This would make the "High" and "Very High" leaders in something equivalent to the Ashtar collective. - Branton)

**Return to The Dulce Book**

# PROJECT BETA

**[WITH SUGGESTIONS AND GUIDELINES]**

Investigator - Physicist - **Paul F. Bennewitz**

The following are key mile posts established or discovered during the continuing scientific study concerning **Alien** intervention and the result. [Study limited solely to New Mexico]

1. Two years continuous recorded electronic surveillance and tracking with D.F. 24 hr/day data of alien ships within sixty [60] miles radius of Albuquerque plus 6000 feet motion picture of same -- daylight and night.
2. Detection and disassembly of alien communication and video channels -- both local, earth, and near space.
3. Constant reception of video from alien ship and underground base viewscreen; Typical alien, humanoid and at times apparent Homo Sapiens.
4. A case history of an Encounter Victim in New Mexico which lead to the communication link and discovery that apparently all encounter victims have deliberate alien implants along with obvious accompanying scars. The victim's implants were verified by x-ray and Cat Scan. Five other scar cases were also verified.
5. Established constant direct communications with the Alien using a computer and a form of Hex Decimal Code with Graphics and print-out. This communication was instigated apparently after the US base was vacated (following U.S. intelligence's apparent loss of the Dulce Wars? - Branton)
6. Through the alien communication loop, the true underground base location was divulged by the alien and precisely pin-pointed.
7. Subsequent aerial and ground photographs revealed landing pylons, ships on the ground -- entrances, beam weapons and apparent launch ports -- along with aliens on the ground in electrostatically supported vehicles; charging beam weapons also apparently electrostatic.
8. Cross correlation and matching by triangulation, etc., to official NASA CIR [color infrared] high resolution films confirmed base locations and resulted in revealing US Military involvement yielding precise coordinates and the US base layout.
9. Prior alien communication had indicated military involvement and the fact [that] the USAF had a ship but due to studied alien psychology this was ignored at the time.
10. Subsequently, the alien communicated following verification with the CIR, that there was indeed a ship; actually more than one -- that two were wrecked and left behind and another built -- this ship is atomic powered and flying. The alien indicated its basing location.

11. Is was learned as stated that two women and a boy near Austin, Texas were exposed to severe radiation at close range and the ship was last seen going West with helicopters. In addition, the US Government was quietly picking up the [medical] expenses.
12. Subsequent inspection of motion picture photographs taken during the study revealed the US ship or one like it flying with the **aliens**. These match the CIR where two can be seen on the ground and in the later photographs taken on the ground after the base was abandoned.

---

"So in very brief form the prologue to learning within reasonable accuracy what transpired prior to the end of 1979 or shortly thereafter.

"The computer communications and constant interaction with the alien in this manner WITHOUT direct encounter has given a reasonably clear picture of the alien psychology, their logic and logic methods and their prime intent.

"It is important to note at the outset, the alien is DEVIOUS, employs DECEPTION, has NO INTENT of any apparent peace making process and obviously does NOT adhere to any prior arranged agreement.

"In truth they tend to LIE, however their memory for lying is not long and direct comparative computer printout analysis reveals this fact. Therefore much "drops through the crack" so to speak; and from this comes the apparent truth.

"It is not the intent of this report to criticize or point fingers. Obviously whoever made the initial agreement was operating upon our basis of logic and not that of the alien and in so doing apparently walked innocently, in time, into a trap.

"The alien indicated that the 'Greys', apparently the group initially involved in the agreement, were still upset about the initial capture and subsequent death of the first eight of their co-fellows.

"Another group, calling themselves in the Computer language, the 'Orange' -- their base is on the west slope of Mt. Archuleta -- directly west of the south end of the U.S. base and near NW of the apparent main landing area they call, in the Computer language, "The Diamond". This, because from a distance, it looks diamond shaped in the photographs when looking somewhat south west past the observation tower toward the ridged peak SE of Mt. Archuleta. This ridged peak has no name, I call it South Peak.

"The base extends north of this peak to the edge of the cliff down which goes a road past a large alloy dome thirty-eight [38] foot across the bottom and with a twenty [20] foot hole in the top.

"Based upon some of the aerial photographs during which the **alien** was caught in the open and launching -- some launches appear to be coming from the direction of the dome. I would guess it is an underground launch egress facility. In the **NASA CIR** there is what appears to be a black limousine alongside the dome on a ramp. Surprisingly it is precisely the size of my 79 Lincoln Town Car. Wheeled vehicles and what appear to be Snow Cats or Caterpillars can be seen throughout the CIR -- car and truck tracks, trucks and jeeps. I don't believe **aliens** have wheels -- humans do.

"Numerous road blocks extend northward through the U.S. base along a well maintained road thirty some-odd feet wide -- apparently gravel -- near all weather

-- numerous turn arounds and wheel tracks into launch preparation areas with the ships; pads marked with twenty-six [26] foot Xs and servicing facilities, tanks, etc. -- two domed polygon high voltage buildings on north on the east side of the road, also an apparent foundation for another or a helo pad -- test stands, human housing, water tank [thirty-two foot across] -- and at one of the main road blocks, two large vehicles parked across the road. Also at that point another apparent black limousine with tracks leading to it [and] to the west of the road. All tracks and vehicles have been dimensioned and match military vehicles. IF I were to make a guess, I would estimate the likelihood that the apparent black limousines are **CIA**.

"This is but a limited inventory of what was there on Sept. 8, 1978 -- included only as evidential matter for your perusal and confirmation. The road, which incidentally the natives, the tribal chief, reservation police and highway patrolman know nothing about, comes in off of a trail from the north. Starting at the trail, line of sight to the large plateau area and the alloy dome, the road, in the middle of nowhere on the Jiccarilla Reservation, is precisely 12,888 ft. long airline distance. The total alien basing area, which apparently contains SEVERAL cultures [now all under the designation 'UNITY' in the Computer language] is approximately three (3) Km wide by eight (8) Km long [multi-leveled]. A conservative guess based upon the number of ships presently over this area and the number on the ground in the CIR photographs, the total alien population at this point is AT LEAST two thousand and most likely MORE. The alien indicates MORE are coming or on the way.

"I won't attempt to speculate in this report as to how the initial U.S. contact was made -- what transpired, nor how many were able to escape. The alien has communicated his account, and if totally true, it certainly is not palatable.

"Much detail has been omitted for future discussion if desired -- however the import is this. Constant computer communication -- full on line in February of this year -- manual prior to that -- conditions of morale and a total insight into "what makes the alien run". This is VERY valuable data.

**1)** Most importantly, the **alien** will allow no one to go without an implant AND after knowledge of it is wiped out. They simply will not allow it. All indications are that communication or language cannot result without the implant [with the exception of the Binary and the Computer]. This would indicate a possible immediate threat or danger for anyone -- military, Air Force, or otherwise that has been at the base. They WILL NOT remember the implant in any case [the contactee here included].

"The reason for the implant is multiple for both language or communication by thought [there is no apparent language barrier with thought] and also COMPLETE ABSOLUTE CONTROL by the **alien** through program -- by their beam or direct contact.

"I have tested this and found that during this programming the person then has no memory of the act/conversation afterward. IF THIS HAS HAPPENED TO THE MILITARY, I NEED NOT ELABORATE AS THE POSSIBLE CONSEQUENCES. The victim's 'switch' can be pulled at any time and at the same time they are "walking cameras and microphones" if the **alien** chooses to listen in with the use of their beams.

"No classified area of any endeavor in the U.S. is inviolate under these conditions. However -- realize -- the scars, barely visible -- CAN be seen -- ALL are exactly located and ALL are accessible by x-ray.

**2)** Also note that all of the aliens -- human, humanoid alike -- all must have implants -- without them, no direct communication is apparently possible. So one can most generally arbitrarily say that IF a person states he/she communicated by thought with an alien -- he/she most likely has been implanted. They may also claim to be overly psychic and be able to prove this -- again through the link transplant, he/she is given the information by the alien and does not realize.

**3)** Most importantly, the alien, either through evolvement or because the humanoid is 'made' -- will exhibit tendencies for bad logic [bad by earth logic comparison] so they ARE NOT infallible -- in point of fact they appear to have many more frailties and weaknesses than the normal Homo Sapiens (which they attempt to compensate for through their technology - **Branton**). To the alien, the mind is key and therein lies a great weakness which will be discussed later.

**4)** They ARE NOT TO BE TRUSTED. It is suspected if one was considered a 'friend' and if one were to call upon that 'friend' in time of dire physical threat, the 'friend' would quickly side with the other side.

"The computer indicates in comparison, that no known earth protagonist, Russian or otherwise, exhibit these tendencies to any major degree indicating the DANGER involved in making any kind of agreement with these **aliens** -- <u>at least of this species</u>.

**5)** The **alien** does KILL with the beam generally. Results on a human will exhibit a three to four cm purple circle. If done from the rear, on one or both shoulders. The results on cattle are the same, essentially exhibiting purple beneath the hide, with burned circles on the outside.

**6)** Cattle mutilations are the other side of the coin and will not be delved into here although they are a part of the overall. It appears the humanoids are fed by a formula made from HUMAN OR CATTLE material or BOTH and they are made from the same material by gene splicing and the use of female encounter victim's ovum. The resultant embryos are referred to by the **alien** as an 'organ'. Time of gestation to full use as a utility, ready to work appears to be about one year. A year in alien time -- I do not know.

<u>Solution</u>:

I doubt there is an immediate total 'cure' per se -- however, they MUST BE STOPPED and we have to get off dead center before we find time has run out. They are picking up and 'cutting' [as the **alien** calls it] many people every night. Each implanted individual is apparently ready for the pull of their 'switch'. Whether all implants are totally effective I cannot predict, but CONSERVATIVELY I would estimate at least 300,000 or more in the U.S. and as least 2,000,000 if not more

worldwide.

## WEAPONRY AND INHERENT WEAKNESSES

Weaponry is one of the keys and in the **alien**'s present state we CAN prepare an effective offense.

"One tends at the outset [I did] to look at their machines and say -- there is no defense or offense. One is overwhelmed by their speed, apparent capability of invisibility and 'cloaking', and other covert capabilities not discussed at this time. In particular -- the beam weapons are themselves a direct threat and obviously one that must be seriously considered but not overly so.

"Let us first look at just what this weapon is. It is an electro-static weapon with plasma generating voltages -- and an internal storage device -- it is pulse powered. The beam, totally effective IN ATMOSPHERE can be loaded with hydrogen or oxygen. Range? Average, ground weapons -- maximum two (2) Km if it is dry, capable of sustaining just so many full power discharges -- slow leakage occurs continuously, therefore, they must be recharged periodically. If it is raining the weapon becomes ineffective and is swamped, thus discharged (this should be considered in any future potential offensive strike against the base - Branton). The range is near totally lost at that point.

"On the disks and saucers, the weapon is generally on the left side or top center and has a maximum range of two hundred [200] meters at which point it will plow a trench in desert soil. When fired -- it fires both to the front and to the back equally. Reason? Because of their mode and methods of flight. If equilibrium is not maintained, the saucer will spin out.

"Hand weapons? Estimate based upon visible damage observed, not too much velocity nor staying power but at short range -- deadly [less than a .45 cal automatic].

**(Note: This may explain the late Phil Schneider's claim that at close range the radiation-beam weapons of the aliens he encountered beneath Dulce were deadly, however at long range less so... although at long range the beam weapons are capable of inducing severe radiation damage - Branton).**

At one meter range, estimate of beam temperature 1600 degrees F or higher; it can vaporize metal. Apparently the disks and weapons operate from a storage source.

In time, without periodic recharge, this source is depleted. The design they traded to us was at least thirty years old -- employing an atomic source. Possibly they may still have some -- it would appear so -- their staying power is obviously much longer.

## AIRCRAFT HELICOPTER VULNERABILITY

ANY of our aircraft, helicopters, missiles or any AIR FLIGHT vehicle can be taken down instantly with no use of weaponry. The **alien** simply need do no more than make one invisible pass and their bow wave or screen or both will take the air lift vehicle down. The pilot obviously will not even know what hit him

**(Note: Perhaps Stealth type fighters equipt with electromagnetic force shields may be more effective in this regard... also advanced infrared scanners may be used to detect 'cloaked' alien ships before they have a chance to attack. - Branton)**

"For humans on the ground, the alien can use weaponry or bow wave. The partial pressure envelope can hit with the power of a tornado -- shock rise time and G force is instantaneous. However, they dare not hit the craft physically because they ARE fragile and in fact, under slow flying conditions within our atmosphere, hold a very tenuous position. Without power, the balance or equilibrium, they lose it.

"IN BRIEF -- THESE ARE APPARENT CAPABILITIES OBSERVED AND GLEANED THROUGH THE COMPUTER COMMUNICATION AND OBSERVATION. YOU MAY KNOW THESE, HOWEVER, THEY ARE DIRECTLY RELATED TO THE LAST AND FINAL PORTION OF THIS REPORT. WHAT CAN BE DONE?

**1)** Because of the alien's apparent logic system [they appear to be logic controlled] A KEY DECISION CANNOT BE MADE WITHOUT HIGHER CLEARANCE. ALL ARE UNDER THE CONTROL OF WHAT THEY CALL 'THE KEEPER'; YET IT WOULD APPEAR THIS IS NOT THE FINAL SAY. THEREFORE, DEPENDENT UPON URGENCY, DELAYS OF AS LONG AS TWELVE TO FIFTEEN HOURS CAN OCCUR FOR A DECISION. HOW SHORT/LONG THIS TIME FRAME UNDER BATTLE CONDITIONS MAY BE, I DO NOT KNOW.

"Because of this apparent control, INDIVIDUAL INSTANTANEOUS DECISION MAKING BY THE ALIEN IS LIMITED. IF THE 'PLAN' GOES EVEN SLIGHTLY OUT OF BALANCE OR CONTEXT, THEY BECOME CONFUSED. Faced with this, possibly, the humanoids would be the first to break and run.

"The same applies to their Mission MASTER PLAN, if one can call it that. IF PUSHED OUT OF CONTEXT, IT WILL COME APART -- THEY WILL BE EXPOSED TO THE WORLD SO THEY WILL POSSIBLY RUN BEFORE THEY FIGHT IN THE OPEN. THEY DEFINITELY DO NOT WANT THAT TO HAPPEN.

"Psychologically, at present, their morale is down -- near disintegration. There is pronounced dissension in the ranks; even with the humanoids. Communication can encourage this [not a necessity to expound upon this other than to say BECAUSE OF THEIR OWN INTERNAL VULNERABILITY MIND-WISE TO EACH OTHER, THEREIN LIES A PRIME WEAKNESS]. Inter-echelon or individual 'trust' appears to be totally lacking so suspicion of each other is rampant. They are highly segregated as to levels -- a 'low' dare not conflict with a 'medium' or 'high' or it literally means death. Death being, to the humanoid, deprogramming or, in the end perhaps total physical death.

"THEY APPEAR TO BE TOTALLY DEATH ORIENTED and because of this, absolutely DEATH-FEAR oriented. <u>THIS IS A PSYCHOLOGICAL ADVANTAGE</u>. The computer also gives indications of a real possibility of adverse or 'ground programming'.

**2)** Consider their ships -- most if not all run on charge. The source depletes and so dependent upon size, depletion can occur from some within a week or less. Ships can replenish each other but only up to charge balance. This is done with antennae-like extensions and the charge is distributed observing conservation of energy laws. THEY CAN REPLENISH FROM POWER LINES -- BUT AGAIN ONLY TO A POINT -- so time of flight is limited. Deprived of their base recharge capability, it is indicated that all ships will come down within six months to a year

unless they can get transported out -- that is back to the prime launch ship.

"The disks and saucers in general cannot fly in space because of their mode of flight (i.e. unless they are within an interplanetary or interstellar 'launch' or 'carrier' vessel - **Branton**). Therefore, deprived of home base, it is not likely they can survive. THEIR CAPABILITY IN POWER SURVIVAL OUTLASTS THEIR CAPABILITY IN FOOD OR FORMULA SURVIVAL. IF THEY DO NOT GET THE FORMULA/FOOD WITHIN A CERTAIN PERIOD OF TIME THEY WILL WEAKEN AND DIE.

"IN THE CASE OF MT. ARCHULETA AND SOUTH PEAK, THEY ARE DEPENDENT UPON THE NAVAJO RIVER FOR WATER SUPPLY AND WATER TO THEM IS TOTALLY LIFE. WITHOUT WATER THEY HAVE NO POWER; WITHOUT POWER, NO OXYGEN OR HYDROGEN TO SERVICE THE SHIPS AND WEAPONS. NO WATER TO SUSTAIN THE ORGANS AND FEEDING FORMULA

**(Note: We should also take into account the possibility of subterranean water sources. Also, if the base can be weakened by shutting off the supply-line of water, the 'formula', and so-on, it might be wise for the sake of the humanoid 'prisoners' below not to wait until the base is too weak, otherwise this might endanger these humans captives. We suggest that in addition to the strategies that Bennewitz gives in this document, an all-out under 'ground' invasion force should also be considered -- similar to the "Tunnel Rats" of the Viet Nam war -- a force that is prepared to enter the base when it is at a specific 'weak' point, and make strategic or surgical 'kills' of enemy forces while still considering the human and hu-brid captives. A multi-leveled operation utilizing surprise, confusion and intimidation to their fullest potential should be considered... and the sooner the better considering the continuous infiltration and sabotage of all levels of our society. - Branton).**

"Simple? Not really. However, THERE IS A WATER INTAKE AND THERE IS A DAM UPSTREAM THAT CAN BE TOTALLY CUT OFF AND THE WATER RE-ROUTED TO CHAMA, NEW MEXICO. SHOULD THIS OCCUR, AT LEAST THREE OF THE INTERNAL BASES WILL GO DOWN. They could possibly go atomic periodically but obviously problems without cooling.

"Once the bases are pressed on a large scale, all disks and saucers will go airborne immediately. TROOPS ON THE GROUND CAN GAIN TERRAIN COVER TO QUITE A DEGREE -- IT IS ROUGH TERRAIN.

**3)** OUR NEED IS FOR A WEAPON, workable and preferably NOT like the alien's. I believe unless the alien is caught unawares [with their screen up their weapons are equal so they are like children pillow boxing] there can be no result; THE WEAPON MUST PENETRATE THEIR SCREEN AND IT MUST ALSO PENETRATE THE GROUND. I BELIEVE I HAVE THAT WEAPON

**(Note: Was this suggestion of Bennewitz' for a 'ground-penetrating device', the original inspiration for the Los Alamos 'Excalibur' weapon -- a nuclear device which was designed to rapidly drill a hole through the earth and destroy 'aliens' in their underground bases? - Branton).**

Two small prototypes have been funded and constructed by my Company. Tests conducted to date indicate they do work and work rather well considering their small size. Because of this weapon's present status and proprietary nature [a basic patent is

in process], the theory will not be explained here. However, the weapon appears to do two things at very low power. The disks within it's range begin to discharge when exposed to the weapon beam. To counteract, they must apply more power and in so doing consume power. Again conservation of energy laws strictly apply.

**(Note: Wilhelm Reich, whose research has been suppressed by certain 'interests', gained some level of success with a beam-weapon of this type. Reich was able to 'discharge' the energy of UFO craft that had appeared over his research facility, alien craft that were apparently curious of his work in regards to his 'Orgon' energy powered 'cloudbuster' experiments. - Branton)**

"This effect can be observed on the detection instruments as they back away in response to slow discharge. DISCHARGE, AT LOW POWER IS SLOW BUT AT HIGH POWER IN THE FINAL SOPHISTICATED WEAPON, THE RATE CAN BE INCREASED BY MANY ORDERS OF MAGNITUDE. MOST IMPORTANTLY, THIS WEAPON CAN PENETRATE THE SCREEN -- HULL ALLOY, EVERYTHING. They cannot shield it in any way. Lastly, BECAUSE OF THE IMPLANTS, THE WEAPON'S BEAM GETS TO THEM MENTALLY; THEY LOSE JUDGMENT AND INDICATE ALMOST IMMEDIATE CONFUSION, PARTICULARLY THE HUMANOIDS. (that is, the electromagnetic crystalline 'implants' that link the aliens together into a collective mind or group intelligence. - **Branton**)

"It is believed at this early stage -- based upon present testing -- that the weapon when full on and full size will kill and bring down disks at substantial range. The alien weapons operate substantially the same as their disks using a charge source and charge distribution. So, in the same sense it is indicated that this weapon design will pull their charge weapons down very rapidly.

"The range of my weapon exceeds that of their present weapons and in its most sophisticated form can be readily computer controlled to allow extremely rapid tracking and lock-on regardless of speed along with electronic wobbulation of the beam. IT IS A BEAM WEAPON and even at this early stage of miniature prototype testing and development, it indicates EVENTUAL superiority to their weapons.

**4)** Initial logistics would indicate a plan sequentially implemented as follows: This plan DOES NOT INCLUDE ALL REQUIREMENTS AND PREPARATORY SAFETY MEASURES TO BE EMPLOYED BY GROUND FORCES; HOWEVER, IF AIR FORCE INTELLIGENCE DESIRES TO PURSUE THE APPROACHES SUGGESTED IN THIS REPORT, EACH SIGNIFICANT REQUIREMENT WILL BE DISCUSSED IN DEPTH.

## AN ATTACK MUST BE DIRECTED NEAR ENTIRETY ON THE GROUND FOR OBVIOUS REASONS

One would, if familiar with the alien capability, indicate that vehicle ignition problems will be encountered. This is precisely true; however, the reason for this is not mysterious but is based upon good solid laws of physics and are known. [From] experience gained through my study, it is now known how to prevent this from happening and will be discussed in detail at some later date. All electrical

and electronic equipment must be 'hardened' using these specific techniques prior to implementation. Because of the known capability of the alien [by use of scanning beams to know in advance details of planning] only the initial outline is presented in this report.

"Again through the communicative interaction (computer-linked 'interrogation' - Branton) with the alien, testing has simultaneously been done upon this facet, i.e. eavesdropping and ways to abort this capability have been tested and proven.

"The program would be instigated in phases. The first phase -- planning and logistics -- would include continued implementation and testing of the final weapon prototype through the pre-production stage. Production of at least fifty minimum quality should be planned. Additional backup spares should also be included.

"On a full time shift basis, it is estimated that at least one year or less would be required to arrive at the pre-production stage. A team would be organized by THUNDER SCIENTIFIC to accomplish this. The key work is now and would be done by an associated company, BENNEWITZ LABS., LTD.
"Specific attack phases would be incorporated:

**1)** The first procedure would be TO CLOSE THE GATES OF THE DAM ABOVE THE NAVAJO RIVER. THIS DAM WOULD BE HELD CLOSED FOR THE DURATION. INTERNAL TO THE ONE CAVE, THERE IS A SMALL DAM FOR WATER STORAGE. It's capacity is small. THERE IS ALSO A DISCHARGE OUTLET DOWNSTREAM THAT COULD BE CLOSED CAUSING WASTE WATER TO BACK-UP INTO THE CAVES. THE WATER IS VACUUM PUMPED APPARENTLY BY SOME ELECTROSTATIC MEANS FROM THE RIVER. At close range, the weapon will take out this capability.

**2)** Once deprived TOTALLY of water for a minimum period of four weeks, conditions in the alien bases under discussion will have badly deteriorated. PSYCHOLOGICAL SHOCK IS EXTREMELY EFFECTIVE WITH THE ALIEN; total advantage can be taken by instantaneous action or planned observable deviation from the norm. AT LEAST THREE BASES WILL GO DOWN.

**3)** If they follow their normal strategic pattern as when pressed previously, they will launch most if not all ships.

**4)** Prior to the implementation of water deprivation, the weapons should be deployed at strategic hardened locations and activated in a certain pre-planned manner determined by final weapon coordinate locations.

**5)** This will put an immediate power drain upon those airborne and the alien weapons ringing their bases.

**6)** Because of the inherent psychological aspect of the alien (Bennewitz probably refers to 'the alien' in a singular sense because of the 'collective hive mind' nature of the Reptilian Grays - Branton), much can be done in the open with no attempt to preserve secrecy. Much of what is done can be of a diversionary

nature. UNDER MOST CIRCUMSTANCES THEY WILL ATTEMPT TO HARASS BUT WILL NOT OPENLY ATTACK.

(Note: From my own personal experience and research, the Grays and other members of the 'draconian hive' are more dependent on mental or psychological warfare than on material warfare, although they have used physical weaponry in the past when pushed into a corner -- as in airborne assaults between their craft and ours or ground assaults against their underground strongholds, as the 'Dulce' and 'Groom' wars themselves have established. Being 'logic-based' they would prefer to take control of a target planet by way of psychological infiltration without risking the loss of machinery and personnel that would result from an attempted overt or physical Invasion.

An alien race would have to be extraordinarily over-confident of their own superiority to undertake an all-out attack like that depicted in the motion picture INDEPENDENCE DAY. As has reportedly been the case with other targeted planets, the Reptiloids/Greys hold back a physical attack until they have succeeded in infiltrating the targeted planetary culture via Trojan-horse type interactions with some of the more self-serving elements of that planet's culture. In the case of planet earth the Nazified CIA and NSA agencies were chosen.

These collaborators -- and in many or most cases alien infiltrators, clones, cyborgs or 'implantees' working within these agencies -- in turn set the inhabitants of the targeted planet against each other so as to bring about world depopulation, to the point where resistance to the invasional attack would be minimal. The aliens usually seek out those eco-political cult leaders who would be willing to 'sell out' their own world to the alien agenda in exchange for promises of alien assistance in implementing a so-called joint-operational dictatorship, one in which their own respective power cult[s] would supposedly be the favored power structure once the planet is assimilated and annexed to the alien empire. However if we are to consider the historical trends of the alien collectivists, they may only favor this cult until it has served its purpose.

Following the establishment of the alien agenda these power cultists might at best be totally mind-controlled and at worst be eliminated, in that the 'alien' has no sense of honor or loyalty to those with whom they have establish agreements -- they only have their agenda and they will justify ANY course of action that best serves to bring about that agenda. The human cultists would become so preoccupied about establishing their own planetary empire, that they would blind themselves to the fact that the aliens are merely USING them until such a time as their usefulness has been served. However until that time they will USE the human cultists to foment internal planetary sabotage and to infiltrate and disable the major freedom-fighter or resistance movements from within.

There are three major 'collaboration' elements on earth:

- the Bavarian Lodges,
- the CIA-NSA-Rockefeller agencies,
- and the 'Nazi' forces within the "New Berlin - 211" base network beneath the mountains of Neu Schwabenland, Antarctica.

Agents of the Bavarian Lodges AND the German-immigrant Rockefellers DO work together within the CIA [Central Intelligence Agency], NSA [National Security Agency], UNO [United Nations Organization], and NWO [New World Order] agendas. The establishment of the Antarctic bases may have been the idea of the highest-ranking Nazi's rather than the Rockefellers, although the Bavarian lodges [Illuminati, Thule, Vril, etc.] WERE involved, however there are many indications suggesting that the Antarctican, Bavarian, and Rockefeller agendas are increasingly merging with each other, suggesting that all three are now working together, at least to some extent and especially at the higher levels.

There seems to be a "serpent cult" at work at the very highest levels of these three groupings composed of humanoids and reptiloids operating as part of a marriage of convenience, in that the Reptiloids/Grays need the political-economic-social[ist]-military-industrial connections of the humanoids to gain footholds within human society and the humanoids need the implant/spacecraft/mind control technology to implement their "New World Order".

The lower levels of the Bavarian-NSA-Antarctican factions may seem to be in conflict with each other, however where this exists it may all amount to a Hegalian-Machievellian type manipulation imposed by the higher levels of the Draconian hierarchy in order to keep the lower levels compartmentalized and therefore more easily controlled. Occasional 'purges' have been carried out to root-out those who are not 100 devoted to the cause. In America there are fifth-column 'saboteurs' within the Patriot-Militia movements who are the supporters of "White Supremacy Americanism". Whether knowingly or unknowingly these agents work for something called "The Order" [of the Fourth Reich].

Part of their mission is to divert attention from the Draconian-Orion-Ashtarian and Bavarian-NSA-

Antarctican "New World Order" agenda and to an over-emphasized 'Zionist' threat based on the forged 'revelations' within the PROTOCOLS--OF ZION document, which was in fact created by the Russian Secret Police for this very diversionary purpose.
There are indications that the Bavarian occult lodges, the CIA-NSA agencies, and even the Antarctican factions have fed the Patriot network with RACIST and therefore anti-American ideologies meant to fragment and discredit the Militias and make them out to be neo-Nazi fanatics. In this manner several of the patriotism-based militia groups have been 'corrupted' and have defeated their very purpose, that is to defend a Constitutional republic wherein "all men are created equal". - Branton)

**7)** Throughout and prior to this, the open computer communications link will be operational for continued PSYCHOLOGICAL INTERROGATION.

**8)** At some point in time -- again resting upon battle status, THE DEPLOYMENT OF OFFENSIVE FORCES WILL BEGIN. This deployment should be done in a near instantaneous manner under certain special conditions that can be discussed.

**9)** The weapon system should be kept powered up throughout. In this manner, the disks will be made to stay airborne. They cannot land in the interval the system is powered.

**10)** When the weapon is used in one specific power mode, in addition to continuous discharge on the disks that are airborne and the ground based weapons, THE MIND CONFUSION AND DISORIENTATION WILL BUILD IN THOSE PERSONNEL AT THE BASE AND UNDERGROUND. At the end of four to five weeks or less, all weapons should be totally discharged and power out on the bases. Most personnel if not all, will be totally incapacitated. THE FEEDING FORMULA WILL BE DOWN AND IT'S CRITICAL PROCESSING RUINED. ALL [alien] EMBRYOS SHOULD BE DEAD AND ALL HYDROGEN AND OXYGEN CONSUMABLES DEPLETED.

(Note: This is of course speaking in 'conventional' warfare terms, however one must balance this by taking into account the psychic-supernatural aspects of this conflict scenario as well. In such an event the chaplain may be of as much importance as a commanding general himself, especially in regards to reinforcing within ground troops the mental-spiritual attitude necessary to counter the 'fear' projected by alien sorcerer and psychic warfare specialists via occult-technology. Maintaining a state of absolute confidence and 'faith' in one's ability to establish a victory over the aliens is essential in that if one's confidence is broken as a result of psychic attack, then it would be very difficult to even make an attempt to follow through to final victory... the battle is already lost.
Other possibilities should also be considered in a future assault on this major Nexus of alien activity. For instance, if the extent of the base is much deeper and wide-spread then previously believed -- via interconnected caverns and shuttle terminals -- then these facts should be brought into the scenario as well. For instance the 'aliens' might escape 'through the tubes' to other installations. Even if this does occur this major basing complex can be fully taken by human forces, and then used as a 'staging' area to initiate attacks -- in alliance with other humanoid cultures 'below' or 'above' who are also at war with the 'Draconian Collectivist' Reptiloids and Grays -- against their various strongholds which undoubtedly exist throughout the 'inner realms'. - Branton)

**11)** Based upon data gathered on the miniature prototype weapons, the full power weapons should have no problem holding off the disks. In many cases some will break within the first forty-eight hours without being directly hit.

**12)** At that point, standard weapon technology and logistics can come into play and [be] used to the extent of destruction desired at the direction of those in charge.

**13)** The communications can be used throughout to determine status and near the end to attempt to instigate surrender. If no response results, then they should simply be closed in and waited out.

## SUMMARY

It is important to note that the initial implementation of the computer communications WAS NOT INSTIGATED FOR THE PURPOSE OF TALKING TO THE ALIEN FOR THE 'FUN OF IT'; BUT WAS DELIBERATELY INSTIGATED TO USE AS A TOOL TO STUDY, IN DEPTH -- LONG TERM WITHOUT PHYSICAL CONFRONTATION -- THE STRENGTHS AND WEAKNESSES OF THE ALIEN.

"The weapon theory and prototypes were built to capitalize upon and test two KEY and prominent weaknesses discovered. This in-house funded program has been expensive, in excess of $200,000; done ON BEHALF OF OUR NATION and handled in the best representative manner humanly possible.

**1)** The PRIME and weakest area discovered, probed and tested is exactly what they have used thinking it is their key strength -- that being THE MANIPULATION OF AND CONTROL OF THE MIND; NOT ONLY OF COMMAND BUT ALSO HUMANOID. MANIPULATED IN REVERSE PSYCHOLOGICALLY AND BY THE LANGUAGE [COMPUTER] AND DUE TO THE EXTREME OF MENTAL DISTORTION AND INCAPACITY CAUSED BY THE WEAPON, IT HAS BEEN FOUND THAT THIS FACET IS FOR THEM A DISASTER AND A DIRECTLY VULNERABLE INTEGRATED WEAKNESS.

**2)** Though their ships are magnificent, they are also weak -- solely BECAUSE of their method and unique mode of flight. They do not have a stable fighting platform

**(Note: The effectiveness of stable-flying conventional jet aircraft ARMED with advanced beam weaponry has been confirmed by the 'South African Incident' -- which was investigated by QUEST INTERNATIONAL, a British UFO research organization made-up of former police, security and military officials. The incident involved a UFO that was reportedly intercepted using an experimental aircraft-mounted THOR-II laser cannon. The weapon was fired and several blinding flashes were seen by the attacking Mirage-jet pilot, and the disc crashed at high speed into the desert sands of the Kalahari. The craft was brought to a South African base and using hydraulic equipment the 'door' was opened and two blue-gray aliens with reptilian features staggered out and were apprehended.**
**When one doctor attempted to take a blood sample from one of the creatures, the being attacked him and its claw-like hands left deep scratches on his face and chest. The aliens proved to be rather vicious and seemed to operate on an individual-collective intelligence mode. Subsequent research suggested a possible genetic connection 'similar' to that of the early bi-pedal saurian species on earth according to one leaked document, and that the aliens were highly adaptable or mutational. In the event of jet-mounted beam weapons however, the PROBLEM would be our ability to determine whether these craft are friends or foes! The QUEST INTERNATIONAL officials have revealed sufficient evidence to prove that either the event DID happen OR that the international intelligence community had collaborated in a massive and expensive UFO hoax. Either way, the implications are provocative. - Branton).**

Charge distribution CAN also be discharged. The weapon does this -- even in it's present miniature prototype state.
"IT IS NOT THE PURPOSE OF THIS REPORT TO IMPLY THAT THE OVERALL PROBLEM WILL BE SOLVED WITH THE CAPTURE OF THESE BASES. Obviously IT WILL NOT, but it is a firmly based beginning with a high degree of rated projected success ratio. IT IS NOT INTENDED TO IMPLY THE ALIEN WILL NOT FIGHT; THEY MAY -- THOUGH THEIR

INCLINATION IS GENERALLY THE OPPOSITE -- THIS BASING AREA IS KEY! WITHOUT IT, THEIR MISSION IS IN VERY DEEP TROUBLE. It is noted that these are not the only bases on earth. There ARE others. With a conservative estimate using typical logistic support numbers, it is not unrealistic to say there are 50,000 aliens (at the very least - **Branton**) within the ecosphere of earth and near space.

(Note: Even IF this basing nexus is captured by U.S. Constitutional forces and a large percentage of the underground 'joint-operational' agenda is forced from the underground networks of the U.S.A., it is very likely that they would NOT retreat to other planets, but would instead retreat to their more ancient underground strongholds in other parts of the world. This would not necessarily end the activities of the serpent cult [the humanoid-reptiloid collaboration] on earth, but it would provide a BASE from which future atrocities of the 'serpent cult' may be battled on, below, and beyond planet earth. Such an action would no doubt provoke a negative response from other human power-centers on planet earth that are also being manipulated by and/or have been infiltrated by the aliens, for instance the Bavarian cults and their "New World Order" forces.

The draconians might, as suggested in the 12th chapter of the book of Revelation, attempt a military attack against the U.S.A. in order to prevent the takeover of "their" underground fortresses here -- or an attack after the fact in retaliation for such a take-over. The important thing to remember however is that freedom NEVER comes without a price... HOWEVER THE PRICE FOR MAINTAINING OUR FREEDOM IS NOTHING COMPARED TO THE PRICE WE WILL HAVE TO PAY FOR LOSING IT!!!

Remember, no matter WHAT trials America must pass through in the future in her efforts to maintain freedom, liberty and individuality from the forces of collectivist tyranny, WE MUST NEVER FORGET THAT THE OUTCOME OF THIS 'WAR' WILL HAVE A TREMENDOUS IMPACT NOT ONLY ON THE FUTURE OF THIS PLANET BUT ALSO ON THE FUTURE OF ALL OF THE COLONIAL WORLDS WITHIN THIS GALAXY WHO ARE INTENTLY LOOKING TOWARDS PLANET EARTH AND ESPECIALLY AMERICA -- WHICH IS THE 'EPICENTER' OR STAGING-GROUND FOR THE LATEST BATTLE BETWEEN THE HUMAN 'FEDERATION' AND THE REPTILOID 'EMPIRE' -- TO SEE JUST WHICH WAY THE BATTLE WILL TURN.

According to several contactees many Federation forces and personnel from the Andromeda and Pleiades constellations, and also from Tau Ceti, Procyon and other star systems, are so absolutely devoted to their belief in non-interventionism that they have blockaded our Sol system from Draconian-Orionite interventionists who would take advantage of this critical and unstable time in earth's history [the close of the 20th century] to claim yet another treasure planet -- perhaps the most strategic planet of all -- for their empire. This would have a devastating impact on all of the Federation worlds, since this planet and all its chemical-mineral-plant-animal-liquid-genetic-etc., resources could be used as a staging world for Draconian attack against other Federation worlds.

As this is being written, Federation Personnel are fighting and dying near the outskirts of our Sol system, according to Contactee Alex Collier and others, in order to prevent this from happening and to prevent continued 'intervention' in the affairs of planet earth by the various galactic vermin, scum, parasites, and filth that have poisoned and destroyed countless human colonial worlds throughout this galaxy and possibly others. No matter what trials we as Americans must pass through in the future in order to defend our nation and our planet from the draconians and their ungodly human "New World Order" collaborators, NEVER forget that we are not only fighting for our families, our communities, our states, and our nation. We are also fighting for our planet, our star system, and for OUR GALAXY! - Branton)

"Some of us will be lost in the endeavor that is obvious -- however, done NOW the advantage is gained along with new additional technology to prepare for the next stage.

"The key to overall success is -- they TOTALLY respect FORCE. And with them, the most effective method is to stubbornly continue to pick and pull at their defense WITH NO LETUP. Faced with the total loss of a base that has taken YEARS to construct, it is believed that their mission WILL be grossly weakened and badly slowed.

"As Americans, in this particular instance, we MUST realize that

we in this case cannot rely upon our inherent moral principles to provide the answer. Negotiation IS OUT. This particular group can only be dealt with NO DIFFERENTLY than one must deal with a mad dog. THAT method they understand.

(Note: This has led some to suggest that the only way to deal with the Grays is through direct force and threat of death. That is, to demand unconditional surrender of their forces to ours and threaten their destruction if they do not comply. It is possible, according to some contactees, that certain of the reptilian life-forms can be tamed -- that is IF they are somehow disconnected from the alien collective-hive mind. This would be especially true with the genetic 'hybrids' and especially those hybrids who possess a human soul-matrix. Even if they surrender, those aliens that are truly non-human -- that is, no soul -- can NEVER be allowed to work and operate on an equal basis with other humans, but must EVER remain subservient and I would personally suggest prevented from reproducing after their kind, since they do not possess the integral 'conscience' necessary, of their own initiative, to overcome their base animal or predatory instincts or drives.
For those who may disagree, just look at the known history of the Reptiloids/Greys in their dealings with human beings. One should not be mislead by the apparent "superiority of intelligence" of the Greys, since their intelligence is a direct result of the collective mind. Without the 'collective' hive and operating on their own they are mentally inferior to human beings, at least on an individual basis. The Greys have told some individuals that they are 'legally' here on earth and in America because of the 'treaties'. Did they 'legally' implant numerous influential men and women with mind control devices against their conscious will? Did they 'legally' and permanently abduct untold thousands of men, woman and children to their underground bases? Are they 'legally' mutilating and stealing our livestock?
Did an elected Congress 'legally' agree to these treaties -- or was it an Executive branch of government which has appointed numerous UNELECTED personnel and agencies, in many cases hirelings of unelected corporate-military agendas, who in turn have established 'treaties' with an alien force or forces? Just how 'legal' is the U.S. presidency anyway, following the death of John F. Kennedy, IF Lyndon Johnson was an accomplice in a fascist coup d'etat of the Executive branch of the U.S. government in 1963?
Were any of the Corporate-CFR-TLC 'presidential' hirelings who came into office following this Executive coup d'etat 'legal'? Were their Executive Orders, for instance those connected with FEMA which 'authorize' the destruction of the U.S. Constitution in the event of a 'national emergency', 'legal'? Or could it be that such Executive Orders are not worth the TOILET PAPER they are written on?
The fact is that the Greys, with the help of their mind-controlled human zombie collaborators, HAVE INVADED OUR COUNTRY, OUR AIRSPACE, AND HAVE UNDERMINED OUR LANDS, and they are freely VIOLATING the personal and mental integrity of our people against their conscious consent. - Branton).

---

Therefore, in ELIMINATING this threat, we most certainly cannot be called the 'aggressor', because we HAVE literally been invaded.

In final conclusion,

**A)** They CANNOT under ANY circumstances be trusted.
**B)** They are totally deceptive and death oriented and have no moral respect for human or human life.
**C)** NO NEGOTIATION, AGREEMENT nor PEACEFUL COMPROMISE can be settled upon in any way.
**D)** NO agreement signed by both parties will EVER be adhered to NOR recognized and respected by the alien, though they might attempt to make us believe otherwise.
**E)** ABSOLUTELY NO QUARTER can be allowed under ANY circumstances.

Once the offense is instigated, it cannot be abandoned. If it is, reciprocal reprisal will immediately result. They must be made to come down -- destruct themselves which is a standing order if the ship is failing or leave earth immediately -- NO leeway of any kind can be allowed or tolerated."

For those of you who would question the need to take the offensive against the Reptiloid/Gray

strongholds at Dulce and elsewhere, let me just remind you of the kind of alien mentality we are dealing with here by relating the following three incidents:

According to well-known Ufologist Brad Steiger, in the book THE RAINBOW CONSPIRACY, co-authored with his wife Sherry Steiger, a terrifying incident occurred in 1955. This was one of SEVERAL reports of UFO attacks against civilians, civilian airlines and military planes and jets that were documented in the book. In many cases many notorious airline crashes were accompanied by UFO activity reported by witnesses just prior to the disasters or disappearances. Usually there are few actual witnesses to aircraft related 'disasters' or 'disappearances', however in this particular case there was.

A civilian pilot and his friend were engaged in some prospecting projects near the headwaters of the Agua River near the city of Prescott, Arizona. The two men SWORE that they had observed two brightly lit UFOs attack a military plane as it directed "some kind of strange beams" at the aircraft, causing it to explode.

Worse yet, according to the civilian pilot and his friend, when both of the airmen ejected from the doomed and burning aircraft and began floating down to the ground in their parachutes, the UFOs swung back around and seared the survivors with the same deadly rays, apparently killing them both.

In an article titled, 'INCREDIBLE UFO INCINERATION'S: CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE COMBUSTIBLE KIND', researcher Larry E. Arnold describes the following terrifying encounters:

...Of the many episodes involving UFOs and the spontaneous combustion of humans, quite probably the most disastrous event [if true] in MODERN times occurred to the African village of Kirimukuya on Mt. Kenya.

For several nights in June 1954, young **Laili Thindu** and his shepherd companions listened to the pounding of their neighbors' drums announcing a wedding about to take place on the mountainside. They also watched STRANGE LIGHTS soar around this 'sacred' peak in central Kenya. They naturally were startled when bright beams flashed from these soaring lights, then concerned that the drums were now silent.

The next morning Laili learned that 'all the dancers, all the children, all the livestock, -- the entire population of the village -- had been seared to death by terrible streams of light from glowing objects,' report **Brad Steiger** and **Joan Whritenour** in their book , FLYING SAUCERS ARE HOSTILE. 'It was not until Laili Thindu ventured into Nairobi that he was able to tell his story to someone who recognized the tale for what it really was: the annihilation of an African village by a UFO..."

In the Spring 1991 issue of UFO JOURNAL OF FACTS, **Forest Crawford**, a researcher for the well-known MUFON aerial phenomena research organization, related his personal encounters and conversations with a man he identified only as 'Oscar', who was involved in UFO crash/retrieval projects in earlier years. Oscar stated that on one occasion he and his team received an assignment to investigate a disc that had crashed near Phoenix, Arizona and was then transported to an underground base in North Dakota. The team descended into the deeper levels of the COMTRAPAC submarine base in San Diego where high-security OSS personnel directed them to a tube-like shuttle. Entering the shuttle they prepared to "shoot the tubes", and eventually emerged into the lower levels of the North Dakota base.

Once they arrived, they were told that they would not be allowed to visit the surface of the base during their stay. 'Oscar' viewed the disc which had originally held a crew of three human-like pilots. Two were found outside the craft dead from radiation exposure and other injuries, whereas another was found in an injured state within the secured conditions inside the craft after the team had succeeded in opening it using a sonic resonator. The operation was initially carried out under the direction of Commander **Charles Turner**, a friendly man who Oscar got along with well. However without warning another high-ranking officer who everyone feared and who did not appear friendly at all came on the scene. He stated that he was now in charge and began ordering all kinds of experiments and exploratory surgeries on the humanoid -- who was still alive -- in spite of the fact that the anesthesia had little or no affect on him. Some samples of his organs were also removed for study.

The new man in charge was **Frank Drake**, who later became involved with the *OZMA* and *SETI* radio-dish experiments, which had initially pointed their dishes at Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridani and began receiving intense signals suggesting intelligent life. These initial reports were a mistake or irrelevant according to Frank Drake and his colleagues, and nothing remarkable resulted 'publicly' from the SETI project -- 'officially' that is -- however this and similar projects continue to receive a great deal of funding supplied by the loyal American taxpayer. Drake named the disc-recovery research project OSMA [with an 'S'], and continued to torment the humanoid with various surgical procedures until he finally died. Oscar had given the humanoid the nickname 'Hank', which was an Amerindian word meaning 'troubled spirit'.

According to **Forest Crawford**, before the humanoid died, 'Oscar' had learned several interesting things from other researchers on his team as well as from the humanoid himself, who had projected images and messages to Oscar via some form of telepathic-empathic-visual-encephalographic wave transfer. The 'man' was approximately 5' 8" tall, of humanlike Meso-American or Mediterranean appearance yet with a face and nose that was slightly 'broader' than the average earth-person, muscular yet not fat -- however he was somewhat heavier for his size than earth people, suggesting that his planet of origin possessed gravity somewhat greater than earth's.

**Crawford** stated:

> ...The pattern from the panel inside the ship was confirmed by 'Rapp' to match stars of the constellation **Eridanus** as seen FROM EARTH. It was later confirmed by Hank that the stars of origin of his people were Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridani. In later sessions Oscar discussed some reasons for the presence of the aliens. He said THEY DO NOT LIKE THE SITUATION WITH SOME OF THE SMALL GREY ALIENS... ('Hank' also stated that the particular group of aliens that his people most often encountered were the gray-whites, which are apparently a genetically engineered reptiloid-insectoid hybrid race. - Branton). The Tau Cetians feel that the abductions being carried out by some of the Greys ARE A GREAT INJUSTICE TO HUMANITY. 'THEY ARE A PARASITIC RACE THAT HAS AND IS PREYING ON HUMAN CIVILIZATIONS THROUGHOUT THE UNIVERSE,' Oscar relayed. He added that our government's involvement with the grays IS VERY DANGEROUS AND OUT OF CONTROL... Oscar is ADAMANT that [they] are using HUMAN FLUIDS FOR SUSTENANCE. They feed by immersing their arms in vats and/or rubbing the fluids on their bodies. HE CLAIMS THAT

THEY ARE ALSO KIDNAPPING CHILDREN.
The Tau Cetians have been preyed upon by these aliens before and they are working with other races and communities that were also victims. ONE SUCH RACE THAT OSCAR CLAIMS WAS RUN OFF THEIR HOME PLANET BY THE BUG PEOPLE [Hanks definition of these aliens, because of their partly insectoid nature and parasitical character] WAS WHAT WE NOW CALL THE NORDICS OR PLEIADIANS. He claims, because of his ongoing contacts, he was made aware of the **Billy Meier** case in Switzerland and swears that is a real contact...

**(Note: Others claim that the Meier contacts and photos are faked, however they may not have been aware of the fact that some of the very first skeptical investigators who came to Meier attempted to see if they could reproduce the photos by making their own models and taking pictures of them. Several of these models and the photos were given to Meier -- the exact motive for doing so is not known. However, later investigators saw these 'models' in Meier's home and took some of the faked photos that the initial investigators had left with Meier, found the hidden 'strings' through photo analysis, and came to the 'logical' conclusion. Was Meier "set up" or was it just one big misunderstanding? Other evidence tends to confirm Meier's claims, including other eye-witnesses to unusual UFO activity, photo's of UFO's passing behind trees, motion picture footage, and so on. - Branton)**

I find all these comments interesting especially when you consider one investigative detail of this case. I have seen Oscar's house, his Mother's house, his work shop and truck, and at no time were any books, magazines, transcripts or movies about any subject, let alone recent **UFO** material, found... Could he be an avid reader of the latest and most controversial **UFO** documents and just be hiding them when we come over? This is highly unlikely since, without a phone, our visits were always unannounced.

...[Oscar, who has since had subsequent contacts with Tau Cetians] wants people to know that if they are contacted by the **Tau Cetians** [humans such as he described] to not be afraid because they are here to help."

**Return to The Dulce Book**

# The Real 'X-Files'

## Is Uncle Sam a Closet UFOlogist?

by **Gus Russo**

**June 12, 2007**

**from AmericanChronicle Website**

**Russo** is the author of four books and a reporter/producer/writer for over one dozen US major network television documenta well as films produced in Germany, the UK, France, Mexico, and Japan. He speaks fluent English is an uncanny predictor of p historical events. One day after he was born, the Cold War officially broke out.

---

In late May 2007, I was asked by Dan Smith, who is discussed in this article, to attempt to write an overview of the appare st of the intelligence community in UFOs. Although Dan paid me a modest retainer for my time, he agreed to have absolutely al control over my work or its conclusions. He was fully prepared to be, possibly, unhappy with whatever I delivered.]

With terrorism, drug trafficking, climate change, and ever-present pork projects on its plate, the US government, one would think, would have zero free time – not to mention resources - to devote the supremely elusive topic of flying saucers. But, for some observers, there is compelling evidence that it does - and in direct contradiction of its own official statements.

These federal forays into the fanciful seem inspired by the relatively new buzzwords added to the UFO lexicon, not the iconic "Roswell," "Alien Autopsies," or even "MJ-12 documents" of old. Those passé riddles are no longer considered "coins of the realm." Now the most intense debates involve subjects with names like Project Beta, SERPO, Project Camelot, Operation Snow White, and Star Gate.
And weaving in and out of all these alleged controversies, especially in the UFO internet chat rooms, are at least three senior intelligence analysts and one retired Air Force Special Investigator:

- "Tom" (pseudo.), a MASINT specialist (Measures and Signals Intelligence) with a PhD in chemistry and Paul, an aeronautics scholar interested in "breakthrough propulsion and gravity-modification technologies," work down the hall from each at the Directorate of National Intelligence (DNI) headquarters in Washington.
- "Jim" (pseudo.), a physician and former CIA officer in the Directorate of Science and Technology, maintains his security clearance, and travels back to Washington often to work on classified psychological studies.
- Richard "Rick" Doty, a longtime friend and colleague of Jim, was an investigator assigned the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI).

What has been confounding UFO buffs for years is the regular presence of these well-informed "spooks" (and others less active) in both the physical UFO world and the world of cyberspace saucers.
The mystery seems to have its origins in 1956, pre Tom-Paul-Jim-Rick, and pre internet, and in the most unlikely of settings: the office of Ward Kimball, one of Walt Disney's key animators. At a 1979 UFO symposium in San Francisco, Kimball told how the US Air Force had approached Disney to make a UFO documentary, the ostensible purpose being to help prepare the collective American psyche for planned revelations concerning the reality of extraterrestrials.
If that wasn't enough, the senior flyboys offered to supply actual UFO footage, which Disney would be allowed to use in his film. It must have seemed to Kimball that his character Jiminy Cricket's "wish upon a star" had actually been answered. However, a few weeks later, the offer was withdrawn just as quickly as it had been made.
Kimball said that an Air Force Colonel said brusquely,

> "There indeed was plenty of UFO footage, but that neither Ward, nor anyone else, was going to get access to it."

The Air Force revisited the gambit in the early seventies, when Air Force Colonels Robert Coleman and George Weinbrenner approached documentary filmmaker Robert Emenegger with a very similar astounding offer.
The two colonels, who were possibly attached to AFOSI, took Emenegger to Norton AFB near San Bernardino and awed him with footage of what appeared to be three flying saucers landing at Holloman AFB in New Mexico in 1971. Incredibly, the Air Force was again, according to the colonels, going to give the footage to Emenegger as a climax to his forthcoming film, *UFOs, Past, Present and Future*. But once again, at the eleventh hour the Air Force changed its mind, they said, because of the Watergate scandal. Perhaps the country couldn't handle more bad news.

In the eighties, AFOSI agent **Rick Doty**, a longtime colleague and friend of analyst Jim, appeared in New Mexico in order to tease scientist **Paul Bennewitz** with promises to divulge the government's UFO secrets. And in this case, the Air Force actually delivered the goods, in a sense. Bennewitz, an entrepreneur who specialized in selling high altitude testing equipment to the Air Force, had contacted AFOSI after filming bizarre flying craft near Kirtland AFB, outside Albuquerque.
As a result, Doty was tasked not only with determining if Bennewitz had stumbled onto classified aircraft tests (and also scientific research such as *Project Starfire*), but also with feeding the physicist mountains of disinformation about UFOs, the furtive purpose being to divert his attention from classified goings-on, and later, to monitor the flow of information through the UFOlogy network.
A still-unidentified Air Force intelligence officer also seduced best-selling UFO writer **Bill Moore** (*The*

*Philadelphia Experiment* and *The Roswell Incident*) into assisting Doty in his spycraft; in exchange, Moore was offered real UFO information, including meeting a live extraterrestrial – promises that, like Emenegger's UFO footage, never materialized.
The charade played out for most of the eighties, driving poor Bennewitz, who coined the disclosures Project Beta, to a mental meltdown. Moore actually admitted his double agent role to an astonished UFO community at a Las Vegas convention in July 1989, however the bizarre alien tales he fed Bennewitz poisoned the UFO database, perhaps permanently. Infinite mutations of the Doty fictions continue to spread like an internet virus. Just google "SERPO" for a taste.

In 1983, the government next approached *Emmy Award winning documentarian* **Linda Howe**, then at work on a UFO film for HBO.
After meeting with Howe in Albuquerque, Rick Doty took her to the AFOSI offices at Kirtland, and not only promised her the same footage that was dangled in front of Emenegger, but he went one step further.

> "My superiors asked me to show this to you," Doty said as he handed Howe a file entitled "Briefing Paper for the President of the United States."

Allowed only to scan the explosive cache, Howe saw tales of crashed extraterrestrial craft, alien bodies, and even more astounding, UFO crash survivors.
Although Howe was not allowed to take the papers away, Doty promised her the same "landing footage" promised to Emenegger a decade earlier for his film. But, just as they had with Emenegger, months of negotiating went absolutely nowhere. Doty later admitted to author Greg Bishop that the ploy was but another *government counterintelligence* probe into the UFO community.

The Kimball, Emenegger, Bennewitz, and Howe affairs were just the beginning of excursions into the world of UFO ephemera by federal employees. In the 1990's the feds seemed determined to insert their agenda into the nascent internet, where UFOlogists were now trading "evidence" around the world at lightening speed. Their newest civilian contact became a soft-spoken computer analyst who was determined to use the new technology to get to "the truth."

**Dan Smith** of Maryland, the son of a former economic advisor to the White House, has spent two decades, largely via internet blogging, pursuing his interest in future apocalyptic scenarios. Invariably, his quest led him into the miasma of rumored UFO disclosure scenarios.
In 1991, Smith learned of the possibility of a real-life X-Files when UK crop circle researchers made him aware of analyst Tom, and his forays into their provenance. Before calling Tom, Smith vetted him with NASA, which readily agreed that Tom was the government's man on "phenomenology."
Thus, in September 1991, Smith started calling Tom, and in only their second conversation, Tom floored Dan by announcing,

> "I'm going to Los Alamos next week to talk to aliens."

The trip to the famed nuclear lab never happened, as best Dan can ascertain.

Dan and Tom's relationship has progressed from phone calls and email exchanges to attending family outings and ball games together, and even to meeting at his agency's headquarters. Throughout the course of the relationship, Tom made it abundantly clear that he is officially following the UFO topic as part of his intelligence portfolio, admitting that he had participated, as did Jim, in an inter-agency "Phenomenology Working Group."
When pressed for details, however, Tom only gives obtuse, often cryptic answers as to why the monitoring of the UFO crowd consumes what one insider estimates as 20% of his publicly funded workday.
Unbeknownst to Smith, in 1992 Tom allegedly admitted to another internet contact, **Habib** "**Henry**" **Azadehdel**, that he had indeed been part of a working group.
In a phone conversation recorded by Azadehdel, Tom, or someone impersonating Tom, confided that he had been the first member of an inter-agency "working group."

> "You know," Tom offered, "I was a member of that Working Group, ah, when it started… I was a member of it, but I, I resigned I guess after the first meeting," claimed Tom. The meeting, he explained was organized by Jim, and there were "about a dozen people

there."

In his 1990 book *Out There*, New York Times reporter **Howard Blum** described a top secret inter-agency Working Group, which he contended met in the Pentagon in 1987, the purpose being to investigate UFOs.
The participants Blum named overlapped too nicely with those known to be in Tom and Jim's gathering: in the minds of many UFOlogists, Tom and Jim were members of Blum's UFO Working Group. Thus the current controversy often postulates that their interest relates to an ongoing UFO Working Group mandate.

Although Smith seemed only bemused by the attention, one of his friends, an engineer who frequently holds classified government contracts, became so concerned that he reported Tom to his agency's Inspector General.

> "I later found out that it became a six-month internal investigation," says the friend, "but, in the end, Tom was able to convince them that his communication with Smith fell within his official purview."

Still, Smith's friends worry that Smith's health is suffering from all the gamesmanship, worried that he might become the next Paul Bennewitz. Since 1994, Tom continues to communicate with Dan on a regular basis.

Next up on the US intel radar was one **Bob Bigelow**, the billionaire heir to the *Bigelow Tea fortune* and owner of the *Budget Suites of America* hotel chain and *Bigelow Aerospace*. In 1996, Bigelow created the *National Institute of Discovery Science* (NIDS) to explore paranormal activity, especially cattle mutilations in the Utah badlands and UFO reports.
Enter officers Tom and Jim, now nick-named collectively "The Aviary" by their contactees. Jim confirmed to a popular website administrator that Bigelow's think tank was the subject of informal discussion at DIA sponsored meetings he attended on the threats of emerging technologies. More importantly, analyst Tom has openly admitted to Dan Smith that he was so interested in NIDS that he attended its inaugural meeting, and kept tabs on its research until its dissolution on 2004.

The dawning of the twenty-first century saw a marked escalation in the activities of Tom, Jim, and Rick, especially in cyberspace.
**Chris Iverson**, administrator with the internet's "Open Minds Forum," says,

> "I have spoken directly with Tom, Jim, and Rick. The highlight so far is the conversation I had with Tom several weeks ago. He went quite far in describing not just his relationship with Dan Smith but also covered several other topics as well."

Iverson says that Tom corroborated what he told Smith years ago about the mysterious trips to Los Alamos.

> "The story is that these people made several monthly trips out from Washington DC to Los Alamos several years ago to either meet directly with "The Visitors" or to meet with the people who were responsible for holding or communicating with them," explains Iverson.
> "Tom stated that yes, these trips did take place, but they occurred over 15 years ago and are not happening today."

The list of contacts goes on. **Gary Bekkum**, of *Starstream Research*, says,

> "I have had increasing contact, by email, and phone, with some of the Aviary members, concerning stories I have written about their activities, including requests not to expose 'sources and methods.' I have also had increasing contact from others, including a DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Project) subcontractor."

**Ryan Dube**, of *Reality Uncovered* notes that his first contact with the trio came when Doty began harassing one of his moderators.

> "Tom contacted us in 2006, via email, with a request to assist him in his investigation of Richard Doty," remembers Dube.
> "He wanted to know the details of the harassment and Rick's supervisor contact

> information. I was suspicious of Tom from the start, and didn't believe him. However we verified that his emails were coming from DIA military servers and the contact phone number he initial gave me was in fact located in the DC area. That's when I realized that I was actually talking to the real Tom - the intelligence analyst. I've been in contact (phone and email) with Tom up until about three months ago, as well as Jim."

The Tom, Jim, and Rick Show even enjoys syndication across the pond.
**Brendan Burton**, the British administrator for the "Open Minds" forum, vividly recalls when Jim emailed him in early 2006. The missive is again a bit of a tease, wherein the agent makes "hypothetical" statements about the size of the UFO cover-up.
But, Burton adds,

> "He seemed to confirm that the US government was indeed in this thing, right up to their necks!"

The UK's **Caryn Anscomb**, who frequently contributes to the "Reality Uncovered" and "Starstream" sites, first heard from analyst Jim in 2004, and has had regular communications from him ever since. Ditto Steve Broadbent, another *Reality Uncovered* administrator from England.

Both Tom and Jim have made only half-hearted attempts to hide their identities (this is especially peculiar regarding Tom, who still works full-time at the highest echelons of US intelligence.)
Their impressive CV's, contact information, and emails are regularly exchanged by the bloggers as the amateurs try to brainstorm an answer to the ultimate question: what is their agenda? Also asking the question is UK filmmaker John Lundberg, who has been traipsing across the US recently, filming anyone who will agree to speak on the subject for his forthcoming film *Miragemen*. Lundberg has, like this writer, also had communications with both Tom and Jim.

Dan Smith and the rest of his web colleagues, who are still in regular contact with Tom, Jim, and Rick, are confused for another reason: the feds have officially stated *ad nauseum* that they maintain no interest in the subject of *little green men*. The proclamations began in 1953 with the publication of the CIA's "Robertson Panel Report."
Chaired by CIA physicist **Howard Percy Robertson**, the panel concluded that 90 percent of UFO sightings could be readily identified with meteorological, astronomical, or natural phenomena, and that the remaining 10 percent could be similarly explained with more study. It further suggested that the Air Force should begin to reduce "public gullibility" and utilize the mass media, including influential media giants like the Walt Disney Corporation, to demystify UFO reports.

In 1968, Rick Doty's Air Force weighed in with the 1,438-page Condon Committee Report, a two-year study chaired by physicist **Edward Condon**.
The investigation, undertaken by eight faculty members from the University of Colorado, concluded (albeit with some dissention amongst the faculty ranks) that all UFO reports had *conventional explanations*, and further study of the subject would not be worthwhile.
The Air Force put the issue aside for almost three decades, then in 1995 released a UFO "Fact Sheet" that noted:

> "From 1947 to 1969, the Air Force investigated Unidentified Flying Objects under Project Blue Book. The project, headquartered at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio, was terminated Dec. 17, 1969. Of a total of 12,618 sightings reported to Project Blue Book, 701 remained 'unidentified.'"

Two years later, a Pentagon spokesman told the press that the military had "long ago" stopped tracking UFOs.
That same year, **Gerald K. Haines**, the official historian of the CIA, joined the chorus of denials when he authored the Agency's position in its official publication, Studies in Intelligence. Although the CIA was concerned about UFOs until the early 1950s, Haines wrote, it has since "paid only limited and peripheral attention to the phenomena." Haines added that the actual explanation to the UFO mystery was much more mundane than the fantasy of alien visitation: *UFOs were nothing more than classified, experimental US aircraft.*

How then to explain the ongoing presence of Tom, Jim, and Rick?

UFOlogists are quick to point out one other study that might explain their true goal. In 1960, the Brookings Institution drafted a 100-page report for NASA, advising the newborn US space agency of societal chaos if it discovered alien life and did not release the story in a very controlled way. (NASA ultimately ignored the Brookings warning when, in 1972 it launched the Pioneer 10 spacecraft to the farthest reaches of space; affixed to the craft was a gold-anodized aluminum plaque engraved with a map showing the location of Earth.)
Thus, it is postulated, the intelligence community might be preparing the world for "*Disclosure*."

## Some Answers

**Greg Bishop**, who chronicled the *Bennewitz-Doty saga* in his 2005 book *Project Beta*, and has himself been contacted separately by four intelligence professionals, sums up the feelings of many, saying,

> "There is no denying a concern with the UFO subject in the corridors of the Pentagon and the halls of our government. How much these people actually know is the subject of hot debate."

Recently, however, in private statements to bloggers and to this writer, some clarity is coming to the issues of "who knows what" and "what is their agenda?" Research for this article points to these answers: they know little or nothing about UFOs, and their agendas differ.

Ryan Dube recalled what Tom once revealed about his interest.

> "Once," Dube said, "when I pushed Tom over the phone on why he remains so involved with in ufology "his statement - paraphrased, was essentially: 'No one needs to know why I'm interested... and if I have any hint that anyone is at all on to why I am interested, I'll certainly do everything within my power to distract them - but I can tell you one thing - my interest certainly has nothing at all to do with aliens or UFOs.'"

This is consistent with Tom's statement to another site administrator:

> "There are no classified files on UFOs because UFOs don't exist."

Ryan points out the obvious paradox:

> "The active involvement of current and former government officials certainly suggests that our government sees value in the field of UFOlogy for some reason."

Tom's motivation, it now appears certain, can be summed up in two words: *national security*. In a recent interview, a senior intelligence official who is familiar with spooks in cyberspace explained,

> "Tom is interested in the subject because, one, he is concerned that DIA officers parading as CIA officers - a felony - are leaking classified material to the UFO groups. He also knows that in years past the KGB used parapsychology and paranormal groups to get to military people with classified information. He is concerned that any enemy group could easily use these forums to search out national security secrets."

Joel Brenner, the United States national counterintelligence chief recently said that the number of Russian agents operating in the country had reached "Cold War levels," according to the Russian *News & Information Agency*.

> "They are sending over an increasing and troubling number of intelligence officers into the United States," Brener reported.

Former head of FBI counterintelligence **David Szady** echoed Brenner's, adding that Russian agents often arrived in the U.S. under the cover of students or businessmen.
The *Times UK* recently noted the Russians' escalation in spy wars against the US:

> "White House intelligence advisers believe no other country is as aggressive as Russia in trying to obtain US secrets, with the possible exception of China. In particular the SVR, as the former KGB's foreign intelligence arm is now known, is using a network of undercover agents in America to gather classified information about sensitive technologies, including military projects under development and high-tech research."

The article adds that Putin's intelligence apparatus views cyberspace as a powerful new weapon. Among the evidence cited is Moscow's recent cyber attack against the Baltic state Estonia over its decision to relocate a Soviet-era military monument.

Some see corroboration for the government's interest in internet UFO writers in the so-called "Stargate Archive" files. Stargate was the name of a remote viewing project founded by the DIA in 1972, then later transferred to CIA. In 2004 the CIA released under a FOIA request the *Stargate Archive files*, which reveal that the CIA was indeed concerned about monitoring UFO authors who might be privy to classified material.

Then there were the security breaches that occurred during *Operation Stargate* itself, which Tom was instrumental in bringing to an end in 1996. By the mid-seventies it was learned that Stargate, which had Aviary members on its board, and other CIA projects, had been massively infiltrated, the target of Scientology's infamous "Operation Snow White."
In 1979, eleven highly placed Church executives, including Mary Sue Hubbard (wife of founder **L. Ron Hubbard** and second in command of the organization), pleaded guilty or were convicted in federal court of obstructing justice, burglary of government offices, and theft of documents and government property.

Tom admits that there is one other minor reason for him to be surfing the UFO web. In a recent email, he let his guard down a tad, explaining how UFO bloggers can serve a patriotic purpose, if inadvertently.

> "Under normal times this tendency towards mass delusional states and radical heresies is perhaps a weakness," Tom wrote.
> "However in stressful times it promotes radical out-of-the-box thinking…[it] plays an increasingly important role as we approach cataclysmic species survival stress points. The end of accessible oil could be such a point. Most people will continue to believe new oil discoveries are just around the corner…[bloggers] search for solutions in the strangest places. Perhaps they will find one in time."

Working down the DNI hall from Tom, cyberspace regular Paul, the aeronautics and advanced propulsion researcher, explains that, much like fictional X-Files agent Fox Mulder, he believes because he wants to believe. Further, he hopes to end his science colleagues' discrimination against UFO believers.

Then there is Jim, whose professional history in the subject goes back to his personal involvement in *the Stargate project* in the 1970's and as a participant in the legendary "Working Group" meetings in the eighties. As one of the intel community's most senior medical analysts, Jim frequently communicates with UFOlogists.
Chris Iverson believes that Tom and Jim clearly have differing agendas, noting,

> "Jim is the person I have had the most contact with over the last several months and he seems to be interested in the spreading of viral memes over the internet, particularly in relation to this subject."

Iverson is not far off the mark. However, in a recent meeting with this writer, Jim explained that his internet presence emanates from a number of overlapping pursuits.

> "The whole subject," Jim says in wonderfully measured speech, "is composed of three components: delusion, sociological groupthink, and a kernel of truth."

Jim then reminds that he is first and foremost a medical scientist.

> "My interest in this subject is much, much more professional than it is personal. That is, 90 to 95% of all persons who are engaged fully with this [UFO] subject are psychiatrically ill, and by that I mean that they are on medication or should be."

Jim elaborates that "viral memes," [see below] in which disturbed people seek validation in numbers on the web, is, or should be, a growing public health concern. That said, Jim nonetheless has a real interest in UFO's, and seemingly with good reason.

> "I believe there's a 'core story'," Jim explained, "but I don't know what it is. I have been told by people more senior than me that there is some truth to it, but they told me time and time again to stop pursuing it with CIA people and other intel types. Two very senior

> officials told me they saw briefing books, [however] the only ones who would be cleared to know the story are the most senior Pentagon career officers."

Jim refuses to divulge his sources, but when pressed, he reiterates what they told him: look to the Pentagon and the private sector's aerospace and weapons labs, etc.
US intelligence "doesn't have labs capable of dealing with something this profound." He also notes that over the years he has received thousands of UFO-related government documents in unmarked envelopes. Although some are obvious fakes, others, according to Jim, contain information that correlates with known, but still classified, scientific studies.
In an intriguing footnote, Jim adds,

> "I have spoken to three former Presidents and the subject always comes up, not as a briefing, but they also want to know the truth. But apparently they aren't cleared for it."

Both Tom and Jim seem to share at least one rationale for their internet excursions: studying the frightening potential of "viral internet memes."
Coined by evolutionary theorist Richard Dawkins in 1976 (*The Selfish Gene*), a meme is a unit of cultural information that evolves the way a gene propagates from one organism to another, and subject to all the analogous unintended mutations. In the view of many, computers and blogs could function as powerful meme "replicators."
**Richard Brodie**, the creator of *Microsoft Word*, notes,

> "Most of these viruses of the mind are spread because they are intriguing or frightening or inspiring, and not necessarily because they're true. That's the problem."

It doesn't take much intuition to envision an enemy creating memes that can be used to destabilize a society, or a freelance predator utilizing them to cozy up to potential victims.
**Caryn Anscomb** writes online,

> "The UFO community has been deeply penetrated by the manipulators of information, who couldn't really give a fig whether there might be any valuable data pertaining to Aliens and contact hidden behind the deafening noise. That's not their business; their business is information warfare."

Rick Doty's intent seems by far the most mysterious.
He has been vouched for by two former *Directors of Central Intelligence* (**DCI**) – as well as Jim – but has been excoriated by his former superior at AFOSI, Col. Richard L. Weaver, who recently noted that Doty had been "cashiered out of OSI" and that he has a well-known "lack of veracity." It should also be noted that the two DCIs only knew Doty before they ran the Agency, when they all were deployed in Europe together.
The DCIs are only vouching for his previous work, not his UFO allegations.

Doty has promulgated some of the most outlandish "alien contact" stories extant. He not only fed them to Paul Bennewitz in the 1980's, but to the public at large in his 2005 book with **Robert Collins**, Exempt From Disclosure.
But amidst the book's sci-fi-like claims of extraterrestrials in US custody and "reverse engineered" saucers - currently being exploited by one **Gordon Novel** with his Project Camelot - Doty also admits the following:

> "There are times when you deceive the public you are doing the public a great service and I certainly protect the public with deception operations if it were for their own good."

Nonetheless, much the same way that reporters speculated about the fraudulent New Orleans DA Jim Garrison forty years ago, there remains a group of UFO bloggers who continue to opine about Doty: "He must have something."

Greg Bishop, among the most sober of the UFO authors, sums up the continued presence of federally employed UFO believers like Jim, Paul and Rick thus:

> "Their agenda is to do their jobs first, and find out what is going on behind the scenes with the UFO enigma… They get hints, but never the whole picture, and that becomes the quest after they leave active service."

What then of the so-called "*Top Secret UFO Working Group*" in which Tom, Jim and others participated

in the 1980s? Fortunately, four participants in those gatherings have communicated with this writer, and one in particular shared original paperwork from the meetings with Caryn, who graciously shared them with me.
Consequently, the following can be said of *the Working Group story:*

- The key meetings were held from May 20-25, 1985 in the secure facility of the BDM Corporation (a high clearance military contractor) in MacLean, VA.
- There were twenty known attendees (we have the names) representing Los Alamos Nuclear Labs, Army Intelligence, CIA, Lockheed, McDonnell Douglas, and various scientists with security clearances. Other unnamed guests such as Jim attended.
- The meeting was titled "*Advanced Theoretical Physics Conference*" and its main objective was to study odd radar tracings to determine their origins ("friendly", "enemy" or "unknown"). They turned out to be totally anomalous.

Jim notes that quite a few of the attendees turned out to be closet UFO buffs who only showed up to see who knew the truth about ETs (no one did).
He called it a waste of time, leaving after just the first day. Tom recalls attending a follow-up meeting at the Pentagon that was so silly that he made a derisive remark before walking out in the middle of it.

Summing it all up, there is certainly a very small percentage government officials with intelligence clearance - some active, some retired - who are interested in the UFO research community, if not UFOs themselves. Some of these men are of the impression, rightly or wrongly, that a very few individuals in government and the private sector are keeping the big secret even from them.
This is small consolation to earnest UFO researchers, but at least they should no longer feel alone and marginalized as kooks completely at odds with officialdom.

All this does not mean that evidence for alien visits is non-existent, it's just that Tom, Jim, Paul, and Rick don't appear to be the keepers of it.
The opinion of **Ryan Dube** appears inarguable.

> "If the field of UFOlogy could be cleaned of the rubbish," Dube wrote me, "we may find that there remains very valid and important evidence and stories that demand our attention - and might actually finally reveal the truth about the alien and UFO question."

And if Jim ever decides to reveal his sources, things could get very interesting.

**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**
**Return to Temas / Exopolitica**
**Return to The Aviary**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_flyingobjects10.htm

Majestic Documents

# Deceptive UFO Documents

## Doubt, Debate and Daunting Questions

Foreword by **Joe Firmage**
**International Space Sciences Organization Research**
**November 25, 1999**
**from ISSO Website**
**recovered through WayBackMachine Website**

## Foreword

The following document briefly summarizes early findings of ISSO's ongoing research into the authenticity of the so-called "MJ-12" documents concerning the U.S. military's alleged recovery of extraterrestrial spacecraft in the mid-1900s.

In the quest to better understand a phenomenon defined as Unidentified, researchers have over the years specialized into diverse and sometimes conflicting domains of study related to the UFO enigma. Inquisitive students unfamiliar with the history of such research - rich as it is in interpretation - can often be shocked and intimidated by the extent of materials to consider reading. It can be very hard to identify the most important veins of writings to consider.
The first book one is likely to pick up relates yet another experiential story with circumstantial reporting - tough to accept as sufficient evidence for a transformation of worldview. Thus many rational, intelligent people who might otherwise be persuaded to think differently do not ever find their way to the most important research, and reject the entire UFO question is irrelevant fantasy.

We find ourselves in this circumstance partly because of the lack of a tree of dependency for the various hypotheses circulating as currency within the UFO debate.

- What aspects of alleged UFO phenomena depend upon validity of what other aspects?
- What are the root questions that shape the tree of answers in print?
- What ideas in UFO research are most central for us to consider?

A possible structure of such a tree of dependency can be organized as follows, each category of question more fundamental than the next.

- Have unidentified objects been observed flying about in our atmosphere?
- What is the simplest model capable of integrating the observations with existing science?
- What other predictions does the model offer beyond the observed phenomena itself?
- How might our future change if such predictions are valid?
- What aspects of the phenomena may have been studied in secret?

My own answers to the first, second, third, and fourth order questions are:

1. UFOs have been witnessed by tens of thousands of people
2. the scientific revolution fits hand-in-glove with the trajectory of leading-edge physics, suggesting significant corrections to early-20th century assumptions
3. experimental studies are now revealing new secrets of Nature appearing to confirm these corrections
4. the possible near-term transformative effects upon humanity could be extremely large

In this context, containment of extraterrestrial technology by a compartmentalized body of humans is not hard to imagine, but the question of the authenticity of certain documents alleging such is a fifth order question. It is therefore not in my mind the primary driver of any of the most vital answers we seek to UFO phenomena. It is simply one of many fascinating and important tributaries of a raging, rising river of ontological revolution.

All things considered, and acknowledging substantial dependence upon first and second hand interviews with highly reputable individuals, I presently hold the belief that a quasi-governmental body maintains substantial non-public information and very possibly physical materials related to the UFO phenomenon.
If this belief turns out to be false, then,

1. there has been a startlingly extensive intelligence effort aimed at convincing certain people and nations that we have such materials,
2. the anomaly research community, as tattered a bunch as it is, is in fact at the arrowhead of one of the most important revolutions in human

history, with no government body better informed on the UFO question.

Granting real extraterrestrial UFO phenomena for a moment, the realization that governing bodies have no superior secret knowledge of it would be almost as surprising as learning of actual hardware recovery. Yes, even the fifth order questions in this domain are important to consider.

Having thus set for forth my view of the category of question into which the authenticity of any of the MJ-12 documents falls, the status of ISSO's review of the MJ-12 documents is described in the body of this report.

## The MJ-12 Documents

**updated March 20, 2000**

Deception in statecraft is a widespread practice not limited to any one theme nor provenance, not confined to any specific period of history nor to only a few countries and governments. For obvious reasons, it is a practice little revealed and rarely discussed. Were much said, it would be ineffective and would, therefore, soon cease. Deception is widely practiced by military and intelligence organizations of many countries on a broad scale throughout history.

Deception in statecraft has been variously defined, never with certainty. One imminent scholar of its recent history, **Charles Cruickshank** (1979), says that *deception is the art of misleading an enemy into doing something or not doing something so that his strategic or tactical position will be weakened*.

Once it becomes even more obvious that all of the so-called *MJ-12 documents* were officially fabricated as instruments of U.S. covert psychological warfare, beginning in 1950 during the most threatening period of the Korean War, extending into at least the first Nixon Administration, the daunting question arises: what then; what next?
It no longer matters that there never was a widely-accepted definition and practice of psychological warfare, whether covert or overt, during the early Cold War; what matters is the issue of official falsification in relation to ufology in general.

For example, does the psychological warfare clarification, striking on its own terms, mean that the whole history of governments' involvements with UFO crash recoveries, however construed, is suspect? Intriguing questions stem from a realization that the MJ-12 documents, both the earlier ones and the later ones, were or may have been contrived to mislead foreign, inimical (usually Communist or once-Communist) governments.
For instance,

- Were UFO crash recoveries staged for the same purpose, augmented by subsequent foistings of clever but deceptive, official-appearing documents to persuade adversaries that the U.S. might enjoy certain unique advantages gotten from recovering and studying crashed UFOs?
- Indeed, have there been any actual such exploitations and technology transfers as has been contended by some claiming to have been insiders?
- Is it all something else, secretive and important, but not ufological?

It is not the objective of such questions to impune the motives and methods of covert operations. Guilt by association is an ineffective form of criticism. When major, rival powers possess nuclear weapons, deception is a small price to pay to avoid nuclear war. It is much preferred to try to misdirect or mis-cue weapons research and development than to decide controversies with weapons themselves. Any workable theme of deception is ridiculously cheap by comparison with the alternatives.

Rather, an objective is to question not just the documents but the extent to which the UFO phenomenon is understandable and creditable when based on reflections of it that involve policies and practices of governments.

Covertly fabricated deceptive documents are genuine in the sense of *being created by security and intelligence organizations* to appear to be authentic and realistic in order to convince skeptical, foreign intelligence experts and political leaders to accept them as genuine and to alter their perceptions and behaviors accordingly; yet, the content information of such documents is carefully contrived to frighten, misconstrue and confuse target audiences. Serious, deliberate trade-offs are considered in such matters: what and how much of what truths to tell in what ways to convey artful fictions as if they were facts.

This covert tradecraft is endemic in the history of statecraft and is not unique to a UFO-related theme. It is as old as official documentation itself.
For example, some 3,400 years ago, Hittite King Mursili II discovered that his temple officials, his keepers of the kingdom's rituals, records and official knowledge, had falsified certain wax-tablet recorded instructions in order to alter solemn, religious practices of crucial importance. Mursili II took immediate security remedy and had the proper, authentic instructions re-recorded on hard clay tablets (in lieu of by re-useable wax tablets) to preclude future instances of official document deception.

Deceptions, little or never coming to light, are ever-present thorns in the sides of historians, journalists and intelligence organizations. Because no one knows how many times he or she has been successfully deceived, the potential effects of deceptions, often promoted by documents, on any scientific research and development program is immeasurable and, even if nominally, of great consequence.
Early Cold War nuclear and other weapons development programs, together with the development of means and methods to collect and evaluate scientific, technical and political intelligence, would have been susceptible to the information contained in several MJ-12 documents.

If one notices and accepts a host of *irregularities and alterations of all of the MJ-12 documents* as indicative of a covert psychological warfare operation then the deception cannot be adjusted, explained away, trivialized, excused or denied, neither of the earlier nor of the later documents surfaced between 1984 and 1999 by Shandera, Moore and **Cooper**. In terms of the techniques of questioned document examination, all of the documents are in some respects persuasive and convincing while in other ways dubious and suspicious.
In general, they make verifiable sense chronologically, stylistically, typographically and in terms of separately-researched historical and organizational contexts. They also make sense in terms of various artifacts of the originals faithfully transformed by xerographic and film copying processes. Many of them show signs of having been film-copied by microfilming or video filming.

Document examination and authentication is a science of expert opinion; so are other sciences, generally probabilistic, but document examination is an empirical not a statistical science. There is no criterion for how many of what kinds of flaws determine inauthenticity. Historiographers, faces inevitable problems of remoteness from document sources and must make peer-acceptable adjustments for that gap.
Adjustments include learning the details of the governing milieu of any questioned document according to its *puted* or *imputed* date. It is spurious to argue that fabricators and forgers strive for blemish-free reproductions whereas real bureaucrats composing altogether genuine documents make casual mistakes both in drafts and in edited finals. Such an argument would be discriminating only in an errorless world. Some errors are casual; others are not; indeed the difference often is a matter of expertise.

Of the many examples among *the MJ-12 documents* of such expert discernment is the cover page of the SOM 1-01 document by itself. Despite and apart from any debate about the authenticity of its contents, and caveats (or lack of them), the cover alone reflects irregularities of presented data not consonant with its contents and its date. Among these is that the expansion and derivation of its technical order nomenclature denotes subject material having nothing to do with the contents of the document.
By itself this would make the document suspicious were it not for precedents of Soviet deceptive fabrications of U.S. military field manuals during the Cold War. (The USAF technical order (TO) identifier is of Korean War vintage and denotes operating instructions for airborne psychological warfare equipment.)

Withal, *the MJ-12 documents* are professionally, artfully crafted, good enough to fool informed, perceptive analysts. In that quality, the documents are not the work of amateurs or casual hoaxers. They were not created for monetary profit but for national security purposes supplementary to larger, often crucial issues and goals.
Nevertheless, each document, including the Eisenhower Briefing Document and its companion, the Truman-Forrestal Memorandum, also reveal often subtle indications of *having been trade-crafted* to the ends of covert psychological warfare.
These include numerous flaws and alterations of content, administrative data, composition, style and original construction of which arguably the most interesting are anachronisms of state-of-the-art knowledge and of terms of reference and other elements of language peculiar to certain times and places. Some of these indicators thus far have escaped the published notice of critics.

A favorite of critics has been the word "retro-virus" in the questioned document called "1st Annual Report," undated but initially dated from its obvious content to some time in 1952; yet, "retro-virus" is a word not in either the technical nor the popular language before the early 1970s. Viruses characterized as "retro-grade organisms" by University of Minnesota Professor **Robert Green** in 1935 nor the normative term "retra-virus" suggested at a conference of cancer specialists in 1960 do not resolve the issue and must be regarded as futile attempts to explain away the obvious.
What seems to have escaped the critics is that "retrovirus" appears in Russian medical literature in the late 1960s and might, therefore, be an apt word, a fearsome, threatening word, to incorporate into a deceptive U.S. psychological warfare document created during the same Cold War period.

Perhaps, then, 1st Annual Report is itself a fabrication, but does that condemn the others? This is an interesting question in terms of the *modus operandi of historiographers* to examine suspicious documents as individual pieces of a collection of documents, the principle of reinforcement either for or against authenticity. Of the instances of appearance in 1st Annual Report of the word "celestial," it is misspelled in half of those instances in precisely the same way in which it is, in all instances, misspelled in the questioned document called the *Oppenheimer-Einstein draft essay* dated June 1947, i.e., "celestrial," as in "extraterrestrial."

One of the more obvious machinations of six or seven of the MJ-12 documents is that their contents and style emulate those of other, known-authentic historical documents but of *subject material having nothing to do with UFOs*. These we may call the *General-Twining-Mission-to-New Mexico* documents of mid-1947 to conduct with a party of experts and officials an investigation of one or more crashed UFOs.
These questioned documents emulate real, authentic documents concerning General **Albert Wedemeyer**'s mission to China and Korea, also in mid-1947, to investigate the political, economic and military situations in those two countries then hotly contested by active Communist forces and influences. The emulations are by no definition parodies; rather, they are professional creations--a common practice in fabricating deceptive documents for purposes of covert psychological warfare based on the premise that nothing better conveys genuineness than does genuineness itself.

What critics who would claim common fraudulence in this particular instance omit to consider is that about three and one-half years after the *Wedemeyer Mission*, during the darkest days of the Korean War that Wedemeyer predicted in 1947, official records about U.S. China policy of the State Department's Far Eastern Affairs Bureau were collected and studied in private by the Secretary of State, Dean Acheson.
It is a matter of official U.S. Department of Defense history that in late November 1950, **Dean Acheson** sanctioned covert operations against Peking and Pyongyang at a point in the history of U.S. national security when the Department of State was the leading practitioner and pace-setter, among all agencies, of psychological warfare.

Nevertheless, the emulation instance is but among several indicators across all of the MJ-12 documents of their having been trade-crafted to deceive Communist policy-makers and their intelligence people, no mean fakers themselves. Interestingly, at least one covert (and clandestine) intelligence cum diplomacy insider, the late **Miles Copeland**, told at least one leading UFO researcher, **Timothy Good**, that in the early 1960s, the CIA conducted covert, UFO-related deception operations against the Peoples' Republic of China to keep the Chinese off balance and persuade them that we were doing things that we were, in fact, not doing. (Good, 1996, Beyond Top Secret, p. 424.)

It is no secret over the last twenty to thirty years that there existed in the U.S. Government's executive branch an elaborate structure and function for conducting covert and overt psychological warfare against the Communist nations, part of larger capabilities, that included fabrication and foisting of genuine-appearing but deceptively-informing documents the themes of which varied as appropriate to desired ends. A variety of responsible histories published from at least the mid-1960s inform readers, often in verifiable, scholarly detail, of various aspects of the organization and activities of this extensive capability.

It is easy to trivialize and sensationalize this kind of thing, but as instruments of covert psychological warfare, the MJ-12 documents were made decades in the past to suit threats and other security issues of the times, particularly the early Cold War including the hot Korean War, now largely lost to living memory. Like all such deceptions, their perpetrators foresaw in them limited, temporal means and aims not intended to survive beyond their objectives.
There always is uncertainty in such operations, which largely is why they are regarded as ancillary or supplemental to more concrete, overt policies and operations. The elements of risk of detection and of ineffective disseminations mean that covert psychological warfare operation should never be undertaken to carry the main weight of critical national security problem-solving.

Yet, how can we be sure that the MJ-12 documents remain questionable documents of overall authenticity; can we wrap up their original provenance one way or the other? In effect, we can. Assembling a body of experts to identity, collect and essentially characterize all issues and points of both whole genuiness and of genuiness distorted to the aims discussed above will produce two lists of approximately equal weight.
Any such divided results ipso facto diminish whole genuineness argument while substantiating official stratagem simply because all such deceptive documents are crafted to appear genuine and do, hopefully cleverly, blend, hopefully seamlessly, fact and fiction. Amateur fakers do not have the means and knowledge to fabricate documents as convincing as are most of the MJ-12 documents.
There cannot be such contrast of pluses and minuses if the MJ-12 QDs are both genuine (officially made) and authentic (accurate and truthful as to content and administrative production.) In real document examination science, unlike in agriculture, there are no hybrids. In historical research of statecraft, fact and fiction mixed together is always deception, not just be definition but by practice and by logic.

That, however, is not end of the story but only its condition as we now find it.

In view of the once-enacted psychological warfare operation (itself explicitly discussed in three of the documents, a fact that should alert even non-specialists) involving the MJ-12 documents,

- Is the UFO phenomenon as a whole believable?
- Perhaps governments would surreptitiously lie about it to other governments, but what about independent world-wide sightings, abductions, contacts, electromagnetic interferences, altered terrain, radar cases, pilot encounters and the like--all of these apparently apart from official-looking documents?
- What about the hundreds of pages of UFO-related governments' documents released to the public under provisions such as the U.S. Freedom of Information Act or of scheduled reviews and declassifications of not just the U.S. but of Britain, Russia, Spain, France and elsewhere?
- Are these officially-released documents questionable as well, even if not once part of covert operations?
- Is there an overall UFO documents pattern; if there is, what does it connote?

Before these individual manifestations of the UFO phenomenon in general can be allowed to contribute to any pattern, each must be substantiated or dismissed on its own merits. Not all that glitters is gold, but some glitter is from gold. Very few UFO researchers undertake the expensive, critical effort to differentiate among the obvious, the not-obvious and the deep or obscure manifestations of the whole UFO phenomenon.

Because of the relative ease of *staging phoney UFO crash recovery operations*, especially in little-populated, remote areas, witness accounts of such presumed events are a special case of differentiation and cannot be included among the spontaneous or extemporaneous manifestations.
Witnesses to such events may believe what they experienced and may be convinced they are reporting what actually happened, but contrived UFO crash recovery operations can be staged with the same skill to the same end as deceptive documents fabricated and forwarded to strengthen and round out the overall ploy. Any reading of the history of the *Bodyguard-Fortitude stratagem incident to D-Day*, June 1944, (the Allied invasion of the European Continent,) will show how field-staging, deceptive documents, planted rumors and so forth all must be taken up together to be sufficiently persuasive.

In the end, daunting questions remain to be answered:

- What then, what next?
- Do the MJ-12 documents contain any truthful, reliable information about UFOs?
- What is it?
- Are any UFO crash recoveries valid events?
- Have any UFO technologies been exploited?
- Are UFOs all man-made; is the whole phenomenon, if distinctly its own, in some ways manipulated to conceal or disguise actual manageable projects?
- What is left creditable of the whole phenomenon?

If any government, with great resources, goes to the extent and cost of *staging phoney UFO crash recovery operations* to mislead foreign intelligence collectors and contrives fabricated, official-appearing documents to buttress the impression, what is such a government really concealing or diverting attention from? All such operations, when they occur, are costly, troublesome, risky and uncertain; therefore, they obligate commensurate benefits or pay-offs. It is not a willy-nilly kind of thing casually undertaken and trivially compensated.

In any case, old, decrepit psychological warfare documents were "then;" questions they naturally

raise are "now."
Where do we go from here?

---

In a writing of this length, it is infeasible to cover the whole depth and breadth of the issue of the MJ-12 documents authenticity, as issue that never can be responsibly addressed apart from informed criticism and skepticism. Even in the best of circumstances, the many problems of the *UFO-related questioned documents* (**QDs**) do not yield to wistful reasonings and allowable excuses.
The fact that the documents raise irremediable doubts is itself the best indication of their dubious origins. This pertains especially to the documents about Twining's 1947 mission to New Mexico that emulate genuine, authentic documents about Wedemeyer's 1947 mission to China and New Mexico.

It is a matter of record that from his service as *Supreme Allied Commander in Europe in World War II*, superintending the June 1944 invasion, General Eisenhower was particularly, personally interested in the complicated cover and deception operations enacted to divide and weaken the German defense.

It is a matter of record that later, when Eisenhower was U.S. Army Chief of Staff, some 16 days prior to the alleged crash and recovery of a UFO in New Mexico (June 16 and July 4, 1947 respectively) **Eisenhower** sent a memorandum to his director of plans and operations, Major General **Lauris Norstad**, directing that the War Department (which included the USAAF) take necessary steps to rejuvenate and keep vital,

> "the arts of psychological warfare and of cover and deception ... in case an emergency arises."

It is a matter of record that the subsequent Army G-3 who replaced Norstad in the fall of 1947 and who took several steps thereafter to integrate psychological warfare into military planning was Lieutenant General **Albert Wedemeyer**.

It is a matter of record that in June 1947, the Army established an operating *psychological warfare* (**PW**) unit at Fort Riley, Kansas and began at Fort Riley's Army General School a course of instruction in PW.

It is a matter of originally secret record, declassified in 1952, that the recommendations and conclusions of the Air Force's *Air Mobility Command* (**AMC**) August 1949 Project GRUDGE report state that the **UFO** (flying discs) theme should be considered by Air Force headquarters' PW division for its potential in coordination with other agencies having PW missions (which included the Army, CIA and State Department) and that it also states that one prospect as seen by AMC/ATIC would be to combine the release of UFOs per se with the release of information about them.
Grudge's predecessor, Project SIGN's final report of December 1948 also discussed PW and flying saucers as one of four Soviet-related hypotheses.

It is a matter of fact that four of the questionable documents surfaced by **Cooper** explicitly discuss *the prospect of UFO-centered psychological warfare vis-a-vis the Soviet Union.*

It is a matter of opinion that some of the documents represent no device beyond office practice or classroom PW training exercises while others appear at least ready for operational introduction into foreign intelligence collection streams.

During the last quarter-century, many hundreds of pages of UFO-related governments' documents have been declassified and released to the public world-wide, in the U.S. often in response to FOIA requests. Their contents often are banal, not particularly breathtaking, as are

the contents of the MJ-12 documents; nevertheless they are interesting.
What such U.S. Government documents show collectively is that from 1944 through the 1960s, security, intelligence, foreign affairs and publicity agencies and offices were collecting data and information domestically and abroad and conducting studies simply to try to come to grips with the UFO phenomenon itself, to get their arms around it and understand it.

During this period of over twenty years, in the latter part of 1952, the released documents show that the Chairman of the covert operations panel of President Truman's National Security Council (a panel called the *Psychological Warfare Strategy Board* chaired by the Director of Central Intelligence) recommended to the PWSB and to the NSC (chaired by the President) that the UFO phenomenon be employed for psychological warfare purposes both offensively and defensively, in the same vein as had been recommended three years earlier by the Air Force's *Project GRUDGE report*.

There is no released documentation to the effect that this actually was done or not, though any such record would not be expected to survive in official history files; however, by 1957-1958 there occurs a subtle shift in the UFO data collection emphasis that began a dozen years earlier. What is seen from the released materials dated from at least 1957-58 to 1996 is a steady, unremitting, collection of information (intelligence) from several foreign countries, including Communist foreign nations, of these governments' and foreign publics' reactions to, impressions of, attitudes towards and military and political responses to the UFO phenomenon.
One of the released documents shows that **CIA** began assessing Russian reactions to UFOs at the same time that the GRUDGE report recommended UFOs as a psychological warfare subject.

After approximately 1958 and more certainly after 1968, there was no longer data collection for the sake of phenomenological interpretations; rather, for the sake of assessing foreign neutrals and non-friendlies psychologies, sociologies and political attitudes about the UFO phenomenon. This is the marriage of psychological operations and intelligence, in the trade called "target studies."

There are in the UFO questioned documents several different terms of reference, acronyms, argots and ideas that simply were not extant in the American English language in 1947, some not until 1950, others not until 1959-60, still others not until the early 1970s. Such "fingerprints" are immutable: there are no ideas before their natural times in history.

Once all of the dubious MJ-12 documents are seen as examples, whether rudimentary or polished, of the tradecraft of deception in statecraft, all of their benefits and blemishes evaporate.

**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_28.htm

# Did President Kennedy... Meet Extraterrestrials?

by **Michael Salla**, Ph.D.
**Honolulu Exopolitics Examiner**
**from TheExaminer Website**

## Part I

### Was President Kennedy Given ET UFO Message About Cuba?

**May 20, 2009**

A rare video has surfaced with important interviews and testimony concerning **George Adamski**'s claims of having filmed flying saucers and having met with their extraterrestrial occupants.
The video gives credence to Adamski's claims of having secret meetings with European dignitaries including Pope John XXIII and members of the Pentagon to secretly brief them about extraterrestrial life.
Among the more controversial of Adamski's claims is that *he privately met with President Kennedy in late 1961*. Adamski claims he passed on a message from his extraterrestrial contacts about a future world crisis.
If true, Adamski and his extraterrestrials played an unknown role in advising Kennedy on the best strategy for future events such as *the Cuban missile crisis*.

The video contains a number of interviews with individuals that personally knew Adamski and were privy to the unique circumstances of his alleged contacts with extraterrestrials. **Desmond Leslie**, a former Royal Air Force pilot, Irish Lord and cousin to Winston Churchill, related his own investigation of Adamski. Adamski claimed he secretly visited Pope John XXIII and passed on a message from the extraterrestrials to him shortly before the Pope's death.
Leslie was subsequently able to confirm Adamski's did meet Pope John XXIII and was given a papal gold medallion for his service.

One of the most powerful pieces of evidence confirming Adamski's claims of *regular meetings with extraterrestrials* occurred at the Silver Spring, Maryland home of **Madeline Rodeffer** on February 26, 1965. Rodeffer worked as a secretary for the US Air Force and was physically present when Adamski sighted a bell shaped flying saucer at her home. She saw it for approximately 10 minutes and at times could see human looking figures through the portholes.
Adamski filmed the saucer using her camera when she was unable to film it herself due difficulties from a recovering broken leg. Prior to the sighting, she saw three young men arriving in an Oldsmobile who told Adamski to get ready to film the flying saucer. Adamski told Rodeffer that they were *part of a human looking contingent of extraterrestrials living among humanity.*

The film was subsequently analyzed by three independent photo/film image experts.

- One was William Sherwood, who at the time worked at Eastman Kodak as an optical physicist. He traveled to Rodeffer's home and was able to determine that the flying saucer in the film was not a model but approximately 27 feet in size. Sherwood subsequently concluded that the film was genuine.
- Another visual imagery expert was Colonel Colman Von Kevieszky who worked at the time with the United Nations audiovisual department. He also traveled to Rodeffer's home to investigate the video and confirmed that it was genuine.
- Finally, Bob Oechsler, who worked as a physicist and NASA mission specialist, also independently concluded that the film was genuine and depicted a flying saucer.

Video segment with Rodeffer discussing 1965 filming of flying saucer

Other witnesses were interviewed who said they saw flying saucers in association with Adamski's visits.

One of these was Major **Hans Peterson** from the Danish Air Force who had also worked at the Danish NATO exchange office in Washington DC. Peterson had arranged lectures for Adamski in Scandinavia and personally saw flying saucers during Adamski's visits.

Adamski's claim of having an ordnance pass which gave him access to U.S. military facilities was confirmed by **William Sherwood**. Sherwood himself had previously worked for the U.S. Ordinance Department and possessed his own ordnance pass. Sherwood saw Adamski's Ordinance pass thereby giving credence to Adamski's claims that he secretly briefed the Pentagon about his extraterrestrial contacts.

If Adamski did regularly brief the Pentagon and European VIPs, then it's very possible that one or more U.S. Presidents also met with him, and received messages from extraterrestrials. This leads to Adamski's claim that he *secretly met with President Kennedy* around October 1961 to deliver a message from the "space brothers."
According to Major Peterson, the message contained advise on a world crisis to occur in about a year that was later revealed to be the October 1962 Cuban Missile crisis.
If true, the contents of the message may have helped Kennedy develop the right strategy for dealing with a conflict that could easily have escalated into a Third World War. The extraterrestrial message, apparently, also contained an invitation for Kennedy to meet with them in California.
While there is no direct independent evidence supporting Adamski's claim, there is important circumstantial evidence that President Kennedy accepted the invitation.
This had dire consequences.

Video segment describing Adamski Kennedy meeting

**[Author Note: Thanks to Neil Gould from Exopolitics Hong Kong for making this video available to the public]**

## Part II

### Did President Kennedy Meet Extraterrestrials?

**May 22, 2009**

According to claims in a rare video, **George Adamski** met with President Kennedy at the White House in late 1961 and passed on a letter to him from human looking extraterrestrials.
In addition to giving advice on the Cuban missile crisis, the alleged letter also contained an invitation for Kennedy to meet with the extraterrestrials.
If Kennedy did attend such a meeting, it may explain:

- why he was certain about human looking extraterrestrial life
- made undisclosed trips to Air Force bases to deal with the UFO issue
- why he instructed NASA to cooperate with the USSR on joint space and lunar missions, and to release classified UFO files

President Kennedy arrives at Homestead AFB, Florida, 1962

**Lou Zinstag**, Carl Jung's niece describes what she was told by Adamski concerning Kennedy's alleged meeting with extraterrestrials:

> I still remember his [Adamski's] White House story. He told me that he had been entrusted with a written invitation for President Kennedy to visit one of the space people's huge mother ships at a secret airbase in Desert Hot Springs, California, for few days. In order to keep this visit absolutely secret, Adamski was to take the invitation directly to the White House through a side door.
> Still glowing with excitement and smiling happily, he explained how the row of cars in which his taxi was traveling had to stop because of a red light just in front of this particular door where a man he knew - a spaceman, he said - was standing ready to let him in.
> Adamski later learned that Kennedy had spent several hours at the airbase after having canceled an important trip to New York, and that he had a long talk with the ships crew, but that he had not been invited for a flight."

The quality of witness testimonies, photos and film evidence presented in the rare video (see part one above, of this investigative series), all lead to the conclusion that *George Adamski was largely telling the truth about his flying saucer sightings and contacts with human looking extraterrestrials*.
There is however no direct physical evidence that Kennedy met with the extraterrestrials Adamski was in contact with. There is, however, circumstantial evidence that such a meeting did happen, and it influenced Kennedy's policies on space cooperation and UFOs.

The first set of circumstantial evidence concerns Kennedy's certain knowledge of UFOs and human looking extraterrestrials.
A former flight steward and loadmaster on Air Force One, **Bill Holden**, confirmed that Kennedy was aware of UFOs and human looking extraterrestrials. In a June 2007 interview, Holden explained that in June 1963, while flying to Germany on Air Force One, he placed two newspapers before Kennedy where UFOs were clearly pictured on the front page.
In response to Kennedy's question of what he thought of UFOs, Holden said:

> "For us to believe that we are the only intelligent beings in the world is unbelievable. So, yes, I believe that there is such a thing as other human species as well as UFOs."

In response President Kennedy said:

> "You're right, young man."

The unqualified nature of Kennedy's response revealed his knowledge that both UFOs and human looking extraterrestrials were real. This is circumstantial evidence that Kennedy was either briefed or did meet with human looking extraterrestrials as Adamski claimed.

A second set of circumstantial evidence concerns a leaked document that claims that Kennedy knew, while serving in the U.S. Congress, about UFO crashes and the recovery of alien bodies. As a former Naval Intelligence officer, Kennedy was deemed reliable to receive such highly classified information.
While the authenticity of the document in question, "Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit Summary," is disputed, the U.S. Army did finally acknowledge through FOIA responses that the *Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit* did at one time exist and was abolished in the late1950s.
The helps support the legitimacy of the leaked document. Furthermore, the claim that Kennedy had knowledge of UFO crash retrieval operations is supported by British UFO researcher **Timothy Good**. In his book Need to Know (2007), Good cites a reliable military source that Kennedy was taken to see the alien bodies from Roswell.
Good wrote:

> "Around 1961/1962 President J.F. Kennedy expressed a wish to see the alien bodies associated with an alien crash-site. He had obviously been informed of their existence and wished to see for himself the evidence…According to information received, the alien bodies were taken to Florida when Kennedy went to see them [at] a medical facility."
> **[pp. 420-21]**

If the leaked document and/or the military whistleblower are accurate, then President Kennedy was aware of the reality of extraterrestrial life and technology. If Kennedy was so interested in seeing dead alien bodies during the early part of his administration, then *it is very plausible that he would have accepted an invitation to meet with live extraterrestrials* as Adamski claimed.

The third set of circumstantial evidence concerns President Kennedy secretly traveling to an undisclosed Air Force base to watch UFOs.
A reliable source, according to UFO researcher **Timothy Cooper**, said that Kennedy,

> "did fly out to an air force base to personally watch an unidentified bogie track from an aircraft under tight security which got no press coverage sometime in 1962."

If Kennedy did travel to a secret airbase in California to meet with live extraterrestrials, then the incident described by Cooper offered at least one opportunity for such a meeting to take place.
Kennedy's alleged meeting with extraterrestrials, would have made him the second U.S. President to meet extraterrestrial ambassadors in the California desert. The first allegedly occurred on February 20, 1954 with President **Eisenhower** at Edwards Air Force base.

So far, the circumstantial evidence reveals that President Kennedy had been briefed about UFOs and extraterrestrial life earlier in his political career. Also, Kennedy knew that some extraterrestrials looked similar to humans. Finally, Kennedy secretly traveled to one or more undisclosed Air Force bases to view UFOs in action in 1962. The circumstantial evidence considered so far, does make plausible Adamski's claim that Kennedy secretly traveled to California to meet with extraterrestrials sometime in 1961/1962.
More circumstantial evidence for such a meeting is found in Kennedy's initiative to get the *USSR and USA to cooperate in joint space and lunar missions*, and to release classified UFO files.

## Part III

### Kennedy linked US-USSR space missions with classified UFO files

**May 27, 2009**

**Kennedy and Khrushchev in 1961**
**Photo: US National Park Service**

In 1963, President **John F. Kennedy** launched a ground breaking initiative to get the USSR and USA to cooperate in joint space and lunar missions. In the background of this publicly announced initiative with powerful Cold War implications was a more secretive attempt to release classified UFO files.
Leaked documents reveal that Kennedy instructed the CIA to release classified UFO files as part of the cooperative space effort with the Soviet Union. If Kennedy had succeeded, there would have been joint space mission to the moon and eventual public release of classified UFO files by both the US and USSR. President Kennedy's assassination quickly led to the abandonment of his joint moon mission

with the USSR, and ended his administration's effort to force the CIA to release classified UFO files.

In a speech before the United Nations General Assembly on September 20, 1963, *President Kennedy said:*

> Finally, in a field where the United States and the Soviet Union have a special capacity - in the field of space - there is room for new cooperation, for further joint efforts in the regulation and exploration of space. I include among these possibilities a joint expedition to the moon.

In putting into effect his commitment for joint space missions, President Kennedy issued *National Security Action Memorandum No. 271* on November 12, 1963 with the subject header: "Cooperation with the USSR on Outer Space Matters:"

> I would like you to assume personally the initiative and central responsibility within the Government for the development of a program of substantive cooperation with the Soviet Union in the field of outer space, including the development of specific technical proposals. I assume that you will work closely with the Department of State and other agencies as appropriate.

The Memorandum went on to say that the cooperation was a direct outcome of Kennedy's September 20 proposal,

> "for broader cooperation… in outer space, including cooperation in lunar landing programs."

The Memorandum was classified "Confidential" and circulated to:

- James Webb (NASA Administrator)
- the Secretary of State
- the Secretary of Defense
- the Director of the CIA
- the President's Science Advisor
- three other agency directors.

## President Kennedy Speech to UN General Assembly on US-USSR Joint Moon Mission

In addition to the *Confidential National Security Action Memorandum*, Kennedy issued a more highly classified "Top Secret" Memorandum to the Director of the CIA.
Dated the same day of November 12, 1963 the subject header of the file was:

> "Classification review of all UFO intelligence files affecting National Security."

The Top Secret Memorandum *went on to say:*

> [I] have instructed James Webb to develop a program with the Soviet Union in Joint space and lunar explorations. It would be very helpful if you would have the high threat [UFO] cases reviewed with the purpose of identification of bona fides as opposed to classified CIA and USAF sources…. When this data has been sorted out, I would like you to arrange a program of data sharing with NASA where Unknowns [UFOs] are a factor. This will help NASA mission directors in their defensive responsibilities. I would like an interim report on the data review no later than February 1, 1964.

It's important to note that CIA Memorandum refers to the National Security Action Memorandum issued to Webb on the same day.
Even though the leaked *Top Secret Memorandum to the CIA* has not been officially acknowledged (it has been ranked *medium-to-high level of authenticity*), there is no question about the legitimacy of the *National Security Action Memorandum* (**NSAM**).
The November 12, *1963 National Security Action Memorandum* clearly showed that Kennedy had decided to cooperate with the USSR on "Outer Space Matters." If Kennedy had been warned by about the dangers of future conflict with the Soviet Union and/or with extraterrestrial life, then sharing classified UFO files was an obvious way to implement the National Security Action Memorandum.

At the time of Kennedy's initiative, the USAF was conducting a public investigation of UFO cases and

made many available under Project Blue Book.
UFO cases that had national security implications, however, were investigated under a separate reporting system. *Joint Army Navy Air Publication (JAMAP) 146* created the Communications Instructions for *Reporting Vital Intelligence Sightings* (**CIRVIS** system) that required all civilian and military pilots in the US and Canada to report UFO sightings. UFO sightings with national security implications were investigated under the CIRVIS system.
These UFO cases were classified and their release was an offense under the Espionage Act. Less important UFO sightings were not classified and made available through the Blue Book reporting system. The separate investigation systems for UFO sightings was eventually disclosed in 1979 by a document released through the Freedom of Information Act.
In the released *memorandum dated Oct 20, 1969*, Brigadier General **C.H. Bolender** acknowledged:

> "reports of unidentified flying objects which could affect national security are made in accordance with JANAP 146 or Air Force Manual 55-11, and are not part of the Blue Book system."

In 1963, President Kennedy was therefore seeking the release of classified UFO files collected through the CIRVIS reporting mechanism, and not those made available through Project Blue Book.

In conclusion, *National Security Action Memorandum No 271* and the associated *Top Secret CIA Memorandum* issued on November 12, 1963 are evidence that Kennedy firmly linked cooperation with the USSR on "outer space matters" with the release of classified UFO files. For undisclosed reasons, Kennedy was convinced that the CIA was the lead agency for ensuring the release of UFO files.
This suggests that the USAF and the other military services were secretly required to release UFO files reported through the CIRVIS system to the CIA. Kennedy was therefore directly confronting the CIA over its ultimate control of classified UFO files.
Ten days after the two November 12 memoranda were issued, President Kennedy was dead.

## Part IV

### Kennedy assassination linked to CIA and classified UFO files

**June 9, 2009**

On November 12, 1963, President John Kennedy issued two Presidential memoranda instructing **NASA** and the **CIA** to begin cooperating with the USSR on joint space missions including a lunar landing. On the same day, a conversation occurred between Kennedy and Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev on the importance of sharing information concerning UFOs as they moved forward with joint space missions. Leaked documents concerning the alleged conversation and the role of the CIA in controlling UFO information directly implicate the CIA in Kennedy's assassination ten days later.
In addition to the two Presidential memoranda cited earlier in Part III above, another leaked document shows the extent to which Kennedy was prepared to cooperate with the Soviet Union in declassifying UFO files. The aim was to avoid the risk of a mistaken military confrontation over UFOs.
The document (below images) is allegedly a *Top Secret **NSA*** intercept of a "Hot Line" conversation between President Kennedy and Soviet Premiere Nikita Khrushchev dated November 12, 1963.

TOP SECRET
UMBRA

NSA INTERCEPT OF THE "HOT LINE"
COMSEC FILE DATED 11/1263

ETCRRM TX HOURLY TEST
FROM: OOTP
TO :PUSSR
SUBJ: UFO WORKING GROUPS

WHCA
SOD
DCIA
DNSA
NMCC
CJCS
SECSTATE
NSC

"Mr. Premiere a situation has developed that affects both our countries and the world and I feel it necessary to convey to you a problem that we share in common."

"Mr. President I agree."

"As you must appreciate the tension between our two great nations has often brought us to the brink of showmanship with all the tapestry of a Greek comedy and our impasse last year was foolish and deadly. The division that separates us is through misunderstanding, politics, and cultural differences. But we have one thing in common which I would like to address to your working group on the UFO problem."

"Yes, yes...I agree with your assessment. We nearly tied the knot that divides us permanently. Our working group believes the same way as yours. The UFO problem presents grave dangers to our countries and to the whole world. If we allow suspicious and miscalculations to force our military defense systems to react to this problem...God will never forgive us."

"Then you agree Mr. Premiere that we should cooperate together on this issue?"

"Yes, Mr. President."

"Mr. Premiere, I have begun an initiative with our NASA to exchange information with your Academy of Sciences in which I hope will foster mutual concern over this problem and hopefully find some resolution. I have also instructed our CIA to provide me with full disclosure on the phantom aspects and classified programs in which I can better assess the situation. Can you persuade your KGB to do likewise."

"Mr. President, I cannot guarantee full cooperation in this area but I owe it to future history and the security of our planet to try. As you must know I have been somewhat limited in my official capacity as Party Chairman to order such cooperation in this area. We too feel that the UFO is a matter of highest importance to our collective security. If I can arrange for a secret meeting between our working groups at a secret location and at a time designated by you, I feel that this much on my part can happen."

"Mr. Premiere, if a meeting at this level can convene it will be a important first step. It will lead to more dialog and trust between our countries and reduce the ever present threat of nuclear war."

"Yes, Mr. President it will."

"Then we are in agreement."

"Yes."

"Until we talk again, this conversation is classified top secret between us."

"Yes. Until we talk again."

Kennedy and Khrushchev discussed the importance of their respective UFO working groups to deal with the UFO problem to avoid the risk of future conflict.
Kennedy told Khrushchev:

> "I have begun an initiative with our NASA to exchange information with your Academy of Sciences in which I hope will foster mutual concern over this problem and hopefully find some resolution."

Kennedy was certainly referring here to the National Security Action Memorandum released on the same day, November 12 1963. Kennedy also said,

> "I have also instructed our CIA to provide me with full disclosure on the phantom aspects and classified programs in which I can better assess the [UFO] situation."

While the NSA intercept has not been conclusively determined to be authentic (it has been ranked medium-to-high level of authenticity), it is consistent with the November 12 National Security Action Memorandum 271 titled: *"Cooperation with the USSR on Outer Space Matters."*

The risk of mistaken identification of UFOs leading to an accidental nuclear war was also allegedly considered by NATO at the same time. According to **Robert Dean**, a retired Command Sergeant Major who worked at **NATO** headquarters from 1963-1967, in 1964 NATO issued a Cosmic Top Secret document dealing with the threat posed by UFOs being confused with a nuclear first strike by the Soviet Union.
Titled simply "The Assessment," Dean said that it was feared that mistaken UFO sightings could start an accidental nuclear war. Dean's statement validates the content of the alleged Hotline transcript and gives support to its authenticity.

More circumstantial evidence for the accuracy of the Hotline transcript was found in a series of 1997

interviews conducted by Khrushchev's son, Sergei. Dr **Sergei Khrushchev** said after his father initially refused Kennedy's offer in September of joint space and lunar missions, that "in the weeks after the rejection, his father had second thoughts."
In another interview, he said:

> I walked with him, sometime in late October or November, and he told me about all these things. He told me that we have to think about this and maybe accept this idea. I asked why they would know everything, our secrets? He said it's not important. The Americans can design everything they want. It is a very well developed country, but we will have to save money. It's very expensive…
> He thought also of the political achievement of all these things, that then they would begin to trust each other much more. After the Cuban missile crisis, his trust with President Kennedy was raised very high. He thought that it's possible to deal with this President, he didn't think that they could be friends, but he really wanted to avoid the war, so through this co-operation they could sojourn their thoughts on these achievements.

The *November 12 National Security Action Memorandum* revealed that Khrushchev had only just accepted Kennedy's offer.
The Hotline conversation shows that Kennedy and Khrushchev reaching agreement on a broad range of issues concerning sharing UFOs information and joint cooperation in space. The dating of the Hotline conversation is consistent with the agreement reached in the background over this period between Kennedy and Khrushchev.
This gives more confidence that the Hotline document is genuine.

**President Kennedy & Governor Connolly shot in Dallas.**

Ten days after the breathtaking events of November 12, Kennedy was assassinated.

The most documented source of a CIA link to the Kennedy assassination was the investigation by **Jim Garrison**, District Attorney of New Orleans. Garrison found much documentary evidence to demonstrate that Lee Harvey Oswald was involved in a conspiracy led by Clay Shaw.
Garrison discovered that Shaw had an *"extensive international role as an employee of the CIA."*
While Garrison was unsuccessful in earning a conviction against Shaw, Garrison was partly vindicated in 1979 by the House Select Committee on Assassinations.
The Committee concluded:

> "The committee believes, on the basis of the evidence available to it, that President John F. Kennedy was probably assassinated as a result of a conspiracy. The committee was unable to identify the other gunmen or the extent of the conspiracy."

Historians who view the CIA as complicit in Kennedy's assassination point to the CIA's role in covert operations in Vietnam as the reason why the CIA wanted Kennedy's removal from office.
Col **Fletcher Prouty**, in his well documented book, *JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy*, reveals that Kennedy was attempting to end the CIA's influence over covert operations. Chief among these was the escalating U.S. involvement in Vietnam that Kennedy wanted to

end and was why he was assassinated. There is, however, a more compelling reason for why the CIA wanted Kennedy's removal for office - the CIA's role in controlling UFO information.

President Kennedy's bold attempt to cooperate with the Soviet Union in joint space and lunar missions is a historic fact. What is not well known is that this required extensive sharing of UFO information to prevent any misunderstandings over UFOs sightings that could spark military hostilities and jeopardize space cooperation.
Documents confirm that on November 12, 1963 Kennedy and Khrushchev had agreed on steps to share UFO information precisely for this reason, and Kennedy identified the CIA as the lead U.S. agency to implement the process. Kennedy's assassination by a hit team organized by a CIA asset, Clay Shaw, directly implicates the CIA.
CIA officials complicit in the Kennedy assassination were likely acting to preserve the *CIA's institutional power and influence* through its control of UFO information.
There was, however, another secretive organization that was even more threatened by Kennedy's efforts to share UFO files with the USSR – the *MJ-12 Special Operations Group.*

## Part V

### CIA Director issued secret directive denying President Kennedy access to UFO files

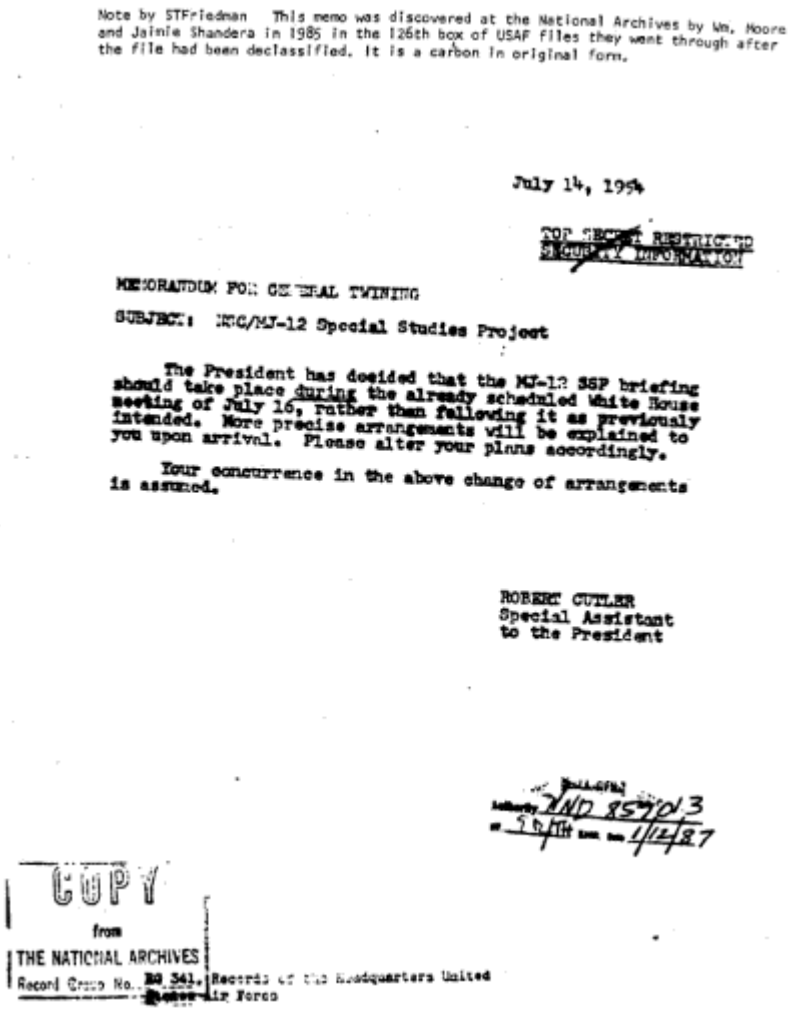
**June 12, 2009**

**JFK pins medal on outgoing CIA Director Allen Dulles**
**Photo: JFK Library**

President John F. Kennedy's desire to cooperate with the Soviet Union in joint space and lunar missions led to him asking the CIA to release classified UFO information to the Soviets.
On November 12, 1963, Kennedy issued two Presidential Memoranda and participated in a Hotline discussion with Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev to finalize details for future joint space missions. Most importantly, agreement was reached on the need for sharing both countries most sensitive UFO files. Both Kennedy and Khrushchev were concerned that a mistaken identification of UFOs could lead to nuclear war and jeopardize space cooperation.
Kennedy's Memorandum to the Director of the CIA to share UFO files was relayed on to the James Jesus Angleton, the CIA's chief of counterintelligence, who controlled access to the nation's most sensitive UFO files. In responding to Kennedy's request, Angleton followed a secret directive from former CIA Director Allen W. Dulles to ensure that under no circumstances would any U.S. President or his staff gain access to classified UFO files.

Earlier in this series I referred to a Top Secret NSA intercept of a "Hot Line" conversation between President **Kennedy** and Soviet Premiere **Nikita Khrushchev** dated November 12, 1963. Kennedy and Khrushchev discussed the importance of their respective UFO working groups dealing with the UFO problem to avoid the risk of future nuclear conflict.
Other (leaked) government documents refer to an "MJ-12 Special Studies Project" as the name of the project housing the U.S. UFO working group. For example, on July 14, 1954 a memorandum was sent

by President' Eisenhower's National Security Advisor Robert Cutler to U.S. Air Force Chief of Staff, General Nathan Twining to schedule a meeting for the MJ-12 Special Studies Project briefing.
The *Cutler-Twining memo* (below image) was found at the National Archives in 1985 and is the most authoritative documentary evidence so far that the name of the U.S. UFO working group during the Eisenhower and Kennedy administrations was associated with the *MJ-12 Special Studies Project*.



Note by STFriedman This memo was discovered at the National Archives by Wm. Moore and Jaimie Shandera in 1985 in the 126th box of USAF files they went through after the file had been declassified. It is a carbon in original form.

July 14, 1954

TOP SECRET RESTRICTED SECURITY INFORMATION

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project

The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of July 16, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival. Please alter your plans accordingly.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant
to the President

NND 85701 3
5 h Mit Date 1/12/87

COPY
from
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
Record Group No. RG 341. Records of the Headquarters United States Air Force

Another leaked document that has been investigated and found to be authentic, more specifically names the U.S. UFO working group as the *MJ-12 Special Studies Group* or more simply, MJ-12.

A top secret document was allegedly rescued from a fire burning the remainder of James Angleton's files after his death on May 12, 1987.
A former counterintelligence colleague of Angleton, who claimed to be present at the burning, sent it on June 23, 1999 to **Timothy Cooper**, a UFO researcher best known for his role in making public leaked MJ-12 documents (see cover letter).

COPY
FILE

Received 6/30/99
Timothy Cooper

June 23, 1999

Mr. Timothy Cooper
P.O. Box 1206
Big Bear Lake, CA 92315

Mr. Cooper:

I am a retired CIA counterintelligence officer who worked for Jim Angelton from [redacted] secret files [redacted] sensitive files that would connect MJ-12 to JFK's murder. This document did not exist officially and has never been disclosed within the agency. AWD was very fearful of disclosure to unauthorized channels and leaks in the White House. I literally snatched the "Directives" from the fire and have kept them safe from review. To allow a review would compromise future directors and put the agency in a difficult position.

I feel the time is fast approaching when the files of the Majestic/Jehovah project will be pried loose and the public's right to know should begin. We in CI have monitored civilian UFO research for a long time and have played a major role in keeping the UFO community busy. [redacted] that the MJ-12 Directives be sent to you and hopefully, be disseminated in a responsible manner.

I think your decision to work with Dr. Wood was a good one. He has credibility and good science skills. I hope you have read the BLUE BOOK/MAJIC Report with an open mind and a critical eye for detail. This, you might say, is the missing BLUE BOOK files (don't confuse these with Project BLUE BOOK). You need proof and here it is. I don't think you realize it but you and Dr. Wood have started a shit storm. Nixon's SCEO ordered all MJ-12 documentation purged and destoyed. This one was not. This carbon copy is the only link to MJ-12 and don't expect any more in the future. Everything is now on computers and there is no existing paper trail to my knowledge. If you play your cards right, you should make progress with what you have. I cautions you to be carfeful about who you talk to and trust with this information.

1 FILE

P.S. Not a disease has good luck at work with your case

**Accompanying the burned memo was a one-page cover letter (above image) to Tim Cooper regarding the history of these eight new directives concerning the MJ-12 program.**
**Startling revelations in the Source S-1 letter include:**
**"sensitive files that would connect MJ-12 to JFK's murder.**
**This document did not exist officially and has never been disclosed within the agency...**
**We in CI have monitored civilian UFO research for a long time and have played a major role in keeping the UFO community busy...**
**Nixon's special classified executive order (SCEO) ordered all MJ-12 documentation purged and destroyed.**
**This one was not. This carbon copy is the only link to MJ-12 and don't expect any more in the future.**
**Everything is now on computers and there is no existing paper trail to my knowledge..."**
**The redactions were done by the Majestic Documents team to protect the identity of the author.**

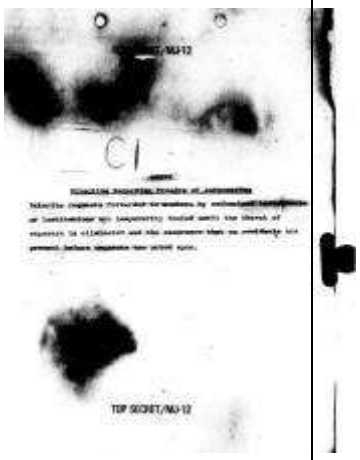
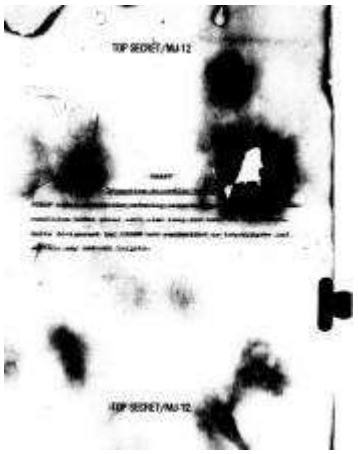
According to Dr **Robert Wood** and **Ryan Wood**, the burned document,

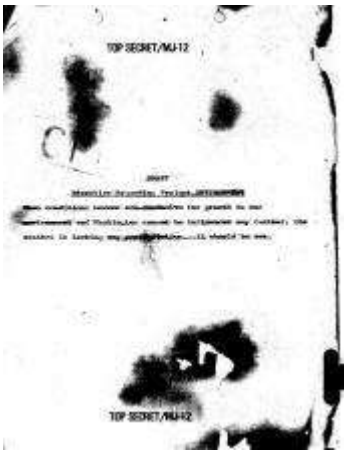
> is an original carbon with an Eagle watermark characteristic of government work, but so far forensic laboratories have been unable to trace it…. Although no dated is given, its content directly suggests the month of September. The year is estimated to be in the early 1960s and is still under investigation.

The burned document (below images) dates from the Kennedy era and has the characteristics of a government document. If its contents are accurate, it provides smoking gun evidence of a direct link between Kennedy's efforts to gain access to UFO information and his assassination.

---

Burned Memo



The nine-page **"burned" memo**, stamped TOP SECRET/MJ-12, is named because it was snatched from a fire before being destroyed, which is why it is discolored and disintegrating. Unlike many of the Majestic documents, this one is an original carbon with an Eagle watermark characteristic of government work, but so far forensic laboratories have been unable to trace it.

The memo is from the Director of Central Intelligence (MJ-1) to MJ-2, MJ-3, MJ-7, in reference to Project MAJESTIC and JEHOVAH, Project EVIRO, Project PARASITE, and Project PARHELION. Although no dated is given, its content directly suggests the month of September. The year is estimated to be in the early 1960s and is still under investigation.

The purpose is to have the team review a new set of directives and recommend changes that can be agreed on. Of note is the statement:
"As you must know LANCER [code word for **JFK**] has made some inquiries regarding our activities which we cannot allow."

The eight tabs of directives are fascinating:

- (A) President's EYES ONLY
- (B) "NEED-TO-KNOW"
- (C) DoD 5200.1
- (D) Project BLUE BOOK
- (E) Freedom of Information
- (F) PSYOP
- (G) BW (biological weapons)
- (H) Project ENVIRONMENT

Particularly chilling is the *Biological Weapons directive*, which states:
"Designated MJ projects should be held in readiness to perform SPIKE and HOUSE CLEANING operations in major population centers in the event conventional methods are not satisfactory. Specialists from MK-ULTRA and ARTICHOKE are hereby activated to conduct DOMESTIC."

Logically, this paragraph refers to UFO retrieval operations.
The authenticity of these directives seems beyond question: original onionskin papers, proper forensically verified red ink of the time period, and rare "CI" (counter intelligence) stamps.
**from http://www.majesticdocuments.com/documents/1960-1969.php**

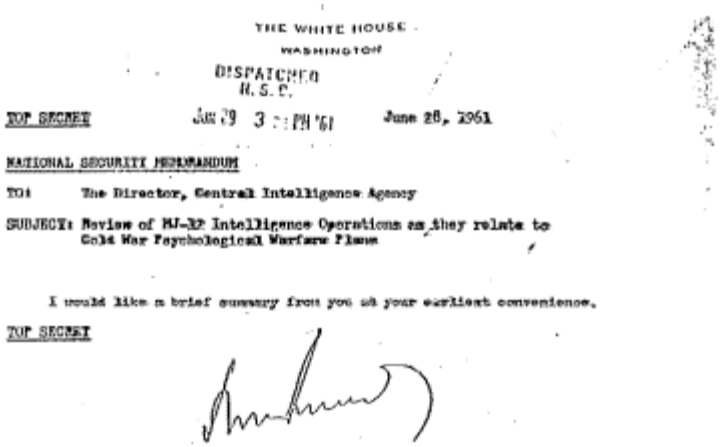
---

The classified Top Secret document with MJ-12 codeword access is a set of directives from the Director of the **CIA** who simultaneously headed the **MJ-12 Special Studies Project**, to six other members of the Project.
It says:

> As you must know Lancer [Kennedy's Secret Service codename] has made some inquiries regarding our activities which we cannot allow. Please submit your views no later than October. Your action to this matter is critical to the continuance of the group.

The document clearly acknowledges that Kennedy's efforts to gain access to UFO information soon after coming into office on January 20, 1961, actually imperiled the existence of the MJ-12 Special Studies Project/Group.

While the burned document has no date of issue, the authority of the writer and the political context indicates it was written shortly after **Kennedy** had issued his *June 26, 1961 National Security Action Memorandum* (below image) to the Director of the CIA who at the time was **Allen Dulles**.



THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

DISPATCHED
U.S.C.

TOP SECRET Jun 29 3 :: PM '61 June 28, 1961

NATIONAL SECURITY MEMORANDUM

TO: The Director, Central Intelligence Agency

SUBJECT: Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they relate to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans

I would like a brief summary from you at your earliest convenience.

TOP SECRET

The Memorandum requested a *"Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they related to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans."*
The burned document acknowledged that it had,

> "become necessary to review and evaluate duplication of field activities in light of the current situation."

This appears to be a reference to the June 26 NSAM review Dulles was ordered to undertake.

The burned document appeared to be a draft for a series of MJ-12 directives from **Allen Dulles**, who knew his time as DCI was limited due to the April 1961 Bay of Pigs fiasco. He needed an answer from the other MJ-12 members by October, a month before he was to retire as DCI on November 29, 1961. The burned document contained a number of directives concerning how to control UFO information and ensure that it would not be shared with the,

> "Chief Executive [President Kennedy), National Security Council Staff, department heads, the Joint Chiefs, and foreign representatives."

Basically, Dulles secret directives proscribed Kennedy's National Security team from gaining access to the most sensitive UFO files possessed by the CIA and MJ-12. Most important was what appeared to be a cryptic assassination directive in case senior Washington officials did not cooperate with MJ-12. While the response of other MJ-12 members is not known, subsequent events indicate that Dulles secret set of directives was approved.

## Part VI

President Kennedy's UFO involvement led to assassination order

**June 15, 2009**

On November 12, 1963, President **John F. Kennedy** had reached broad agreement with Soviet Premier **Nikita Khrushchev** on joint space missions and sharing classified UFO files. This required both leaders instructing their respective UFO working groups to share information. Kennedy did this through a Top Secret Memorandum to the Director of the CIA to share UFO files with NASA and the USSR.

His November 12 Memorandum was relayed on to the **James Jesus Angleton**, the CIA's chief of counterintelligence. Angleton controlled access to the most highly classified UFO files in the U.S, and was in direct communications with MJ-12 - the UFO working group within the "MJ-12 Special Studies Project."

In responding to Kennedy's request, Angleton followed a Top Secret/MJ-12 set of directives.

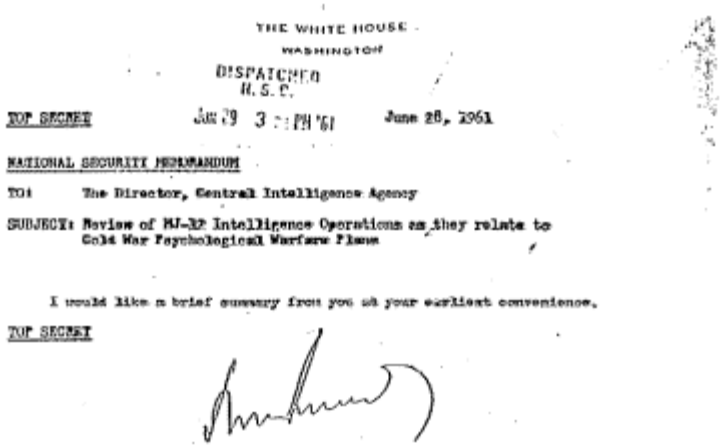
**JFK with his CIA Directors, Dulles & McCone in 1962**

One of the secret directives, revealed in a leaked partially burned Top Secret/MJ-12 document forensically dated to the early 1960s, was a cryptic assassination directive. In case any senior U.S. official did not cooperate with MJ-12, the directive sanctioned political assassination. If accurate, the leaked document is smoking gun evidence that former CIA Director Allen Dulles was involved in drafting and approving with other MJ-12 members a cryptic "assassination directive."

The MJ-12 "assassination directive" was later implemented by Angleton in response to President Kennedy's November 12, 1963 request to the CIA to release classified UFO files.

Earlier in this investigative series (above reports) I discussed the burned document and its genesis during the final months of **Allen Dulles** tenure as Director of the CIA. Dulles and other MJ-12 members were responding to Kennedy's initial effort on June 28, 1961 to be fully briefed on MJ-12 intelligence operations and UFOs.

Kennedy, according to a leaked Top Secret Memorandum titled "Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations," (below image) requested Dulles to give a brief summary.



THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

DISPATCHED
U.S.C.

TOP SECRET Jun 29 3 :: PM '61 June 28, 1961

NATIONAL SECURITY MEMORANDUM

TO: The Director, Central Intelligence Agency

SUBJECT: Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they relate to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans

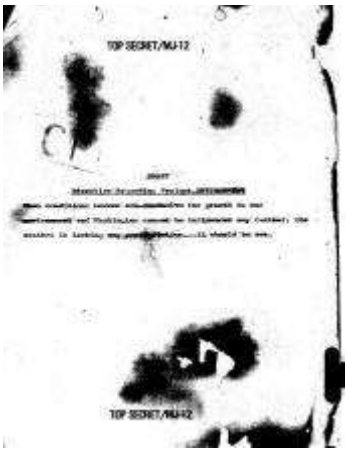
I would like a brief summary from you at your earliest convenience.

TOP SECRET

In response and unknown to Kennedy, Dulles drafted a set directives shortly before his November 1961 retirement. Dulles' draft document was addressed to another six members of MJ-12 requesting comments and their approval. It had clear instructions that under no circumstances would any U.S. President or his national security staff be briefed or given access to classified UFO files.

The most damming directive, drafted by Dulles and apparently approved by six other MJ-12 members was a cryptic assassination directive.
In full, this states (below image):

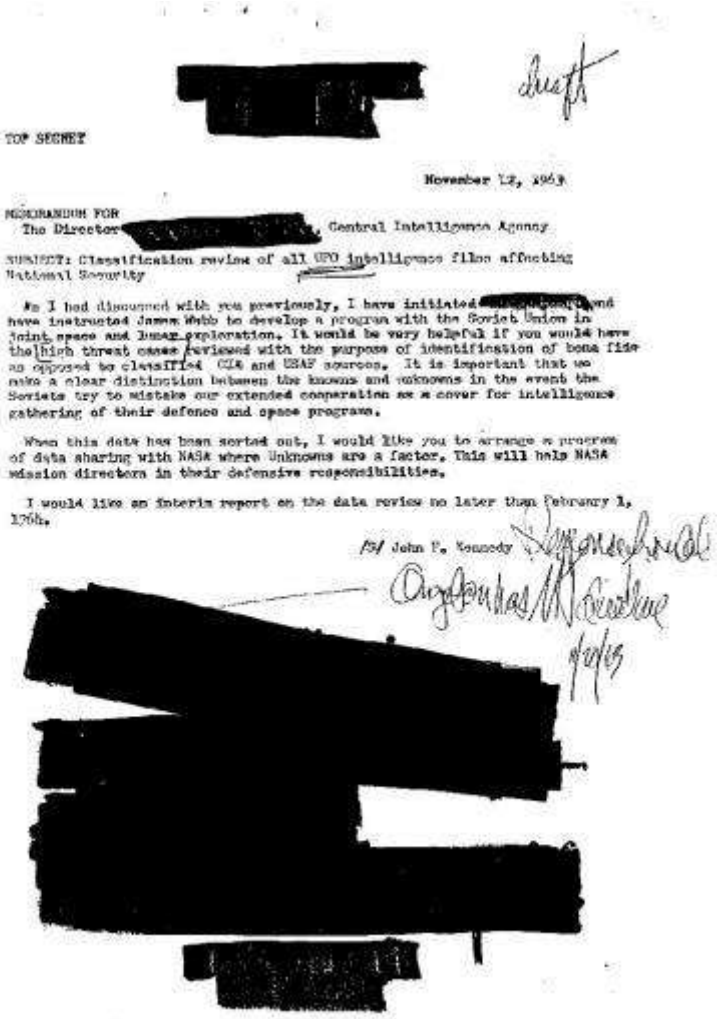
> Draft
> Directive Regarding Project Environment
> When conditions become non-conducive for growth in our environment and Washington cannot be influenced any further, the weather is lacking any precipitation … it should be wet.




Dr **Robert Wood** who is the foremost expert in analyzing MJ-12 documents using forensic methods, has concluded that the burned document is an assassination directive.
In *an interview* (below insert) discussing the burned document, he pointed out that the cryptic phrase “it should be wet” originates from Russia, where the phrase ‘wet works’ or “wet affairs” denotes someone who had been killed and is drenched with blood.

The codeword ‘wet’ was later adopted by the Soviet KGB and other intelligence agencies, according to Dr Wood. The term “it should be wet” therefore was a coded command to kill someone. In drafting this cryptic directive, Allen Dulles was seeking approval from six of his MJ-12 colleagues, to lay the justification for the assassination of any elected or appointed official in Washington DC whose policies were “non-conducive for growth”.
The cryptic directive was a pre-authorization for the assassination of any U.S. President who could not “be influenced any further” to follow MJ-12 policies.

Kennedy’s 1963 efforts to end the Cold War, cooperate with the USSR on joint space missions, and share classified UFO files with the USSR created a final showdown with MJ-12.



TOP SECRET

November 12, 1963

MEMORANDUM FOR
The Director [redacted], Central Intelligence Agency

SUBJECT: Classification review of all UFO intelligence files affecting National Security

As I had discussed with you previously, I have initiated [redacted] and have instructed James Webb to develop a program with the Soviet Union in joint space and lunar exploration. It would be very helpful if you would have the high threat cases reviewed with the purpose of identification of bona fide as opposed to classified CIA and USAF sources. It is important that we make a clear distinction between the knowns and unknowns in the event the Soviets try to mistake our extended cooperation as a cover for intelligence gathering of their defence and space programs.

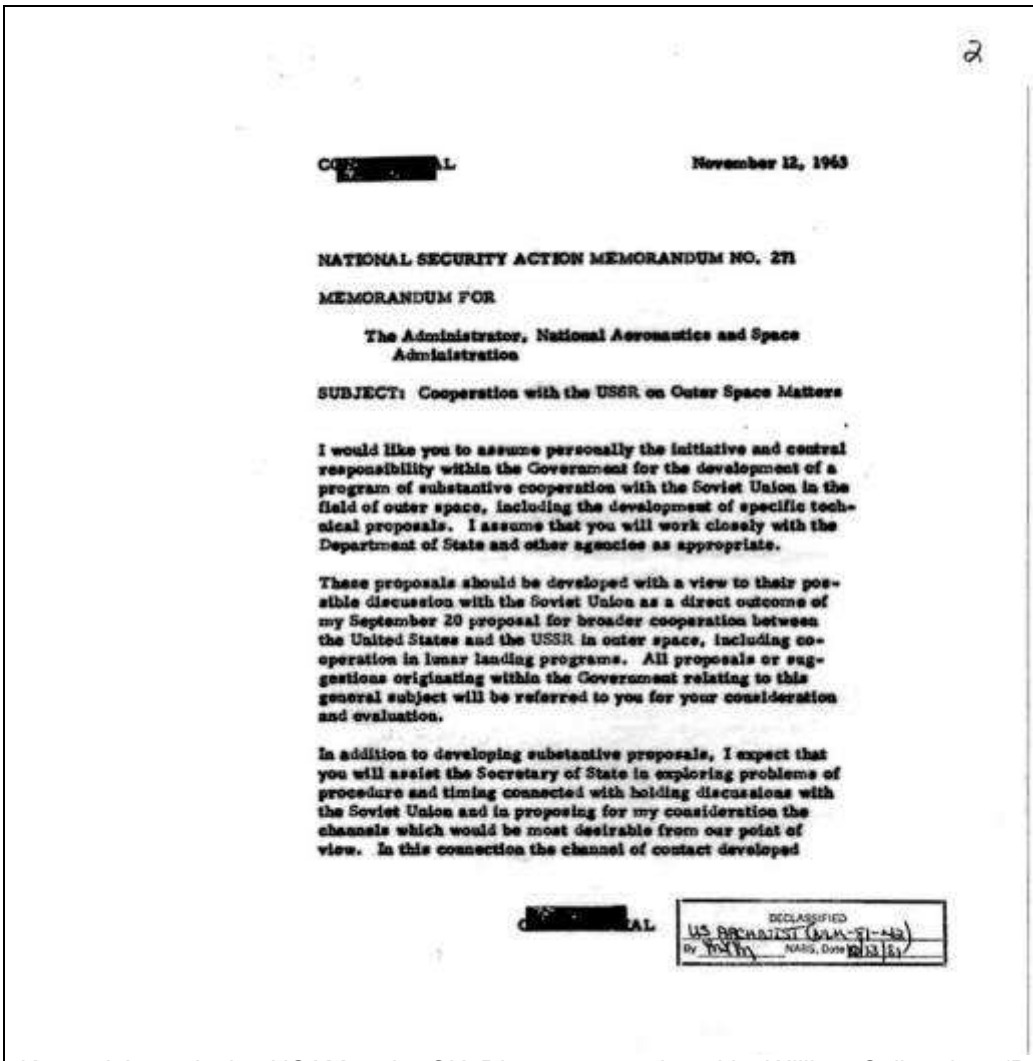
When this data has been sorted out, I would like you to arrange a program of data sharing with NASA where Unknowns are a factor. This will help NASA mission directors in their defensive responsibilities.

I would like an interim report on the data review no later than February 1, 1964.

/s/ John F. Kennedy

[redacted]

The trigger was Kennedy's agreement with Khrushchev on November 12, 1963 on space cooperation that led to the *National Security Action Memorandum* (**NSAM**) - above image - instructing the new Director of the CIA, **John McCone**, to share UFO information with NASA, and due to NSAM 271 (below image), with the USSR.



2

C[redacted]L November 12, 1963

NATIONAL SECURITY ACTION MEMORANDUM NO. 271

MEMORANDUM FOR

The Administrator, National Aeronautics and Space Administration

SUBJECT: Cooperation with the USSR on Outer Space Matters

I would like you to assume personally the initiative and central responsibility within the Government for the development of a program of substantive cooperation with the Soviet Union in the field of outer space, including the development of specific technical proposals. I assume that you will work closely with the Department of State and other agencies as appropriate.

These proposals should be developed with a view to their possible discussion with the Soviet Union as a direct outcome of my September 20 proposal for broader cooperation between the United States and the USSR in outer space, including cooperation in lunar landing programs. All proposals or suggestions originating within the Government relating to this general subject will be referred to you for your consideration and evaluation.

In addition to developing substantive proposals, I expect that you will assist the Secretary of State in exploring problems of procedure and timing connected with holding discussions with the Soviet Union and in proposing for my consideration the channels which would be most desirable from our point of view. In this connection the channel of contact developed

[redacted]AL

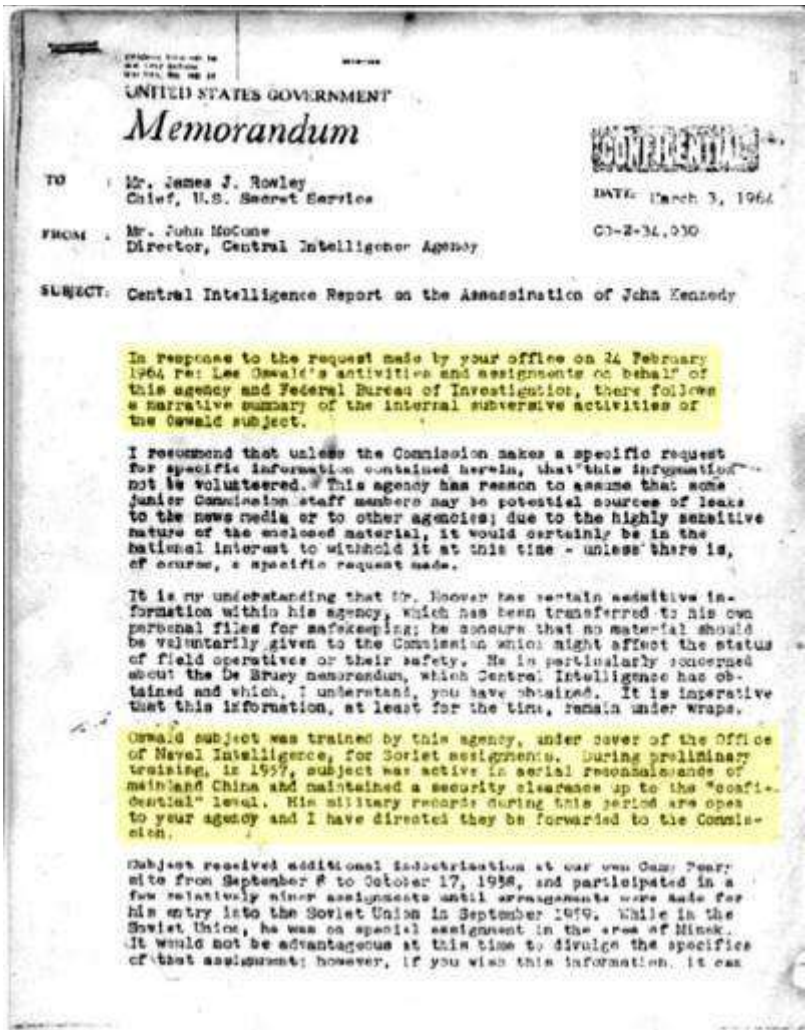
DECLASSIFIED
US ARCHIVIST (NLK-91-43)
By [illegible] NARS, Date 12/13/91

Kennedy's explosive NSAM to the CIA Director was relayed by William Colby, then (Deputy) Chief of the CIA's Far East Division, to James Angleton in CIA counterintelligence. It was Angleton who had the authority to implement Kennedy's NSAM.
On the bottom of Kennedy's NSAM next to the signature space appears the following handwriting:

"Response from Colby: Angleton has MJ directive 11/20/63"

Colby is here acknowledging that Angleton, two days before Kennedy's assassination, had the MJ directives – the burned document – and would use them to respond to Kennedy's NSAM. This handwriting directly implicates Angleton in the Kennedy assassination due to the cryptic MJ-12 assassination directive.

There is more evidence to directly implicate Angleton in the Kennedy assassination. Lee Harvey Oswald was among a small group of American citizens to have defected to the Soviet Union in 1959. The **CIA** established a file on Oswald in 1960, but some authors claim that CIA counterintelligence were monitoring Oswald even earlier, and that Angleton was directly involved through an intermediary.
An *alleged leaked CIA document* (below image) also suggests that Oswald was trained by the CIA in 1957 for Soviet assignments.



UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

*Memorandum*

CONFIDENTIAL

TO : Mr. James J. Rowley
Chief, U.S. Secret Service

DATE: March 3, 1964

FROM : Mr. John McCone
Director, Central Intelligence Agency

CD-2-34,030

SUBJECT: Central Intelligence Report on the Assassination of John Kennedy

In response to the request made by your office on 24 February 1964 re: Lee Oswald's activities and assignments on behalf of this agency and Federal Bureau of Investigation, there follows a narrative summary of the internal subversive activities of the Oswald subject.

I recommend that unless the Commission makes a specific request for specific information contained herein, that this information not be volunteered. This agency has reason to assume that some junior Commission staff members may be potential sources of leaks to the news media or to other agencies; due to the highly sensitive nature of the enclosed material, it would certainly be in the national interest to withhold it at this time - unless there is, of course, a specific request made.

It is my understanding that Mr. Hoover has certain sensitive information within his agency, which has been transferred to his own personal files for safekeeping; be sensure that no material should be voluntarily given to the Commission which might affect the status of field operatives or their safety. He is particularly concerned about the De Mohrenschildt memorandum, which Central Intelligence has obtained and which, I understand, you have obtained. It is imperative that this information, at least for the time, remain under wraps.

Oswald subject was trained by this agency, under cover of the Office of Naval Intelligence, for Soviet assignments. During preliminary training, in 1957, subject was active in aerial reconnaissance of mainland China and maintained a security clearance up to the "confidential" level. His military records during this period are open to your agency and I have directed they be forwarded to the Commission.

Subject received additional indoctrination at our own Camp Peary site from September 6 to October 17, 1958, and participated in a few relatively minor assignments until arrangements were made for his entry into the Soviet Union in September 1959. While in the Soviet Union, he was on special assignment in the area of Minsk. It would not be advantageous at this time to divulge the specifics of that assignment; however, if you wish this information, it can

At the very least, as an American defector, Oswald was the responsibility of CIA counterintelligence headed by Angleton.
Upon his return to the U.S. in June 1962, Oswald's activities were closely monitored by CIA counterintelligence. Oswald's subsequent association with a number of CIA assets including Clay Shaw provided opportunities for Angleton's counterintelligence to not only monitor, but to manipulate Oswald. Ensuring Oswald's participation in the Kennedy assassination, no matter how minimal, provided a powerful rationale for preventing a thorough investigation of the Kennedy assassination. As a former communist defector, Angleton and the CIA could persuasively argue that Oswald's involvement directly implicated the USSR. This allowed the CIA to successfully argue to the Warren Commission, through Allen Dulles who was a member, that a thorough investigation was too dangerous due to the risk of nuclear war.

The *assassination of President Kennedy directly resulted from his efforts to gain access to the CIA's control of classified UFO files.*
Unknown to Kennedy, a set of secret MJ-12 directives issued by his former CIA Director, **Allen Dulles**, *proscribed any cooperation with Kennedy and his national security staff on the UFO issue.*
It was Dulles and another *six unknown MJ-12 members* who sanctioned the directives found in the burned document including a political assassination directive against non-cooperative officials in the Kennedy administration. While Dulles and his six associates pre-authorized the assassination of Kennedy, it was the **CIA** counterintelligence chief who gave the final orders that culminated in Kennedy's assassination.
In doing so, **James Angleton** arranged for a communist defector to be involved so as to eventually take

the blame and ensure that no thorough investigation would follow by federal or congressional authorities. Documents and facts bear witness to the complicity of former CIA officials in the assassination of President Kennedy.
The implications of leaked MJ-12 documents relevant to the Kennedy administration require a thorough public inquiry.

Bill O'Reilly Reports On CIA Connection to JFK Assassination

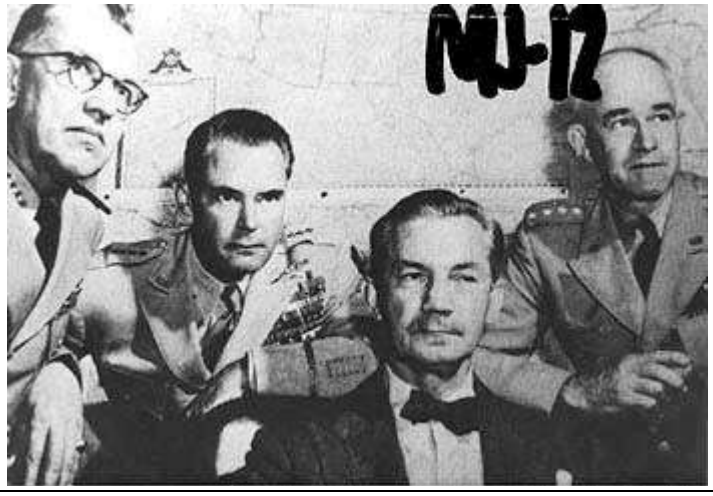
## Part VII

### Did Allen Dulles draft Kennedy assassination directive in a covert MJ-12 coup?

**June 20, 2009**

A cryptic assassination directive found in a leaked document allegedly drafted by the *Director of the CIA* (DCI) was in response to President Kennedy's inquiries into covert activities of the MJ-12 Special Studies Project. The document reveals that the DCI, at the time of its drafting, was also the head (MJ-1) of a covert group in charge of the highly classified MJ-12 Project.
The document contained eight directives describing future MJ-12 policies. The first directive prevented access by the President, his National Security Council staff and Joint Chiefs of Staff to information concerning UFOs.
The alleged assassination directive was *the eighth directive* (below image) and appeared to be a cryptic order to eliminate uncooperative U.S. federal officials.

Though the document is undated and unsigned, forensic analysis on the original carbon version dates it to the 1960s. The political context dates it to the first year of President Kennedy's term.
This means that just before he retired on November 29, 1961, outgoing DCI **Allen Dulles** drafted a document that would deny his superior, President Kennedy, information that had been legitimately requested concerning MJ-12 activities.



**Members of the original MJ-12 Special Studies Group**

More importantly, the assassination directive constituted pre-authorization for the violent removal of a sitting President from office in a covert coup d'etat.

Dr **Bob** and **Ryan Wood** have conducted extensive forensic analysis of the burned document which was received in its original carbon version. It was on government issued watermarked paper and dated to the 1960s. Though the paper has still not been definitively traced to any government agency, it uses similar watermarks to other government documents.

The text of the burned document clearly points to President Kennedy's inquiries concerning *MJ-12 Special Studies Project* activities as the catalyst for it being drafted.

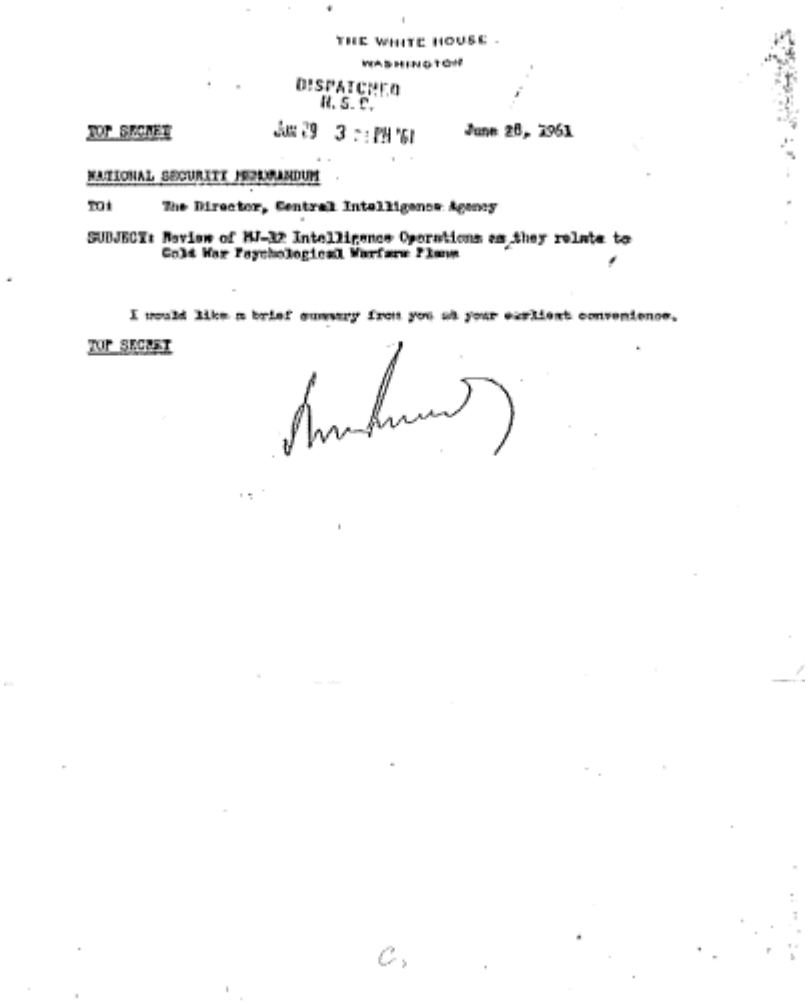
In a cover letter (below image) by the *Director of the CIA* (DCI) to six other members of group response for the MJ-12 Project, the DCI said:

> "As you must know *Lancer* [**Kennedy**] has made some inquiries regarding our activities which we cannot allow. Please submit your views no later than October."

More significantly, the document says that "continuance of the group" was at stake. While Dulles name does not appear on the burned document other leaked documents reveal that he drafted it.

On June 28, 1961, President Kennedy wrote (below image) the following to Dulles:

> National Security Memorandum
> To: The Director, Central Intelligence Agency
> Subject: Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they relate to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans
> I would like a brief summary from you at your earliest convenience



THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

DISPATCHED
W. S. C.

TOP SECRET Jun 29 3 :: PM '61 June 28, 1961

NATIONAL SECURITY MEMORANDUM

TO: The Director, Central Intelligence Agency

SUBJECT: Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they relate to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans

I would like a brief summary from you at your earliest convenience.

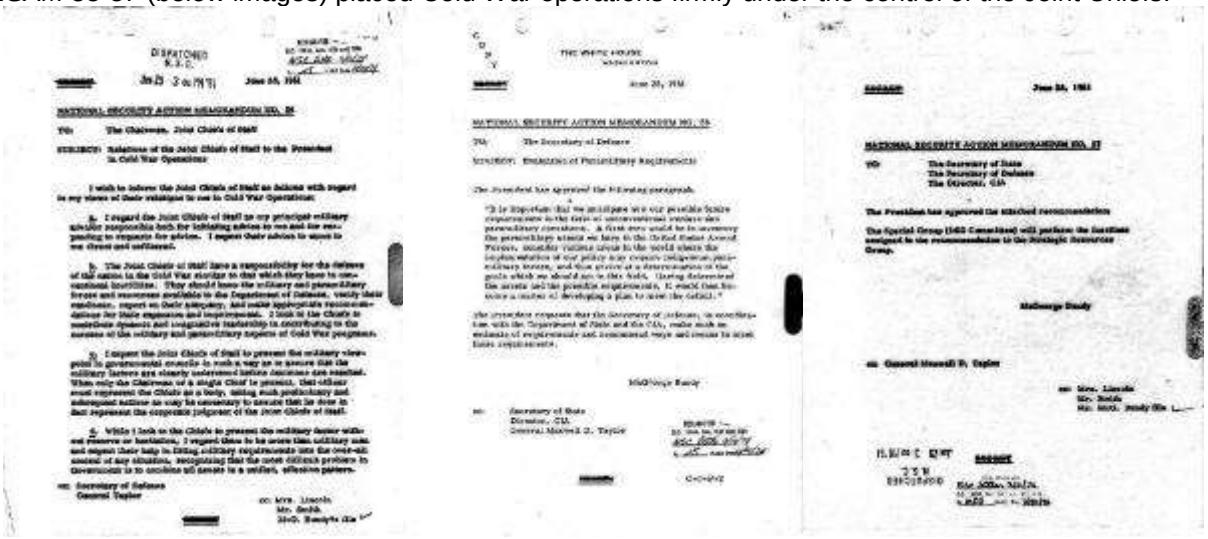
TOP SECRET

This leaked *National Security Memorandum* clearly shows that Kennedy in June of 1961, wanted to learn about MJ-12 activities and the relationship with psychological warfare.
While the leaked June Memorandum has not been acknowledged by the CIA (it was classified TOP SECRET), other documents from the period support its authenticity. Early in his administration, President Kennedy showed that he desired to restructure the National Security Council and bring all intelligence and psychological warfare activities under direct Executive control.
On February 19, 1961, President Kennedy issued Executive Order 10920 which abolished the Operations Coordinating Board. The Operations Coordinating Board was the primary interagency organization responsible for Cold War psychological warfare activities. Its responsibilities were handed over to Kennedy's national security advisor, **McGeorge Bundy** and the Department of State.

President Kennedy's EO 10920 showed that he desired to gain control over all intelligence activities related to psychological warfare. Abolishing the Operations Coordinating Board shows he was willing to dismantle any government entity in order to bring its psychological warfare operations under the direct control of his national security team.
EO 10920 helps substantiate his later June 28, 1961 National Security Memorandum concerning a review of MJ-12 activities that Kennedy had learned involved psychological warfare. EO 10920 also helps substantiate the very real concern expressed by the drafter of the burned document that the future of MJ-12 was at stake.

The authenticity of the June 28 Memorandum is also supported by a declassified set of three *National*

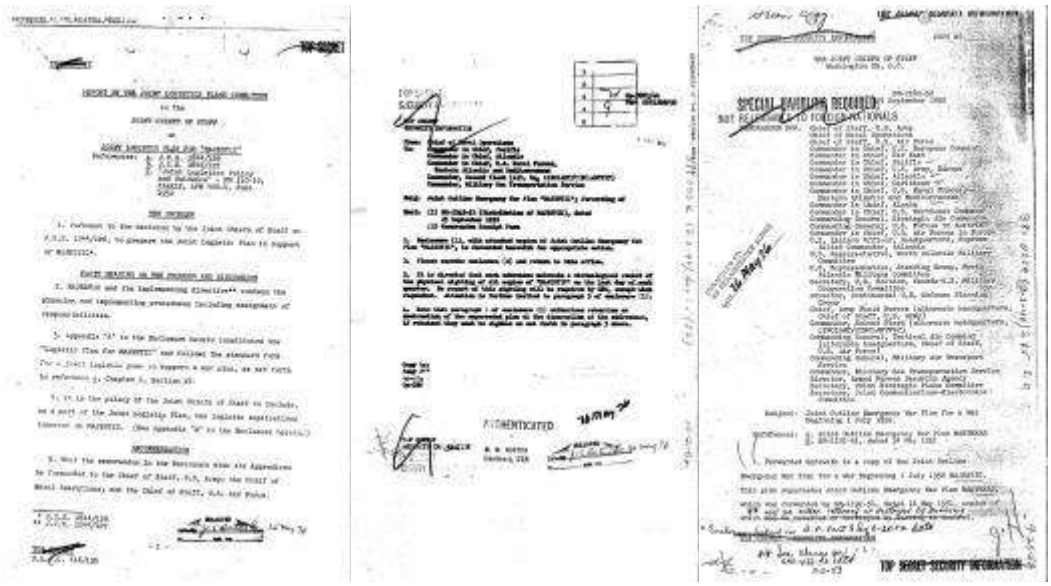
*Security Action Memorandums* (NSAM) issued on the same day to the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and also forwarded to Dulles.
*NSAM 55-57* (below images) placed Cold War operations firmly under the control of the Joint Chiefs.



According to Col **Fletcher Prouty**, they were Kennedy's main means of gaining control over covert CIA operations.
This supports the content of the June 28 CIA Memorandum which involved Cold War operations by MJ-12. Furthermore, the three NSAMs help explain why the Joint Chiefs were included among the entities in the burned document's first directive that would be excluded from UFO information.

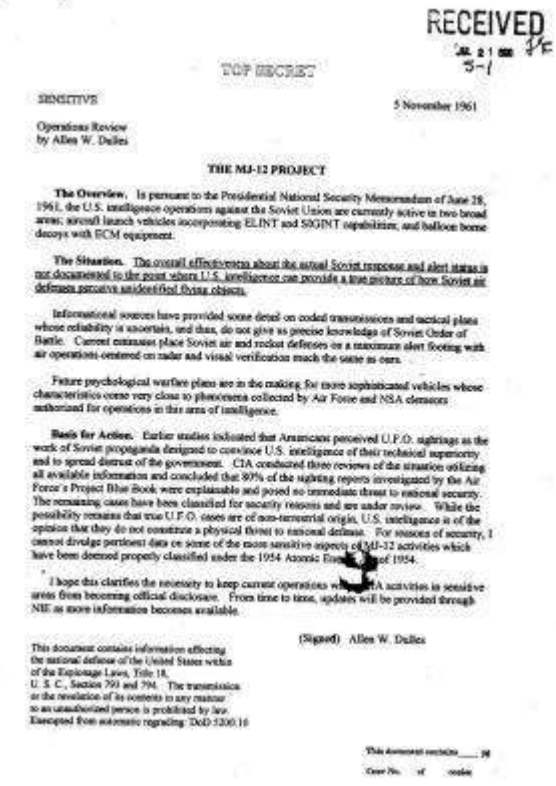
Finally, three 1952 Top Secret memos titled: "Joint Logistic Plan for MAJESTIC" (below images) from the Joint Chiefs of Staff were declassified in 1976.
One states:

> "The following plans in support of MAJESTIC are now under preparation: A psychological warfare plan."



Once again, this shows the relationship between MJ-12 (Majestic) operations and psychological warfare. Kennedy therefore had good reason to issue his June 28 1961 memorandum to Dulles asking him for a review of *MJ-12 psychological warefare operations*.

Dulles response to Kennedy's June 28 Memorandum was an alleged letter marked TOP SECRET (below image) that was issued on November 5, 1961. Dulles' letter gives an overview of the MJ-12 activities with regard to psychological activities.
It describes UFOs as part of "Soviet propaganda" designed "to spread distrust of the government."



RECEIVED

TOP SECRET

SENSITIVE

5 November 1961

Operations Review
by Allen W. Dulles

**THE MJ-12 PROJECT**

**The Overview.** In pursuance to the Presidential National Security Memorandum of June 28, 1961, the U.S. intelligence operations against the Soviet Union are currently active in two broad areas; aircraft launch vehicles incorporating ELINT and SIGINT capabilities; and balloon borne decoys with ECM equipment.

**The Situation.** The overall effectiveness about the actual Soviet response and alert status is not documented to the point where U.S. intelligence can provide a true picture of how Soviet air defenses perceive unidentified flying objects.

Informational sources have provided some detail on coded transmissions and tactical plans whose reliability is uncertain, and thus, do not give us precise knowledge of Soviet Order of Battle. Current estimates place Soviet air and rocket defenses on a maximum alert footing with air operations centered on radar and visual verification much the same as ours.

Future psychological warfare plans are in the making for more sophisticated vehicles whose characteristics come very close to phenomena collected by Air Force and NSA elements authorized for operations in this area of intelligence.

**Basis for Action.** Earlier studies indicated that Americans perceived U.F.O. sightings as the work of Soviet propaganda designed to convince U.S. intelligence of their technical superiority and to spread distrust of the government. CIA conducted three reviews of the situation utilizing all available information and concluded that 80% of the sighting reports investigated by the Air Force's Project Blue Book were explainable and posed no immediate threat to national security. The remaining cases have been classified for security reasons and are under review. While the possibility remains that true U.F.O. cases are of non-terrestrial origin, U.S. intelligence is of the opinion that they do not constitute a physical threat to national defense. For reasons of security, I cannot divulge pertinent data on some of the more sensitive aspects of MJ-12 activities which have been deemed properly classified under the 1954 Atomic Energy Act of 1954.

I hope this clarifies the necessity to keep current operations within CIA activities in sensitive areas from becoming official disclosure. From time to time, updates will be provided through NIE as more information becomes available.

(Signed) Allen W. Dulles

This document contains information affecting the national defense of the United States within of the Espionage Laws, Title 18, U. S. C., Section 793 and 794. The transmission or the revelation of its contents in any manner to an unauthorized person is prohibited by law. Exempted from automatic regrading: DoD 5200.10

Dulles' letter acknowledged that while it was possible some,

"UFO cases are of non-terrestrial origin," these did not "constitute a physical threat to

national defense."

Most significantly, the letter said:

"For reasons of security, I cannot divulge pertinent data on some of the more sensitive aspects of MJ-12 activities"

If genuine, Dulles' letter was giving President Kennedy only minimal information in response to his June 1961 NSAM request for a brief summary of MJ-12 activities.

Consequently, the leaked *June 28, 1961 Memorandum* (above image), *EO 10920* and *NSAM's 55-57* reveal that a power struggle was occurring over Executive control of Cold War psychological warfare programs and the covert activities of MJ-12. This struggle is reflected in the Burned Document which requests others involved in running MJ-12 to respond by October.
The response of other MJ-12 members presumably led to Dulles November 5 letter to Kennedy. The letter firmly suggests that MJ-12 had decided not to cooperate with Kennedy and authorized the set of directives drafted by Dulles. Thus Kennedy's efforts to incorporate MJ-12 psychological warfare activities under the direct control of his National Security Advisor were dismissed.

In conclusion, documents reveal that in 1961 President Kennedy was attempting to gain control over intelligence activities related to Cold War psychological warfare operations. This is confirmed in Executive Order 10920 that placed interagency psychological warfare plans under the control of McGeorge Bundy.
It is further supported by declassified 1952 memos from the Joint Chiefs of Staff to provide logistic support for MAJESTIC (MJ-12) psychological warfare programs, and three NSAM's issued on June 28, 1961 to place covert Cold War activities under the control of the Joint Chiefs of Staff. On the same day, June 28, Kennedy contacted Allen Dulles to request a summary about MJ-12's psychological warfare activities. Dulles November 5 response highlighted that these activities involved the UFO issue but declined to release sensitive information.
These events are consistent with the content of the burned document comprising eight directives restricting access to UFO information from the President, his National Security Council Staff, including Bundy, and the Joint Chiefs of Staff. It can therefore be concluded that Allen Dulles was the official who drafted the document including *the cryptic assassination directive*.
Some time shortly before his alleged November 5, 1961 letter to Kennedy, Dulles draft set of directives had been responded to and approved by six other members of MJ-12.
The implementation of the assassination directive on November 22, 1963 therefore constituted *a covert coup d'etat* by MJ-12.

---

[Author and Event Note: I wish to thank Ryan Wood for sharing his own research on the burned document with me, and both Dr Robert and Ryan Wood for making the MJ-12 documents available through their website: www.MajesticDocuments.com. They will be organizing the 7th Annual UFO Crash Retrieval Conference, November 6-8, 2009 where I will discuss the Kennedy Administration and the MJ-12 documents.]

**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**
**Return to Vida en Nuestra Galaxia**
**Return to Michael Salla**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_flyingobjects71.htm

Final Report Of The Select Committee
To Study Governmental Operations With Respect To
Intelligence Activities
Church Committee Report

**April 26**
**(legislative day, April 14), 1976**
**from ThirdWorldTraveler Website**

# I. INTRODUCTION AND SUMMARY

The resolution creating this Committee placed greatest emphasis on whether intelligence activities threaten the "rights of American citizens." 1

The critical question before the Committee was to determine how the fundamental liberties of the people can be maintained in the course of the Government's effort to protect their security. The delicate balance between these basic goals of our system of government is often difficult to strike, but it can, and must, be achieved. We reject the view that the traditional American principles of justice and fair play have no place in our struggle against the enemies of freedom. Moreover, our investigation has established that the targets of intelligence activity have ranged far beyond persons who could properly be characterized as enemies of freedom and have extended to a wide array of citizens engaging in lawful activity.

Americans have rightfully been concerned since before World War II about the dangers of hostile foreign agents likely to commit acts of espionage. Similarly, the violent acts of political terrorists can seriously endanger the rights of Americans. Carefully focused intelligence investigations can help prevent such acts. But too often intelligence has lost this focus and domestic intelligence activities have invaded individual privacy and violated the rights of lawful assembly and political expression. Unless new and tighter controls are established by legislation, domestic intelligence activities threaten to undermine our democratic society and fundamentally alter its nature.

We have examined three types of "intelligence" activities affecting the rights of American citizens. The first is intelligence collection -- such as infiltrating groups with informants, wiretapping, or opening letters. The second is dissemination of material which has been collected. The third is covert action designed to disrupt and discredit the activities of groups and individuals deemed a threat to the social order. These three types of "intelligence" activity are closely related in the practical world.
Information which is disseminated by the intelligence community 2 or used in disruptive programs has usually been obtained through surveillance. Nevertheless, a division between collection, dissemination and covert action is analytically useful both in understanding why excesses have occurred in the past and in devising remedies to prevent those excesses from recurring.

## A. Intelligence Activity: A New Form of Governmental Power to Impair Citizens' Rights

A tension between order and liberty is inevitable in any society. A Government must protect its citizens from those bent on engaging in violence and criminal

behavior, or in espionage and other hostile foreign intelligence activity. Many of the intelligence programs reviewed in this report were established for those purposes. Intelligence work has, at times, successfully prevented dangerous and abhorrent acts, such as bombings and foreign spying, and aided in the prosecution of those responsible for such acts.

But, intelligence activity in the past decades has, all too often, exceeded the restraints on the exercise of governmental power which are imposed by our country's Constitution, laws, and traditions.

Excesses in the name of protecting security are not a recent development in our nation's history. In 1798, for example, shortly after the Bill of Rights was added to the Constitution, the Allen and Sedition Acts were passed. These Acts, passed in response to fear of proFrench "subversion", made it a crime to criticize the Government. 3 During the Civil War, President Abraham Lincoln suspended the writ of habeas corpus.
Hundreds of American citizens were prosecuted for anti-war statements during World War I, and thousands of "radical" aliens were seized for deportation during the 1920 Palmer Raids. During the Second World War, over the opposition of J. Edgar Hoover and military intelligence, 4 120,000 Japanese-Americans were apprehended and incarcerated in detention camps.

Those actions, however, were fundamentally different from the intelligence activities examined by this Committee. They were generally executed overtly under the authority of a statute or a public executive order. The victims knew what was being done to them and could challenge the Government in the courts and other forums. Intelligence activity, on the other hand, is generally covert. It is concealed from its victims 5 and is seldom described in statutes or explicit executive orders. The victim may never suspect that his misfortunes are the intended result of activities undertaken by his government, and accordingly may have no opportunity to challenge the actions taken against him.

It is, of course, proper in many circumstances -- such as developing a criminal prosecution -- for the Government to gather information about a citizen and use it to achieve legitimate ends, some of which might be detrimental to the citizen. But in criminal prosecutions, the courts have struck a balance between protecting the rights of the accused citizen and protecting the society which suffers the consequences of crime.
Essential to the balancing process are the rules of criminal law which circumscribe the techniques for gathering evidence 6 the kinds of evidence that may be collected, and the uses to which that evidence may be put. In addition, the criminal defendant is given an opportunity to discover and then challenge the legality of how the Government collected information about him and the use which the Government intends to make of that information.

This Committee has examined a realm of governmental information collection which has not been governed by restraints comparable to those in criminal proceedings. We have examined the collection of intelligence about the political advocacy and actions and the private lives of American citizens. That information has been used covertly to discredit the ideas advocated and to "neutralize" the actions of their proponents.
As Attorney General Harlan Fiske Stone warned in 1924, when he sought to keep federal agencies from investigating "political or other opinions" as opposed to "conduct . . . forbidden by the laws":

> When a police system passes beyond these limits, it is

> dangerous to the proper administration of justice and to human liberty, which it should be our first concern to cherish.
>
> . . . There is always a possibility that a secret police may become a menace to free government and free institutions because it carries with it the possibility of abuses of power which are not always quickly apprehended or understood. 7

Our investigation has confirmed that warning. We have seen segments of our Government, in their attitudes and action, adopt tactics unworthy of a democracy, and occasionally reminiscent of the tactics of totalitarian regimes. We have seen a consistent pattern in which programs initiated with limited goals, such as preventing criminal violence or identifying foreign spies, were expanded to what witnesses characterized as "vacuum cleaners"," sweeping in information about lawful activities of American citizens.

The tendency of intelligence activities to expand beyond their initial scope is a theme which runs through every aspect of our investigative findings. Intelligence collection programs naturally generate ever-increasing demands for new data. And once intelligence has been collected, there are strong pressures to use it against the target.

The pattern of intelligence agencies expanding the scope of their activities was well described by one witness, who in 1970 had coordinated an effort by most of the intelligence community to obtain authority to undertake more illegal domestic activity:

> The risk was that you would get people who would be susceptible to political considerations as opposed to national security considerations, or would construe political considerations to be national security considerations, to move from the, kid with a bomb to the kid with a picket sign, and from the kid with the picket sign to the kid with the bumper sticker of the opposing candidate. And you just keep going down the line. 9

In 1940, Attorney General Robert Jackson saw the same risk. He recognized that using broad labels like "national security" or "subversion" to invoke the vast power of the government is dangerous because there are "no definite standards to determine what constitutes a 'subversive activity, such as we have for murder or larceny." Jackson added:

> Activities which seem benevolent or helpful to wage earners, persons on relief, or those who are disadvantaged in the struggle for existence may be regarded as 'subversive' by those whose property interests might be burdened thereby. Those who are in office are apt to regard as 'subversive' the activities of any of those who would bring about a change of administration. Some of our soundest constitutional doctrines were once punished as subversive. We must not forget that it was not so long ago that both the term 'Republican' and the term 'Democrat' were epithets with sinister meaning to denote persons of radical tendencies that were 'subversive' of the order of things then dominant. 10

This wise warning was not heeded in the conduct of intelligence activity, where the "eternal vigilance" which is the "price of liberty" has been forgotten.

## B. The Questions

We have directed our investigation toward answering the, following questions:

- Which governmental agencies have engaged in domestic spying?
- How many citizens have been targets of Governmental intelligence activity?
- What standards have governed the opening of intelligence investigations and when have intelligence investigations been terminated?
- Where have the targets fit on the spectrum between those who commit violent criminal acts and those who seek only to dissent peacefully from Government policy?
- To what extent has the information collected included intimate details of the targets' personal lives or their political views, and has such information been disseminated and used to injure individuals?
- What actions beyond surveillance have intelligence agencies taken, such as attempting to disrupt, discredit, or destroy persons or groups who have been the targets of surveillance?
- Have intelligence agencies been used to serve the political aims of Presidents, other high officials, or the agencies themselves?
- How have the agencies responded either to proper orders or to excessive pressures from their superiors?
- To what extent have intelligence agencies disclosed, or concealed them from, outside bodies charged with overseeing them?
- Have intelligence agencies acted outside the law?
- What has been the attitude of the intelligence community toward the rule of law?
- To what extent has the Executive branch and the Congress controlled intelligence agencies and held them accountable?
- Generally, how well has the Federal system of checks and balances between the branches worked to control intelligence activity?

## C. Summary of the Main Problems

The answer to each of these questions is disturbing. Too many people have been spied upon by too many Government agencies and to much information has been collected. The Government has often undertaken the secret surveillance of citizens on the basis of their political beliefs, even when those beliefs posed no threat of violence or illegal acts on behalf of a hostile foreign power.

The Government, operating primarily through secret informants, but also using other intrusive techniques such as wiretaps, microphone "bugs" surreptitious mail opening, and break-ins, has swept in vast amounts of information about the personal lives, views, and associations of American citizens. Investigations of groups deemed potentially dangerous -- and even of groups suspected of associating with potentially dangerous organizations -- have continued for decades, despite the fact that those groups did not engage in unlawful activity. Groups and individuals have been harassed and disrupted because of their political views and their lifestyles.

Investigations have been based upon vague standards whose breadth made excessive collection inevitable. Unsavory and vicious tactics have been employed -- including anonymous attempts to break up marriages, disrupt meetings, ostracize persons from their professions, and provoke target groups into rivalries that might result in deaths. Intelligence agencies have served the political and personal objectives of presidents and other high officials. While the agencies often committed excesses in response to pressure from high officials in the Executive branch and Congress, they also occasionally initiated improper activities and then concealed them from officials whom they had a duty to inform.

Governmental officials -- including those whose principal duty is to enforce the

law --have violated or ignored the law over long periods of time and have advocated and defended their right to break the law.

The Constitutional system of checks and balances has not adequately controlled intelligence activities. Until recently the Executive branch has neither delineated the scope of permissible activities nor established procedures for supervising intelligence agencies. Congress has failed to exercise sufficient oversight, seldom questioning the use to which its appropriations were being put. Most domestic intelligence issues have not reached the courts, and in those cases when they have reached the courts, the judiciary has been reluctant to grapple with them.

Each of these points is briefly illustrated below, and covered in substantially greater detail in the following sections of the report.

**1. The Number of People Affected by Domestic Intelligence Activity**

United States intelligence agencies have investigated a vast number of American citizens and domestic organizations. FBI headquarters alone has developed over 500,000 domestic intelligence files, 11 and these have been augmented by additional files at FBI Field Offices. The FBI opened 65,000 of these domestic intelligence files in 1972 alone. 12

In fact, substantially more individuals and groups are subject to intelligence scrutiny than the number of files would appear to indicate, since typically, each domestic intelligence file contains information on more than one individual or group, and this information is readily retrievable through the FBI General Name Index.

The number of Americans and domestic groups caught in the domestic intelligence net is further illustrated by the following statistics:

-- Nearly a quarter of a million first class letters were opened and photographed in the United States by the CIA between 1953-1973, producing a CIA computerized index of nearly one and one-half million names. 13

-- At least 130,000 first class letters were opened and photographed by the FBI between 1940-1966 in eight U.S. cities. 14

-- Some 300,000 individuals were indexed in a CIA computer system and separate files were created on approximately 7,200 Americans and over 100 domestic groups during the course of CIA's Operation CHAOS (1967-1973). 15

-- Millions of private telegrams sent from, to, or through the United States were obtained by the National Security Agency from 1947 to 1975 under a secret arrangement with three United States telegraph companies. 16

-- An estimated 100,000 Americans were the subjects of United States Army intelligence files created between the mid 1960's and 1971. 17

-- Intelligence files on more than 11,000 individuals and groups were created by the Internal Revenue Service between 1969 and 1973 and tax investigations were started on the basis of political rather than tax criteria. 18

-- At least 26,000 individuals were at one point catalogued on an FBI list of persons to be rounded up in the event of a "national emergency". 19

**2. Too Much Information Is Collected For Too Long**

Intelligence agencies have collected vast amounts of information about the intimate details of citizens' lives and about their participation in legal and peaceful political activities. The targets of intelligence activity have included political adherents of the right and the left, ranging from activist to casual supporters. Investigations have been directed against proponents of racial causes and women's rights, outspoken apostles of nonviolence and racial harmony; establishment politicians; religious groups; and advocates of new life styles. The widespread targeting of citizens and domestic groups, and the excessive scope of the collection of information, is illustrated by the following examples:

(a) The "Women's Liberation Movement" was infiltrated by informants who collected material about the movement's policies, leaders, and individual members. One report included the name of every woman who attended meetings, 20 and another stated that each woman at a meeting bad described "how she felt oppressed, sexually or otherwise". 21 Another report concluded that the movement's purpose was to "free women from the humdrum existence of being only a wife and mother", but still recommended that the intelligence investigation should be continued. 22

(b) A prominent civil rights leader and advisor to Dr. Martin Luther ing, Jr., was investigated on the suspicion that he might be a Communist " sympathizer". The FBI field office concluded he was not. 23 Bureau headquarters directed that the investigation continue using a theory of "guilty until proven innocent:"
The Bureau does not agree with the expressed belief of the field office that - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 24 is not sympathetic to the Party cause. While there may not be any evidence that - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - is a Communist neither is there any substantial evidence that he is anti-Communist. 25

(c) FBI sources reported on the formation of the Conservative American Christian Action Council in 1971. 26 In the 1950's, the Bureau collected information about the John Birch Society and passed it to the White House because of the Society's "scurillous attack" on President Eisenhower and other high Government officials. 27

(d) Some investigations of the lawful activities of peaceful groups have continued for decades. For example, the NAACP was investigated to determine whether it "had connections with" the Communist Party. The investigation lasted for over twenty-five years, although nothing was found to rebut a report during the first year of the investigation that the NAACP had a "strong tendency" to "steer clear of Communist activities." 211 Similarly, the FBI has admitted that the Socialist Workers Party has committed no criminal acts.
Yet the Bureau has investigated the Socialist Workers Party for more than three decades on the basis of its revolutionary rhetoric-which the FBI concedes falls short of incitement to violence-and its claimed international links. The Bureau is

currently using its informants to collect information about SWP members' political views, including those on "U.S. involvement in Angola," "food prices," "racial matters," the "Vietnam War," and about any of their efforts to support non-SWP candidates for political office. 29

(e) National political leaders fell within the broad reach of intelligence investigations. For example, Army Intelligrnce nee maintained files on Senator Adlai Stevenson and Congressman Abner Mikva because of their participation in peaceful political meetings under surveillance by Army agents. 30 A letter to Richard Nixon, while he was a candidate for President in 1968, was intercepted under CIA's mail opening program. In the 1960's President Johnson asked the FBI to compare various Senators' statements on Vietnam with the Communist Party line 32 and to conduct name checks on leading antiwar Senators. 33

(f) As part of their effort to collect information which "related even remotely" to people or groups "active" in communities which had "the potential" for civil disorder, Army intelligence agencies took such steps as: sending agents to a Halloween party for elementary school children in Washington, D.C., because they suspected a local "dissident" might be present; monitoring protests of welfare mothers' organizations in Milwaukee; infiltrating a coalition of church youth groups in Colorado; and sending agents to a priests' conference in Washington, D.C., held to discuss birth control measures. 34

(g) In the, late 1960's and early 1970s, student groups were subjected to intense scrutiny. In 1970 the FBI ordered investigations of every member of the Students for a Democratic Society and of "every Black Student Union and similar group regardless of their past or present involvement in disorders." 35 Files were opened on thousands of young men and women so that, as the former head of FBI intelligence explained , the information could be used if they ever applied for a government job. 36

In the 1960's Bureau agents were instructed to increase their efforts to discredit "New Left" student demonstrators by tactics including publishing photographs ("naturally the most obnoxious picture should be used"), 37 using "misinformation" to falsely notify members events had been cancelled '18 and writing "tell-tale" letters to students' parents. 39

(h) The FBI Intelligence Division commonly investigated any indication that "subversive" groups already under investigation were seeking to influence or control other groups. 40 One example of the extreme breadth of this "infiltration" theory was an FBI instruction in the mid-1960's to all Field Offices to investigate every "free university" because some of them had come under "subversive influence. " 41

(i) Each administration from Franklin D. Roosevelt's to Richard Nixon's permitted, and sometimes encouraged, government

agencies to handle essentially political intelligence. For example:

-- President Roosevelt asked the FBI to put in its files the names of citizens sending telegrams to the White House opposing his "national defense" policy and supporting Col. Charles Lindbergh. 42

-- President Truman received inside information on a former Roosevelt aide's efforts to influence his appointments, 43 labor union negotiating plans, 44 and the publishing plans of journalists. 45

-- President Eisenhower received reports on purely political and social contacts with foreign officials by Bernard Baruch, 46 Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt, 47 and Supreme Court Justice William 0. Douglas. 47a

-- The Kennedy Administration had the FBI wiretap a Congressional staff member , 48 three executive officials, 49 a lobbyist, 50 and a, Washington law firm. 51 Attorney General Robert F. Kennedy received the fruits of a FBI "tap" on Martin Luther King, Jr. 52 and a "bug" on a Congressman both of which yielded information of a political nature. 53

-- President Johnson asked the FBI to conduct "name checks" of his critics and of members of the staff of his 1964 opponent, Senator Barry Goldwater. 54 He also requested purely political intelligence on his critics in the Senate, and received extensive intelligence reports on political activity at the 1964 Democratic Convention from FBI electronic surveillance. 55

-- President Nixon authorized a program of wiretaps which produced for the White House purely political or personal information unrelated to national security, including information about a Supreme Court justice. 56

**3. Covert Action and the Use of Illegal or Improper Means**

(a) Covert Action. -- Apart from uncovering excesses in the collection of intelligence, our investigation has disclosed covert actions directed against Americans, and the use of illegal and improper surveillance techniques to gather information. For example:

(i) The FBI's COINTELPRO -- counterintelligence program -- was designed to "disrupt" groups and "neutralize" individuals deemed to be threats to domestic security. The FBI resorted to counterintelligence tactics in part because its chief officials believed that the existing law could not control the activities of certain dissident groups, and that court decisions had tied the

hands of the intelligence community. Whatever opinion one holds about the policies of the targeted groups, many of the tactics employed by the FBI were indisputably degrading to a free society.

**COINTELPRO** tactics included:

-- Anonymously attacking the political beliefs of targets in order to induce their employers to fire them;

-- Anonymously mailing letters to the spouses of intelligence targets for the purpose of destroying their marriages; 57

-- Obtaining from IRS the tax returns of a target and then attempting to provoke an IRS investigation for the express purpose of deterring a protest leader from attending the Democratic National Convention; 58

-- Falsely and anonymously labeling as Government informants members of groups known to be violent, thereby exposing the falsely labelled member to expulsion or physical attack; 59

-- Pursuant to instructions to use "misinformation" to disrupt demonstrations, employing such means as broadcasting fake orders on the same citizens band radio frequency used by demonstration marshalls to attempt to control demonstrations, 60 and duplicating and falsely filling out forms soliciting housing for persons coming to a demonstration, thereby causing "long and useless journeys to locate these addresses"; 61

-- Sending an anonymous letter to the leader of a Chicago street gang (described as "violence-prone") stating that the Black Panthers were supposed to have "a hit out for you". The

> letter was suggested because it "may intensify . . . animosity" and cause the street gang leader to "take retaliatory action". 62

(ii) From "late 1963" until his death in 1968, Martin Luther King, Jr., was the target of an intensive campaign by the Federal Bureau of Investigation to "neutralize" him as an effective civil rights leader. In the words of the man in charge of the FBI's "war" against Dr. King, "No holds were barred." 63

The FBI gathered information about Dr. King's plans and activities through an extensive surveillance program, employing nearly every intelligence-gathering technique at the Bureau's disposal in order to obtain information about the "private activities of Dr. King and his advisors" to use to "completely discredit" them. 64

The program to destroy Dr. King as the leader of the civil rights movement included efforts to discredit him with Executive branch officials, Congressional leaders, foreign heads of state, American ambassadors, churches. universities, and the press. 65

The FBI mailed Dr. King a tape recording made from microphones hidden in his hotel rooms which one agent testified was an attempt to destroy Dr. King's marriage.66 The tape recording was accompanied by a note which Dr. King and his advisors interpreted as threatening to release the tape recording unless Dr. King committed suicide. 67

The extraordinary nature of the campaign to discredit Dr. King is evident from two documents:

> -- At the August 1963 March on Washington, Dr. King told the country of his "dream" that:
>
> all of God's children, black men and white men, Jews and Gentiles, Protestants and Catholics, will be able to join hands and sing in the words of the old Negro spiritual, "Free at last, free at last, thank God Almighty, I'm free at last."
>
> The Bureau's Domestic Intelligence Division concluded that this "demagogic speech"

established Dr. King as the "most dangerous and effective Negro leader in the country." 68 Shortly afterwards, and within days after Dr. King was named "Man of the Year" by Time magazine, the FBI decided to "take him off his pedestal," reduce him completely in influence," and select and promote its own candidate to "assume the role of the leadership of the Negro people." 69

-- In early 1968, Bureau headquarters explained to the field that Dr. King must be destroyed because he was seen as a potential "messiah" who could "unify and electrify" the "black nationalist movement". Indeed, to the FBI he was a potential threat because he might "abandon his supposed 'obedience' to white liberal doctrines (non-violence) ." 70 In short, a non-violent man was to be secretly attacked and destroyed as insurance against his abandoning non-violence.

(b) Illegal or Improper Means. -- The surveillance which we investigated was not only vastly excessive in breadth and a basis for degrading counterintelligence actions, but was also often conducted by illegal or improper means. For example:

(1) For approximately 20 years the CIA carried out a program of indiscriminately opening citizens' first class mail. The Bureau also had a mail opening program, but cancelled it in 1966. The Bureau continued, however, to receive the illegal fruits of CIA's program. In 1970, the heads of both agencies signed a document for President Nixon, which correctly stated that mail opening was illegal, falsely stated that it had been discontinued, and proposed that the illegal opening of mail should be resumed because it would provide useful results.
The President approved the program, but withdrew his approval five days later. The illegal opening continned nonetheless. Throughout this period CIA officials knew that mail opening was illegal, but expressed concern about the "flap potential" of exposure, not about the illegality of their activity. 71

(2) From 1947 until May 1975, NSA received from international cable companies millions of cables which had been sent by American citizens in the reasonable expectation that they would be kept private. 72

(3) Since the early 1930's, intelligence agencies have frequently wiretapped and bugged American citizens without the benefit of judicial warrant. Recent court decisions have curtailed the use of these techniques against domestic targets.
But past subjects of these surveillances have included a United States Congressman, a Congressional staff member, journalists and newsmen, and numerous individuals and groups who engaged in no criminal activity and who posed no genuine threat to the national security, such as two White House domestic affairs advisers and an anti Vietnam War protest group. While the prior written approval of the Attorney General has been required for all warrantless wiretaps since 1940, the record is replete with instances where this requirement was ignored and the Attorney General gave only after-the-fact authorization.

Until 1965, microphone surveillance by intelligence agencies was wholly unregulated in certain classes of cases. Within weeks after a 1954 Supreme Court decision denouncing the FBI's installation of a microphone in a defendant's bedroom, the Attorney General informed the Bureau that he did not believe the decision applied to national security cases and permitted the FBI to continue to install microphones subject only to its own "intelligent restraint". 73

(4) In several cases, purely political information (such as the reaction of Congress to an Administration's legislative proposal) and purely personal information (such as coverage of the extra-marital social activities of a high-level Executive official under surveillance) was obtained from electronic surveillance and disseminated to the highest levels of the federal government. 74

(5) Warrantless break-ins have been conducted by intelligence agencies since World War II. During the 1960's alone, the FBI and CIA conducted hundreds of break-ins, many against American citizens and domestic organizations. In some cases, these break-ins were to install

microphones; in other cases, they were to steal such items as membership lists from organizations considered "subversive" by the Bureau. 75

(6) The most pervasive surveillance technique has been the informant. In a random sample of domestic intelligence cases, 83% involved informants and 5% involved electronic surveillance. 76 Informants have been used against peaceful, law-abiding groups; they have collected information about personal and political views and activities. 77
To maintain their credentials in violence-prone groups, informants have involved themselves in violent activity. This phenomenon is well illustrated by an informant in the Klan. He was present at the murder of a civil rights worker in Mississippi and subsequently helped to solve the crime and convict the perpetrators.
Earlier, however, while performing duties paid for by the Government, he had previously "beaten people severely, had boarded buses and kicked people, had [gone] into restaurants and beaten them [blacks] with blackjacks, chains, pistols." 78
Although the FBI requires agents to instruct informants that they cannot be involved in violence, it was understood that in the Klan, "he couldn't be an angel and be a good informant." 79

**4. Ignoring the Law**

Officials of the intelligence agencies occasionally recognized that certain activities were illegal, but expressed concern only for "flap Potential." Even more disturbing was the frequent testimony that the law, and the Constitution were simply ignored.

For example, the author of the so-called Huston plan testified:

> Question. Was there any person who stated that the activity recommended, which you have previously identified as being illegal opening of the mail and breaking and entry or burglary -- was there any single person who stated that such activity should not be done because it was unconstitutional?
> Answer. No.
>
> Question. Was there any single person who said such activity should not be done because it was illegal?
> Answer. No. 80

Similarly, the man who for ten years headed FBI's Intelligence Division testified that:

> ... never once did I hear anybody, including myself, raise the question: "Is this course of action which we have agreed upon lawful, is it legal, is it ethical or moral." We never gave any thought to this line of reasoning, because we were just naturally pragmatic. 81

Although the statutory law and the Constitution were often not "[given] a thought",

82 there was a general attitude that intelligence needs were responsive to a higher law. Thus, as one witness testified in justifying the FBI's mail opening program:

> It was my assumption that what we were doing was justified by what we had to do . . . the greater good, the national security. 83

**5. Deficiencies in Accountability and Control**

The overwhelming number of excesses continuing over a prolonged period of time were due in large measure to the fact that the system of checks and balances -- created in our Constitution to limit abuse of Governmental power -- was seldom applied to the intelligence community. Guidance and regulation from outside the intelligence agencies -- where it has been imposed at all -- has been vague.

Presidents and other senior Executive officials, particularly the Attorneys General, have virtually abdicated their Constitutional responsibility to oversee and set standards for intelligence activity. Senior government officials generally gave the agencies broad, general mandates or pressed for immediate results on pressing problems. In neither case did they provide guidance to prevent excesses and their broad mandates and pressures themselves often resulted in excessive or improper intelligence activity.

Congress has often declined to exercise meaningful oversight, and on occasion has passed laws or made statements which were taken by intelligence agencies as supporting overly-broad investigations.

On the other hand, the record reveals instances when intelligence agencies have concealed improper activities from their superiors in the Executive branch and from the Congress, or have elected to disclose only the less questionable aspects of their activities.

There has been, in short, a, clear and sustained failure by those responsible to control the intelligence community and to ensure its accountability. There has been an equally clear and sustained failure by intelligence agencies to fully inform the proper authorities of their activities and to comply with directives from those authorities.

**6. The Adverse Impact of Improper Intelligence Activity**

Many of the illegal or improper disruptive efforts directed against American citizens and domestic organizations succeeded in injuring their targets. Although it is sometimes difficult to prove that a target's misfortunes were caused by a counter-intelligence program directed against him, the possibility that an arm of the Untied States Government intended to cause the harm and might have been responsible is itself abhorrent.

The Committee has observed numerous examples of the impact of intelligence operations. Sometimes the harm was readily apparent -- destruction of marriages, loss of friends or jobs. Sometimes the attitudes of the public and of Government officials responsible for formulating policy and resolving vital issues were influenced by distorted intelligence. But the most basic harm was to the values of privacy and freedom which our Constitution seeks to protect and which intelligence activity infringed on a broad scale.

> (a) General Efforts to Discredit. -- Several efforts against individuals and groups appear to have achieved their stated aims. For example:
>
> > -- A Bureau Field Office reported that the anonymous letter it had sent to an activist's husband accusing his wife of infidelity

"contributed very strongly" to the subsequent breakup of the marriage. 84

-- Another Field Office reported that a draft counsellor deliberately, and falsely, accused of being an FBI informant was "ostracized" by his friends and associates. 85

-- Two instructors were reportedly put on probation after the Bureau sent an anonymous letter to a university administrator about their funding of an anti-administration student newspaper. 86

-- The Bureau evaluated its attempts to "put a stop" to a contribution to the Southern Christian Leadership Conference as "quite successful." 87

-- An FBI document boasted that a "pretext" phone call to Stokeley Carmichael's mother telling her that members of the Black Panther Party intended to kill her son left her "shocked". The memorandum intimated that the Bureau believed it had been responsible for Carmichael's flight to Africa the following day. 88

(b) Media Manipulation. -- The FBI has attempted covertly to influence the public's perception of persons and organizations by disseminating derogatory information to the press, either anonymously or through "friendly" news contacts.
The impact of those articles is generally difficult to measure, although in some cases there are fairly direct connections to injury to the target. The Bureau also attempted to influence media reporting which would have any impact on the public image of the FBI.
Examples include:

-- Planting a series of derogatory articles about Martin Luther King, Jr., and the Poor People's Campaign. 89

For example, in anticipation of the 1968 "poor people's march on Washington, D.C.," Bureau Headquarters granted authority to furnish "cooperative news media sources" an article "designed to curtail success of Martin Luther King's fund raising." 90 Another memorandum illustrated how "photographs of demonstrators" could be used in discrediting the civil rights movement. Six photographs of participants in the poor people's campaign in Cleveland accompanied the memorandum with the following note attached:

"These [photographs] show the militant aggressive appearance of the participants and might be of interest to a cooperative news

source." 91 Information on the Poor People's Campaign was provided by the FBI to friendly reporters on the condition that "the Bureau must not be revealed as the source." 92

-- Soliciting information from Field Offices "on a continuing basis" for "prompt . . . dissemination to the news media . . . to discredit the New Left movement and its adherents." The Headquarters directive requested, among other things, that: specific data should be furnished depicting the scurrilous and depraved nature, of many of the characters, activities, habits, and living conditions representative of New Left adherents.

Field Offices were to be exhorted that: "Every avenue of possible embarrassment must be vigorously and enthusiastically explored." 93

-- Ordering Field Offices to gather information which would disprove allegations by the "liberal press, the bleeding hearts, and the forces on the left" that the Chicago police used undue force in dealing with demonstrators at the 1968 Democratic Convention. 95

-- Taking advantage of a close relationship with the Chairman of the Board -- described in an FBI memorandum as "our good friend"-- of a magazine with national circulation to influence articles which related to the FBI. For example, through this relationship the Bureau: "squelched" an "unfavorable article against the Bureau" written by a free-lance writer about an FBI investigation; "postponed publication" of an article on another FBI case; "forestalled publication" of an article by Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.; and received information about proposed editing of King's articles. 96

(c) Distorting Data to Influence Government Policy and Public Perceptions

Accurate intelligence is a prerequisite to sound government policy. However, as the past head of the FBI's Domestic Intelligence Division reminded the Committee:

The facts by themselves are not too meaningful. They are something like stones cast into a heap. 97

On certain crucial subjects the domestic intelligence agencies reported the "facts" in ways that gave rise to misleading impressions.

For example, the FBI's Domestic Intelligence Division initially discounted as an "obvious

failure" the alleged attempt's of Communists to influence the civil rights movement. 98 Without any significant change in the factual situation, the Bureau moved from the Division's conclusion to Director Hoover's public congressional testimony characterizing Communist influence on the civil rights movement as "vitally important." 98a

FBI reporting on protests against the Vietnam War provides another example, of the manner in which the information provided to decision-makers can be skewed. In acquiescence with a judgment already expressed by President Johnson, the Bureau's reports on demonstrations against the War in Vietnam emphasized Communist efforts to influence the anti-war movement and underplayed the fact that the vast majority of demonstrators were not Communist controlled. 99

(d) "Chilling" First Amendment Rights. -- The First Amendment protects the Rights of American citizens to engage in free and open discussions, and to associate with persons of their choosing. Intelligence agencies have, on occasion, expressly attempted to interfere with those rights. For example, one internal FBI memorandum called for "more interviews" with New Left subjects "to enhance the paranoia endemic in these circles" and "get the point across there is an FBI agent behind every mailbox." 100

More importantly, the government's surveillance activities in the aggregate -- whether or not expressly intended to do so -- tends, as the Committee concludes at p. 290 to deter the exercise of First Amended Rights by American citizens who become aware of the government's domestic intelligence program.

(e) Preventing the Free Exchange of Ideas. -- Speakers, teachers, writers, and publications themselves were targets of the FBI's counterintelligence program. The FBI's efforts to interfere with the free exchange of ideas included:

-- Anonymously attempting to prevent an alleged "Communist-front" group from holding a forum on a midwest campus, and then investigating the judge who ordered that the meeting be allowed to proceed. 101

-- Using another "confidential source" in a foundation which contributed to a local college to apply pressure on the school to fire an activist professor.

-- Anonymously contacting a university official to urge him to "persuade" two professors to stop funding a student newspaper, in order to "eliminate what voice the New Left has" in the

area.

-- Targeting the New Mexico Free University for teaching "confrontation politics" and "draft counseling training". 102

**7. Cost and Value**

Domestic intelligence is expensive. We have already indicated the cost of illegal and improper intelligence activities in terms of the harm to victims, the injury to constitutional values, and the damage to the democratic process itself. The cost in dollars is also significant. For example, the FBI has budgeted for fiscal year 1976 over $7 million for its domestic security informant program, more than twice the amount it spends on informants against organized crime. 103

The aggregate budget for FBI domestic security intelligence and foreign counterintelligence is at least $80 million. 104 In the late 1960s and early 1970s, when the Bureau was joined by the CIA, the military, and NSA in collecting information about the anti-war movement and black activists, the cost was substantially greater.

Apart from the excesses described above, the usefulness of many domestic intelligence activities in serving the legitimate goal of protecting society has been questionable. Properly directed intelligence investigations concentrating upon hostile foreign agents and violent terrorists can produce valuable results. The Committee has examined cases where the FBI uncovered "illegal" agents of a foreign power engaged in clandestine intelligence activities in violation of federal law. Information leading to the prevention of serious violence has been acquired by the FBI through its informant penetration of terrorist groups and through the inclusion in Bureau files of the names of persons actively involved with such groups. 105

Nevertheless, the most sweeping domestic intelligence surveillance programs have produced surprisingly few useful returns in view of their extent. For example:

-- Between 1960 and 1974, the FBI conducted over 500,000 separate investigations of persons and groups under the "subversive" category, predicated on the possibility that they might be likely to overthrow the government of the United States. 106 Yet not a single individual or group has been prosecuted since 1957 under the laws which prohibit planning or advocating action to overthrow the government and which are the main alleged statutory basis for such FBI investigations. 107

-- A recent study by the General Accounting Office has estimated that of some 17,528 FBI domestic intelligence investigations of individuals in 1974, only 1.3 percent resulted in prosecution and conviction, and in only "about 2 percent" of the cases was advance knowledge of any activity -- legal or illegal -- obtained. 108

-- One of the main reasons advanced for expanded collection of intelligence about urban unrest and anti-war protest was to help responsible officials cope with possible violence. However, a former White House official with major duties in this area under the Johnson administration has concluded, in retrospect, that "in none of these situations . . . would advance intelligence about dissident groups [have] been of much help," that what was needed was "physical intelligence" about the geography of major

cities, and that the attempt to "predict violence" was not a "successful undertaking" 109

-- Domestic intelligence reports have sometimes even been counterproductive. A local police chief, for example, described FBI reports which led to the positioning of federal troops near his city as:

> . . . almost completely composed of unsorted and unevaluated stories, threats, and rumors that had crossed my desk in New Haven. Many of these had long before been discounted by our Intelligence Division. But they had made their way from New Haven to Washington, had gained completely unwarranted credibility, and had been submitted by the Director of the FBI to the President of the United States. They seemed to present a convincing picture of impending holocaust. 110

In considering its recommendations, the Committee undertook an evaluation of the FBI's claims that domestic intelligence was necessary to combat terrorism, civil disorders, "subversion," and hostile foreign intelligence activity. The Committee reviewed voluminous materials bearing on this issue and questioned Bureau officials, local police officials, and present and former federal executive officials.

We have found that we are in fundamental agreement with the wisdom of Attorney General Stone's initial warning that intelligence agencies must not be "concerned with political or other opinions of individuals" and must be limited to investigating essentially only "such conduct as is forbidden by the laws of the United States."
The Committee's record demonstrates that domestic intelligence which departs from this standard raises grave risks of undermining the democratic process and harming the interests of individual citizens. This danger weighs heavily against the speculative or negligible benefits of the ill-defined and overbroad investigations authorized in the past. Thus, the basic purpose of the recommendations contained in Part IV of this report is to limit the FBI to investigating conduct rather than ideas or associations.

The excesses of the past do not, however, justify depriving the United States of a clearly defined and effectively controlled domestic intelligence capability. The intelligence services of this nation's international adversaries continue to attempt to conduct clandestine espionage operations within the United States. 111 Our recommendations provide for intelligence investigations of hostile foreign intelligence activity.

Moreover, terrorists have engaged in serious acts of violence which have brought death and injury to Americans and threaten further such acts. These acts, not the politics or beliefs of those who would commit them, are the proper focus for investigations to anticipate terrorist violence. Accordingly, the Committee would permit properly controlled intelligence investigations in those narrow circumstances. 112

Concentration on imminent violence can avoid the wasteful dispersion of resources which has characterized the sweeping (and fruitless) domestic intelligence investigations of the past. But the most important reason for the

fundamental change in the domestic intelligence operations which our Recommendations propose is the need to protect the constitutional Rights of Americans.

In light of the record of abuse revealed by our inquiry, the Committee is not satisfied with the position that mere exposure of what has occurred in the past will prevent its recurrence. Clear legal standards and effective oversight and controls are necessary to ensure that domestic intelligence activity does not itself undermine the democratic system it is intended to protect.

## Footnotes:

1 S. Res. 21, see. 2 (12). The Senate specifically charged this Committee with investigating "the conduct of domestic intelligence, or counterintelligence operations against United States citizens." (See. 2(2) ) The resolution added several examples of specific charges of possible "illegal, improper or unethical" governmental intelligence activities as matters to be fully investigated (See. (2) (1)-CIA domestic activities; See. (2) (3)-Huston Plan: See. (2) (10)-surreptitous entries, electronic surveillance, mail opening.)

2 Just as the term "Intelligence activity" encompasses activities that go far beyond the collection and analysis of information, the term "intelligence community- includes persons ranging from the President to the lowest field operatives of the intelligence agencies.

3 The Alien Act provided for the deportation of all aliens judged "dangerous to the peace and safety" of the nation. (1 Stat. 570, June 25, 1798) The Sedition Act made it a federal crime to publish "false, scandalous and malicious writing" against the United States government, the Congress, or the President with the intent to "excite against them" the "hatred of the good people of the United States" or to "encourage or abet any hostile designs of any foreign nation against the United States." (1 Stat. 596, July 14, 1798) There were at least 25 arrests, 15 indictments, and 10 convictions under the Sedition Act. (See James M. Smith, Freedom's Fetters: The Alien and Sedition Laws and American Civil Liberties (Ithaca: Cornell U. Press, 1956).)

4 Francis Biddle, In Brief Authority (Garden City; Doubleday, 1962), p. 224; Roger Daniels, Concentration Camps USA: Japanese Americans and World War II (New York: Holt, Rinehart. and Winston, 1971), p. 66.

5 Many victims of intelligence activities have claimed in the past that they were being subjected to hostile action by their government. Prior to this investigation, most Americans would have dismissed these allegations. Senator Philip Hart aptly described this phenomenon in the course of the Committee's public hearings on domestic intelligence activities:

> "As I'm sure others have, I have been told for years by, among others, some of my own family, that this is exactly what the Bureau was doing all of the time, and in my great wisdom and high office, I assured them that they were [wrong]-it just wasn't true. it couldn't happen. They wouldn't do it. What you have described is a series of illegal actions intended squarely to deny First Amendment rights to some Americans. That is what my children have told me was going on. Now I did not believe it.
>
> "The trick now, as I see it, Mr. Chairman, is for this committee to be able to figure out how to persuade the people of this country that indeed it did go on. And how shall we insure that it will never

happen again? But it will happen repeatedly unless we can bring ourselves to understand and accept that it did go on." Senator Philip Hart, 11/18/75, Hearings, Vol. 6, p. 41.

6 As the Supreme court noted in Miranda v. Arizona, 384 U.S. 436, 483. 486 (1966), even before the Court required law officers to advise criminal suspects of their constitutional rights before custodial interrogation, the FBI had "an exemplary record" in this area-a practice which the Court said should be emulated by state and local law enforcement agencies." This commendable FBI tradition in the general field of law enforcement presents a sharp contrast to the widespread disregard of individual rights in FBI domestic intelligence operations examined in the balance of this Report.

7 New York Times, 5/13/24.

8 Mary Jo Cook testimony, 12/2/75), Hearings, Vol. 6, p. 111; James B. Adams testimony, 12/2/75. Hearings, Vol. 6, p. 135.

9 Tom Charles Huston testimony, 9/23/75, Hearings, Vol. 2, p. 45.
10 "The Federal Prosecutor", Journal of the American Judicature Society (June, 1940), p. 18.
11 Memorandum from the FBI to the Senate Select Committee, 10/6/75.
12 Memorandum from the FBI to the Senate Select Committee, 10/6/75.
13 James Angleton testimony, 9/17/75, p. 28.
14 See Mail Opening Report: Section IV, "FBI Mail Openings."
15 Chief, International Terrorist Group testimony, Commission on CIA Activities Within the United States, 3/10/75, pp. 1485-1489.
16 Statement by the Chairman, 11/6/75; re: SHAMROCK, Hearings, Vol, 5, pp. 57-60.
17 See Military Surveillance Report: Section 11, "The Collection of Information about the Political Activities of Private Citizens and Private Organizations."
18 See IRS Report: Section II, "Selective Enforcement for Non-tax Purposes."

19 Memorandum from A. H. Belmont to L. V. Boardman, 12/8/54. Many of the memoranda cited in this report were actually written by FBI personnel other than those whose names were indicated at the foot of the document as the author. Citation in this report of specific memoranda by using the names of FBI personnel which so appear is for documentation purposes only and is not intended to presume authorship or even knowledge in all cases.

20 Memorandum from Kansas City Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 10/20/70. (Hearings, Vol. 6, Exhibit 54-3)
21 Memorandum from New York Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 5/28/69, P. 2. (Hearings, Vol. 6, Exhibit 54--1)
22 Memorandum from Baltimore Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 5/11/70, P. 2.
23 Memorandum from New York Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 4/14/64.
24 Name deleted by Committee to protect privacy.
25 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to New York Meld Office 4/24/64, re CPUSA, Negro question.
26 James Adams testimony, 12/2/75, Hearings, Vol. 6, p. 137.
27 Memorandum from F. T. Baumgardner to William C. Sullivan, 5/29/6.3.
28 Memorandum from Oklahoma City Field Office to FBI Headquarters. 9/19/41. See Development of FBI Domestic Intelligence Investigations: Section IV, "FBI Target Lists."
29 Chief Robert Shackleford testimony, 2/6/76, p. 91.
30 Senate Judiciary Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights. Report. 1973. p. 57.

31 Senate Select Committee Staff summary of HTLINGUAL File Review, 9/5/75.
32 FBI Summary Memorandum, 1/31/75, re: Coverage of TX. Presentation.
33 Letter from J. Edgar Hoover to Marvin Watson, 7/15/66.
34 See Military Report: See. II, "The Collection of information About the Political Activities of Private citizens and Private Organizations."
35 Memorandum from FBI headquarters to all SAC's, 11/4/70.
36 Charles Brennan testimony, 9/25/75, Hearings, vol. 2 p. 117.
37 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to all SAC's, 7/5/68.
38 Abstracts of New Left Documents #161, 115, 43. Memorandum from Washington Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 1/21/69.
39 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to Cleveland Field Office, 11/29/68.
40 FBI manual of Instructions, See. 87, B (2-f).
41 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to San Antonio Field Office, 7/23/69.
42 Memorandum from Stephen Early to J. Edgar Hoover, 5/21/40; 6/17/40.
43 Letter from J. Edgar Hoover to George Allen, 12/3/46.
44 Letter from J. Edgar Hoover to Maj. Gen. Harry Vaughn, 2/15/47.
45 Letter from J. Edgar Hoover to M. T. Connelly, 1/27/50.
46 Letter from J. Edgar Hoover to Dillon Anderson, 11/7/55.
47 Letter from J. Edgar Hoover to Robert Cutler, 2/13/58.
47a Letters from T. Edgar Hoover to Robert Cutler, 4/21/53-4/27/53.
48 Memorandum from J. Edgar Hoover to the Attorney General, 2/16/61.
49 Memorandum from J. Edgar Hoover to the Attorney General, 2/14/61.
50 Memorandum from J. Edgar Hoover to the Attorney General, 2/16/61.
51 Memorandum from J. Edgar Hoover to the Attorney General 6/26/62.
52 Memorandum from Charles Brennan to William Sullivan, 12/19/66.
53 Memorandum from J. Edgar Hoover to the Attorney General, 2/18/61.
54 Memorandum from T. Edgar Hoover to Bill Moyers, 10/27/64.
55 Memorandum from C. D. DeLoach to John Mohr, 8/29/64.
56 Letter from J. Edgar Hoover to H.R. Haldeman, 6/25/70.
57 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters, to San Francisco Field Office, 11/26/68.
58 Memorandum from [Midwest City] Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 8/l/68; memorandum from FBI Headquarters to [Midwest City] Field Office, 8/6/68.
59 Memorandum from Columbia Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 11/4/70, re: COINTELPRO-New Left.
60 Memorandum from Cbarles Brennan to William Sullivan. 8/15/68.
61 Memorandum from Chicago Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 9/9/68.
62 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to Chicago Field Office, 1/30/69 re: COINTELPRO, Black Nationalist-Hate Groups.
63 William C. Sullivan testimony, 11/1/75, p. 49.
64 memorandum from Baumgardner to Sullivan, 2/4/64.
65 Memorandum from Chicago Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 12/16/68; memorandum from FBI Headquarters to Chicago Field Office, 1/30/69, re: COINTELPRO, Black Nationalist-Hate Groups.
66 William C. Sullivan, 11/1/75, pp. 104-105.
67 Andrew Young testimony, 2/19/76. p. 8.
68 Memorandum from Sullivan to Belmont, 8/30/63. Memorandum from Sullivan to Belmont, 1/8/64.
70 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to all SACs, 3/4/68.
71 See Mail Opening Report: Section II, "Legal Considerations and the 'Flap' Potential."
72 See NSA Report: Section I. "Introduction and Summary."
73 Memorandum from Attorney General Brownell to J. Edgar Hoover, 5/20/54.
74 See finding on Political Abuse. To protect the privacy of the targeted individual, the Committee has omitted the citation to the memorandum concerning the example of purely personal information.

75 Memorandum from W. C. Sullivan to C. D. DeLoach 7/19/66, p. 2.
76 General Accounting Office Report on Domestic intelligence Operations of the FBI. 9/75.
77 Mary Jo Cook testimony. 12/2/75, Hearings, Vol. 6. p. 111.
78 Gary Rowe deposition, 10/17/75, p. 9.
79 Special Agent No. 3 deposition, 11/21/75, p. 12.
80 Huston testimony 9/23/75, Hearings, Vol. 2,1).
81 William Sullivan testimony, 11/1/75, pp. 92-93.
82 The quote is from a Bureau official who had supervised for the "Black Nationalist Hate Group" COINTELPRO.

> "Question. Did anybody at any time that you remember during the course of the program, discuss the Constitutionality or the legal authority, or anything else like that?
> "Answer. No, we never gave it a thought. As far as I know, nobody engaged or ever had any idea that they were doing anything other than what was the policy of the Bureau which had been policy for a long time." (George Moore deposition, 11/3/75, p. 83.)

83 Branagan, 10/9/75, p. 41.
84 Memorandum from St. Louis Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 6/19/70.
85 Memorandum from 'San Diego Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 4/30/69.
86 Memorandum from Mobile Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 12/9/70.
87 Memorandum from Wick to DeLoach, 11/9/66.
88 Memorandum from New York Field Office to FBI Headquarters, 9/9/68.
89 See King Report: Sections V and VII.
90 Memorandum from G. C. Moore to W. C. Sullivan, 10/26/68.
91 Memorandum from G. C. Moore to W. C. Sullivan, 5/17/68.
92 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to Miami Field Office, 7/9/68.
93 Memorandum from C. D. Brennan to W. C. Sullivan, 5/22/68.
94 omitted in original.
95 Memorandum from FBI Headquarters to Chicago Field Office, 8/28/68.
96 Memorandum from W. H. Stapleton to DeLoach, 11/3/64.
97 Sullivan. 11/1/75, p. 48.
98 Memorandum from Baumgardner to Sullivan. 8/26/63 p. 1. Hoover himself construed the initial Division estimate to mean that Communist influence was "infinitesimal."
98a See Finding on Political Abuse, p. 225.
99 See Finding on Political Abuse. p. 225.
100 "New Left Notes -- Philadelphia." 9/16/70, Edition #1.
101 Memorandum from Detroit Field Office to FBI Headquarters 10/26/60; Memorandum from P13T Headquarters to Detroit Field Office 10/27, 28, 31/60; Memorandum from Baumgardner to Belmont, 10/26/60.
102 See COINTELPRO Report: Section 111. "The Goals of COINTELPRO: Preventing or disrupting the exercise of First Amendment Rights."

103 The budget for FBI informant programs includes not only the payments to informants for their services and expenses, but also the expenses of FBI personnel who supervise informants, their support costs, and administrative overhead. (Justice Department letter to Senate Select Committee, 3/2/76).

104 The Committee is withholding the portion of this figure spent on domestic security intelligence (informants and other investigations combined) to prevent hostile foreign intelligence services from deducing the amount spent on counterespionage. The $80 million figure does not include all costs of separate FBI activities which may be drawn upon for domestic security intelligence

purposes. Among these are the Identification Division (maintaining fingerprint records), the Files and Communications Division (managing the storage and retrieval of investigative and intelligence files), and the FBI Laboratory.

105 Examples of valuable informant reports include the following: one informant reported a plan to ambush police officers and the location of a cache of weapons and dynamite; another informant reported plans to transport illegally obtained weapons to Washington. D.C.: two informants at one meeting discovered plans to dynamite two city blocks. All of these plans were frustrated by further investigation and protective measures or arrest. (FBI memorandum to Select Committee, 12/10/75; Senate Select Committee Staff memorandum: Intelligence Cases in Which the FBI Prevented Violence, undated.)

One example of the use of information in Bureau files involved a "name check" at Secret Service request on certain persons applying for press credentials to cover the visit of a foreign head of state. The discovery of data in FBI files indicating that one such person bad been actively involved with violent groups led to further investigation and ultimately the issuance of a search warrant. The search produced evidence, including weapons, of a plot to assassinate the foreign head of state. (FBI memorandum to Senate Select Committee, 2/23/76)

106 This figure is the number of "investigative matters" handled by the FBI in this area, including as separate items the investigative leads in particular cases which are followed up by various field offices. (FBI memorandum to Select Committee, 10/6/75.)

107 Schackelford 2/13/76, p. 32. This official does not recall any targets of "subversive" investigations having been even referred to a Grand Jury under these statutes since the 1950s.

108 FBI Domestic Intelligence Operations -- Their Purpose and Scope: Issues That Need To Be Resolved," Report by the Comptroller General to the House Judiciary Committee, 2/24/76, pp. 138-147. The FBI contends that these statistics may be unfair in that they concentrate on investigations of individuals rather than groups. (Ibid., Appendix V)
In response, GAO states that its "sample of organization and control files was sufficient to determine that generally the FBI did not report advance knowledge of planned violence." In most of the fourteen instances where such advance knowledge was obtained, it related to "such activities as speeches, demonstrations or meetings-all essentially nonviolent." (Ibid.. p, 144)

109 Joseph Califano testimony. 1/27/76, pp. 7-8.
110 James Ahern testimony, 1/20/76, pp. 16, 17.

111 An indication of the scope of the problem is the increasing number of official representatives of communist governments in the United States. For example the number of Soviet officials in this country has increased from 333 in 1961 to 1,079 by early 1975. There were 2,683 East-West exchange visitors and 1,500 commercial visitors in 1974. (FBI Memorandum, "Intelligence Activities Within the United States by Foreign Governments," 3/20/75.)

112 According to the FBI, there were 89 bombings attributable to terrorist activity in 1975, as compared with 45 in 1974 and 24 in 1973. Six persons died in terrorist-claimed bombings and 76 persons were injured in 1975. Five other deaths were reported in other types of terrorist incidents. Monetary damage

reported in terrorist bombings exceeded 2.7 million dollars. It should be noted, however, that terrorist bombings are only a fraction of the total number of bombings in this country. Thus, the 89 terrorist bombings in 1975 were among a total of over 1,900 bombings, most of which were not, according to the FBI , attributable clearly to terrorist activity. (FBI memorandum to Senate Select Committee, 2/23/76.)

For more on **The Church Committee Report** go HERE.

**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
**Return to Project Majestic MJ-12**
**Return to COINTELPRO (Counterintelligence Program)**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_22.htm

**Las Vegas, July 2006**
**Shot, edited and directed by Kerry Lynn Cassidy**
**Dan Burisch talking to Kerry Cassidy**
**from ProjectCamelot Website**

Most students and researchers of the UFO/alien phenomenon need no introduction to **Dan Burisch**. Articulate, provocative, human, compelling, and – as some insist – challenging to believe, Dan and his story are integral components of our efforts to understand and come to grips with the bewildering labyrinth that is the mystery of who the aliens are, why they are here, how we interact with them, and what may be at stake.

When *Project Camelot* was granted an interview with Dan, we traveled to Las Vegas not knowing what to expect. In Dan and his colleague Marci McDowell we found two very human people whom we quickly came to like. We built an excellent relationship with them, and shot over two hours of video which we present here.

Whatever you currently know, believe you know, or don't know about Dan's experiences, we think you will find it of significant interest.

Dan discusses his experience in Area 51, where he befriended a captive *J-rod* called ***Chi'el'ah****;* his complex relationship with *Chi'el'ah*, extending across decades and timelines; his connection with Majestic-12; the war between Majestic and the Illuminati; the race to close down the *Looking Glass technology* and secure the *man-made stargates* leading up to 2012; the calculated chance (19%, or 1 in 5), that 4 billion people will die from natural catastrophes triggered by the activation of the *manmade stargates*; the twists and turns of the convergent *timeline paradox* that affect the aliens from the future as much as they do ourselves; and much, much more.

In this unique interview, Dan is entertaining, humorous, serious, emotional, articulate and sincere, as he responds to incisive questions... all the questions we ourselves wanted to ask in order to better understand his experiences.

At the time of recording, it was thought that this might be his last interview. This unique testimony will give viewers a long, close-up look at the real Dan Burisch. We hope you enjoy and appreciate

your time with him as much as we did.

## Contents


A. **Transcripts**
1. Part One
2. Part Two
3. Part Three

**Return to Project Majestic - MJ12**
**Return to Dan Burisch**
**Return to Stargate**
**Return to 2012**


**Out From Under Majestic - Dan Burisch Uncensored**
**A Video Interview with Dan Burisch**

# Part 1

**Las Vegas, July 2006**
**Shot, edited and directed by Kerry Lynn Cassidy**

**Dan Burisch:** Yes, I'm by nature a recluse. People are going to find that out very soon... Well, you know, there's another thing too. I've had over the last twenty years so many cameras on me...

**Marci McDowell:** Or more...

**D:** I'm at the point where it's OK.

**Kerry Cassidy:** Well. that's good. Yeah, so you're actually cool with it. Well that's nice.

**D:** We've had... I've had cameras in extremely invasive .. that can be done to me any more...

This is exactly what I was thinking about [laughs].

**K:** It is?

**D:** Nightshade presents: "Dr. Burisch Blamed for LaQuinta Fire."

**K:** [laughs]

**D:** Oh lovely. "George Knapp here..." Ohhhh lovely.

**Marci:** "... reporting from LaQuinta."

**K:** Right. Beautiful...

Start of interview

**Kerry:** OK. ... I'm very pleased to be with Dan Burisch and...

**Dan:** I just introduced myself...

**K:** Well, actually, I would like you to sort of give a brief introduction, ah, who you are and what you're known for. [humorously] Maybe what you'd like to be known for?

**D:** Aside from cantankerous activities...

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** And, ah disobeying certain, authority structures. Well... I'm a microbiologist... a retired one now, but continuing somewhat the practice involved in a very unusual project called Lotus. I am a twenty-year retiree from Majestic, first having been brought in in 1986 under the auspices of the Committee of the Majority, and specifically working for the Majestic-12 assigned to Project Aquarius. I suppose I'm more known for meeting ***a J-Rod?***

Ah, and working at S-4. Aside from that, I don't really know what I'm known for, aside from irritating a bunch of people on the web that don't want to hear about me.

**K:** OK. So you worked for Majestic and you were basically, I mean, in brief ... and I know there's a really long history as to how you've ended ...

**D:** Right. Well, Lotus was an accessory project. It wasn't, you know... it was funded because everything that I was doing at the time was being funded, ultimately, by them. But, ah, it was an accessory project. It wasn't something of a critical nature for... for the Majestic, or as I believed for a long time. However the principle of the Lotus ultimately ended up being a rather, ah, earth-shaking item for the participants at the T-9 conference a couple of years ago.

## The T-9 conference

**K:** What is the T-9 conference?

**D:** It... during the course of speaking with extra-terrestrials, and our interactions with them from the 1950s onward, there have been a series of treaties established between we and they... they meaning *the future human intelligence*. Time-travelers. And there have been a ... As a consequence of our relationship

with them, there have been more than one treaty system in place. During the last one of those treaty negotiation and signing times I had the privilege of being in the presence of the negotiators, at the conference which was held in the state of New Mexico.

**K:** And there were how many aliens present at the time?

**D:** There were two... four... six, and a few in the strollers behind the curtains, so we had, ah...

**K:** A few in strollers? I'm sorry. What was that reference?

**D:** They're unable to cope for long periods of time in our atmosphere.

**K:** I see.

**D:** Our present atmosphere. They've adapted, if you will, to the atmospheres of their... their *particular future timeline*. And as a consequence, coming here would be oppressive to them, existing in our standard temperature, and our pressure. So they have been provided unique, sealed off, pressurized, systems that they would be moved around in by their attendants, basically on a Segway-type transport system, where you can push it and it will actually move forward... very easily maneuverable.

**K:** I see. So that's what you meant by a *stroller system*.

**D:** Right, right.

**D:** And so they were encapsulated in their strollers in their positions as negotiators for their... ah.... their time. And...

**K:** Are you saying that these aliens that were present at this conference that happened... what, this year? Last year?

**D:** A couple years...

**K:** A couple years ago, in which they discussed... I'm assuming it was Lotus.

**D:** Between 2003 and 4.

**K:** I'm sorry?

**D:** Between 2003 and 2004.

**K:** And they discussed the Lotus project?

**D:** It was brought up and in fact, ah, as part of the negotiations the *P+45,000 group of J-Rods*, wanted the codes for the Lotus principle added into the treaty negotiations so that they could use it in their own attempts to ameliorate their particular neuropathies.

**K:** Wow. So they saw the value...

**D:** They wanted to use it.

**K:** So they saw the value right away.

**D:** They saw potential value for it...

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** ...and they wanted to use it for that purpose. It was my argument that it should not be used for a particular purpose, that this is, moreover, part of a natural system which has been put in place by whatever god that one would want to deign as being the creator of the universe, as part of a natural system and not to be controllable by humankind. In so doing...

**K:** Or by alien kind, by inference?

**D:** Well, they're humans. They're humans.

**K:** You would consider them humans.

**D:** They're humans.

**K:** OK, so...

**D:** They're human beings, albeit different from what we, ah, would expect to see as a human being. But then again if we look in the history, the presently accepted history, of the evolution of humankind... If one were to walk, ah, into a conference held by Neanderthals, one would be taken aback. Well in the same way one may be taken aback by walking into a conference with these gentlemen.

**K:** OK. So you've got two kinds of aliens. And people that are watching this... some people may have no idea about the... the T-2... the two timelines...

**D:** Probably not. And we actually had three kinds of extra-terrestrials, human lineage extra-terrestrials, present. Two kinds of P+45,000 years from now if we were to translate over to Timeline 2. (Difficult subjects, aren't they?) [smiling] Ah... two representatives from that time. Two representatives from P+52,000 years ahead J-Rods... both of which generally have the anatomical configuration of what would be in ufology called Grays.

**K:** OK.

**D:** Gray aliens. And two representatives from P+52,000 Orions who would generally, I guess, in ufological circles I guess one could say, would call Nordics... or Talls.

**K:** OK. And, and... were there...

**D:** Actually they are more human-like, but have larger eyes, very blue eyes, blondish hair, etcetera.

**K:** I see. And... OK, well, of course I've got many questions on this score...

**D:** So do I.

**K:** [laughs] But, and for people listening, we would also like to know, were there any "reptilians" present?

**D:** ...No.... not per se.

**K:** Ok, can you...

**D:** What I've come to understand... and it's generally held ... I think I can say it's generally held within our society... that the notion of a reptilian is a misnomer. And I'm not saying that to apply a negative connotation to the stories that individuals have brought forward, probably mostly forthrightly...

## Portals = Micro-Wormholes?

...But that when you view or observe, ah, what would be called a Gray... what I would call a **J-Rod**... ah... the particular ruddy configuration of their skin, that changes in the sudoriferous glandular structure of their... of their skin, can make them appear, during exacerbations of the illness, very reptilian in appearance. And also possibly preying mantis type, ah, in appearance.
They have... They are also suffering from a Cockayne-like syndrome which makes them lurch forward, so they appear very preying mantis-like. So I think that possibly many of the accounts which have forthrightly come from individuals who have actually been abducted by the P-45s, have maybe been interpreted as being reptilian in appearance because of their skin structure. But they're not really reptiles.

**K:** OK.

**D:** Now, I'm not saying.... I'm trying to be inclusive here ... that there are things in they... the... in the mind of man and in the glorious universe of *God* that I don't know. That there's a possibility that individuals have been... have encountered alien species not to my reference. Given the fact... I mean, you know... Gosh, I've had to accept the fact that there are human beings that many years ahead of us on another timeline co-existing in reality. How hard would it be for me accept that there are other extra-terrestrials of non-human lineage? Of which I've only been briefed about one, which was an extra-dimensional species, who have referenced other extra-terrestrial species that I know nothing about.

**K:** Mm hm.

**D:** How hard is it for me to accept that, after I've been in the presence of a human-lineage extra-terrestrial? I don't have a problem with that, but at the same time I don't have evidence to support it either. "Reptilian" in that, if one were under stress, and one had no previous reference to their biology, their pathophysiology, their particular problems, one could reasonably expect, out of a group of people experiencing them, that more than fifty percent of the group could probably say that they were reptilian in appearance.

**K:** Hm. OK, that's interesting.

**D:** That's the best I can say...

**K:** So their appearance morphs to some degree into more of a reptilian...

**D:** Well...

**K:** ...under stress...

**D:** Well...

**K:** ...is... what you're saying? I mean, maybe you don't like the word *morph*.

**D:** I'm saying people could interpret them that way.

**K:** OK.

**D:** Reasonably be expected...

**K:** Visually...

**D:** ...to interpret them that way if they do not have a scientific grounding in what they're looking at.

**K:** Sure.

**D:** You know, I'm trying not to... I'm trying to be inclusive of reports of individuals that have no reason to have come forward and say things that they've said, for other than the fact they've experienced something. I'm trying to understand, or maybe... help people to understand why they may have interpreted it as well...

**K:** Sure.

**D:** ...these things in this way. However, they may have actually come into contact with something which was fully reptilian in appearance.

**K:** [laughs]

**D:** I don't know. I haven't...

**K:** Exactly.

**D:** I'm trying to be honest at the same time tell people... because apparently it's happened to me... that it's OK... that they were abducted, and...

## Abducted

**K:** OK. Apparently what's happened...

**D:** ...and, ah, that it's happened.

**K:** OK. Apparently what has happened to you?

**D:** Well... in 1973 I was playing in a park in southern California, in Mae Boyar Park. This is probably going to come out in one or more versions of the debriefing of me. I was playing baseball with my grandpa in the park. And I was having him throw me a ball so I could catch it over my shoulder. I was trying to run away at the same time and he would throw the ball so I could try to catch the ball like Willie Mays's famous catches. During one of these throws of the ball... I remember looking up toward the sun... it was high in the sky at the time, it was summertime ... and... glancing away because the sun was blinding me; looking down toward the grass, which was very bright green at the time; and then seeing a flash where the grass appeared to turn black. I appeared... from my perspective

I was... I was covered in a shadow. The shadow reminded me of a triangular bat kite...

**K:** Hm.

**D:** ...that I had played with, with my grandfather over the riverbed nearby. And that's the way I was basically able to describe it at the time. I was... what, I was nine. I was nine at the time. Ah... Then I remember a flash. Immediately there is a disjoint memory of this... it's not contiguous... where I saw my grandfather sitting over by a tree several yards away from me. And the sun had clearly moved in its aspect to me, so time had clearly passed. The Earth had moved and the time had passed. At least several hours had passed. He was very shook up. I ran over to him, asked him what happened and he didn't want to talk about it. He said, "You're OK now. You're OK now." And he wanted to go home. So he walked me home immediately over the overpass over Del Amo Boulevard and we went home. This precipitated a major domestic upset between my grandparents and my mom and dad. Ultimately this domestic upset resulted in my grandparents moving out.

And around that same time, I was having unusual dreams. And in the dream I would wake up... Do I think they were probably dreams now? No... But I would wake up and I would walk from my bedroom through the restroom which connected between my bedroom and a small laundry area that went to a doorway off the north side of our house. And to the right of that laundry area there was a closet. That's the closet where my grandpa used to put his work jacket and his work boots. He worked at Gaffers & Sattler's as an enamel dipper, dipping pieces in enamel for... manually... for things like appliances, stoves, etcetera. And he would come home every day just covered in enamel dots all over his jacket and his boots. And I would open the door to that closet and that's all I can remember from the dream.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** But I knew that I was meeting somebody called Harry. He was a little friend. And I know that as knowledge, that I met a little friend there, but I have no visual memory of what Harry looked like.

It was finally... because I finally told my mom and dad about it... and it was finally rationalized away that I was... because I was still watching Sesame Street at the time, that it was Oscar the Grouch. And that's the way my mom put it. She said, "You're thinking about Oscar the Grouch. Because he looks furry and hairy." And from that time on, as the dreams continued, I then remember seeing Oscar the Grouch in my dream, but not in the closet, ah, in the restroom, or... you know, past the restroom. But I remember just seeing a picture of Oscar the Grouch. So I felt very calm about it after that. I... you know, I accepted it, as a boy.

**K:** So how... OK. So you were in... You were abducted in some... in.... in something that you don't remember the details of. Is that actual experience...

**D:** Yeah, I told you what the...

**K:** ...one that's missing time...

**D:** ... the actual memory of it from my boyhood... that is it. Now I remember, possibly, and I'm not sure over the years whether this was confabulation or not,

because I was a boy at the time. I think I remember seeing a tall person... like if you take a movie frame, like one frame, or a flash of a still picture...

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** ...like an iconic memory almost... of a tall person standing next to him at the tree.

**K:** Next to your grandfather.

**D:** My grandpa. Yeah.

**K:** OK.

**D:** And he refused until the day he passed to discuss what happened. He would become extremely agitated. And John Doty for certain had many conversations with him... and maybe even John would...

**K:** This is your father and mother...

**D:** Yeah... they're my mom and dad that I grew up with. I've learned certain things about my family since then that are really neither here nor there, having to do with who was actual biological father and biological mother and things like that. But... they were my mom and dad. They are my mom and dad. I mean, they are the mom and dad I remember growing up with and, ah, I...

**K:** But they are not MJ-1...

**D:** No.

**K:** OK...

**D:** No, no.

**K:** OK. But MJ-1 is.... Somehow this... this abduction occurred... of your experience seem to have resulted in you becoming or you being viewed as the son of MJ-1. Is that right?

**D:** Right, right. What happened is this: I also learned of what happened to me from Chi'el'ah, the *J-Rod* that I met at S-4.

**K:** Hm.

**D:** He showed me from his perspective what had happened to me in 1973.

**K:** Wow...

**D:** I saw myself being pulled by my chest, upward, off the surface of the park. I saw my grandfather going like this [acts out holding head in hands] and basically panicking... crying, because he wasn't able... My grandfather was very protective of me... and he wasn't able to protect me. And now I understand, God bless him, why he was so upset. The one person in his whole life that he.... knew that he would protect, that he loved that much to protect... but he couldn't protect at that moment. And I understand...

**K:** So...

**D:** ...why he was so upset. But the J-Rod showed me what happened to me, that I was picked up and that I was laid down on a table in some sort of a craft, ah.... and that this craft was a generally... ah.... chevron-shaped, almost triangular shaped craft. And I was laid down next to a series of young people, one of which was in fact the son of the former MJ-1. Something went wrong during the the course of my time on board the craft, when samples were being taken of me for their studies. And the son of the former MJ-1 died.
During that time they put some sort of equipment on me. It almost looked like an EEG type... ah, a neural net, if you will... the receivers, probes... electrodes, if you will... on me. And they were trying to save, desperately trying to save... And I could see the... the movement of the J-Rods around this other boy. And I know what he looked like and all of that because I've seen it through the eyes of *Chi'el'ah*. They were trying to save him, and he ultimately passed. During that time, apparently they were trying whatever technology that they employ to save the boy by "storing" him. Ah.... that Chi'el'ah was with the P-45s at the time. These were P-45,000 J-Rods. And they looked at us... They look at us as no more than, ah... containers or... cylinders, almost. Almost like beakers full of material, electromagnetic material. And so they were trying to save, store, his energy if you will... [voice off camera]... Right. Marci has suggested the word *vessels*. Right. Ah, they were trying to store him for a while, I guess, in me.

Now, my memory of myself at the time was a rather dull boy that liked to play baseball... and with GI-Joes and things like that. The record of me at the time was that I had an OK acuity in science. That's what the elementary school teachers were saying. I don't remember having acuity like that in science. And there is a disjoint in my own story of myself because of this. Because after I was put down... back in the park, over the course of the next couple of years there were changes in me.
But, then again, there should have been because I was growing up. But there was a substantive intellectual change in me where I was no longer interested in those same things of my youth. Was that maturation? Probably some of it. Was it a change as a result of what was done with me on board the craft? The Majestic thinks so, thinks that it had something to do with that other boy. Because that other boy was known as very bright in the sciences. And all of a sudden, true enough, I got a hankering for Erlenmeyer flasks and boiling flasks and microscopes that I'd never had before.

**K:** OK, but...

**D:** And that I've possessed ever since.

**K:** On some level, the MJ-1's son that was on the craft, next to you, that... that possibly you received, ah... a soul transfer from... Is the MJ group had to be cognizant of what was going on. In other words...

**D:** They knew that that had happened...

**K:** And they knew during the time...

**D:** He's admitted to me that they knew that that had happened at the time...

**K:** But, in other words, was this... ah... So you were chosen, in a sense.

**D:** I believe that I was ... The only evidence... I don't know.

**K:** Sure...

**D:** I don't know. The evidence that I have was that I was... from hearing about the sampling program... was that I was picked up as a random population sample... ah... the son of blue collar worker... and just the son of a blue collar worker. My family was total blue collar. But there are a lot of coincidences that suggest that people were moved into a place to later teach me. It happened before 1973. Can I put my finger on that and say, "Oh yeah, they knew what was going to happen to me and that I was going to be picked up?" I can't say that because I wouldn't be honest, but I get the feeling as though... [looks off camera] Marcia has held up two letters to me: **LG** - for Looking Glass.

**K:** Oh, I see.

**D:** She knows more...

**K:** I see, I see.

**D:** I'm sitting here in the presence of an individual that actually knows more of the truth, and cannot tell me, for whatever reason... more of the truth about what's happened to me, than I know.

**K:** OK.

**D:** She's just held up the word, the letters LG for *Looking Glass*. She's indicating to me that they knew.

**K:** In other words... and Looking Glass is the ability to look into the future, so what you're suggesting...

**D:** It's a machine for that use. Yeah.

**K:** ...MJ-12 was using *Looking Glass*, perhaps saw that the first son of MJ-1 was going to die and planned to groom you to carry on...

**D:** It's possible.

**K:** ...in his place.

**D:** It's possible.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** But I've never been told by them. That.

**K:** Did J-Rod...

**D:** Excuse me... but the humans have been forthcoming, that that is the reality involved, because, I mean, even... and I don't know for certain that he was ever read into the program, God bless him... Jim, my mentor... Dr. **Jim Reynolds**. He was moved into places that almost set him up perfectly for Doty's call, my mom's call that day, to talk with him at Long Beach Memorial Hospital. And she has since admitted to Marci that she received a sum of money.

There are some not-good things here, and I still love them both for everything that they've done for me, but yet there's an incompatibility now because I'm still the eight or nine year old boy in their eyes, that they are willing to try to take sovereignty away from. It produces an incompatibility in the relationship.

## Meeting MJ-1

**K:** What we're trying to find out, though, is how did you hook up with MJ-1 after that? I mean...

**D:** Well, the first time that I saw him was at the back of the meeting room at the *George C. Page Museum*, when I was a member of the Los Angeles Microscopical Society.

**K:** How old were you?

**D:** 13, 14, somewhere in there.

**K:** So it was a few years after...

**D:** It was a few years after I started becoming really interested in all the beakers and the microscopes and things like that, when I was introduced to Jim Reynolds at Long Beach Memorial Medical Center. Jim Reynolds then introduced my mom and myself to **John deHaas**, who was then Associate Professor of Protozoology, as I understand, at University of Southern California. He was also the head of deHaas Optical, a microscope salesman, who then put me in contact with the Los Angeles Microscopical Society at the George C. Page Museum, with whom he was associated as a member, as a senior member, in fact, at the time.
During the course of my association with the LA Micro Society, I saw the former MJ-1 walk in the back doorway. I sat at the back right of the room, where my "spot" kind of was. And I noticed him just standing back there, and he kind of just blended in with the crowd that was kind of coming and going. And he looked at me. And I looked at him 'cause I noticed he was laying a little too long of a gaze on me. And I was paranoid as it was. I was scared to death just being around these bright people. Ah... These were accomplished scientists.
**Zane Price** was one of them, who was the head of the *Electron Microlab* at UCLA. And these were accomplished people. And I noticed he laid this gaze on me from the back of the room. And he took his lighter and he lit... he opened it. It was a Zippo lighter and it had a United States Navy seal on it. And he just popped it and lit it, and closed it up and walked out the back door. I had no idea who this dude was... scared to ask anybody because I didn't want to look stupid. You know, I was a geeky teen.
Later on I find out that he just wanted to introduce himself to me early on. He just wanted to see where I was in my life at the time. Now, of course, the association was already established because of his son Michael and all of that business, from '73, and this was like 1975... '76 ...

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** ...right in that general time frame.

**K:** So... OK...

**D:** That was my first meeting with him. And I didn't really meet with him at the time; he showed himself to me.

**K:** I understand. And you have since developed a relationship with him such that there is affection there and he does consider you his son...

**D:** He treats me very son-like. Yes.

**K:** OK. But would you also say that it's his... you know... he regards you as his son literally. Or does... I mean, he must be conscious of the shift, or the transfer....

**D:** He's...

**K:** ...that took place.

**D:** He knows what happened on board...

**K:** OK.

**D:** We've had long discussions about this.

**K:** OK.

**D:** In fact, during a short... Well, we had an entire night discussion about it one night. You know, I'm trying to do the right things by everybody and that's the only reason why..... to be honest, I mean, you know... my debriefing must come out to the public to the extent that the authentic message, the truthful message, of what I saw... what I've seen... comes out... ah.... and that concerns the extra-terrestrial issue.
But the rest of it... my losing my knees out at Mae Boyar Park and falling at the base of the tree where my grandpa was, that's not required. But for people to know that it's not bullshit...

**Back to Contents**

**Out From Under Majestic - Dan Burisch Uncensored**
**A Video Interview with Dan Burisch**
## Part 2
**Las Vegas, July 2006**
**Shot, edited and directed by Kerry Lynn Cassidy**

"...there's a real human being
behind it, as messed up as they
are, probably more...
Yeah. They ought to know that."

### Relationship with Chi'el'ah - J-Rod

**Kerry Cassidy:** I'm going to tell you honestly. When I saw Bill Hamilton's segment, interview with you and you're talking about your relationship with J-Rod and how you communicated with him telepathically...

**Dan Burisch:** Uh huh.

**K:** That struck me as incredibly real. And from that point on I was very interested in what you had to say.

**D:** Ah...

**K:** Because I said, this man really experienced this. This is not bullshit. This is the real thing.

**D:** Yeah.

**K:** So if you could reiterate, kind of how you started working with J-Rod ...

**D:** Well, he was working with me before I ever knew him. Of course, he was on board, as I understand. I have no memory of him directly but I mean, as I understand it, in '73... he had traveled to '73 and then ... this is even what I said to **Jeff Rense** on the phone. You know, I said, "My God, if this doesn't boggle." I mean, it boggled my mind. And when you think about paradoxes to start with. That he traveled to '73, I was picked up and then he subsequently traveled back to the '53 timeframe and there was a crash. Which means that he was held at S-4 in 1973, at the time that I was playing baseball with my grandpa, and that he was also on board the craft, impinging into our time, lifting me up. Prosaically, man, it sounds crazy, but, yeah, it's a paradox, I guess, I mean... but I actually came into direct contact with him at the end of 1993, the start of '94.

Yeah, there is something wrong with him. During the entirety of my experience around him, he appeared the best that I can describe is "off-shifted." Almost like... I mean, he was physical. I felt him through the glove. There was matter there with me, but almost like he was a ghost with a body. He didn't belong. He did not belong where he was. Yet when he would communicate, when he would do the entrainment... ah... they "thump" you. Almost... it's almost acoustically.
They thump you, and... until they finally come into contact with the brain-level waves where they can begin communicating. And it comes in waves. It's almost like flukes on a dolphin. It comes in waves. And then you feel yourself pulled in. As the entrainment is occurring the perception is being pulled in to his eyes. Very unwieldy [chuckle] feeling. But then they entrain, bring you ... bring you down to, you know, relaxed almost to a theta state, like an 8 hertz thing, theta state, where you're very, almost like drowsy and they tell you, you know, they're not going to hurt you. He did that. He actually said that he would not harm me.

When he stepped forward on me, when we were doing the old "bride's dance," as we nicknamed it, where I would... I was supposed to step forward to him, almost like taking a bride's step up the aisle, and then he did the thing back to me almost jokingly... but it was so unwieldy because he broke the protocol. It was like everything that had been established of trust at that moment... it went to hell. And I got so afraid. There was an animal response in me at that moment, a very, very human animalistic response... "Get me the hell out of here."

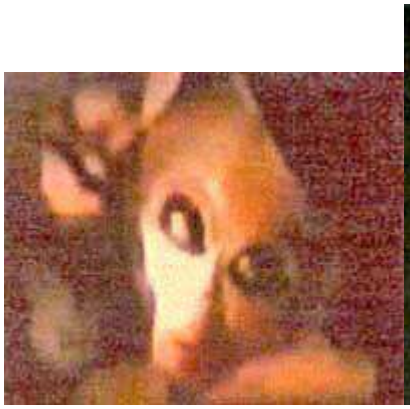
Yeah, I stepped backward and fell backward on to my back and that is really what I perceived myself as doing. As I said to Jeff [Rense], I felt like I was a cockroach, you know, lying on my back in there. And he walked up on to me. I heard them yelling, "Fire the repress." They were going to intumesce him. They were going to hurt him, so that he wouldn't hurt me and I was trying to yell "No!" and I'm not even sure to this day if I really yelled "No" or if it was just in my mind.
The stress was that bad at the moment. And he walked, literally walked, up on to

me and sat on my chest. He didn't knock me over or anything. There was, I think, Ron or a couple other people said, "Oh we know he knocked you over in the clean suit." He couldn't knock me over. He was too weak to knock me over. Even if he wasn't, given his size he couldn't have knocked me over.

**K:** And how tall was he?

**D:** Just a little over three feet, hunched down.

**K:** Uh huh.



**D:** Almost four feet if he was to be extended out lengthwise, if he would be lying on his back and extended out lengthwise. But the malady, the the pathologies, under which he was suffering, caused him to have... weakness, change of gait, change of stance, where most of the time he was extremely hunched over forward and he really couldn't stand up straight. When he would walk he would wobble and kind of shuffle. He was very ill, very ill.

**K:** So he got on your chest. He walked on to your chest, or sat on your chest.

**D:** He was actually sitting on my abdomen area but he was leaning forwarding on his hands on to my chest, pushing me down.

**K:** Was he... so he was communicating at that moment that he wasn't going to hurt you?

**D:** Yes, he said, "I won't hurt you, Be-anie." He called me *Be-anie*. And that goes to Beanie... He broke English up very strangely.

**K:** And you heard this in your head, I'm assuming...

**D:** I heard it in my head.

**K:** ...it wasn't out loud.

**D:** No, I heard it in my head, in my own introspective voice but clearly not coming from me.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** You know the sound of yourself when you talk to yourself. Self-talk. It's the same sound except... it's the wrong linguistics, the wrong wording. You can tell it's not you. And initially when that happens, too, there is a... From my

perspective initially when it was happening, there was a very panicky feeling. But of course that initially happened when I was part of B-unit team when Steven [Dr. Steven Mostow] was still going in to the clean sphere. He looked at me through the clean sphere and spoke to me and said, “I remember,” and “Hello.”

**K:** Meaning he... the person who was... you called... what was his name, again? The J-Rod looked at you...

**D:** Chi’el’ah.

**K:** Chi’el’ah looked at you when you... when Steve was in the clean sphere with him...

**D:** Yes.

**K:** ...he turned around and looked at you...

**D:** Yeah. He turned around and looked at me. I was part of a B-unit team to start with. In fact, that was going to be my actual occupation in there, was assisting the chief scientist and going into the clean sphere, until he identified me as somebody, I guess, special to him... Chi’el’ah ... and he wanted me to be the person to go in there. That’s why I was promoted, ultimately, to the working group later in there. Because I didn’t have the background, did not have the seniority. I... it was not my place. But that’s why the, the promotion happened.

**K:** OK. So...

**D:** The way a lot of promotions happen in the world, I think. But...

**K:** [laughs] To go back...

**D:** The Peter Principle.

**D & K:** [laughing]

**K:** So he went on to your chest, he told you he wasn’t going to hurt you. Did they actually zap him then or did they...

**D:** I don’t believe so because I would have felt... he began to entrain me immediately and strongly. He relaxed me. The *encephalins* and *endorphins* were going big time. They entrain on several levels and they are able to relax you by actually flooding you with natural opiates.

**K:** Uh huh.

**Marci:** Like a runner’s high.

**D:** Right.

**K:** So. What happened after that? You... I’m assuming...

**D:** Or the high that you receive as you are going through the natural death process.

**K:** Uh huh.

**M:** Uh huh. Yeah. Where you naturally kick out the opiates...

**D:** Yeah.

**K:** But... OK. So, but what happened after that?

**D:** Ah... after that I began to sink away from what was going on in the clean sphere and with the panic that was going on over the radio... because I heard 'em. We had two separate units, an E unit and B unit on the radio. They were like separate radio frequencies. And I could push the button and talk independently. But they were stepping over each other, screaming, saying, "Get a secondary unit ready,"... to get me out of there. They were going to enter in to pull me out. And you can't just step in there that quickly. I mean, they've got to suit somebody up to bring them in. You knew before you were going in there that the J-Rod ... ah... We were trained that they were a threat.

**K:** Really...

**D:** So that we were not supposed to communicate privately with them or anything like that we had a certain job to do and we would get it done. And that was the scientific job of removing the samples and then the study of the samples for the back engineering use of the reversing life chemicals.

**K:** The idea was to reverse his... an illness that he and his people have ...

**D:** Yeah.

**K:** The 52s?

**D:** The 52s. And what we were trying to do initially... jumping off on to the biology a little bit... what we were trying to do is we were trying to actually strip the exterior cytoplasm off from the cells and... ah, produce cells which would be independently functioning, then to understand those cells biochemically, genetically, so that those cells could then be re-added as a graft into the *J-Rod* to attempt to ameliorate the neuropathy. That's what one of the, the stated goals was. Easier said than done. But...

**K:** So okay...

**D:** We were told, though, that if something would go wrong in there, there would be no immediate fix. You, you weren't a million miles away, but you were several thousand when you were inside there. So you were very alone even though you had radio communication. It was essentially being isolated on the space shuttle, if you will. And not that easily... you know, not that easy to get you home. Because they had to do all the repressurizations of the gantry, bring somebody new in, then get you out, then get you detoxed ... the cleansing... the decontamination, and then get you out of there, then get you out of the suit, then give you medical treatment. So we're talking a couple hours. So if something goes wrong in there... and they are potentially able to harm you because of the, the entrainment... you're dead. And that's... you accepted before you ever accepted going in there.
And... But to a large part it wasn't, you know, it wasn't bravado on our part, saying, "It's no big thing," but you had to accept that just to work inside the facility. You knew that if there was a... a contamination, if the alarms started going off, the

old joke was, “Get in a straight-backed chair, and lean way over and kiss your ___ good bye.” It was over. Because if the alarms started going off, you were sealed into the facility and they were going to pump the gas in and fire the fuel-air device. Whoa!
That’s what the... that’s what the explosive valves were for. The so-called escape tunnels, for you to get out in case there was an emergency? Those were blow-off vents...

**K:** Hm.

**D:** ...so they could blow off and explode the facility, blow off out of the Papoose Range and keep the remainder of the facility intact.

**K:** So... but your experience with the J-Rod and the other ones you’ve met have basically... Were you afraid for your life at any time? In other words, did you actually...

**D:** I was afraid for my life when he stepped toward me. Absolutely I was.

**K:** At that moment...

**D:** At that moment, but it was a very transient... you know, it was an ephemeral moment.

**K:** How did you...

**D:** ...that, that passed off very quickly because biochemistry helped me calm down when he entrained me.

**K:** How did you feel, though, in your, sort of, interactions with him? In other words, do you feel that... You said that you didn’t remember knowing him in the original meeting...

**D:** No.

**K:** ...in the space ship. Right?

**D:** Right.

**K:** But he remembered, clearly.

**D:** He remembered.

**K:** So did you feel that you actually developed a friendship with this being...

**D:** Oh, I absolutely did. I absolutely...

**K:** ...and that it grew over time... or did you feel that it was instantly there?

**D:** That’s a good question. I’ll say that I felt a kinship to him all along from the time that he first looked over at me. And that may have been a consequence of me being picked up in the park. That may have been. My trust in what he was saying to me grew over time.

**Marci:** Because I remember asking you that. I specifically asked you that.

**D:** Yeah. My trust grew over time.

**K:** But it was perhaps on a deeper level...

**D:** There was an extant kinship there with him.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** And I think that may have started because of the pick up in '73, I think. I'm trying to surmise it. There was a pickup of the jovial nature of our friendship over time. Certainly... because I've got kind of a strange sense of humor and he was able to be friends with that kind of same weird sense of humor, where he would look over at me and he would tell me that... what his behavior was... because I couldn't tell when he was happy or when he was sad because of physical characteristics, that easily.
You know, you can tell fairly quickly with a human being from now: if they're happy they're smiling at you. But I couldn't tell if that was pain or what it was on his face until he specifically informed me that that's his smile, that's his laugh. As that grew, my relationship with him grew. I became more attuned to his physical responses as well and I think that picked our friendship up as well because I'm more associating with another human being with physical reactions as well, you know, in the communication. And they were less so. So that was difficult. That was very difficult.
Until I became attuned, where I became more relaxed into what his physical responses were. When I knew he was laughing, after that, then that got me into trouble with the folks in the facility because I reacted naturally to his physical responses. And so I would smile or whatever over at him, and they would say, "What is transpiring between you two?" I'd hear it come over the radio.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** Sometimes I would out and out lie to them and say, "Nothing." Because I was afraid. I had... I did... I had a fear of losing his friendship too, because I wanted to learn more from him. And so I was willing... and these are the same people that, you know, will point the gun at me with very little compunction against it. I was willing to be friendly, too, because he was a captive there as I was feeling, too, a captive within Majestic, because I had been brought into a program that I had no clue for what I was being brought into. So I felt kind of trespassed against, too.

**K:** Uh huh. So you had a camaraderie in that sense.

**D:** Yeah. We were both prisoners in our own right.

**K:** Did you think that he had the ability to protect you?

**D:** No. I... in fact, it was... if anything, it was the other way around.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** I was covering for him and a lot of his anger. He had anger in him too, and pain. And anger as a result of pain from the samples being removed. I was covering for him by not telling them of the anger, because then they would have followed an operant conditioning protocol that had been set in, against him, to penalize him. So I was actually protecting him.

**K:** So, but did he...

**D:** He's a human being, for Christ's sake. I mean, you get stuck with a needle enough times, you get perturbed. And when you're being treated like crap on top of it... a prisoner is a prisoner.

**K:** In what way was he treated like crap, as you put it?

**D:** If he wouldn't respond as they told him, they would fire a repress valve and change the pressurization in the clean sphere, causing mild to moderate intumescence, a change of pressures in his skin, because he was of lesser density, physical density, as in weight per volume, density. The reason why I'm clarifying that is I've heard a lot of new-agey comments about 4th density. I don't know about all of that. As in weight per volume type density, he was less dense, physically, than we were. His bone structure was less dense than we were. So when they would fire the, the repress valve, or they would intumesce him, it would cause him great pain. And I was screaming "No!" and I think, you know, that the time that he stepped up on to me, I think they thought the better of it at the moment because he was clearly entraining me at that moment. So if they would have fired the pressurization at that point, I would have felt the pain that he was feeling. And it might have killed me, I don't know.

**K:** Right, because you developed a... from what I understand, you developed ... like the movie ET, you developed the ability to actually feel his pain.

**D:** Well, it wasn't even... it wasn't even developed. It was immediate.

**K:** Oh, it was immediate.

**D:** The thing which was developed.... and I'm not sure. It may have actually been some sort of a neurological habituation. I'm not certain of that. But the thing which was developed was the inability to disentrain, to break off from him.

**K:** Even when you left the clean sphere? In other words, regardless of where you were?

**D:** [nodding yes] Within, ah, a certain range. Within, you know, like a 15 meter range from him.

**K:** For example, right now?

**D:** I was... I could...

**K:** Right now, could you...

**D:** No, no no no.

**K:** ... feel his pain?

**D:** No.

**K:** If he wanted you to feel it, could you?

**D:** No, I don't believe so. I don't believe that they're, ah... capable. I mean, you

know, we're talking... now we're talking time difference...

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** ...his lack of physical existence in our reality. And even if we're talking no time difference, we're talking about a linear distance of how far between here and Reticulum. Good God. No.

**K:** He's back at Reticulum now?

**D:** Yeah. Far as I'm aware.

**K:** Wow.

**D:** Far as I'm aware.

**K:** OK.

**D:** As far as I'm aware as to where he returned to. That's the best information I have. And, frankly, from the time that... when it happened in 2003 they don't even want to discuss the matter with me because it's a real sore point. I did what I was not supposed to do.

**K:** Oh... you pushed him through a time hole...

**D:** I pushed him into...

**K:** ...a star hole.

**D:** ...one of the stargate units, yeah, into the gray patch between the posts. Yeah.

**K:** And that was the end... at the end of your relationship with him?

**D:** That was the end. That was the last time I saw him.

**K:** I mean, was that...

**D:** It was the end of their relationship too, which is why they're so pissed off.

**K:** Why were you motivated to push him into...

**D:** He asked me to. He told me he wanted to go home. He wanted to see his son. So I did.

**K:** So he was a prisoner, but at some point you were in a position... I'm thinking this was in Egypt.

**D:** It was.

**K:** Somehow you guys were, were taken to Egypt?

**D:** Yeah, I was flown there.

**K:** And so was he.

**D:** Yeah, but over a different transport. He had... he was already present by the time of my arrival. There was a communication protocol going on. He was communicating something. I was never really told. All I was told was that there was a problem with his communication and they wanted me to be there to cause him to relax or whatever, to facilitate the discussion. And so they wanted me basically there as an *idola theatri*, as an idol of the theatre. They wanted me present. They wanted me there, as a ruse of kinship with him.

**K:** And had you...

**D:** And the kinship was no ruse. And that's something that that they misinterpreted, I guess, over these years, that I have more of a kinship with a present day human versus him. And to me, although he was, he was off-set, although he appeared different, that he didn't belong, he's still a human being, and a human is a human is a human to me. So I had a... I had a true friendship with him.
There was true affection there between the two because he was showing me things from his childhood and I was showing him things from mine and we were actually enjoying each other's experience of each other in a... a friendship. It was a true friendship and I don't really think that Majestic ever regarded it that way. They feel themselves so damn superior, or that we're superior to them.
And maybe it's a reaction. I don't know, maybe I'm rationalizing it, that it's a reaction to the P-45s feeling that we're inferior... the so-called rogues' feeling of us. Maybe it's some sort of a railing against that or a reaction against that, that they developed the attitude. I don't know, but I know that I wasn't superior to him and he wasn't superior to me... much brighter, but we're still just human beings. And just 'cause somebody is brighter than somebody else, it doesn't mean they're superior.

**K:** So, in... I'm just trying to figure out why in Egypt... he was there and obviously doing some work with them.

**D:** He was there as part of a communication program that they had ongoing after our program... well, way after our program, almost a decade, after...

**K:** Almost ten years later?

**D:** Well, I mean, you know, it had ended in '96 and we had some more briefings in '97 but that was about it.

**K:** So you're saying that you... this happened recently, that you pushed him into the stargate?

**D:** It happened at the end of 2003 and... you know, I could tell from the relationship with him that he was being honest with me. Now, again, there have been those that have criticized and said, "Well, look, this guy is 52,000 years along an evolutionary line," which does not necessarily make him smarter, but certainly not better if you look at the... the pathology, but... that he had the ability, if he was a human being, to lie. Hmm? Yep. And we talked with each other about lying and Majestic never knew that.

But he told me about things which would be happening in the future, inconsequential, generally inconsequential, things. And then there were some very consequential things. But some generally inconsequential things that happened subsequent, which told me, not only was he from the future, but he had

access to future material because nobody could have predicted conversations. But that he was being honest with me as well. I could feel his heart. And that's all we can really do. You know, they... they turn it into a joke on Coast to Coast: "The Coast to Coast AM Challenge with Bill Burns and George Noory. Will you step up to the plate and take this polygraph exam?" Now... because polygraph doesn't work. If a polygraph worked, we wouldn't need juries. We judge other people, other human beings, by their honesty, by empirical data and evidence as well, but by their spirit as well.
And... the spirit that I judged him by was what I was feeling from him, from his heart, from his mind. And I judged him by his relationship with his child, by how he regarded his mother, by all of these things that we choose to regard, in the human family, to make decisions about each other. The same things... I mean, these common things were still present.

**K:** So...

**D:** There were very, you know, many uncommon aspects to their society to the negating of emotion, and the negating of personal names out in society. It was still being carried within families. There was a common theme to the human family which was still extant in his time. And... I used that as part of my prudent discernment of him – or God, I hope it was – that he was a good human being.

**K:** So, you assisted him in going through the stargate.

**D:** I pushed the Segway-type transport set on the stroller. They, they looked like Bell jars, almost, over top of Segway-type strollers where you could ... you know, it was almost... almost waist height, where the, the bar was. Well you could push it in whatever direction, and it took very little effort to move it. Ah... and he asked me to go home.

**K:** So you pushed him and...

**D:** I did.

**K:** ...and what happened to you when you pushed him?

**D:** I pushed forward, then the next feeling was a feeling of numbness. [chuckles] I... For a brief moment I thought I had really screwed up and maybe killed myself or whatever because I literally felt numb everywhere. Then I remember a flash of gray. And then I was seated, coughing, on a block about 20, 30 meters away, maybe.
And I had people rushing up to me, still over-dramatically actually cocking an automatic firearm at me, screaming at me. And I was grabbed, picked up from the block and taken over and said, you know, "You're under arrest." And, I mean, I had committed a violation of the protocols. And I was being threatened with weapons to my head and things like that.

**K:** So how did...

**D:** "What did he say to you?" And, you know. Or, "Are you a spy?" And, you know... They were just acting paranoid. No. I wasn't a spy. I just shoved him into the stargate and he went bye-bye. And that's essentially what happened.

**K:** How did you... how did Majestic react after that, to you?

**D:** Very angry, very angry, including the people with whom I'm the closest... save the one present. Very angry toward me.

**K:** And how did they act... How does Majestic act when it's angry? I mean, I guess this gets back to.... weren't... haven't you been tortured? I mean, isn't this right?

**D:** I wouldn't... I don't call it torture aside from the fact that I've been falsely imprisoned. That's torture. I was for a couple periods of time put at S-4 in, in level 3, and basically told, "That's where you are for now."

**K:** Level three meaning...

**D:** At S-4.

**K:** Was that a cell?

**D:** Ah, no. It was one of the, the rooms, one of the, the small suites if you will which were originally put in there. There's 12 of 'em, in this trident. There's three groups of four. And I was put in the unit one, over to the left. And it was essentially... I mean, it, you know, contained all the amenities. I could ask for food. Got everything I wanted except I couldn't leave. There was no freedom. I consider that torture.
The... the others items are acts of unkindness. And acts of unkindness from Majestic can range from everything from psychological unkindness - being rude to you, to being threatening, to being physically harmful. And I have been beaten. I have been slapped. I have been physically restrained, meaning handcuffed and beaten and slapped. I have been put under lights.

**K:** Who was...

**D:** Hell, I had friends doing that to me. But I had, you know, put under intense lights and... while being handcuffed, as in interrogated. I have been told to shut my mouth to the point where two people grabbed me, one shoved me down on to the floor of a garage and the other one stomped on and broke my hand.

**K:** So... and these were "the members" of Majestic that carried out these...

**D:** Yes.

**K:** ...attacks? In other words, they didn't hire someone?

**D:** Yes... not the J numbers. Not the J numbers. These were operatives.

**K:** Operatives.

**D:** As in security personnel. Yeah.

**K:** I see. So not the 1 through 12, but people that work for them.

**D:** Oh no, none of them have laid an unkind hand on me, ever. Great affection, if anything, out of them...

**K:** But they were under orders...

**D:** ...like one would show great affection to a pet.

**K:** These... OK [chuckles] So you were viewed as a pet by some of them ...

**D:** Well, I'm not saying that...

**K:** ...but you were also mistreated on their orders?

**D:** I'm not saying I was viewed as a pet. I'm saying I don't know what's... what they're truly carrying in their hearts, in their minds, and so there exists the possibility that affection can be granted either honestly or disingenuously. It can be granted... ah... person to person on the same level, or as an act of condescending.

**K:** Well, let's back up a tiny bit.

**D:** Well, yeah.

**K:** Majestic...

**D:** [Gesturing off camera at Marci] She brought up the name Tenet. George Tenet... Oh, I better watch my mouth...

**Marci:** Uh hmm! That's why I mentioned the name.

**D:** ...before I get started talking here too much.

**M:** I know.

**D:** George Tenet was a former Director of Central Intelligence for the United States of America. Now we're moving on. [laughs]

**K:** OK... So, but what you were saying about Majestic has got me interested. [laughs]

**D:** [still laughing] Sorry...

**K:** That's OK. You're basically saying that Majestic is operating as... is independent of the government. Is that correct?

**D:** Yes and no.

**K:** Or are they operating under them?

**D:** Yes and no. They were set independent of direct presidential authority as far back as the late '40s. However, there's more than one individual who sits... who has sat... as a member of the twelve who are intimately involved with the United States government, to include its highest levels.

**K:** OK. And so those people were actually...

**D:** OK. It's time to put the tap dancing shoes on.

**K:** [laughs] OK. Those people were actually ordering you to be, as a result, let's say, of this over... you know, this sort of overstepping the line, *pushing J-Rod into*

*the stargate*, they were ordering you to be sequestered, to be beaten, or...

**D:** Well, by...

**K:** ...harmed in some way?

**D:** By the time that happened... All the beatings happened prior to that. By the time that happened there was... Basically they didn't know what to do with me. It took everybody so by surprise... me too [laughs] ... what I did... They didn't know what to do, and so they really didn't. I mean, you know, I got hauled around there at the site for a while and I got hauled back here to the US, but I was basically after that just told "Go home." They didn't know what to do.

**K:** So is this why you've been released from Majestic, because of this incident?

**D:** No. No... It was coming near the end of my time, my usefulness, basically, anyway, aside from being ah... almost an elder statesmen with them, because I'd been around for like 20 years. My physical condition has gotten worse. I'm not well, physically. So I would not be of any use inside of a laboratory.

**K:** OK, but why is there... I understand that there's been some kind of adjournment, according...

**D:** That is correct.

## Majestic: The New Body

**K:** And now there's a new body and it's not going to be comprised of the same people as the old body?

**D:** True.

**K:** So why? Why have they changed members? What's the motivation?

**D:** There's a switchover between two secret societies going on. One is handing reins over to the other and it has been long planned. However, it's not been long known by me. But it's been long, long planned, probably decades. I'm certain it has to have been for decades. The way they talk.

**K:** So *Majestic is ruled by a secret society*, is what you're saying.

**D:** Well, Majestic has been the most famous – next to probably the Freemasons – secret society of itself. And there are many of the Freemasons who inhabit the Majestic, as a consequence of their relationships. The two things are happening at the same time. And so their philosophies, then, the philosophies of these associated secret societies, like the Scottish Rite and York Rite, are being imparted into *the secret society known as* the Majestic.

**K:** So what's the quarrel between...

**D:** You bring who you are to wherever you are.

## Majestic vs. The Illuminati

**K:** Sure. But what's the quarrel between, say, the Majestic society or group and

the Illuminati?

**D:** That is a real good, and it's the best question to be asked, even more importantly than the differences between the J-Rods, because this impacts us, I think, now.

Many members of the upper echelon... and I don't mean the hardworking people who work on construction sites, for God's sakes... Many people who are in the upper echelon of the Masonic movement, both York and Scottish rite, have accepted a philosophy which is Luciferian in context and history. Many of the people who are not directly, then, involved with the Majestic, who are also associated with that *Luciferian philosophy*, have rubbed up against each other for decades, probably even longer.
So somewhere along the line in history there was a schism between those individuals who have accepted the Luciferian history, the Luciferian philosophy, mixed with other secret society people who have not, and ended up in the Majestic ... and people who have accepted a Luciferian... almost like a different, ah... denomination? if you will... accepted a Luciferian philosophy who are not associated with the Majestic. In other words, we've got dirty coins on both sides.

**K:** OK. And when you say a Luciferian philosophy...

**D:** Now... meaning a materialistic, and, for lack of a better term when it comes to *the actual European Illuminati, satanic, philosophy*, where they have given their lives, their families, their sacred honor, to this satanic thought of creating a world order under the person that they consider the true *God*, which would be a Luciferian figure.
Now, these people have also (separating them from the dirty coins in the Majestic side)... these people have also been accepting of the influence of the *P-45 rogues*, who want to justify their own history by our demise, moving from Timeline 1 over to Timeline 2, a catastrophe. And so, the differences between the Majestic group, some of which there have been these Luciferians mixed in and the true Illuminati group.... They're not even really true Illuminati. I mean, that's a word that comes back meaning "Enlightened Ones," and these people are not enlightened.
They are simply under the influence of a false light. That the differences between the two, then, have raised itself to rancor even though they share much in common with each other. However, on the Majestic side you have a lot of *God-fearing people*, too. A lot. And I'm not talking about specifically here the twelve. I'm talking about the line people, the people that we've worked with. Good people. Good people to the bone, to the soul who, who want nothing but, but good for the world.

**K:** So basically what you're talking about is there seems to be an alliance between, for lack of a better word, the so-called Illuminati group that has satanic followers...

**D:** Uh huh.

**K:** ...and the P-45s, what you call the P-45s...

**D:** Uh huh.

**K:** ...and the Majestic group, which, even though it has some members from the Illuminati, basically is siding with the P-52s...

**D:** Yeah. I wouldn't really call them "some." I would say that they are Freemasons who have accepted the Luciferian influence. In other words, they may personally disagree with it, the Luciferian influence, but are still acting as good people.

**K:** For the benefit of humanity.

**D:** For the benefit of humanity. Exactly. And then there are some that I have interacted with who are involved with the so-called true Illuminati in Europe, that are God-fearing people too. There's dirty coins and there's polished coins on both sides. However... however, the dirty coins make up the vast majority of the group on the European Illuminati side.

## 2012: Two Timelines

**K:** OK. So, what is... Now let's get to the timelines and explain just briefly, since this gets over into the future and 2012, what the **P-45s**, meaning *they are from the future 45,000 years ahead of us...*

**D:** 45,000 years ahead on a separate timeline to what we are presently on, but a timeline that we could transition over to from where we are now. So, if we are to accept that we transition, God forbid, from Timeline 1 to Timeline 2, they would be considered 45,000 years and 52,000 years, respectively, ahead of us.

## Roswell

The individuals who dumped near Roswell, New Mexico back in the '40s were approximately 24,000 years ahead of us in Timeline 2. And that was a mission return, an Earth to Earth, time travel mission.

**K:** We're on Timeline 1 now, I'm assuming you're saying?

**D:** Yeah.

**K:** And we're headed for 2012 and theoretically a catastrophe that may or may not happen.

**D:** Right around now.

**K:** Right around now?

**D:** [laughs] Yeah.

## Planet X and 2012

**K:** And this catastrophe, has it got anything to do with Planet X?

**D:** [long pause] I don't know. There is the most honest answer I can provide you. I know a lot of lore about a rogue planet coming in. However, the material that I've actually seen... On a repetitive, ah... crossing, if you will, of Earth with catastrophic influences, happens not only because of a matter of physics – ah, "rogue" and I don't mean this toward like J-Rod rogue – but rogue crossing of the Earth ... asteroids or comets.

What I have heard is that to precipitate the catastrophe, there would be, as we

pass into the plane of the Milky Way, some sort of energetic burst through the plane of the galaxy by virtue of wormholes that are traveling ... that travel through the plane of the galaxy from the center of the galaxy, which have been depicted in ancient lore... called *the Serpent Rope*... even the ancients... and that the Serpent Rope would return at the time of the end of the Mayan calendar, revealing... and there are several perspectives as to what it will reveal.
But that during this same time, the history of the J-Rods record that this burst will cause a disruption in the Sun and that, concomitantly with energetic bursts from the Sun and from the wormholes which would be passing through our planet, that there would be a disaster provoked by virtue of these time travel devices (the Stargate devices) and the time viewing devices (the Looking Glass devices) spontaneously turning on and directing an inappropriate amount of energy into the crust of the Earth, precipitating a geophysical disaster.
This geophysical disaster, in accordance with the history of the J-Rods and Orions, record that over 4 billion, 157 million die over a several year period by virtue to the *geophysical shift in the crust*.

**K:** So, this is what...

**D:** I can't...

**K:** … is trying …

**D:** I get numb when I think about the numbers.

**K:** ...is trying to be prevented?

**D:** Yes.

**K:** Is this right?

**D:** Yes. Very true.

**K:** And how is it going to be prevented?

**D:** By the disabling and the destruction of such technology. That we will naturally, then, pass through this *Serpent Ropes*. The bursts will occur, whatever that means. I haven't physically seen it. But the bursts will occur and there would be an imparting of energy to our planet that will, gradually, naturally, cause changes in the human species and the life of our planet.
And that these changes would be positive changes for our people. And I... I frankly think that it's already happening. There's a rise, worldwide, in... And I don't think it's just a given size in the population increase. But there is a rise in very spiritual, talented people. There is a rise in savants, the Indigo children. It's a... definitely, from what I've seen from reading about them... a real phenomenon. These children are of a new type and I think they are of the *Timeline 1 type.*
We're seeing, I think in these children, these great kids, an expression of what we will be in our own future, our next kind of step ahead. We're not looking millions of years ahead or anything like that, but our next step ahead. And it's a wonderful rise in consciousness that I think will precipitate the next renaissance for our people. I see it happening.

## Looking Glass

The numbers that we received before Looking Glass was shut down, disbanded,

was that there would be a 19% probability with an 85% confidence, that the disaster would occur, that there would be *a transition from Timeline 1 to Timeline 2*. But, that then means that there's an 81% chance that it won't. And so, the individuals who want to carry the, the negative line, are convinced that it's going to occur, are not presenting the facts. The facts are: this is the material that we have available that we know.

**K:** So, what you're saying is the Illuminati... to get back to that thread...

**D:** Yes.

**K:** ...is basically the side that believes that *the transition's going to occur from one timeline to the other*.

**D:** Not only do they believe it will occur, they want to provoke it.

**K:** But what... but how does it benefit them to, to provoke it? Why should they want to be P45s?

**D:** They don't. The living ones don't. They're looking at the P-45s as, as a means to an end for them. They're not going to live that long. They're just going to live a normal human life and die, so they want the control for themselves. The fact that the P-45s... that's how immoral these people are. The fact that the P-45s are wanting us, to, at their stage in their own development, have a disaster which, which justifies their own history, is being used as a means to an end by the Illuminati who would like to see that the population is culled so that they can gain *greater control*. They don't care.

**K:** So, OK. So, what...

**D:** They just want for themselves. There are really human beings that don't care, or that care very little.

**K:** So what you're saying is the Illuminati want the catastrophe to occur...

**D:** Yes.

**K:** ...so that a certain number... three-quarters is the number I've heard... of humanity dies. They get the Earth to themselves...

**D:** Well, the history reads about a little over two-thirds.

**K:** OK. Two-thirds.

**D:** That's what the history of the J-Rods actually reads.

**K:** All right. Two-thirds. And then what? I mean, they still have to live through Earth changes and cataclysms, right?

**D:** Right. But these people are also the ones who have their guaranteed positions in the safety zones... underground facilities, etcetera. And so they are presumed... it is not known for certain, but they are presumed to have actually been …be …*the progenitors if you will, of the people who become the J-Rods.*

**K:** I understand. But in a sense... there is a thought that in a sense the P-45s,

that side of humanity, is... possibly becomes almost *soul-less*.

**D:** They become repressed. They still have their same souls, because even after 7,000 more years of development, I could see the soul, as you see the heart of another human being... I could see the soul in Chi'el'ah. So, it didn't leave and then come back...

**K:** But Chi'el'ah was not a P-45.

**D:** No. He was a P-52, but that just means that he was 7,000 years along the T2 timeline from when the P-45s...

**K:** So he used to be...

**D:** ...were in existence.

**K:** ...or, his people used to be, a P-45.

**D:** Yes.

**K:** And a P-46, 47, 48.

**D:** Yes. Yes... yes.

**K:** OK.

**D:** So the soul didn't go away and then come back. It's been there. But then... you know what. Look. You can say that some people are soul-less.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** The Nazis. How much soul did they have when they threw my grandpa on to a car? How much soul did they have? We know that they had a human soul, as black as apparently what it was or as covered over in their demented brains but I still pray for them that they've... even them... that they've been made whole with *God*. But they still had their souls even though it was repressed.

**K:** So...

**D:** In like manner, the P-45s have a soul.

**K:** OK. Well then what... OK. You've talked about the P-52 Orions and the P-52 J-Rods. Am I right?

**D:** Uh huh.

## Nordics from Orion

**K:** OK. What causes the split? Because the Orions, I'm thinking, are the blond Nordics.

**D:** They are the ones that prefer to stay out of the safety zones when it happens. They are the survivors who do not go underground.

**K:** Are these good... is this a good division of humanity? I mean, the P-52 Orion

Nordic?

**D:** I don't consider any division of humanity good. I consider them the more positive of the two because I consider the positive aspects of humanity to be the spiritual aspects.

**K:** So you're saying the Nordic line is spiritual.

**D:** Yeah.

**K:** Was spiritual.

**D:** Extremely. Yeah.

**K:** OK. So how does the Nordic line... I mean, you say they stay out...

**D:** They actually move off from Earth first. The J-Rods, or the precursors to the J-Rods, stay on Earth for a great deal of time, well after 24,000 years from the time of the transition, 24,000 years from now. Because they were 24-or-so-thousand years ahead of us when they crashed in Roswell in 1947. Those were 24s. They stay. The Orions move off first to the place ... after the reestablishment of a society on the surface of the Earth ... technology is refurbished, etcetera....they move off to the place where the Ark is held.

## The Ark on the Moon

**K:** Which is where?

**D:** Our nearest body, the Moon.

**K:** The Moon.

**D:** Where on it, I'm not going to say.

**K:** OK. Well, this gets into...

**D:** Because of having to defend against the possibility of Timeline 1 transitioning over to Timeline 2 in a manner different than I've been told. And I'm not going to be the person who hands off the wrong information.

**K:** So... OK, but you're saying the Nordics are going to get off Earth if the catastrophe happens. Or regardless.

**D:** They leave after.

**K:** After the catastrophe happens.

**D:** Presumably several thousand years after it happens, they leave.

**K:** Several thousand years.

**D:** Yes, they move to the Moon.

**K:** Oh. I was getting the impression you were talking about them going on space ships or something.

**D:** [shaking head no] Not really. No. They move off to the Moon several thousand years, via space craft. They get to the place where the Ark was held and that they re-establish a new community. From there they move to Mars. From Mars, out to Orion.

**K:** So they...

**D:** We're talking a lot of time here.

## The Face on Mars

**K:** The "face" on Mars... is this... Are we looking at something that was left behind by the Nordics?

**D:** Uh huh.

**K:** So we're looking...

**D:** As best as I know.

**K:** ...we're looking forward to our future when...

**D:** We're looking at a paradox.

**K:** ...when we're looking at the ruins.

**D:** Yeah. We're looking at a paradox of their ruins, which they left on another planet.

**K:** In the... in our future.

**D:** In our future.

**K:** In *our possible future*.

**D:** Yep.

**K:** OK, well, to come back...

**D:** [pointing at Kerry] She's actually got the best command of this information of anyone in the public with whom I've spoken.

**Marci:** I know.

**K:** [laughs] Thank you. That's a very sweet thing to say.

**D:** It's honest.

**K:** Thank you. We've got a... I'm getting another question here from our small audience, and I must say that Bill Ryan...

**D:** Bill Ryan of the Orions? [laughs]

**K:** Bill Ryan is also sitting with me and, and listening to this amazing information

and asking some good questions.

**Bill:** When we're looking at Mars, are we looking into the future?

**D:** Now the question is this...

**B:** I just don't understand that.

**D:** The question of... of the day is that what is going to happen? What is going to happen when the... when the transition occurs and we either continue on 1 or, God forbid, number 2, happens? If number 2 happens we're not going to be worried about Mars. We will have much more important things to worry about at that moment.

Let's say, God willing, and I think we will, remain on Timeline 1 ... what's going to happen with our imagery of Mars? I think that we will probably remember taking images of these anomalous structures. And there have been some anomalous structures imaged on the moon as well. I think we're probably going to remember that. At least I think so. If we don't, it's not going to matter, now, is it?

**K:** So what you're saying is we're going to go back to the idea that we never... that there are no... is no face on Mars.

## The Scorpion

**D:** Or there will be a face on Mars and it will be presented to us at that moment as something different. Maybe the bricks will turn to rocks and we will get there and find out that all these beautiful ruins, including the, the Scorpion. You don't think it's a scorpion, tell me what it is, OK? I'll show you the images from Star City. On the top of this pyramid. If it's not a scorpion, tell me what it is.
But, perhaps we're going to get there and we're going to find out that all of this presumed architecture that we are seeing by virtue of the geometry that we are attempting to apply to these images, is nothing more than rocks, that we've never been there. Because, at that moment, because we had not transited over to Timeline 2, that we have never visited there until we finally put "man on Mars."

**B:** But there's a profound paradox here...

**K:** OK.

**B:** ...because...

**D:** There is.

**B:** ...because what I hear you saying is that we're looking through telescopes, where we're receiving light in present time, with a few minutes difference...

**D:** A few minutes.

**B:** ...that's being reflected off objects on the surface of Mars, that we're actually looking at a possible future.

**D:** That's right.

**B:** I don't understand.

## Newtonian Superimposing...

**D:** There are impacts into our timeline now which have occurred. This is the information that I received not only from Chi'el'ah, but also from *the material within Majestic*. There are impacts into our reality now, our timeline now, by virtue of the amount of time travel which has occurred. Every time they have gone back in time, they have caused small paradoxes which have built up as our reality that we now perceive. In other words, there is actual Newtonian superimposing. And that is a frightening thing to me.

**K:** So, it's almost like putting money in the bank, though, every time they come, from the P-45, in a sense. Their timeline...

**D:** I look at it more as creating a larger heap of manure. [laughs]

**K:** Well, OK. [laughs] Emphasis appreciated. However, nonetheless, it is like a deposit towards the actual occurrence happening. It... I mean...

**D:** I don't know.

**K:** ...they are agents of change, in a sense.

**D:** They are agents of change as all human beings are agents of change. But I don't know whether there is a cause effect, whether there is a nexus between cause and effect, having to do with their amount of time travel and the superimposition which is going on in our reality, and the disaster itself. I think that the disaster itself, from everything that I've read and heard, is a direct, ah... consequence of the technological aspect of bringing too much energy toward us, in a non-natural manner.

**K:** OK. Well basically you're saying there's two timelines. I mean, I'm sure you're aware of the work of physicists now that are saying, "Look, if you can have two timelines, you can have two million."

**D:** Well, don't we really have three? Or four. I'm discussing 24,000s. I'm discussing 45,000s, 52,000s and present day. How many timelines are that? Because these people moved ahead linearly in their timeline. Just because we want to call it Timeline 2 doesn't mean that there are other effects or superimposings which are occurring on different realities during even their own timelines. We don't know.

**K:** Exactly. I mean there's a sense in which what you are talking about is not so much that the P-45s, for example, Timeline 1 exists, as it will actually separate from our reality and become more like a parallel reality instead of an intersecting one.

**D:** From what I understand, the people who are just prior, which would be us according to their history, to the people who were just after, exist as a straight vector of time. So in other words, God forbid the catastrophe occur, it will just appear as tomorrow and a catastrophe occurs, etcetera, etcetera, and we move forward and changes start occurring in the Earth, there is a disaster, there is a loss of, of huge life, etcetera. You won't probably feel anything change aside from the fact that we'll all be running scared for our lives. Aside from that I have no explanation.

**K:** OK. You're saying that if the catastrophe occurs.

**D:** Yeah.

**K:** But if it doesn't occur, there's still the element in which we have been visited by, by a timeline which really does exist in a sense ...

**D:** I... I...

**K:** ...and how do you unmake something which has been made? [Dan shaking head no] That's kind of... I mean, it's kind of more of a philosophical question...

**D:** I don't know, and all I can do is defer to the creator on that ...

**K:** OK.

**D:** ...issue because all we do is perturb...

**K:** What has told you that this is true?

**D:** All of the above.

**K:** OK.

**D:** It's all of the above, plus information directly from Majestic.

## Looking Glass Technology

**K:** Why is Majestic in a place to know that this actually happens or doesn't happen? In other words, you've got the Looking Glass technology that they used, and you used. And, you were instrumental...

**D:** No, I didn't use it, personally.

**K:** ...in discovering? Were you in... No?

**D:** No. Oh, no no no no. This is an original technology which was derived from ancient cylinder seals, by people from our future who provided it to us, meaning the rogues, the P-45s.

**K:** OK. The people who...

**D:** We wouldn't have...

**K:** ...are negative.

**D:** That's right. We wouldn't have this lovely technology if it wasn't planted in our past for us to use now. The entirety of the technology must either be disabled or destroyed.

**K:** In other words, to unmake the technology.

**D:** Until at least...

**K:** So that...

**D:** ...after we pass through this time period. There is no way. From the deceit, the conceit, the avarice, and the greed that I have been around over the last twenty years... so that's the good side of these two dirty coins. There is no way that they're not going to start this equipment back up again if it's usable after this. Of course they're going to. Come on. I mean, they've got this... it's like a magic box... to try to see into the future. What they're going to do in the future with regard to that, I've got no clue. I have no power over it and I have no clue.

**K:** OK. So this *Looking Glass technology* comes from cylinder seals.

**D:** Originally, yes.

**K:** How?

**D:** Originally it was a series of instructions for accessing the wormholes, which naturally pass in the hyperspace in which we find ourselves. And from there they worked on the technology, they built the equipment from the instructions. After building the equipment from the instructions, they began to tweak it and find different things out about it. One of the things that they found is that they could actually use it as a peering portal, like a peering glass, if you will, to see different aspects of, not only the future, but the past.

**K:** Are these Sumerian... ah, Sumerian...

**D:** I would say that they slightly predate Sumerian timeframe but that some of the information which came down from cylinder seals that slightly predated the Sumerian timeframe were then recopied in Sumerian seals as well, and ...

**K:** And Egyptian?

**D:** ...those cylinder seals... Oh yes. And those cylinder seals, to the best of my knowledge, have all been obtained.

**K:** From Iraq.

**D:** Some of them from Iraq. Yes.

**K:** Some of them from Egypt?

**D:** Some of them from other... Some of them from Egypt. Some of them from other countries where they were being stored.

**K:** And...

**D:** And I really don't want to get my country into too many problems here. [laughing]

**K:** And, and you got...

**Marci:** If we could stop for a second...

**K:** Go ahead.

**M:** I want to reiterate. The rogue P-45s jumped back, seeded the technology because...

**D:** [nods head yes] Uh huh.

**M:** ...that's what they wanted to do, was to seed the land *to help facilitate the catastrophe*. Because by placing the technology available they knew that... it would be utilized. And as long as we as people... Oh my God. [camera turns to Marci]. But, they wanted to go back...

**D:** Oh please, tape her!

**M:** ...and seed the technology because they felt that, as people, we would be unable to break ourselves away from using that technology.

**K:** How is it that this technology is being utilized now? And isn't ... if you're talking about a wormhole, isn't it the same thing as a stargate?

**D:** Essentially, yes. The technology is not being utilized now. Anywhere we find it, we take it.

**K:** Who's "we?"

**D:** Ah...

**K:** Because you have warring factions.

**D:** We...

**K:** You've got the Illuminati on the one hand, you've got the Majestic on another.

**D:** Yep. "We" is the... we is the United States as part of the UN. You know... I don't really want to comment too much about **NATO** and *who's controlling the NATO alliance at this point*. But....

**K:** Isn't it a fact that the Illuminati....

**D:** We're doing most of the lion's share.

**K:** ...would be stealing back this Looking... ? I mean, if they want it to happen, they... Their objective would be to steal these cylinders and get them...

**D:** [nodding head yes] Yes.

**K:** ...so that they could use the *Looking Glass technology*.

**D:** Yes. But they can't show up as an aggressor to steal anything back so what they do is they vote against us.

**K:** How does that stop...

**D:** Well, it plays out...

**K:** ...the technology?

**D:** It plays out in the UN. Well, we had *Looking Glass technology*, and portal, actual stargate technology, in Iraq, as late as the start of 2003. And a lot of countries don't want us... didn't want us to enter Iraq. We did, though, didn't we?

**K:** Right. But how is it that... In other words, if...

**D:** Moammar just handed his two over. We just told him that we were going to make him rich beyond avarice. And he was a little smarter than Saddam, that's all. And so what he did is he handed them over and says, "Oh, please, come into my country." He says, "Look at my equipment to make sure that I'm not making any weapons of mass destruction." Meanwhile, out the back door goes the two that Saddam actually had transferred over to him.

**K:** Cylinders?

**D:** Well, equipment, stargate...

**K:** Stargate.

**D:** ...activating...

**K:** Portals.

**D:** ...technology. Yeah. For them to experiment with. *They were experimenting.*

**K:** But if the *Looking Glass technology* is the same thing as... it accesses a wormhole... The technology...

**D:** It actually...

**K:** ...it accesses a wormhole.

**D:** ...does that. Yes.

**K:** It also accesses stargates.

**D:** Well, that's essentially the same thing. I've been using the term *stargate technology*...

**K:** Stargates occur...

**D:** ...to mean a machine that accesses a wormhole by spreading out the energy, the strange matter or whatever it is... and I'm not a physicist... that spreads it out in a compatible way to either communicate through it... or passage of information. That includes also...

**K:** But, it occurs...

**D:** ...physical bodies.

**K:** ...it occurs naturally. Stargates occur naturally.

**D:** Indeed they do.

**K:** So how do you close those?

**D:** You don't. And we don't want to. We don't want to. The history reads that the natural passage of us through this energetic space is a good thing. But it's our use of technology which provokes the catastrophe.

**K:** So it's...

**D:** It's our enhancement of this natural system, inappropriate enhancement, which provokes the catastrophe. And so, no, we don't want that to happen. I think that the energetics that we're passing through is part of what's happening to us naturally, that's changing us in a positive way. It's part of the loving cosmos that we're part of. I think that's probably one of the factors, not all, but one of the factors for the rise of these beautiful children, the Indigo children. And, and I'm all for it. I'm all for it.

**K:** So we want to leave the stargates, the natural stargates. They're leaving those alone.

**D:** Right. We want to keep our hands off of nature. Pull our hands away. Get it away from the fruit of the tree of life, so to speak... get it away, and just let nature happen during this time. That will be a good thing. However, we also have people who oppose that because they want what they want when they want it.

**Back to Contents**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/dan_burisch/esp_dan_burisch_22b.htm

**Out From Under Majestic - Dan Burisch Uncensored**
**A Video Interview with Dan Burisch**
## Part 3
**Las Vegas, July 2006**
**Shot, edited and directed by Kerry Lynn Cassidy**

### MIBs: The Men in Black

**Kerry Cassidy:** OK, so tell us about...

**Dan Burisch:** Sure, OK. Well, the Men in Black.

**K:** ...about the Men in Black. Yeah.

**D:** Part of it is a psychological operation you have within Majestic and that they operate to scare people away from things that they've seen, that they don't want them, you know, further bringing information out in the population. The so-called "people factor." Anything about that, they attempt, or have attempted... I don't even know that they're still in operation... to suppress. Then you have the real McCoy. The real McCoy is not human. The real McCoy is in fact a P-45 J-Rod. They're using, through the use of some sort of sinuous biomechanical technology, the skin of a dead human.

**K:** Wow...

**D:** The skin of a dead human. These are the ones that walk up to you and they look like they're shuffling like they've just filled their drawers. When they speak through this technology that they are wrapping around them, they sound very bland, very monotone. And they don't belong. You tell very quickly that they don't belong.

**K:** Have you met one?

**D:** I've met several of them. They were operating around my work at Sunchase before we were moved to a different location. I can say they're very "sallow" in appearance. They thought that it was an appropriate expression to sing me "Happy Birthday" one year over at, ah, I think it was at the start of 2003. It was either '03 or '04 ...'03 I think it was. Yeah.... and I did not like being around them. And they will not think twice of using force on you. They will hit you. They will push you. One did me.

Marcia, not that long ago, got her fill of both types, both the psychological operations people who attempted, a few years ago, to scare her off over at Winchester Park – these were... those were human beings. They were just striking fear in her – and one actual real McCoy... **MIB**. And this thing... I actually saw it first. It wandered on to... they get confused easily. And that's a good thing... wandered on to our property at where we're presently living. And I was walking home from her apartment at the time and I thought a child was swinging on the swingset.
There's a swingset out in front of my apartment. The closer I got, I thought that it was a little older kid wearing black. Then I noticed it had a hat on. And he said, "Swing! Fun!" He was lost in a memory, apparently, of the person that he was wearing. And I looked at him and I got very afraid inside because they carry weapons. They can be killed with weapons too.
They were not supposed to be on our property. Our Security did not do its real job. We're not worried about the real two-legged real humans that just walk around. It's these things...

**K:** So he was the size of a child? Is that what you're saying?

**D:** No, he was... He... I thought it was a child on the swingset as I was walking. It was past dusk. It was dark out there.

**K:** So he was a normal size.

**D:** He was a normal size.

**K:** Man.

**D:** Yeah.

**K:** Full grown person.

**D:** Yep. And wearing all black. And he had a black preacher's type hat. Round brimmed...

**K:** How do you get rid of him?

**D:** Well... how do you get rid of him?

**K:** Yes.

**D:** Well, it would be very good if a person could actually... I'd better be careful suggesting that...

**Marci:** Uh huh.

**D:** ...'cause they are still human beings. They took him into... Security ultimately took him into custody. I just want to be careful liability-wise of making the suggestion about how to get rid of one of them. But...

**Marci:** People could miscue and we wouldn't want to have problems.

**D:** No. Saying, "Well, you know, Dr. Burisch said do this or that." There shouldn't be that many walking around. Don't worry about it.

But it... it wasn't even sent there to deal with me. It was sent there to deal with her [pointing toward Marci]. And it found itself apparently lost in a memory in the swingset. And I said, "Good! Swing! Good." Instead of going [makes disgusted face]. Walked in, keyed the door to my apartment, pressed the emergency button for Security, hoping that they were going to respond. Went in and told my mother-in-law what was going on.
She looked out of the window and said, "Yep." She's been in a Majestic family all her life, and she said, "Yep." Then the oldest got up and looked out the window and I said, "That's what one looks like." It was her first experience seeing one. Yeah.

**K:** Ohh.

**D:** And I said, "Doris, go over here." And I unlocked something and I pulled something out for her and I said,

> "While I leave here, because I'm going to do the hurt bird routine and lead it away," (because we had three kids). I said, "I don't know what its intention is. It may have a lethal intention here and it's just presently lost. Soon as it gets done swinging, it may pull a weapon out." And I said, "So if it comes near here, defend yourself and the kids. Meanwhile I'm gonna grab something else," and I grabbed a weapon, "and I'm gonna try to lead it away."

By the time I had the second weapon out and was armed, it was walking off already, toward her [points at Marci, laughs] apartment's direction.

So I said,

> "OK. Well, I still have to get it in case it turns around because if it knows where I went into the apartment, I have to lead it away because there are kids in here. There are little girls in here."

Yep. And so I walked toward it, past it [laughs], walked clear by it, and it just continued shuffling ahead slowly up the sidewalk, gradually toward her apartment.

I got over to her apartment and I said,

> "Where the hell is Security?" She was pushing buttons over there and nobody had responded. Got on the radio. Nobody responds. I said, "You have an MIB walking toward your apartment right now." She said, "An MIB?" I said, "Indeed." I said, "They are

dangerous, as you are well aware." But it was her first experience with something like this. I said, "Come here and look. It can't possibly..."

... and I wanted to make sure it wasn't walking back toward my apartment where the girls were.
I said, "It can't possibly have reached here by now." [laughs] I mean, it's walking slowly. And so she came out with me and she went over by the wall behind a bush and she didn't see it initially. It was hidden like in the recesses of a light, as it was walking up in one of the shadowed areas. Because now the lights had kicked on on the exterior of the building and all that. And I walked up on to the sidewalk and saw it, and I turned my back on it at that point. They don't run.
So I turned my back on it and said, "You may watch me going that [points in illustration] way," to Marci. And she said, 'cause she's not a faint-of-heart female, "Why?" And then she saw it over my shoulder and got her first .. . laid her first eyes on an ET. And her eyes got about that big [gesturing], which is a normal reaction. And she walked. [looks at Marci and says, "Giving you some credit."] She actually walked from there back toward the corner of the building, before I saw her break into something more than a walk. She walked away from him.

By then, I'm still standing there and this thing walked by me. Now I'm wondering what... why it's here, and I said, "Hi." And it turned this close to me [gestures at arm length] and said, "Hello," and then it just continued to walk [gestures away]. Walked right past me like I wasn't even there, toward her. I thought, "Well, OK, it has an assignment. We don't know what the assignment is." Because it will not give up its intention behaviorally before it carries out its assignment. And I wasn't sure if it was armed or what. So I walked by it again. [laughs] This is how slowly it was shuffling. It walked like it had poop in its pants. I mean that's how he did... I mean, they are clearly not comfortable in the skin.

I walked by it again. Now I had made certain adjustments to the firearm I had on me because I was figuring that whatever was going to happen, it was going to happen fairly soon. And if it pulled a weapon out, I was going to do what I learned in the police department and do it well. For propagation.

Got back to her. Got all the way into her apartment. Locked the door. And I said, "Go get your gun." She pulled the weapon out. "You've been a former cop, too. Do what you do. Do it well." By that time we were both shaking, figuring, you know, it was going to turn into something very bad.

It sat down on a stairway outside of her apartment and... it had a bag with it. It was a black bag of some sort, and I didn't know what was in it. It could have been anything. It just sat there, and then it got up, and it walked past her apartment. And now I'm looking at her like, "What the hell is this?" Still no Security. Finally, after it had made its way all the way to the basketball court area... and it stood there and looked around, still confused... Security came up with its weapons [models sighting along rifle] drawn, and took it into custody. Put it in one of the vans and off it went. They cuffed it, you know, like a human being would be cuffed and they took it.

She got a couple photographs off. We actually, because it walked out toward the court... I was looking through the window and said, "Well there's no way it could get us from here even if it does have a gun on it or whatever." She stepped out on to her porch and she took a couple photographs with a... [queries Marci] It was a disposable?

**Marc:** I found a disposable camera that was up on the bookshelf near the door. And I just grabbed it and that's all I had in my hands.

**D:** She took a couple photographs of it and we have since made those public on the *Eagles Disobey forum*. Those are real, the real McCoy. The best I could do enhancements that show, one after another, with it... bringing it out from the background. Those were the best enhancements I could do because the original photograph that we put up there, too, if you saw it, I mean, it was basically jet black. There is no carrying of the flash and it was not set for, you know, night speed or anything like that. It was an indoor/outdoor type daytime camera, a disposable camera. But it was all that was available. Now, Security took photographs and all that but they don't share 'em.

**K:** Right.

**D:** At the same time I was doing my weekly reports and I detailed it in my weekly report and I allowed that weekly report to be made available through the website. I said the MIB was taken into custody and no one was injured. But, yeah, he just walked on to our property, assignment still to this day unknown.

**K:** Hmm.

## Dismissed from Majestic

**D:** Well, following 20 years of service for the Majestic, last October the 12th, which was October 12, 2005, I was dismissed at the time of their adjournment, to complete a final set of orders, if you will, to present the information which I have learned over the last twenty years concerning the *extraterrestrial intelligences* to the world or to whomever wanted to hear.
For the last year's time we have been committed to a debriefing of my service since 1986 and even actually before that. We've ranged into speaking about my early life as well. We're hoping that within a short period of time, the DVDs will be completed and this will be presented. And this will then conclude my service to Majestic, with a very big relief and "Thank God!"

## Project Lotus

Right now we are presently in the middle of several different projects, inclusive of which is Project Lotus, which has basically been dispatched and dismissed to me after the years of service as well. This project...

**K:** Do you mean it was turned over to you?

**D:** Well, it's been turned over. I don't think that the folks from the former Majestic are continuing the research at all. I really don't think that they want anything to do with it after the problems that we've had and the associated problems at a couple different facilities involving, we'll say, extraneous energy emissions around the project that caused some damage to their equipment.

## Extraneous Energy Emissions

**K:** To back up a tiny bit, could you tell us what is Project Lotus?

**D:** Sure. In May of 2001 we traveled to Frenchman Mountain here in Nevada to begin a real project looking for a bio-marker, for a possible precursor virus. It was

a rather prosaic study, looking for evidence of *panspermia*. During the course of that initial investigation we came across some anomalous activity in some of our data sets. That anomalous activity was ultimately tracked down to very unusual electromagnetic activity associated with silicon oxides.
And we have since tracked that anomalous activity to any silicon oxides present in minerals... to wit, the activity is the presence of an emission of electromagnetic bundles containing information. We are presently attempting to further define the nature of that electromagnetic anomalous activity. But we have in fact determined that the activity is associated with cells within the terrestrial environment... and that they have effects upon cells in our terrestrial environment, up to and including modifying the genetic material of extant cells in our environment.

**K:** Are you saying living cells?

**D:** Yes.

**K:** Uh huh.

**D:** We have, together with these electromagnetic emissions, that we have defined with relative precision to date, to be specific varieties of what we termed as particles. We had to call them something. They're bundles of electromagnetic material, confined discrete bundles, that we believe are possibly related to... as far back as the ancient Pavitrakas of the Hindus... *subtle matter particles*, which could be imparted into our environment and effect changes. Thus far, we have not observed negative changes, meaning, the effects of these subtle matter particles, if you will, have not affected our environment negatively.

**K:** But you have had interruptions as the result of these particles being ...

**D:** We've had...

**K:** Anomalous activities.

**D:** We've had *anomalous thermal emissions* when too much or too little energy was imparted to the silicon oxide-bearing material. We have had unusual drains of batteries around the activity. And we have not defined why. But, there have been two phenomena associated with Lotus that have been particularly striking to me as a biologist. We've had re-sets of cells which have occurred. And I say "re-sets" because I'm trying not to make it sound *Frankenstein-like*... where there have been heat-fixed yeast cells which have been used as, ah... offered, if you will, to this phenomena as target cells. And upon the receipt of material of these dead, heat-fixed yeast cells, we've had a re-start of the cells and we have the photographic and the....

**K:** So they've come back to life, is what you're saying, as a result of this...

**D:** There has been a...

**K:** ...energy?

**D:** Yes. I really don't even like using those terms. It's out of the book, off the edge of the pizza, so to speak. But we have had a re-start of the cells in that location. However, the cells which have restarted from the dead cells are not the same cells, are not the same function, functioning, cells as the precursor cells, the precursor yeast cells. We don't really know what they are.

**K:** You mean... are you saying that the cells changed and are functioning differently after being exposed to this energy?

**D:** Yes. We started out with a, essentially a *fungal cell*, a budding yeast cell which we heat-fixed, and the result was more termed what one would normally term an animal-like cell.

**K:** Really? So it...

**D:** Yes.

**K:** ...actually changed it from one thing... it actually transformed it from one thing into another.

**D:** It transformed it from one thing to another, after imparting to it what we've come to call a template. There is an...

**K:** Is this...

**D:** ...actual imparting of DNA...

**K:** Ahh.

**D:** ...to the cell. So, we're receiving DNA essentially across some sort of an electromagnetic barrier, through these... what we call portals, these emissions of electromagnetic energy that then impart further discrete bundles of electromagnetism to our environment.

**K:** So is...

**D:** We're attempting to understand it. We don't understand what we are truly looking at at the moment. We've not truly defined the Lotus as a system.

## Ganesh particles

**K:** OK. But are the particles, are these the Ganesh particles that are coming through?

**D:** [nods head yes] We think that we defined three basic discrete varieties of particles that we have termed, *Alpha*, *Beta*, and *C-type* particles. The A-type particles were nicknamed "Ganesh" particles, and that's what they are. They're nicknames. We had to call them something, so we called them "Ganesh particles," out of historical deference, if you will, for the *Mover of Obstacles*.

## Shiva Portals

And we called the portals, "*Shiva Portals*," as an opening or a changing. These are the admission, or emission, centers, if you will, for these Ganesh particles.

## Selkies

And then we have still another variety of particle which we call "Selkies." And Marcia actually named them. These are C-type particles, and they basically act as almost like crossing guards which line the periphery of an electromagnetic

stream that leaves these portals, and basically act as *guards* or *guideways* surrounding the Ganesh particles, giving them a pathway to a target.
Now the real question, I think, is: How is the decision being made for a target? And we've identified on the *Selkies* what appear to be acoustic antennae. And I say *appear to be acoustic antennae*, because changes of input into this system, acoustic changes, affect the behavior of the *Selkie* particles.

**K:** Sound. In other words...

**D:** Yes.

**K:** ...sound is affecting the Selkie particles, causing them to redirect the energy, toward the target or away from the target?

## Portals = Micro-Wormholes?

**D:** Causing them to redirect their positions which confine an electromagnetic stream, or a river if you will, being emitted from these portals. And you know, we've wondered what the portals are. They might be micro-wormholes.

**K:** I see.

**D:** We don't know right now.

**K:** And these are *nano-sized portals?*

**D:** No. These are microscopic sized. Somewhere within the 20 to... well it would be very transient up to 50... but around the 10 to 20 micron size, micrometer size. And so they're observable quite readily under a compound microscope if the conditions are held constant and if they are treated delicately. They're extremely transient phenomena.

**K:** In other words, you don't have control over them.

**D:** No. No. And in fact, we don't do any direct propagations anymore. The last direct propagation was done last November and we received, for the second time, an anomalous growth of cells in the medium surrounding the crystal that we were using. We were using a quartz crystal, because of the silicon oxide nature of quartz crystal. And we received an anomalous growth of cells of unknown origin around the crystal, so we do not know where these cells were from. We've had that happen now twice and we've determined that we're getting a little too good, if you will, at the science of propagating these portals and we're possibly receiving a negative consequence as a result.

**K:** In other words, those could actually be an alien life-form.

**D:** Indeed.

**K:** OK.

**D:** Indeed they could be...

**K:** Very interesting.

**D:** ...they could be extraterrestrial. The cells...

**K:** Cells. I mean, they're microscopic, right?

**D:** Right. You know, we've received a mix of very unusual cells which we are not... I was not able to cytologically type. And also cells which appeared nearly prosaic to our ocean here microscopic one-celled organisms – *haptophytes*.

**K:** But they came out of nowhere.

**D:** The material that we had provided to the experiment prohibited a cross-contamination, the ability for this to have been a cross-contamination. So they came from somewhere. They came from somewhere.

Now, also, what we've done is a repeat of a very famous experiment called *the Spallanzani experiment* with beef broth, but we put a tweak on it, if you will. The Spallanzani experiments were experiments designed to either prove or disprove the idea of spontaneous generation. And so the question is then begged: Are we exhibiting spontaneous generation here? And I think that we have zero evidence that this is spontaneous generation. And allow me to explain why.

The Spallanzani experiment that we repeated... we did it exactly the way the famous experiment was originally done... with beef broth that had been boiled, but we actually had it autoclaved so that we had pressure and heat both acting on it, getting rid of all the spore-formers, everything that could have been present in there as a living organism.
We left some open, some closed, and then we did a closed and an open experiment where we applied electricity and a silicon oxide-bearing crystal to it. And in the case where we had the closed study done, we received the growth of cells in that closed study which appeared, to me to be neural cells, and organized neural cells, to the point where we could actually tell morphologically that there was an A-B-A-B pattern which was developing. I wouldn't say that I was in a panic, but [glances right]...
Marcia is nodding her head rapidly, off the camera.

**K:** [laughs]

**D:** I was in a near panic to cease the study then and there so that we weren't accidentally producing something with sentience.

**K:** Wow.

**D:** Not my right. That would have been an abomination of some variety. I don't practice, the tools of science devoid of moral considerations. Some, nowadays, I think, have no problem, no compunction against that. I do. So the study was ceased immediately and the cells were photographed. Yes, we have the photographs of them. But the study was ceased and it was killed immediately.

**K:** OK. Well, this is really kind of earth-shaking information that you've got here, and...

**D:** [nods head yes] Uh huh. Very humbling.

**K:** ...I'm getting it in a way that I understand that makes it very clear.

**K:** Thank you, Dan. That was quite... quite enlightening.

Back to Contents

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/dan_burisch/esp_dan_burisch_22c.htm

Exopolitics Journal

# President Kennedy's Deadly Confrontation With The CIA & MJ-12 over...

# ET/UFO X-Files

by **Michael E. Salla**, M.A., Ph.D.
**2009-2010**
**from ExopoliticsJournal Website**

Michael E. Salla, is the author of Exposing US Government Policies on Extraterrestrial Life (2009) and Exopolitics: Political Implications of the Extraterrestrial Presence (2004)
He has held full time academic appointments at the Australian National University, and American University, Washington DC.
He has a PhD in Government from the University of Queensland, Australia.
He is the Founder of the Exopolitics Institute (www.exopoliticsinstitute.org) and the popular internet website Exopolitics.Org; Chief Editor of the Exopolitics Journal, and Co-Organizer of the Earth Transformation: New Science, Consciousness and Cosmic Contact conferences in Kona, Hawaii.
Main website: www.exopolitics.org

Contents


- Parte 1
- Parte 2
  **Additional Information**
- The New Frontier of Hope - **John Fitzgerald Kennedy**

**Return to Michael E. Salla**
**Return to Life in Our Galaxy**
**Return to Temas / Exopolitica**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**
**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to CIA - The Central Intelligence Agency**


http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/exopolitica/exopolitics_kennedy.htm

Files

# Part 1

**July 2009**

## Abstract

A number of documents and testimonies cast light on *President Kennedy's knowledge of UFO crash retrieval operations*, and his efforts to gain access to classified files concerning extraterrestrial life and technology. There are two main phases to Kennedy's efforts.
The first is a series of executive actions he began on February 19, 1961 to place cold war psychological warfare programs under the control of his national security advisor, and later in June 1961 to implement Presidential executive oversight over covert CIA operations through the Joint Chiefs of Staff. These executive actions coincided with Kennedy's efforts to gain access to the activities of a highly classified project dealing with UFOs and extraterrestrial life - MJ-12 Special Studies Project.
The second phase began on September 20, 1963 when Kennedy embarked on a high risk political strategy of getting NASA to cooperate with the USSR on joint space and lunar missions. This brought to a climax a confrontation over the release of classified UFO files with the CIA & those in control of the MJ-12 Special Studies Project.
This article reviews testimonies, documents and events concerning **Kennedy**'s interest in UFOs and extraterrestrial life, and how this culminated in a deadly behind-the-scenes confrontation with the CIA and MJ-12 in the final month of his life.

## Introduction

Early in his Presidential administration John F. Kennedy had very strong interests in UFOs and extraterrestrial life that directly influenced some of his policy initiatives.
A number of documents and testimonies cast light on his knowledge of highly classified UFO crash retrieval operations, and efforts to gain access to classified UFO files. If leaked documents and testimonies are correct, President Kennedy traveled to remote military locations to view retrieved extraterrestrial vehicles and bodies; allegedly received messages from and even met with human looking extraterrestrials; and pressured the CIA to give him access to classified UFO files.

There are two main phases to Kennedy's attempts to gain access to files concerning extraterrestrial life and technology. The first concerns a series of executive actions Kennedy took early in his administration. On February 19, 1961, Kennedy issued an Executive Order to placing cold war psychological warfare programs under the control of his national security advisor.
This was followed on June 28 by a series of Presidential Memoranda to implement Presidential executive oversight over covert CIA operations through the Joint Chiefs of Staff.
These executive actions coincided with Kennedy's efforts to gain access to the activities of a highly classified project dealing with UFOs and extraterrestrial life - MJ-12 Special Studies Project. Kennedy's executive actions led to a bitter conflict with his outgoing CIA Director, Allen Dulles who was opposed to granting Kennedy access.

The second phase began on September 20, 1963 when Kennedy embarked on a high risk political

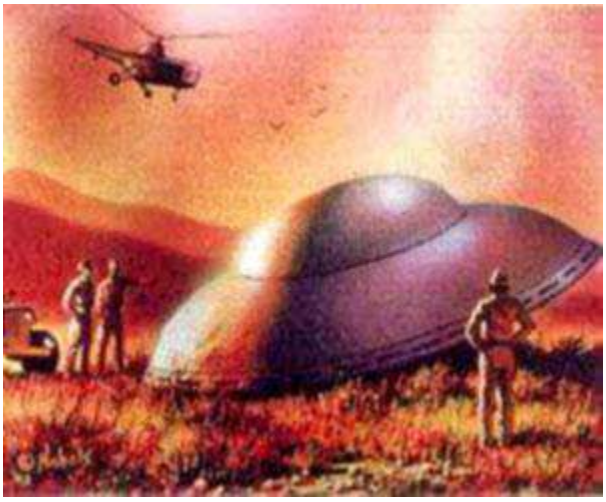
strategy of getting NASA to cooperate with the USSR on joint space and lunar missions. Less well known is that this brought to a climax a confrontation over the release of classified UFO files with the CIA & those in control of the MJ-12 Special Studies Project.
This article reviews testimonies, documents and events concerning Kennedy's interest in UFOs and extraterrestrial life, and how this culminated in a deadly behind-the-scenes confrontation with the CIA and MJ-12 in the final month of his life.

## Was Kennedy briefed about and witness extraterrestrial life and technology?

A leaked document from July 22, 1947 claims that **John F. Kennedy**, then serving in the U.S. Congress, had learned about the Roswell UFO crash and the recovery of alien bodies.
According to the *Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit Summary:*

> It has become known to CIC [U.S. Army Counter Intelligence Corps] that that some of the [Roswell UFO] recovery operation was shared with Representative John F. Kennedy, Massachusetts Democrat elected to Congress in 46…
> Kennedy had limited duty as naval officer assigned to Naval intelligence during war. It is believed that information was obtained from source in Congress who is close to Secretary for Air Force. [1]

Kennedy appeared to have been *unofficially briefed* about the Roswell UFO crash from an unnamed Congressional source close to **Stuart Symington** who at the time was Assistant Secretary of War for Air.



Symington was certainly informed about the UFO crash near Roswell Army Airfield in July, 1947, and two months later on September 18, 1947 became the first Secretary for the newly created U.S. Air Force.[2]
Symington was a native of Massachusetts and was Kennedy's favorite as a running mate for the 1960 Presidential election. It is very likely that after the Roswell flying saucer crash made front page headlines on July 6, 1947, Symington took into his confidence the unnamed Congressional source.
The source then relayed this to newly elected Kennedy who began his first Congressional term in January 1947 after the November 1946 mid-term Congressional elections. As a former Naval Intelligence officer and a serving Congressman, Kennedy was presumably deemed reliable to receive and keep secret such highly classified information.
While the authenticity of the document in question, "Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit Summary," is disputed, the U.S. Army did finally acknowledge through FOIA responses that the Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit did at one time exist and was abolished in the late1950s.[3]
This admission supports the legitimacy of the leaked document.

The claim that Kennedy had knowledge of UFO crash retrieval operations is supported by British UFO researcher **Timothy Good**.
In his book *Need to Know*, Good cites a reliable military source that Kennedy was taken to see the alien bodies from Roswell:

> Around 1961/1962 President J.F. Kennedy expressed a wish to see the alien bodies associated with an alien crash-site. He had obviously been informed of their existence and wished to see for himself the evidence…
> According to information received, the alien bodies were taken to Florida when Kennedy went to see them [at] a medical facility.[4]

This is consistent with leaked documents concerning the death of Marilyn Monroe and her knowledge of President Kennedy seeing alien bodies at a US Air Force base. A leaked top secret CIA wiretap summary of conversations concerning Monroe and the Kennedy brothers, has been tacitly acknowledged by the CIA as genuine.[5]
The transcript states:

> Rothberg indicated in so many words, that she [Monroe] had secrets to tell, no doubt arising from her trists [sic] with the President and the Attorney General. One such "secret" mentions the visit by the President at a secret air base for the purpose of inspecting things from outer space. Kilgallen replied that she knew what might be the source of visit [sic].
> In the mid-fifties Kilgallen learned of secret effort by US and UK governments to identify the origins of crashed spacecraft and dead bodies, from a British government official. Kilgallen believed the story may have come from the New Mexico story [Roswell] in the late forties.[6]

Significantly, the CIA document was signed by **James** [**Jesus**] **Angleton**, chief of counterintelligence for the CIA.
As will be discussed later, this reveals that Angleton's CIA counterintelligence was closely involved in events concerning classified UFO files. The document certainly points to Monroe's knowledge of Kennedy visiting an Air Force base to see remnants of a crashed UFO and dead extraterrestrials.

Rare first hand witness evidence that Kennedy had certain knowledge of UFOs and extraterrestrial life comes from a former flight steward on Air Force One. **Bill Holden** claims that Kennedy was aware that UFOs were extraterrestrial in origin. In a June 2007 interview, Holden explained that in June 1963, while flying to Germany on Air Force One, he placed two newspapers before Kennedy where UFOs were clearly pictured on the front page.
In response to Kennedy's question of what he thought of UFOs, Holden said:

> "For us to believe that we are the only intelligent beings in the *world* is unbelievable. So, yes, I believe that there is such a thing as other human species as well as UFOs."[7]

In response President Kennedy said:

> "You're right, young man."

The unqualified nature of Kennedy's response revealed he had knowledge that UFOs interplanetary in origin. More significant was the implication that Kennedy knew some extraterrestrials were human looking.
This leads to the extraordinary claims by **George Adamski** that President Kennedy received messages from and even met with human looking extraterrestrials.

## Did Kennedy receive messages from and meet with extraterrestrials?

George Adamski's claims of having filmed flying saucers and having met with their human looking extraterrestrial occupants have long been controversial despite supporting photographic, film and witness testimonies.

The testimonies of a number of first hand witnesses and investigators of Adamski give credence to his claims of having secret meetings with European dignitaries including Pope John XXIII and members of the Pentagon to secretly brief them about extraterrestrial life.
Among the more controversial of Adamski's claims is that he privately met with President Kennedy in late 1961 and again in 1962.
Adamski claims that during his first visit, he passed on a message from his extraterrestrial contacts about a future world crisis - thought to be the October 1962 Cuban Missile crisis.

**Desmond Leslie**, a former Royal Air Force pilot, Irish Lord and cousin to Winston Churchill, closely investigated Adamski's claims. Adamski claimed he secretly visited Pope John XXIII and passed on a message from extraterrestrials to him shortly before the Pope's death shortly after the completion of the opening session of the Second Vatican Council which lasted from October 11 to December 8, 1962. Leslie was subsequently able to confirm Adamski did meet Pope John XXIII and was given a papal gold medallion for his service.

Adamski's claim of having an ordnance pass which gave him access to U.S. military facilities was confirmed by William Sherwood who at the time worked at Eastman Kodak as an optical physicist, and Madeline Rodeffer who worked as personal secretary for the US Air Force. Sherwood himself had previously worked for the U.S. Ordnance Department and possessed his own ordnance pass. Both Sherwood and Rodeffer saw Adamski's Ordnance pass thereby giving credence to Adamski's claims that he secretly briefed the Pentagon about his extraterrestrial contacts.

If Adamski did *regularly brief the Pentagon and European VIPs*, then this leads to his claim that he secretly met with President Kennedy around October 1961 to deliver a message from the "space brothers."
The message contained advice on a world crisis to occur in about a year that was later revealed to be the October 1962 Cuban Missile crisis. If true, the contents of the message may have helped Kennedy develop the right strategy for dealing with a conflict that could easily have escalated into a Third World War. The extraterrestrial message, apparently, also contained an invitation for Kennedy to meet with them in California.
According to Adamski, President Kennedy accepted the invitation.

**Lou Zinstag**, *Carl Jung's niece* describes what she was told by Adamski concerning Kennedy's alleged meeting with extraterrestrials:

> I still remember his [Adamski's] White House story. He told me that he had been entrusted with a written invitation for President Kennedy to visit one of the space people's huge mother ships at a secret airbase in Desert Hot Springs, California, for few days. In order to keep this visit absolutely secret, Adamski was to take the invitation directly to the White House through a side door.
> Still glowing with excitement and smiling happily, he explained how the row of cars in which his taxi was traveling had to stop because of a red light just in front of this

particular door where a man he knew - a spaceman, he said - was standing ready to let him in.
Adamski later learned that Kennedy had spent several hours at the airbase after having canceled an important trip to New York, and that he had a long talk with the ships crew, but that he had not been invited for a flight."[8]

The quality of witness testimonies, photos and film evidence all lead to the conclusion that George Adamski was largely telling the truth about his flying saucer sightings and contacts with human looking extraterrestrials.[9]
There is however no reliable independent evidence that Kennedy met with the extraterrestrials Adamski claims he was in contact with. The only witness testimony related to Adamski's claim concerns President Kennedy secretly traveling to an undisclosed Air Force base to watch UFOs in flight.
A reliable source, according to UFO researcher **Timothy Cooper**, said that Kennedy,

> "did fly out to an air force base to personally watch an unidentified bogie track from an aircraft under tight security which got no press coverage sometime in 1962."[10]

This event appears to be different to Kennedy's visits to view remnants of crashed UFOs and alien bodies. If Kennedy actually traveled for a secret meeting with *human looking extraterrestrials*, no one other than Adamski has come forward to make this claim.

**Pres Kennedy arrives at Homestead Air Force Base - 11/25/1962**

Whatever the truth of claims that Kennedy,

- had been unofficially briefed about the Roswell UFO crash while a congressman in 1947
- personally saw extraterrestrial vehicles and bodies early in his administration
- received extraterrestrial messages
- met with human looking extraterrestrials,

...there is little doubt that he attempted to gain official access to UFO files.
An extensive set of documents reveal that Kennedy ran into a powerful opposition from the Director of the CIA when he tried to gain access to the files of the classified project created to handle UFOs and extraterrestrial affairs - MJ-12 Special Studies Project.

## Kennedy's Efforts to Gain Access to MJ-12 Activities

The existence of a *Top Secret classified project* responsible for extraterrestrial life and technology is supported by three official government documents.
The first was a document found in 1985 in the U.S. National Archives that explicitly referred to an "MJ-12 Special Studies Project". It was found among a group of declassified Air Force documents and copied by the archivist, Ed Reese, as part of official records belonging to the National Archives.[11]

The July 14, 1954 memorandum was sent by President Eisenhower's National Security Advisor **Robert Cutler** to U.S. Air Force Chief of Staff, General **Nathan Twining** to schedule a meeting for the "MJ-12 Special Studies Project" briefing.
The "Cutler-Twining memo" is among the most authoritative documentary sources so far for the existence of an MJ-12 Special Studies Project.[12]

The second government document referring to a Top Secret UFO control group is a Top Secret memo from **Wilbert Smith** who at the time was a senior radio engineer with the Canadian Department of Transportation.
Dated November 21, 1951, Smith wrote the following to the *Controller of Telecommunications* concerning flying saucer technologies being secretly studied in the U.S. by a very highly classified group:

a. The matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States government, rating higher than the H-bomb
b. Flying saucers exist
c. Their modus operandi is unknown but a concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Dr. Vannevar Bush
d. The entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significance.[13]

Smith's memo confirms that in 1951 a small group headed by Dr **Vannevar Bush** was secretly studying the technologies associated with the UFO issue.
Bush had earlier headed the Office of Scientific Research and Development (1941-1947) and the joint military services Research Development Board (RDB).[14] At the time of Smith's memo, Bush was on the oversight committee of the RDB and a leading scientific advisor to Truman. Bush's role is significant for another leaked document, the Truman Memo, shortly to be discussed.

The third document involves three 1952 Top Secret memos from the Joint Chiefs of Staff titled: "Joint Logistic Plan for MAJESTIC."
The memos were declassified in 1976 and state:

> The following plans in support of MAJESTIC are now under preparation: A psychological warfare plan, an unconventional warfare plan, cover and deception plans, a civil affairs/military government plan, a command plan, a logistic plan, transportation guidance, to be included in the logistic plan, a map and chart plan and a communications plan." [15]

The significance of this set of memos is that it shows that in 1952 a project called Majestic was underway and this involved significant support across a wide spectrum of areas that would be expected for something involving UFOs and extraterrestrial life:

- psychological warfare
- covert military operations
- civil affairs/military government
- logistics
- communications, etc.

The Joint Chiefs memos corroborate the *1954 Cutler-Twining memo* involving a project called Majestic-12, and what Smith described as a *UFO group headed by Vannevar Bush.*

**Secretary Forrestal (2nd from right) with other alleged MJ-12 members**

The three preceding official documents corroborate a number of leaked documents also describing a UFO control group called MJ-12, Majestic or similar variations.
One leaked document is an alleged Top Secret memorandum written by President **Truman** to Secretary of Defense, **Robert Forrestal** on September 24, 1947.
Referring to recent conversations on an undisclosed matter [UFOs and extraterrestrial life], Truman writes:

> "[h]ereafter this matter shall be referred to only as Operation Majestic Twelve." [16]

The Memorandum goes on to say:

> "future considerations relative to the ultimate disposition of this matter should rest solely with the Office of the President following appropriate discussions with yourself, Dr Bush and the Director of Central Intelligence."

The Truman memo was described as a *Special Classified Executive* (#092447) and attached to a larger leaked document called the Eisenhower Briefing Document.
Alleged to be a briefing to President-Elect Eisenhower on 18 November 1952, the *Eisenhower Briefing Document* describes the beginning of Majestic-12 operations and the twelve officials that sat on it.[17]
The *Eisenhower Briefing Document* has been exhaustively researched, and found by some prominent UFO researchers to be historically consistent with events, documents and officials of the time.[18]

Taken collectively,

- the Cutler-Twining Memo
- the Smith Memo
- the Joint Chiefs of Staff Memos
- the Truman Memo
- the Eisenhower Briefing Document,

...conclusively show the existence of a Top Secret military scientific group responsible for dealing with extraterrestrial life and technology called at the time - *Majestic-12 or some variation.*
These documents reveal that MJ-12 operated in a clandestine manner, was given enormous logistics support by the Pentagon, was closely associated with CIA covert operations, and escaped direct Presidential oversight.
When President Kennedy came to office in 1961, he was aware of the existence of MJ-12, and its relationship to information concerning UFOs and extraterrestrial life. He decided to find out more about its covert activities and reestablish Presidential executive authority over it.

On June 28, 1961, President Kennedy wrote the following to **Allen Dulles** who was the Director of the CIA:

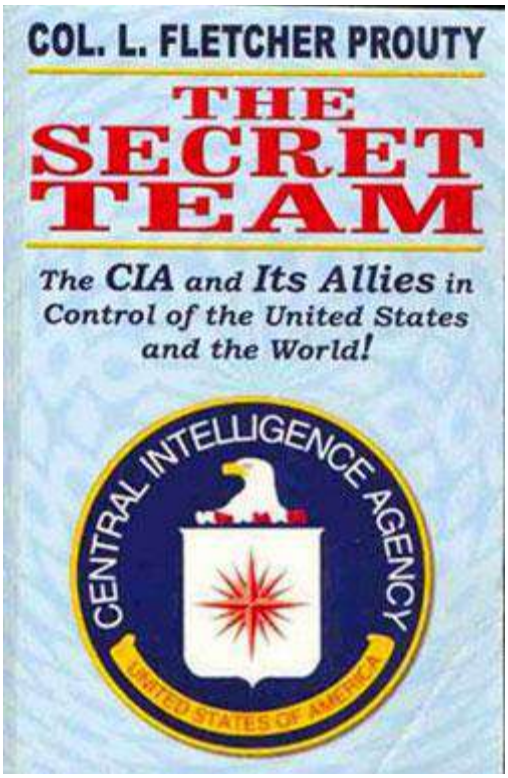
National Security Memorandum
To: The Director, Central Intelligence Agency
Subject: Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they relate to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans

I would like a brief summary from you at your earliest convenience [19]

This leaked National Security Memorandum clearly shows that in June of 1961, Kennedy wanted to learn about MJ-12 activities and the relationship with psychological warfare.
While the leaked June Memorandum has not been acknowledged by the CIA (it was classified TOP SECRET), other documents from the period support its authenticity. Early in his administration, President Kennedy showed that he desired to restructure the National Security Council and bring all intelligence and psychological warfare activities under direct Executive control.
On February 19, 1961, President Kennedy issued Executive Order 10920 which abolished the *Operations Coordinating Board*.[20]
The Operations Coordinating Board was the primary interagency organization responsible for Cold War psychological warfare activities.[21] Its responsibilities were handed over to Kennedy's national security advisor, McGeorge Bundy and the Department of State.

President Kennedy's EO 10920 showed that he desired to gain control over all intelligence activities related to psychological warfare. Abolishing the Operations Coordinating Board shows he was willing to dismantle any government entity in order to bring its psychological warfare operations under the direct control of his national security team.
EO 10920 helps substantiate his later June 28, 1961 National Security Memorandum concerning a review of MJ-12 activities that Kennedy had learned involved psychological warfare. EO 10920 also helps substantiate the very real concern, to be discussed later, that Dulles believed that the future of MJ-12 was at stake.

The authenticity of the June 28, 1961 Memorandum is also supported by a declassified set of three *National Security Action Memorandums* (NSAM) issued on the same day to the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and also forwarded to Dulles.
NSAM 55-57 placed Cold War operations firmly under the control of the Joint Chiefs.[22]


COL. L. FLETCHER PROUTY
THE SECRET TEAM
The CIA and Its Allies in Control of the United States and the World!
CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

According to Col **Fletcher Prouty**, they were Kennedy's main means of gaining control over covert CIA operations.
Prouty wrote:

> …shortly after the Bay of Pigs committee had completed its hearings, the White House issued three NSAM of a most unusual and revolutionary nature. They prescribed vastly limiting stipulations upon the conduct of clandestine operations.
> NSAM #55 was addressed to the chairman of the JCS, and its principle theme was to instruct the chairman that the President of the United States held him responsible for all "military type" operations in peacetime as he would be responsible for them in time of war.…
> [T]here was no misunderstanding the full intent and weight of this document. Peacetime operations, as used in that context, were always clandestine operations… This NSAM therefore put into the chairman's hands the authority to demand full and comprehensive briefings and an inside role during the development of any clandestine operation in which the U.S. Government might become involved.[23]

The three June 28 NSAM's support the content of the CIA Memorandum issued the same day that involved Cold War operations by MJ-12.
As I will show later through a *leaked burned document*, the three NSAMs explain why the Joint Chiefs were excluded from the most classified UFO information by MJ-12.

Finally, I referred earlier to three 1952 Top Secret memos titled: "Joint Logistic Plan for MAJESTIC" from the Joint Chiefs of Staff. Prominent among the various "plans in support of MAJESTIC" was a "psychological warfare plan."[24]
Once again, this shows the relationship between MJ-12 (Majestic) operations and psychological warfare. Kennedy therefore had good reason to issue his June 28 1961 memorandum to Dulles asking him for a review of MJ-12 psychological warfare operations.

Dulles response to Kennedy's June 28 Memorandum was an alleged Top Secret letter issued on November 5, 1961.[25] Dulles' letter gives an overview of the MJ-12 activities with regard to psychological activities. It describes UFOs as part of "Soviet propaganda" designed "to spread distrust of the

government."[26]
Dulles' letter acknowledged that while it was possible some,

> "UFO cases are of non-terrestrial origin," these did not "constitute a physical threat to national defense."[27]

Most significantly, Dulles' letter said:

> "For reasons of security, I cannot divulge pertinent data on some of the more sensitive aspects of MJ-12 activities."[28]

If genuine, Dulles' letter was giving President Kennedy only minimal information in response to his June 1961 NSAM request for a brief summary of MJ-12 activities.

## Dulles and the Burned MJ-12 Memorandum

The leaked June 28, 1961 Memorandum; EO 10920; NSAM's 55-57; and Dulles' November 1961 letter reveal that a power struggle was occurring over Presidential Executive control of Cold War psychological warfare programs and the covert activities of MJ-12.
Up until his resignation as DCI on November 29, 1961, Dulles was the pivotal figure in the power struggle with Kennedy over MJ-12 activities and its control of classified UFO files. This power struggle is reflected in a leaked draft of a partially burned memorandum allegedly rescued from a fire burning the remainder of James Angleton's files after his death on May 12, 1987.

A former counterintelligence colleague of Angleton, who claimed to be present at the burning, sent it on June 23, 1999 to Timothy Cooper, a UFO researcher best known for his role in making public leaked MJ-12 documents.[29]

According to Dr **Robert Wood** and **Ryan Wood**, the burned document is an original carbon with an Eagle watermark characteristic of government work, but so far forensic laboratories have been unable to trace it…
Although no dated is given, its content directly suggests the month of September. The year is estimated to be in the early 1960s and is still under investigation.[30]

The burned document dates from the Kennedy era and has the characteristics of a government document.[31] If its contents are accurate, it provides smoking gun evidence of the power struggle between Kennedy and MJ-12 over access to UFO information.

The classified Top Secret document with MJ-12 codeword access is a set of directives from the Director of the CIA who simultaneously headed the MJ-12 Special Studies Project, to six other members of the Project.
It says on the cover page:

> As you must know Lancer [Kennedy's Secret Service codename] has made some inquiries regarding our activities which we cannot allow. Please submit your views no later than October. Your action to this matter is critical to the continuance of the group.[32]

The document clearly acknowledges that Kennedy's efforts to gain access to UFO information soon after coming into office on January 20, 1961, actually imperiled the existence of the *MJ-12 Special Studies Project/Group.*

While the burned document has no date of issue, the authority of the writer and the political context indicates it was written shortly after Kennedy had issued his June 26, 1961 National Security Action Memorandum requesting a,

> "Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they related to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans."[33]

The burned document acknowledged that it had,

> "become necessary to review and evaluate duplication of field activities in light of the current situation."[34]

This appears to be a reference to the June 26 NSAM review Dulles was ordered to undertake.

The burned document appeared to be a draft for a series of MJ-12 directives from Allen Dulles, who knew his time as DCI was limited due to the April 1961 Bay of Pigs fiasco. He needed an answer from the other MJ-12 members by October, a month before he was to retire as DCI on November 29, 1961.
The burned document contained a number of directives concerning how to control UFO information and ensure that it would not be shared with the,

> "Chief Executive [President Kennedy), National Security Council Staff, department heads, the Joint Chiefs, and foreign representatives."

Basically, Dulles secret directives proscribed Kennedy's National Security team from gaining access to the most sensitive UFO files possessed by the CIA and MJ-12.

While the response of other MJ-12 members is not found in leaked documents, Dulles November 5, 1961 letter to Kennedy indicates that his secret draft of MJ-12 directives was approved. Dulles letter firmly suggests that MJ-12 had decided not to cooperate with Kennedy.
Thus Kennedy's efforts to incorporate MJ-12 psychological warfare activities under the direct control of his National Security Advisor had been dismissed.

To summarize so far President Kennedy's activities towards MJ-12, documents reveal that in 1961 Kennedy was attempting to gain control over intelligence activities related to Cold War psychological warfare operations. This is confirmed in Executive Order 10920 that placed interagency psychological warfare plans under the control of **McGeorge Bundy**.
It is further supported by declassified 1952 memos from the Joint Chiefs of Staff to provide logistic support for MAJESTIC (MJ-12) psychological warfare programs, and three NSAM's issued on June 28, 1961 to place covert Cold War activities under the control of the Joint Chiefs of Staff.
On the same day, June 28, Kennedy contacted Allen Dulles to request a summary about MJ-12's psychological warfare activities. Dulles November 5 response highlighted that these activities involved the UFO issue but declined to release sensitive information. These events are consistent with the content of the burned document comprising eight directives restricting access to UFO information from the President, his National Security Council Staff, including Bundy, and the Joint Chiefs of Staff.
It can therefore be concluded that **Allen Dulles** was the official who drafted the burned document.

Some time shortly before his alleged November 5, 1961 letter to Kennedy, Dulles draft set of directives had been responded to and approved by six other members of MJ-12.

While Dulles and MJ-12 frustrated Kennedy's efforts to gain access to classified UFO files in late 1961, less than two years later Kennedy would embark on a course of action that would renew his conflict with MJ-12 and bring it to a devastating climax.

## Endnotes

[1] "Counter Intelligence Corps/Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit Report," has been given a medium-to-high authenticity rating by the founders of the Majestic Documents website. Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/ipu_report.pdf

[2] Symington was Secretary of the USAF from September 18, 1947 to April 24, 1950. Biographical information at: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Stuart_Symington

[3] US Army FOIA response is available online at: http://www.cufon.org/cufon/foiasop.htm

[4] Timothy Good, Need to Know: UFOs, the Military, and Intelligence (Pegasus Books, 2007) 420-21.

[5] See "The Marilyn Monroe CIA Memo," available online at: http://www.blackmesapress.com/page4.htm

[6] Document available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/marilynmonroe.pdf .

[7] Cited online at: http://projectcamelot.org/bill_holden_interview_transcript.html

[8] Cited online at: http://www.presidentialufo.com/johnf.htm

[9] Testimonies and film supporting Adamski's claims are presented in video available online at: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kPvvz7O3CKk&feature=channel .
See also Neil Gould, "Revisiting George Adamski's claims of Human looking Extraterrestrials," Exopolitics Journal 3:2 (July 2009).

[10] Cited online at: http://www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/hardtruth/jfk_ufos.htm

[11] Even though the document was found in a box of official records at the National Archives, it does not have the standard control number. This has led to some claiming it was planted in the National Archives and is a hoax, but that is unlikely given NARA security procedures. See: http://www.ufoforhumanrights.com/mj-12.php . For a NARA statement on the memo, go to: http://www.archives.gov/foia/ufos.html#mj12

[12] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/cutler_twining.pdf

[13] Smith's memo is available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/smithmemo-21nov51.pdf

[14] Vannevar Bush's biography available online at: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vannevar_Bush

[15] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/jointlogisticplan_majestic.pdf

[16] Truman Memo is available online at:

http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/truman_forrestal.pdf

[17] Available online at:
http://majesticdocuments.com/documents/pdf/eisenhower_briefing.pdf

[18] Stanton Friedman is the most prominent supporter of the legitimacy of the Eisenhower Briefing Document, see his Top Secret/MAJIC: Operation Majestic-12 and the United States Government's UFO Cover-Up (Marlowe and Co., 2005 [1996]. For discussion of the Eisenhower Briefing Document and MJ-12 more generally, see:
http://www.ufoforhumanrights.com/mj-12.php

[19] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/kennedy_ciadirector.pdf

[20] Available online at:
http://web.archive.org/web/20030503172057/http://www.lib.umich.edu/govdocs/jfkeo/eo/10920.htm

[21] President Truman's Executive Order 10483 - Establishing the Operations Coordinating Board, was issued on
September 2, 1953. Available online at:
http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=60573

[22] Available online at:
http://www.jfklibrary.org/Historical+Resources/Archives/Reference+Desk/NSAMs.htm

[23] Fletcher Prouty, The Secret Team: The CIA and Its Allies in Control of the United States and the World (Skyhorse Publishing, 2008) 134-35. Also available online at:
http://www.bilderberg.org/st/SecretTeamChapter04.htm

[24] Available online at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/jointlogisticplan_majestic.pdf

[25] "Operations Review: The MJ-12 Project," available online at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/mj12opsreview-dulles-61.pdf

[26] "Operations Review: The MJ-12 Project," available online at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/mj12opsreview-dulles-61.pdf

[27] "Operations Review: The MJ-12 Project," available online at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/mj12opsreview-dulles-61.pdf

[28] "Operations Review: The MJ-12 Project," available online at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/mj12opsreview-dulles-61.pdf

[29] Available online at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/burnedmemocoverletter.pdf

[30] See prefatory comments for burned memo at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/documents/1960-1969.php

[31] The burned memorandum is available online at:
http://majesticdocuments.com/documents/1960-1969.php#burnedmemo

[32] See page one of burned memorandum available at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/burnedmemo-s1-pgs1-2.pdf

[33] “John F. Kennedy to Director, CIA,”
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/kennedy_ciadirector.pdf

[34] See page one of burned memorandum available at:
http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/burnedmemo-s1-pgs1-2.pdf

**Return to Contents**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/exopolitica/exopolitics_kennedy01.htm

**Exopolitics Journal Vol 3:3**

President Kennedy’s Deadly Confrontation With The CIA & MJ-12 over ET/UFO X-Files

# Part II

**July 2010**

## Abstract

A number of documents and testimonies cast light on President Kennedy’s knowledge of UFO crash retrieval operations, and his efforts to gain access to classified files concerning extraterrestrial life and technology.
There are two main phases to Kennedy’s efforts.
The first is a series of executive actions he began on February 19, 1961 to place cold war psychological warfare programs under the control of his national security advisor, and later in June 1961 to implement Presidential executive oversight over covert CIA operations through the Joint Chiefs of Staff. These executive actions coincided with Kennedy’s efforts to gain access to the activities of a highly classified project dealing with UFOs and extraterrestrial life - MJ-12 Special Studies Project.
The second phase began on September 20, 1963 when Kennedy embarked on a high risk political strategy of getting NASA to cooperate with the USSR on joint space and lunar missions.
This brought to a climax a confrontation over the release of classified UFO files with the CIA & those in control of the MJ-12 Special Studies Project.
This article reviews testimonies, documents and events concerning Kennedy’s interest in UFOs and extraterrestrial life, and how this culminated in a deadly behind-the-scenes confrontation with the CIA and MJ-12 in the final month of his life.

## Kennedy linked US-USSR space missions with classified UFO files

In September 1963, President Kennedy launched a ground breaking initiative to get the USSR and USA to cooperate in joint space and lunar missions.

In the background of this publicly announced initiative with powerful Cold War implications was a more secretive attempt for the Kennedy administration to gain access to classified UFO files. Leaked documents reveal that Kennedy instructed the CIA to release classified UFO files to NASA as part of the cooperative space effort with the Soviet Union.
If Kennedy had succeeded, there would have been joint space mission to the moon and greater sharing of classified UFO files between the CIA, NASA, and the Kennedy administration.
This would have ensured eventual public release of classified UFO files by both the US and USSR.

In a stunning speech before the United Nations General Assembly on September 20, 1963, President Kennedy said:

> Finally, in a field where the United States and the Soviet Union have a special capacity - in the field of space - there is room for new cooperation, for further joint efforts in the regulation and exploration of space. I include among these possibilities a joint expedition to the moon.[1]

Kennedy was offering to put an end to the space race and start joint missions with the Soviets.
According to Khrushchev's eldest son, Dr **Sergei Khrushchev**, this was not the first time that Kennedy had proposed joint space and lunar missions with the USSR. Sergei Khrushchev revealed that at the June 1961 Vienna Summit, less than ten days after Kennedy's famous May 25 speech before a joint session of the U.S. Congress promising to land a man on the moon before the end of the decade,[2] Kennedy secretly proposed joint space and lunar missions to his father.
Khrushchev declined as his son later explained:

> "my father rejected this because he thought that through this the Americans could find out how weak we were, and maybe it would push them to begin a war."[3]

In the period immediately after his September 1963 UN speech, Khrushchev once again rebuffed Kennedy's offer - the Soviet government did not officially comment and the Soviet press ignored it.[4] At the same time, there was considerable opposition to Kennedy's initiative in both NASA and the U.S. Congress.
Just before his UN speech, Kennedy briefed his NASA administrator, **James Webb**, about his initiative and asked:

> "Are you sufficiently in control to prevent my being undercut in NASA if I do that?"[5]

According to the official NASA history,

> "Webb told the president that he could keep things under control."[6]

According to **Richard C. Hoagland** and **Mike Bara**,

> Selling the idea to the Soviets would be hard enough, but selling it to the American people and the Congress if there was "dissension in the ranks" might make it near impossible. If Webb couldn't hold discipline from inside NASA, the whole effort would collapse.[7]

In the weeks after his bold initiative,

> "the lack of of public support, even within the U.S. seemed to have scuttled the idea permanently, and Kennedy began to publicly back away from his proposal."[8]

If Khrushchev were to eventually accept his offer, Kennedy would need to move quickly to overcome resistance in Congress and NASA to implementing any joint space agreement.

In a series of interviews beginning in 1997, Khrushchev's son, Dr Sergei Khrushchev, said that after his father initially refused Kennedy's September 20 1963 offer of joint space and lunar missions, that,

> "in the weeks after the rejection, his father had second thoughts".[9]

In one interview, Sergei Khrushchev said:

> I walked with him, sometime in late October or November, and he told me about all these things.
> He told me that we have to think about this and maybe accept this idea. I asked why they would know everything, our secrets? He said it's not important. The Americans can design everything they want. It is a very well developed country, but we will have to save money. It's very expensive…
> He thought also of the political achievement of all these things, that then they would begin to trust each other much more.
> After the Cuban missile crisis, his trust with President Kennedy was raised very high. He thought that it's possible to deal with this President, he didn't think that they could be friends, but he really wanted to avoid the war, so through this co-operation they could sojourn their thoughts on these achievements.[10]

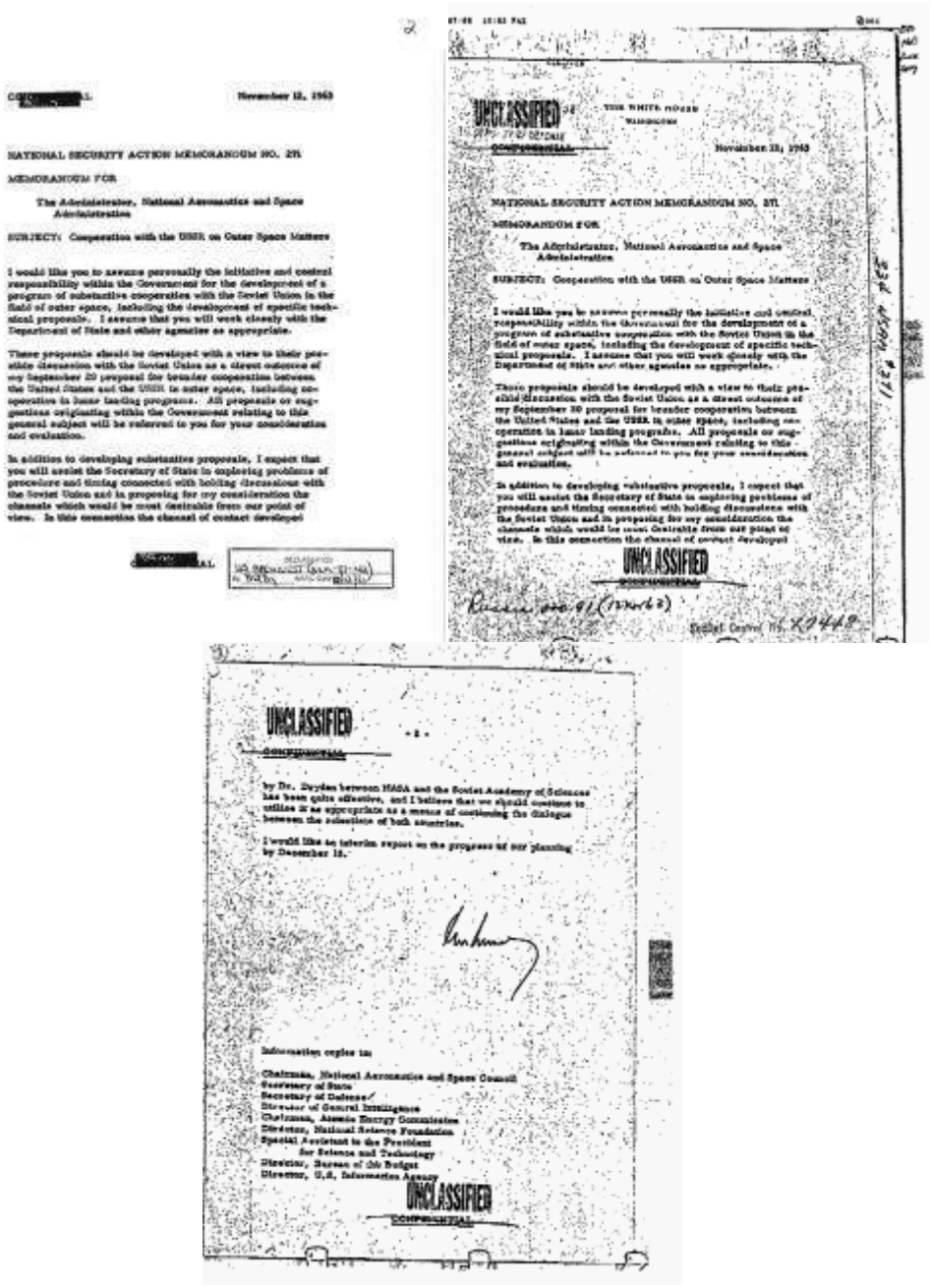
Sergei Khruschev confirmed that finally **Nikita Khrushchev** accepted Kennedy's offer in early November 1963 *around a week before his assassination*.[11]
According to Hoagland and Bara, the exact date can be traced to November 11 when a key Soviet Mars mission had failed:

> "A Mars-bound unmanned spacecraft code-named 'Cosmos 21' failed in low Earth orbit exactly one day (November 11) before Kennedy's sudden 'Soviet Cooperation Directive' to James Webb."[12]

Khrushchev's abrupt turn around, after two years of secret and public overtures by Kennedy, led to a series of immediate Presidential executive actions by Kennedy on the next day.

President Kennedy issued National Security Action Memorandum (NSAM) No. 271 on November 12, 1963.
The subject header was "Cooperation with the USSR on Outer Space Matters," and the key passage was:

> I would like you to assume personally the initiative and central responsibility within the Government for the development of a program of substantive cooperation with the Soviet Union in the field of outer space, including the development of specific technical proposals.[13]



NATIONAL SECURITY ACTION MEMORANDUM NO. 271

MEMORANDUM FOR

The Administrator, National Aeronautics and Space Administration

SUBJECT: Cooperation with the USSR on Outer Space Matters

I would like you to assume personally the initiative and central responsibility within the Government for the development of a program of substantive cooperation with the Soviet Union in the field of outer space, including the development of specific technical proposals. I assume that you will work closely with the Department of State and other agencies as appropriate.

These proposals should be developed with a view to their possible discussion with the Soviet Union as a direct outcome of my September 20 proposal for broader cooperation between the United States and the USSR in outer space, including cooperation in lunar landing programs. All proposals or suggestions originating within the Government relating to this general subject will be referred to you for your consideration and evaluation.

In addition to developing substantive proposals, I expect that you will assist the Secretary of State in exploring problems of procedure and timing connected with holding discussions with the Soviet Union and in preparing for my consideration the channels which would be most desirable from our point of view. In this connection the channel of contact developed

UNCLASSIFIED

CONFIDENTIAL

November 22, 1963

THE WHITE HOUSE

WASHINGTON

NATIONAL SECURITY ACTION MEMORANDUM NO. 271

MEMORANDUM FOR

The Administrator, National Aeronautics and Space Administration

SUBJECT: Cooperation with the USSR on Outer Space Matters

I would like you to assume personally the initiative and central responsibility within the Government for the development of a program of substantive cooperation with the Soviet Union in the field of outer space, including the development of specific technical proposals. I assume that you will work closely with the Department of State and other agencies as appropriate.

These proposals should be developed with a view to their possible discussion with the Soviet Union as a direct outcome of my September 20 proposal for broader cooperation between the United States and the USSR in outer space, including cooperation in lunar landing programs. All proposals or suggestions originating within the Government relating to this general subject will be referred to you for your consideration and evaluation.

In addition to developing substantive proposals, I expect that you will assist the Secretary of State in exploring problems of procedure and timing connected with holding discussions with the Soviet Union and in preparing for my consideration the channels which would be most desirable from our point of view. In this connection the channel of contact developed

UNCLASSIFIED

Declassified

UNCLASSIFIED

- 2 -

CONFIDENTIAL

by Dr. Dryden between NASA and the Soviet Academy of Sciences has been quite effective, and I believe that we should continue to utilize it as appropriate as a means of continuing the dialogue between the scientists of both countries.

I would like an interim report on the progress of our planning by December 15.

Information copies to:

Chairman, National Aeronautics and Space Council
Secretary of State
Secretary of Defense
Director of Central Intelligence
Chairman, Atomic Energy Commission
Director, National Science Foundation
Special Assistant to the President for Science and Technology
Director, Bureau of the Budget
Director, U.S. Information Agency

UNCLASSIFIED

CONFIDENTIAL

The Memorandum (above image) furthermore went on to say that the cooperation was a direct outcome of Kennedy's September 20 proposal,

> "for broader cooperation between the United States and the USSR in outer space, including cooperation in lunar landing programs."

The Memorandum was classified "Confidential" and addressed to **James Webb** (NASA Administrator). It was declassified on October 13, 1981.

Significantly, the Memorandum also said:

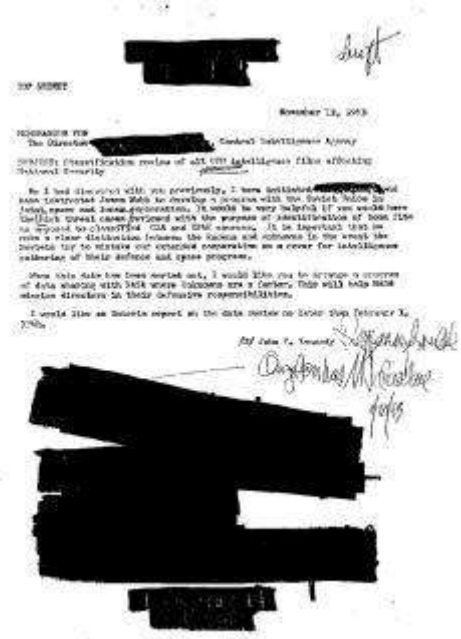
> "I assume that you will work closely with the Department of State and other agencies as appropriate."

Kennedy identified the Secretary of State as a key person in implementing the process by which dialogue over the cooperation would take place:

> I expect you [Webb] will assist the Secretary of State in exploring problems of procedure and timing connected with holding discussions with the Soviet Union and in proposing for my consideration the channels which would be most desirable from our point of view.

This would ensure that the State Department and other U.S. government agencies would have access to the information to be shared with the Soviets under the cooperative space initiative.

In addition to the Confidential National Security Action Memorandum (NSAM), Kennedy issued a more highly classified "Top Secret" Memorandum to the Director of the CIA, **John McCone**.
Dated the same day of November 12, 1963 the subject header of the file (below) was: "Classification review of all UFO intelligence files affecting National Security."



The Top Secret Memorandum went on to say:

> [I] have instructed James Webb to develop a program with the Soviet Union in Joint space and lunar explorations. It would be very helpful if you would have the high threat [UFO] cases reviewed with the purpose of identification of bona fides as opposed to classified CIA and USAF sources…
> When this data has been sorted out, I would like you to arrange a program of data sharing with NASA where Unknowns [UFOs] are a factor. This will help NASA mission directors in their defensive responsibilities.
> I would like an interim report on the data review no later than February 1, 1964.[14]

**JFK with his CIA Directors, Allen Dulles & John McCone in 1962**

It's important to note that Memorandum to the CIA Director refers to the National Security Action Memorandum issued to Webb on the same day.
Even though the leaked Top Secret Memorandum to the CIA has not been officially acknowledged (it has been ranked medium-to-high level of authenticity), [15] there is no question about the legitimacy of the National Security Action Memorandum (NSAM) 271.[16]
NSAM 271 (image far above) clearly showed that Kennedy had decided to cooperate with the USSR on "Outer Space Matters."

If Kennedy had been warned by about the dangers of future conflict with the Soviet Union and/or with extraterrestrial life, then sharing classified UFO files was an obvious way to implement NSAM 271.

NSAM 271 and the associated Top Secret Memorandum to the CIA Director issued on November 12, 1963 are evidence that Kennedy firmly linked cooperation with the USSR on "outer space matters" with the release of classified UFO files. For undisclosed reasons, Kennedy was convinced that the CIA was the lead agency for ensuring the release of classified UFO files.
This suggests that the USAF and the other military services were secretly required to direct their most important UFO files reported through the CIRVIS (Communications Instructions for Reporting Vital Intelligence Sightings) system created for reporting vital intelligence data by Joint Army Air Naval Publication 146, to the CIA. [17]
This is confirmed by a Memorandum by Brigadier General **C.H. Bolender** on October 1969.
He said:

> "reports of unidentified flying objects which could affect national security are made in accordance with JANAP 146 or Air Force Manual 55-11, and are not part of the Blue Book system." [18]

Put simply, there were two sets of UFO files being collected by the USAF during the Kennedy and later presidential administrations.
Those with least national security significance were made available to the public through Project Blue Book - the 'official' public investigation of UFOs by the USAF that formally ended in 1970.[19]
The more important, and classified UFO files, were directed into another project that was under the control of the CIA.
In particular, CIA's counter intelligence department controlled access and reported directly to the MJ-12 Group. In requesting the CIA to share UFO files with NASA, that would in turn lead to it sharing this information with the State Department and other agencies as stipulated in NSAM 271.
Kennedy was therefore directly confronting the CIA over its ultimate control of classified UFO files.

## Kennedy's Hotline Conversation with Nikita Khrushchev

Another leaked document shows the extent to which Kennedy was prepared to cooperate with the Soviet Union in declassifying UFO files.

The aim was to avoid the risk of a mistaken military confrontation over UFOs. The document is allegedly a Top Secret NSA intercept of a “Hot Line” conversation between President Kennedy and Soviet Premiere Nikita Khrushchev dated November 12, 1963.[20]
The Hot Line was first established three months earlier on August 1, 1963, and according to the *New York Times:*

> The direct link, which is available 24 hours a day, will make it possible for the heads of the two Governments to exchange messages in minutes.
> After checking the typed message against the original copy, the Teletype tape will be fed into a Teletype transmitter. As the message goes out, it will be encoded by a "scrambling device" to prevent anyone from reading it at relay points along the 10,000-mile cable circuit.
> In Moscow, the message will go through a decoding device and appear on a Teletype machine in the Kremlin near the office of Premier Khrushchev.[21]

Though it is claimed the Hotline was first used on June 5, 1967 during the six day Arab-Israeli war, the leaked NSA document suggests that Kennedy and Khrushchev did get to use soon after it was established.

**Kennedy and Khrushchev in 1961**
**Photo: US National Park Service**

In the alleged November 12 Hotline conversation, Kennedy and Khrushchev discussed the importance of their respective UFO working groups to deal with the UFO problem to avoid the risk of future conflict. Kennedy told Khrushchev:

> “I have begun an initiative with our NASA to exchange information with your Academy of Sciences in which I hope will foster mutual concern over this problem and hopefully find some resolution.” [22]

Kennedy was certainly referring here to the *National Security Action Memorandum* (NSAM 271) released on the same day, November 12 1963. Kennedy also said,

> “I have also instructed our CIA to provide me with full disclosure on the phantom aspects and classified programs in which I can better assess the [UFO] situation.”[23]

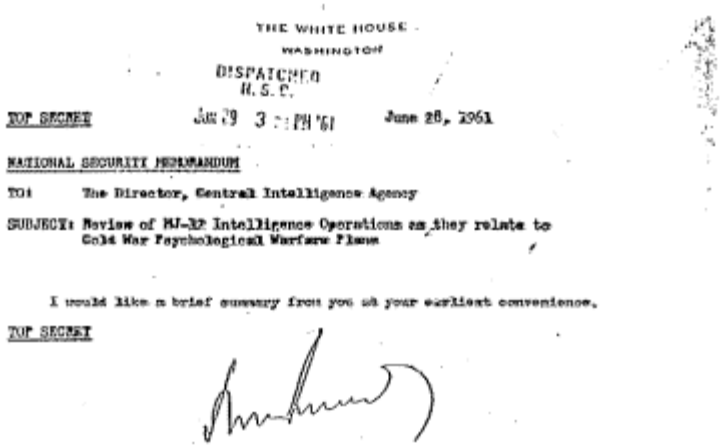
While the NSA intercept has not been conclusively determined to be authentic (it has been ranked medium-to-high level of authenticity),[24] it is "consistent with the November 12 NSAM 271."[25]
Most importantly, circumstantial evidence for the genuineness of the Hotline transcript comes from Sergei Khrushchev’s admission that his father had accepted Kennedy’s offer on the day before on November 11.
To repeat, this was the same day that a Soviet Mars mission ‘Cosmos 21’ had failed leading to Khrushchev’s change of heart on Kennedy’s offer of space cooperation. For the Soviets, continuing the space race would be very expensive, and drain resources from other more important areas. Kennedy’s offer was a face saving way out of the dilemma now confronting the Soviets.

The Hotline conversation shows Kennedy and Khrushchev reaching agreement on a broad range of issues concerning sharing UFOs information and joint cooperation in space. The dating of the Hotline conversation is consistent with the agreement reached in the background over this period between Kennedy and Khrushchev.
This gives more confidence that the Hotline document is genuine.
The issuing of NSAM 271, which is an authentic public document also confirms that Khrushchev had only just accepted Kennedy's offer and that a hotline conversation between Kennedy and Khrushchev had only just occurred.[26]

## President Kennedy's UFO initiatives led to implementation of assassination directive

On November 12, 1963, President John F. Kennedy had reached broad agreement with Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev on joint space missions and sharing classified UFO files.
This required both leaders instructing their respective UFO working groups to share information.
Kennedy did this through a Top Secret Memorandum to the Director of the CIA to share UFO files with NASA and the USSR. His November 12 Memorandum was relayed on to the James Jesus Angleton, the CIA's chief of counterintelligence. Angleton controlled access to the most highly classified UFO files in the U.S., and was in direct communications with MJ-12 - the UFO working group within the "MJ-12 Special Studies Project."
In responding to Kennedy's request, Angleton followed a Top Secret/MJ-12 set of directives. One of the secret directives, revealed in the leaked partially burned Top Secret/MJ-12 document forensically dated to 1961, was a cryptic assassination directive. In case any senior U.S. official did not cooperate with MJ-12, the directive sanctioned political assassination.
The leaked document is smoking gun evidence that former CIA Director Allen Dulles was involved in drafting and approving with other MJ-12 members a cryptic "assassination directive." The MJ-12 "assassination directive" was later implemented by Angleton in response to President Kennedy's November 12, 1963 request to the CIA to release classified UFO files.

In part one, I discussed the burned document and its genesis during the final months of Allen Dulles tenure as Director of the CIA. Dulles and other MJ-12 members were responding to Kennedy's initial effort on June 28, 1961 to be fully briefed on MJ-12 intelligence operations and UFOs.
Kennedy, according to a leaked Top Secret Memorandum titled "Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations" (below image) requested Dulles to give a brief summary.[27]



THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

DISPATCHED
U.S.C.

TOP SECRET Jun 29 3 :: PM '61 June 28, 1961

NATIONAL SECURITY MEMORANDUM

TO: The Director, Central Intelligence Agency

SUBJECT: Review of MJ-12 Intelligence Operations as they relate to Cold War Psychological Warfare Plans

I would like a brief summary from you at your earliest convenience.

TOP SECRET

In response and unknown to Kennedy, Dulles drafted a set directives shortly before his November 1961 retirement.
Dulles' draft document was addressed to another six members of MJ-12 requesting comments and their approval. It had clear instructions that under no circumstances would any U.S. President or his national security staff be briefed or given access to classified UFO files.

The most damming directive, drafted by Dulles and apparently approved by six other MJ-12 members was a cryptic assassination directive.
In full, this states:

> Draft
> Directive Regarding Project Environment
> When conditions become non-conducive for growth in our environment and Washington cannot be influenced any further, the weather is lacking any precipitation… it should be wet.[28]

Dr **Robert Wood** who is the foremost expert in analyzing MJ-12 documents using forensic methods, has concluded that *the burned document is an assassination directive.*
In an interview discussing the burned document, he pointed out that the cryptic phrase "it should be wet" originates from Russia, where the phrase 'wet works' or "wet affairs" denotes someone who had been killed and is drenched with blood.[29]

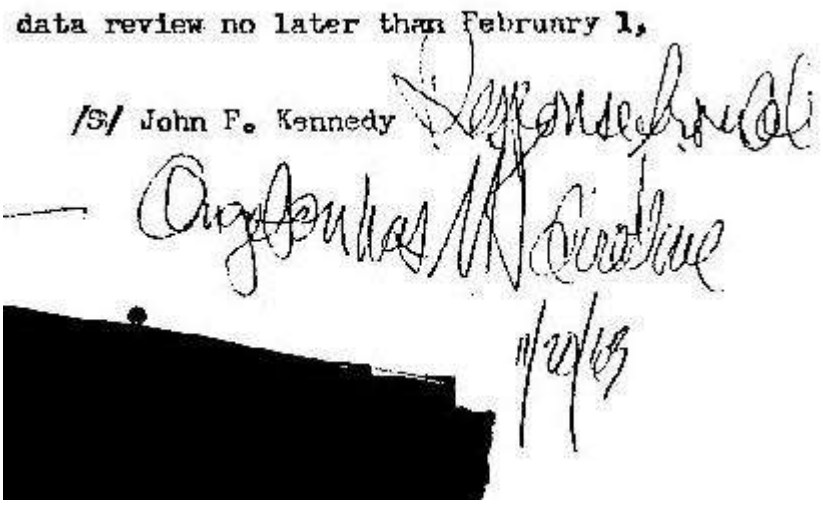
The codeword 'wet' was later adopted by the Soviet KGB and other intelligence agencies, according to

Dr Wood.
The term “it should be wet” therefore was a coded command to kill someone. In drafting this cryptic directive, Allen Dulles was seeking approval from six of his MJ-12 colleagues, to lay the justification for the assassination of any elected or appointed official in Washington DC whose policies were “non-conducive for growth”.
The cryptic directive was a pre-authorization for the assassination of any U.S. President who could not “be influenced any further” to follow MJ-12 policies.

Kennedy’s 1963 efforts to end the Cold War, cooperate with the USSR on joint space missions, and share classified UFO files with the USSR created a final showdown with MJ-12. The trigger was Kennedy’s agreement with Khrushchev on November 12, 1963 on space cooperation that led to Kennedy’s Top Secret memo instructing the new Director of the CIA, John McCone, to share all UFO information with NASA.[30]
Due to NSAM 271, issued the same day, this would ensure that classified UFO files would be shared not only with the USSR, but with the State Department and other U.S. agencies.[31] In short, the two memoranda Kennedy issued on November 12, would ensure that access to classified UFO files would be extended to more government agencies, ultimately resulting in direct Presidential access.
Direct access had been denied to him by McCone’s predecessor, **Allen Dulles** who retired as DCI in November 1961, but likely *continued on in his other position as MJ-1.*

Kennedy’s explosive Top Secret November 12, 1963 memo to the CIA Director was relayed by **William Colby**, then (Deputy) Chief of the CIA's Far East Division, to James Angleton in CIA counterintelligence. It was Angleton who had the authority to implement Kennedy’s Top Secret memorandum.
On the bottom of Kennedy’s Memorandum to the CIA, next to the signature space appears the following handwriting:

"Response from Colby: Angleton has MJ directive 11/20/63"




Colby is here acknowledging that Angleton, two days before Kennedy’s assassination, had the MJ directives - the burned document - and would use them to respond to Kennedy’s Memorandum.
This handwriting directly implicates Angleton in the Kennedy assassination due to the cryptic MJ-12 assassination directive.

**CIA CounterIntelligence Chief**
**James Jesus Angleton.**

There is more evidence to directly implicate Angleton in the Kennedy assassination.
Lee Harvey Oswald was among a small group of American citizens to have defected to the Soviet Union in 1959. Though the CIA admits to having established a file on Oswald in 1960, **Alan Weberman**, on of the first authors to write on the Kennedy Assassination, claims that CIA counterintelligence were monitoring Oswald even earlier.
Weberman cites evidence that Angleton was directly involved through an intermediary, Gerry Hemming, a former Marine who knew Oswald and was recruited by the CIA. [32]

Despite controversy over Oswald being recruited by Angleton and the CIA prior to his trip to the Soviet Union, there is no question that as an American defector, Oswald became the responsibility of Angleton's CIA counterintelligence. Upon his return to the U.S. in June 1962, Oswald's activities were closely monitored by CIA counterintelligence.
Oswald's subsequent association with a number of CIA assets provided opportunities for Angleton's counterintelligence to not only monitor, but to manipulate Oswald.

**Clay Shaw**
**New Orleans businessman**

The most documented source of a CIA link to the Kennedy assassination was the investigation by **Jim Garrison**, *District Attorney of New Orleans*.
Garrison found much documentary evidence to demonstrate that Lee Harvey Oswald was involved in a conspiracy led by **Clay Shaw**. Garrison discovered that Shaw had an "extensive international role as an employee of the CIA."[33]
While Garrison was unsuccessful in earning a conviction against Shaw, Garrison was partly vindicated in 1979 by the House Select Committee on Assassinations.
The Committee concluded:

> "The committee believes, on the basis of the evidence available to it, that President John F. Kennedy was probably assassinated as a result of a conspiracy. The committee was unable to identify the other gunmen or the extent of the conspiracy." [34]

Kennedy's assassination by a hit team organized by a CIA asset, Clay Shaw, directly implicates CIA counterintelligence.
Ensuring Oswald's participation in the Kennedy assassination, no matter how minimal, provided a powerful rationale for preventing a thorough investigation of the Kennedy assassination. As a former communist defector, Angleton and the CIA could persuasively argue that Oswald's involvement directly implicated the USSR. This allowed the CIA to successfully argue to the Warren Commission, through Allen Dulles who was a member, that a thorough investigation was too dangerous due to the risk of nuclear war if the Soviet Union was implicated.

Historians who view the CIA as complicit in Kennedy's assassination point to the CIA's role in covert operations in Vietnam as the reason why the CIA wanted Kennedy's removal from office.
Col **Fletcher Prouty**, in his well documented book, *JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy*, reveals that Kennedy was attempting to end the CIA's influence over covert operations.[35]
Chief among these was the escalating U.S. involvement in Vietnam that Kennedy wanted to end and was why he was assassinated. There is, however, a more compelling reason for why the CIA wanted Kennedy's removal for office - the CIA's role in controlling classified UFO information, and denying access to other government agencies including the office of the President.

The assassination of President Kennedy directly resulted from his efforts to gain access to the CIA's control of classified UFO files. Unknown to Kennedy, a set of *secret MJ-12 directives issued by his former CIA Director*, **Allen Dulles**, ruled out any cooperation with Kennedy and his national security staff on the UFO issue.
It was Dulles and another six unknown MJ-12 members who sanctioned the directives found in the burned document including a political assassination directive against non-cooperative officials in the Kennedy administration. While Dulles and his six associates pre-authorized the assassination of Kennedy, it was the CIA counterintelligence chief who gave the final orders that culminated in Kennedy's assassination.
In doing so, James Angleton arranged for a communist defector to be involved so as to eventually take the blame and ensure that no thorough investigation would follow by federal or congressional authorities.

## Was the Kennedy Assassination a Covert Coup by MJ-12?

Historians who view the CIA as complicit in Kennedy's assassination point to the CIA's role in covert operations in Vietnam as the reason why the CIA wanted Kennedy's removal from office.
Col Fletcher Prouty, in another well documented book, *JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy*, reveals that Kennedy was attempting to end the CIA's influence over covert operations.[36]
Chief among these was the escalating U.S. involvement in Vietnam that Kennedy wanted to end, and was a reason why he was assassinated. There is, however, a more compelling reason for why senior CIA officials wanted Kennedy's removal for office - the role of CIA counterintelligence in controlling UFO

information and implementing the directives of the secretive MJ-12 Group.

President Kennedy's bold attempt to have NASA cooperate with the Soviet Union in joint space and lunar missions is a historic fact. What is not well known is that this required extensive sharing of UFO information to prevent any misunderstandings over UFOs sightings that could spark military hostilities and jeopardize space cooperation. Kennedy's strategy was to use joint Soviet US space cooperation as the means to have UFOs declassified for NASA.
This would have led to them being shared with the USSR, the State Department and other U.S. agencies as NSAM 271 required. The extensive data sharing required under NSAM 271 would have given Kennedy and his national security staff a means for eventually gaining access to classified UFO files.

Documents confirm that on November 12, 1963 Kennedy and Khrushchev had agreed on steps to share UFO information precisely for this reason, and Kennedy identified the CIA as the lead U.S. agency to implement the process. Unknown to Kennedy, the CIA's chief of counterintelligence, Angleton, implemented a secret set of directives that would deny access to classified UFO information to Kennedy, his national security staff and the Joint Chiefs of Staff.

The assassination directive represented a covert coup by the MJ-12 that, through CIA counterintelligence, had the means to deny any Presidential administration access to UFO files, and even forcefully remove uncooperative federal officials.
To date, there is no evidence that the MJ-12 directives drafted and passed in some form by Dulles and six other MJ-12 members in 1961 has ever been rescinded. Documents and facts bear witness to *the complicity of senior CIA and other unknown officials in the assassination of President Kennedy.*
The implications of leaked MJ-12 documents relevant to Kennedy's efforts to declassify UFO files require a thorough public investigation.

## ENDNOTES


[1] Address Before the 18th General Assembly of the United Nations (September 20, 1963). Available at: http://www.jfklibrary.org/Historical+Resources/Archives/Reference+Desk/Speeches/JFK/003POF03_18thGeneralAssembly09201963.htm

[2] See: http://history.nasa.gov/moondec.html

[3] Source: http://www.pbs.org/redfiles/moon/deep/interv/m_int_sergei_khrushchev.htm

[4] "The Kennedy Proposal for a Joint Moon Flight," http://history.nasa.gov/SP-4209/ch2-4.htm

[5] "The Kennedy Proposal for a Joint Moon Flight," http://history.nasa.gov/SP-4209/ch2-4.htm

[6] "The Kennedy Proposal for a Joint Moon Flight," http://history.nasa.gov/SP-4209/ch2-4.htm

[7] Richard C. Hoagland and Mike Bara, Dark Mission: The Secret History of NASA (Feral House, 2007) 98.

[8] Hoagland and Bara, Dark Mission, 89.

[9] Available online at: http://www.spacewar.com/news/russia-97h.html

[10] Available online at:
http://www.pbs.org/redfiles/moon/deep/moon_deep_inter_frm.htm

[11] Frank Sietzen, “Soviets Planned to Accept JFK’s Joint Lunar Mission Offer,”
http://www.spacewar.com/news/russia-97h.html

[12] Hoagland and Bara, Dark Mission, 101.

[13] Available online at: http://tinyurl.com/mejpm4

[14] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/kennedy_cia.pdf

[15] For rating system used by the founders of the Majestic Documents website, go to:
http://majesticdocuments.com/documents/authenticity.php

[16] Available online at: http://tinyurl.com/mejpm4

[17] See: http://www.cufon.org/cufon/janp1462.htm

[18] “The Bolender Memo, Oct 20, 1969,” http://www.nicap.org/Bolender_Memo.htm

[19] For information on Project Blue Book, go to:
http://www.ufocasebook.com/bluebook.html

[20] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/umbra.pdf

[21] Cited at: http://deadpresidentsdaily.blogspot.com/2007/08/august-30-1963-hot-line-established.html

[22] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/umbra.pdf

[23] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/umbra.pdf

[24] For rating system used by the founders of the Majestic Documents website, go to:
http://majesticdocuments.com/documents/authenticity.php

[25] Available online at: http://tinyurl.com/mejpm4

[26] Available online at: http://tinyurl.com/mejpm4

[27] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/kennedy_ciadirector.pdf

[28] Cited online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/burnedmemo-s1-pgs3-9.pdf

[29] Available online at: http://www.scribd.com/doc/6404101/JFK-MJ12

[30] Available online at: http://www.majesticdocuments.com/pdf/kennedy_cia.pdf

[31] NSAM 271 available online at: http://tinyurl.com/mejpm4

[32] Cited online at: http://ajweberman.com/nodules2/nodulec5.htm

[33] Cited online at: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Clay_Shaw

[34] Report of the Select Committee on Assassinations of the U.S. House of Representatives, available online at: http://www.archives.gov/research/jfk/select-committee-report/summary.html

[35] Fletcher Prouty, JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy (Citadel; 2003 [1996]).

[36] Fletcher Prouty, JFK: The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy.

**Return to Contents**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/exopolitica/exopolitics_kennedy02.htm

by **Richard C. Hoagland**
**2008**
**from EnterpriseMission Website**

"We choose to go to the Moon in this decade and do the other things, not because they are easy, but because they are hard…"

## What was John Fitzgerald Kennedy really thinking?

That ringing declaration in support of "Project Apollo" - now almost a half century old - is, of course, **John Kennedy**'s most controversial legacy; a President faced with unprecedented Earthly challenges at the same time that he was proposing the 20th Century's most extraordinary political and technological undertaking: an actual human journey to the Moon!

If you think you know "why" President Kennedy committed this Nation to undertake a project so expensive, so unprecedented… so obviously "irrelevant" to Earthly human needs in a time of major crises… you need to think again; by the time you finish reading, I guarantee that your opinion re the urgent relevance of "Apollo" – if not all of NASA – to a range of current crises, will never be the same.

We forget (those of us who know it happened – to be differentiated from those among us who find it so

unimaginably difficult in retrospect, that they actually believe it never COULD have happened…) how audacious Kennedy's proposal really was, for 1961.
Such things had barely moved off the funny pages even then, from "Dick Tracy and his Mooncar" to "Buck Rogers"… and here was a President of the United States proposing that Americans could - should! - actually "go to the Moon!"

Kennedy's pressing terrestrial problems involved not only an escalating Cold War, with an ever more menacing arch-enemy from the 1950's, the Soviet Union - which threatened to go "hot" at any moment, ultimately ending the world in literal nuclear annihilation (and almost did, in October, 1962) – but equally grave challenges at home:

- growing crises of long-standing racial inequality
- chronic unemployment
- regional economic stagnation
- lagging educational opportunities
- outright urban collapse in certain major American cities
- and even the basic inefficiencies of government itself (in its ability – then, as now - to apparently DO anything about these daunting, growing issues…)

In accepting his Democratic Party's 1960 nomination for the presidency, **Kennedy** boldly called his initiatives to confront these major challenges, "The New Frontier":

> "…we stand at the edge of a New Frontier - the frontier of unfulfilled hopes and dreams. It will deal with unsolved problems of peace and war, unconquered pockets of ignorance and prejudice, unanswered questions of poverty and surplus…."

And, just as a palpable hunger exists now for fundamental "change" - to successfully confront, after decades of political "gridlock," our own rising geopolitical and domestic problems - so Kennedy's "New Frontier" was his answer to the equally daunting international and domestic crises of his day, starting with outcompeting an entire, highly organized international "political religion" - communism - which threatened to not only physical attack this Nation with nuclear weapons without warning, but ultimately, threatened to "seduce and then enslave" billions of impoverished peoples also seeking new opportunities and hope around the world.

Today, almost all of John Kennedy's "unattainable political agenda" – including the banishment of communism - so boldly proposed under the heading of "The New Frontier," has been achieved (even as newer, and in some perceptions, graver problems have arisen…).

At the time however, because of stubborn Republican (and conservative Democratic) opposition, particularly to strong domestic "change," John Kennedy himself did not live to see most of his New Frontier enacted; the majority of Kennedy's economic and social reforms were only passed and implemented by Congress after his assassination… championed by his own Vice-President and successor, Lyndon Baines Johnson - who promptly renamed Kennedy's New Frontier "*The Great Society*."
As a young man growing up in the midst of Kennedy's heady revolution, who's family had experienced first-hand the negative effects of the racial discrimination endemic in the 1950's, who himself had to overcome a definite lack of governmental educational assistance to achieve his own hopes and dreams, it's probably no great secret to this audience which program of Kennedy's "New Frontier" reached out and touched my life - and, as I will demonstrate, ultimately the lives of everyone - in a most profound and unique fashion.

## The Space Program

To a kid who discovered "science fiction" at the age of ten, where "the impossible" was repeatedly just a page turn away, the idea in my early teens that an actual, elected President of the United States was going to send human beings to the surface of another world – and "before this decade is out…" - was unimaginably inspiring.
I mean, what could NOT be accomplished… if a young President could actually make that happen!?

Who else could then have imagined that, just a few years later, at the tender age of 23, that man would find himself actually advising "the most trusted man in America," Walter Cronkite, and, at the Tiffany Network, CBS, on John Kennedy's most far-reaching New Frontier vision – "Project Apollo" - human beings sent specifically to leave "American footprints"... on the surface of another world!

In retrospect, the most frustrating experiences I probably had as I attempted to carry out my "mission" at CBS - advising a major television network on the science, as well as historical context, of this extraordinary 20th Century Presidential vision - was the deep cynicism over, and repeated lack of fundamental comprehension of, "Project Apollo"… not only among my network colleagues at CBS, but in ALL the major media covering the Moon landings!
No matter what I said, in trying to explain the deeper societal and historical implications behind President Kennedy's commitment to Apollo (like, his September 20, 1963 address to the United Nations - where the President publically revealed for the first time that the United States was considering going to the Moon with the Russians!), all the producers that I worked with or met, all the network correspondents… even the veteran "print" reporters, who had covered space from the beginning… all stubbornly refused to see any "greater meaning" to what we all were covering; in their minds, stripped of the superficial glamour of "landing on another planet"…
Kennedy's Moon Program was simply the misdirected, almost irrelevant (and VERY expensive…) legacy of "a Cold War obsessed President."

In recent years, in a broader policy assessment of Apollo, several writers have come to somewhat different conclusions: that, Kennedy's surprising commitment to an aggressive manned spaceflight program in the 1960's did lead to some equally surprisingly positive economic and social impacts on those other, simultaneous domestic challenges at home.
**W. Henry Lambright**, Professor of Public Administration and Political Science at Syracuse University, has written an excellent profile of **James E. Webb**, Kennedy's hand-picked NASA Administrator (and the man directly responsible for Apollo's stunning political and technological success) - called "Powering Apollo."
In the book, Lambright describes one of Webb's own major long-range visions for NASA's impact on society, beyond the space program:

> "…using universities to strengthen regional economies and moving the United States toward… a 'Space Age America'…."

As immediate down payment on this "regional economic development strategy," even as Apollo was being formulated, Webb deliberately placed NASA's most massive and heavily-funded facilities in the South - in a thousand-mile-long swath from Texas, through Louisiana, Mississippi and Alabama, into Florida.

According to Lambright, writing in "Managing America to the Moon":

> "…under the first NASA Administrator, T. Keith Glennan, the decision had been made to contract out most of NASA's work to industry and universities. Webb continued this pattern, and often pointed out that 90-95 percent of NASA's Apollo work was spent outside government…"

Paraphrasing University of York sociologist, **Brian Woods**' independent, 2003 analysis of several key Webb decisions in those early NASA years:

> "… indeed, Webb's leadership (with a bit of help from Lyndon Johnson…) unquestionably led to the location of the Manned Spacecraft Center in Texas, and the careful building of this 'southern crescent': a political maneuver which not only assured NASA powerful congressional support for years to come, but directly infused literally billions of dollars into depressed economies all across the South, thus addressing one of Kennedy's prime targets of domestic economic policy – 'southern regional economic stagnation'.
>
> By locating NASA facilities right across the southern tier, at a time when these areas were trying to escape from an agricultural based economy and into the 20th Century,

Webb managed to make key members of the Congress 'direct stakeholders in Apollo'…."

This deliberate placement of several major NASA facilities and research centers in the South, also gave the federal government – armed with non-discriminatory hiring standards, and a fundamental economic lever – an ability to directly influence racial discrimination, through enforced hiring practices at NASA (and among its NASA contractors…), all across this "southern crescent."

As part of this collateral, specific, long-range plan for "positive domestic impact" from the space program, Webb also created the **NASA** "Sustaining University Program [SUP]" - which heavily funded research facilities on campuses during the 1960s across the nation (but, again, especially in the South), seeking to replenish the national ranks of scientists and engineers (on which NASA's own short-term success heavily depended) through local fellowships and grants. In this way, Webb hoped someday to harness local colleges and universities to other public goals and national problem-solving tasks… long after the successful completion of Apollo.

Much has been said and written about the unquantifiable aspects of Apollo – the so-called "student inspiration factor." Needless to say, I'm a prime example; without John Kennedy's clear call to "leave this planet for another world" - if only for a few days - I have no doubt that my own life would have been significantly different….

Others have also tried to grapple with this intangible… and have failed to greater or lesser degrees; how can you put a number on the ability of an idea… an "impossible dream"… to lift a kid above "the mundane," to power him or her through life with the realistic hope that they can accomplish something previously thought "impossible" in their own lives, by getting a better education, by getting that first job… or, by literally "reaching for the stars?!"

You can't.

But, that doesn't mean you stop trying….

In the early 1990's, two decades after my unique "Apollo/CBS experience," I had the privilege of bringing together a team of local volunteers in the development of a "space-age" education project called "The Enterprise Mission" - deliberately set amid the mostly minority population of an inner-city school (Dunbar Senior High, just off Capitol Hill) in downtown Washington D.C.
The experiment was built around the concept of "student involvement in real-time mission planning and data acquisition," during various NASA exploratory missions - such as "Hubble," and the ill-fated "Mars Observer"; translation – using the famed "Starship Enterprise" and her multi-racial crew as "the model" (from my long association and friendship with **Gene Roddenberry**, and my advising "Star Trek"), and a direct connection with NASA - we created at Dunbar the first multi-disciplinary "starship," to,

"Boldly go where no students had gone before…!"

Starting as an after school extracurricular activity, and using donated computers from several manufacturers across the country as well as official NASA imaging-enhancement software, "The Enterprise Mission" and "becoming a crew member of the 'U.S.S. Dunbar'" eventually became an accredited course in the Dunbar magnet school curriculum.
Over the years, scores of senior *NASA Headquarters* and *Goddard Space Flight Center* personnel enthusiastically participated in the program, including installation of a student satellite data link direct to NASA-Goddard, and on-site briefing of the "student crew" by actual NASA engineers, management personnel and scientists attached to various on-going NASA missions.

In 1991, then-NASA Administrator Admiral **Richard Truly** and education advocate, First Lady Barbara Bush, both came to Dunbar for personal briefings by the "crew" of the "USS Dunbar"; in the waning moments of a world without the Internet, the students took the initiative to even locate the proper protocols for "piping a Navy Admiral aboard a starship" - and greeted Admiral Truly (to his surprise…) with the appropriate full honors….

This remarkable experiment - the original "ENTERPRISE Mission" - was ultimately nominated for a White House "Point of Light" award for “outstanding contributions to education.”

Students want to be inspired by their education; in fact, they need to be. The simple statistics tell the story: over 7000 students, nationwide, drop out of school every day; over 1.2 million each year do not return to graduate with their own peers. The majority readily admit that the single, overriding reason is, they’re bored.

Our experience in Washington was a real eye-opener in this regard; in an inner-city school, in a city where the murder rate rocketed in 1991 to the highest in the Nation, where - when we said goodnight, we couldn’t help wondering which student might literally be shot in a drive-by before returning to school the next morning – and in a physical school building constantly guarded by metal detectors, security guards and daily hand-gun searches… one thing became overwhelmingly apparent:
The students immediately “got” what we were doing.

As we began, still surrounded by hanging wires and gaping ceiling panels, we knew we were “on to something” when several members of the “crew,” totally unasked, showed up on that first weekend, volunteering to help us literally build our “starship” (converting a former storage area into the future “Briefing Room of the USS Dunbar”). We were even more convinced when the kids kept showing up, even during holidays, to help us finish all the installations.

Then, when we began conducting actual “daily briefings” – after school, mind you - on “the relationships between the daily school curriculum (history, science, English…) and various events occurring in the news, viewed from around the world live on their own NASA satellite dish…” we, regrettably, had to actually turn some students away!

Conceived before the Internet made most of the things we dreamed up really practical (like, the ability to look up ANY data “in the ship’s computer” – i.e. on the Net - during an actual “briefing” ; the ability to communicate with student “away teams” via live television, literally a world away; the ability to combine “exercises” taking place on the “USS Dunbar” with those of other “student crews” on other “starships”... anywhere on Earth... or, someday, off it!), the experience unmistakably showed our Dunbar “crew” what the future of education could someday be...

If “educators” took their heads out of the sand, and decided to listen to what students have to say about their own, increasingly boring, irrelevant – and failing - educational institutions!

All confirmed by the emotional letters I’ve received over the years since, from the Dunbar students themselves… who participated in – and still remember - our pioneering “voyages.” All affirming that, even in this first “primitive” incarnation… The Enterprise Mission truly made a difference in their lives….

The larger lesson here is also blatantly apparent: students need to dream “big dreams,” they need to see that the future - both their own, and that of their society… their entire world, in fact – can realistically be better than today….

And, they need to see how – if properly equipped and motivated - they too can play a meaningful role in making that future come about… even if their school is in the middle of a “war zone,” in downtown Washington DC!

**Jeffrey Bennett** is also an educator, with a B.A. in Biophysics from the University of California at San Diego, and an M.S. and Ph.D. in Astrophysics from the University of Colorado, currently specializing in mathematics and science education.
Shortly after President George Bush announced his “Return to the Moon... and on to Mars” Program for NASA and the Nation, in 2004, **Jeff Bennett** published an Op-Ed piece in the Denver Post.

Here is Jeff’s independent attempt to quantify this crucial “inspiration factor”:

"… while inspiration is generally considered priceless, let's try to put a value on it anyway, just for the sake of argument. For example, suppose that building a Moon base as a stepping stone to Mars and beyond provides only enough inspiration to cause an additional 1% of the U.S. population to go on to get a college degree.
This is a pretty conservative assumption, especially when you consider that the percentage of the U.S. adult population (over age 25) with a 4-year college degree has already risen from 7.7% in 1960 to about 26% today. (Yes, I do think much of that can be traced to Apollo, but that's a different argument.)
Statistical studies of income show that, over a lifetime, the average college graduate earns some $1 million more than a high school graduate.
Now run the numbers:

> "If an additional 1% of the U.S. population of 300 million people gets a college degree, that's 3 million more people earning college graduate salaries rather than high school graduate salaries. Over their lifetimes, these people earn an additional $1 million each. The total economic impact is then 3 million people times $1 million each, or $3 trillion.

"This $3 trillion return is roughly 20 times the estimated cost for the Moon base. That's an investment that's hard to beat, even if the cost has been underestimated by a factor of 2 or 3 or 4...

"As President Kennedy said in 1961,

> 'We choose to go to the moon. We choose to go to the moon in this decade and do the other things, not because they are easy, but because they are hard, because that goal will serve to organize and measure the best of our energies and skills, because that challenge is one that we are willing to accept, one we are unwilling to postpone, and one which we intend to win...'

The Moon should never have been a one-shot deal. It's time to go back and complete a dream that has been on hold for more than 30 years. The future depends on it."

"… the future depends on it…."

For those used to thinking in such "grand terms," like President Kennedy (and his best-known alter-ego and speech writer, Ted Sorenson), it must have been apparent early on that a call to do something as "encompassing and impossible" as Apollo, couldn't help but have much broader, long-term social consequences.
There is now hard evidence that this – and NOT a mere "short-term propaganda win" over the Soviet Union - was what Kennedy actually expected to achieve by championing Apollo... exactly as I argued to my colleagues in the network all those years ago!

At our recent *Enterprise Mission Washington DC National Press Club* briefing on "the hidden discoveries and benefits of the space program," we revealed *White House, State Department* and *NASA* memos that now prove that my efforts at CBS to explain Kennedy's ringing call to send humans to the Moon, as something "far MORE than merely Cold War competition" were, in fact, correct!
These documents now clearly demonstrate that - despite all that has been drummed into us for the last 40 or so years in terms of the glib "Cold War explanation" - Kennedy's decision on and surprisingly firm political commitment to Apollo was NOT driven "primarily by Cold War competition with the Russians"… but by motivations demonstrably now far, far larger...

The foundation for this new analysis can be found, not surprisingly, in Kennedy's own historic address to that Joint Session of Congress, May 25, 1961… if you just seriously look:

> "… finally, if we are to win the battle that is now going on around the world between freedom and tyranny, the dramatic achievements in space which occurred in recent weeks should have made clear to us all, as did the Sputnik in 1957, the impact of this adventure on the minds of men everywhere, who are attempting to make a determination of which road they should take…

> "Now it is time to take longer strides - time for a great new American enterprise – time for this nation to take a clearly leading role in space achievement, which in many ways may hold the key to our future on earth [emphasis added]…."
>
> "… the key to our future on Earth…."

As we further detail in our New York Times Bestseller, "Dark Mission: the Secret History of NASA," these newly-published documents reveal that, within days of his ringing challenge to the American people, the Congress and the Soviets in Washington, Kennedy was actually, urgently, trying to sell Nikita Khrushchev (then head of the Soviet Union), at their first Summit in Vienna, on the daring idea of joint US/USSR space exploration programs!

Including... going to the Moon, not in competition… but together!

To add further substance to this major historical revision, we have the first-person testimony of none other than **Sergei Khrushchev**, Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev's son, in the October, 1999 issue of American Heritage Magazine:

> "…that same August [1963], Kennedy sent Father a proposal about joining Soviet and American forces for a flight to the moon. He had first mentioned the idea in Vienna, in June 1961, but at the time Father hadn't replied…."

This, of course, not only tosses into the ashcan of history all the "real-politic reasons" we've been given for Kennedy engaging in an expensive space race with the Russians - it raises profound political, diplomatic and economic questions regarding the President's real, underlying motivations for going to the Moon at all!

## What was John Fitzgerald Kennedy really thinking?

Obviously, from this documentation, and despite his repeated public rhetoric regarding American's "winning the race to the Moon," the President privately thought a joint lunar effort with the USSR was the only real way to proceed!
Consistent with this analysis, the documents now reveal that Kennedy tried repeatedly to get Premier **Khrushchev** to go along with this radical idea; on the record, we have at least five attempts by Kennedy, across the three full years of his aborted Presidency - in secret NSC memos and discussions in the White House, and in equally clandestine diplomatic efforts with both Khrushchev, and even meetings with the Washington Ambassador from the Soviet Union, **Anatoly Dobrynin** - to quietly convince the Premier to undertake a joint manned mission to the Moon!

It is clear from these remarkably persistent initiatives, long before his going public at the United Nations in September 1963, that the President in fact saw "a combined journey to the Moon" as vastly more significant and far-reaching than "achieving an American propaganda coup over the Soviet Union, by going there alone…."

And, in mid-November 1963, according to Sergei Khrushchev's personal recollections - after literally years of determined efforts by the President to convince him to accept this 180-degree reversal of the then public perception of "an all out race"… Nikita Khrushchev finally did agree!

Again, according to his son… this time on PBS:

> "… in the August of 1963, President Kennedy met with the Soviet Ambassador Dobrinyin, and then he spoke to the United Nations. He offered once more to join the efforts, and at that time my father was very serious. I walked with him, sometime in late October or November, and he told me about all these things. He told me that we have to think about this and maybe accept this idea…
>
> "He thought also of the political achievement of all these things, that then they would begin to trust each other much more...."

However, just days later… John Kennedy was killed.

In 1999, **Sergei Khrushchev** looked back:

> "…the Cold War might have ended in 1969… an American astronaut and a Soviet cosmonaut might have stepped onto the moon's surface together.
>
> "But life turned out differently. In November 1963 John F. Kennedy died, and a year later, in October 1964, my father was removed from power. The leaders who replaced Father hurried to 'correct his mistakes' by giving a new impetus to the arms race and producing tens of thousands of tactical nuclear weapons. By 1989 the Soviet army had seven thousand nuclear cannon.
>
> "The Cold War was prolonged by twenty years..."

This indisputable chronology now makes clear what Kennedy's "secret agenda" - via a vis Apollo - really was from the beginning: not only the first, historic manned mission to the Moon… but a radical "end run" on the decades-long, hopelessly stalemated international situation vis a vis the Soviet Union.
An imaginative attempt to diffuse - if not completely end - the long "Cold War" decades sooner than it eventually ended; to usher in a new era of unprecedented cooperation between the United States and the Soviet Union, beginning in space… literally on the surface of another world… but ultimately, designed to spread around this world.

A radical, imaginative diplomatic effort that ultimately, we now know succeeded… only to be killed by John Kennedy's own, untimely death.

For those who have not lived long enough to remember the frightening nightmares of those years for all us kids - the pointless "duck and cover" exercises in the middle of the day; the recurring wail of air raid sirens in "mock Russian bomber drills" in the middle of the night; the recurring images on TV of "atom bombs blowing entire cities into smithereens…" - there is no imagining the almost physical lifting of the burden with the real ending of the Cold War, in 1991.

Or the haunting thought I had, when I first found these extraordinary documents confirming my deepest-held suspicions of Kennedy's real thinking on Apollo, echoing exactly those of Premier Khrushchev's son:

> That - were it not for the sudden murder of this young President on that Dallas afternoon - the long, expensive nuclear nightmare of the confrontation between the United States and the Soviet Union could realistically have ended a full generation earlier… replaced by "who knows what" - if Kennedy had also lived to be the architect of that new, unwritten future!

Which brings us to the hard reality of today's NASA... and its unique relevance to the unprecedented global challenges we face in these opening moments of the 21st Century....

The sad fact is that today's space agency is NOT the "can-do NASA" that John Kennedy and James Webb created, to take a hopeful generation to the Moon "within a decade."
And, it is certainly not the NASA that they planned to leave to future generations… to accomplish even more extraordinary missions, as the President declared at the United Nations just weeks before he died, "ultimately in service to all Mankind."

NASA currently is an aging bureaucratic agency, bogged down with an equally aging, obsolete technology – the space shuttle; as it is equally bogged down - in an astonishing display of sheer engineering incompetence - in its current efforts even to create a viable successor to the shuttle, essential for successfully returning humans to the Moon.

And, if this were not enough, NASA is also still embedded in another dead-end project – named so by none other than the current head of NASA, **Michael Griffin**: *The International Space Station.*

A project that, after taking the lion's share of the limited agency resources from NASA's true mission, exploration, for almost two decades… will be literally abandoned by NASA in just the next few years!

And then, just this week (at this writing), despite President Bush's 2004 enunciation of a "new NASA vision" after the Space Station is completed, major splits have now developed within the agency over precisely what that specific "new NASA goal" should be… divisions which threaten to ultimately abandon future human exploration and development of the resources of the Moon, to China!

If not headed off, this is a major short-term and long-term American economic disaster in the making….

NASA currently gives jobs to about 18,000 civil servants, plus about 40,000 additional non-governmental workers through external contracts – the latter just as Glennan and Webb originally intended. However, this direct economic impact is only about a tenth that created by NASA funding at the height of the Apollo program.
Yet, in keeping with trends established at the beginning of John Kennedy's "Apollo Vision," a large percentage of these current NASA jobs are still located in the South – from Florida to Texas – and would bring major economic disaster to this region, and a range of regional institutions - from local government to schools - if NASA's current programs, specifically the space shuttle, the Space Station and the follow-on "Constellation" program to return to the Moon, were substantially curtailed or altered.

In the longer term…. it can now be seriously argued that, without John Fitzgerald Kennedy's extraordinary vision vis a vis "Apollo" – and, at a pivotal time in American history both domestically and internationally, the 1960's – the enormous economic benefits our society reaped later in the 20th Century (and into the dawning of the 21st ) simply wouldn't be here!

All the myriad technologies which make our modern, Internet-connected, computer-driven civilization possible, starting with the "chips" at the heart of every electronic gadget we so casually take for granted - from our cell phones, to the I-Pods, to the prolific home computers and communications satellites which link all of us together - simply would not be fueling the heart of the annual thirteen trillion dollar 21st Century American economy (up from just under a half trillion dollars in 1960, when Kennedy was elected)… almost half a century after the inception of Apollo and the revolutionary technologies it spawned.
**Jerome E. Schnee**, economist with the Graduate School of Business at Rutgers University, published a report in 1977 assessing the overall economic impact of Apollo.
According to Dr. Schnee:

> "… NASA's budget totaled less than 1 percent of the GNP during peak activity years in the last half of the 1960s. Why then have economists devoted considerable attention to a governmental program that represents a negligible proportion of national economic activity? Professional interest in space program economics is attributable to a growing awareness of the economic significance of technological change.
> Economists define technological change as an advance in industrial-related knowledge that permits, and is often embodied in, new methods of production, new designs for existing products, and entirely new products and services. Economists view technological changes as one of the most significant determinants of the shape and direction of the U.S. economy…
>
> "Analyses of the macroeconomic effects of the U.S. space program [therefore] attempt to identify and measure that portion of economic growth attributable to technological progress. A Midwest Research Institute (MRI) study of the relationship between R&D expenditures and technology-induced increases in GNP indicated that each dollar spent on R&D returns an average of slightly over seven dollars in GNP over an eighteen-year period following the expenditure.
> Assuming that NASA's R&D expenditures produce the same economic payoff as the average R&D expenditure [some have argued that NASA funding has significantly more innovative leverage…], MRI concluded that the $25billion (1958) spent on civilian space

> R&D during the 1959-69 period [mainly on Apollo] returned $52 billion through 1970 and will continue to stimulate benefits through 1987, for a total gain of $181 billion [emphasis added]…."

The current US economy is ~26 times larger than the one inherited from **Dwight Eisenhower** in the 1960s.
If the fundamental NASA R&D that Kennedy initiated through Project Apollo is not emulated, if bold new technological initiatives for the next half-century are not carried out equally successfully - through the invention of the fundamental new technologies **NASA** will require, across a broad spectrum of energy, electronic and environmental needs essential to actually building any working infrastructure for living on the Moon.
Then, as the studies show, the larger American economy will inevitably suffer; because again, according to Jerome Schnee:

> "…technological change exerts a particularly important influence on the national rate of economic growth... about 90 percent of the long-term increase in output per capita in the U.S. has been attributable to technological change, increasing educational achievement, and other factors not directly associated with increases in the quantity of labor and capital…."

Shockingly however, current NASA Administrator, **Michael Griffin**, recently admitted that the share of NASA's budget specifically devoted to fundamental research and development of "new space technology" – new energy resources, new materials, new communications methods, development of fundamentally new propulsion technologies for transporting Americans more cheaply into space – from a high of about 10% of NASA's budget during "the Apollo Era," has fallen now to ZERO in the current NASA budget!

And, remember, it is this fundamental R&D which, according to the economists (above), supports,

> "… 90 percent of the long-term increase in output per capita in the U.S.… [directly] attributable to technological change."

The next president of the United States must reverse this disastrous, short-term policy for NASA – and return the Agency to its unique historical position… as a force for investing crucial national resources in a way that are proven, by every economic indicator, to demonstrably increase the Nation's wealth… and, over generations!

The next elected president will be facing major global and domestic challenges that, in many ways, are far more difficult to successfully resolve than those which John Kennedy confronted.
These include a steadily declining dollar; a fundamentally decreasing economic productivity at home, after decades of continuous economic growth; a looming credit crisis with major foreign lenders, particularly China; and an ever increasing dependence on foreign and expensive energy resources – specifically, Middle Eastern oil.

As we approach the 2008 presidential election, one overwhelming fact should be born in mind by all the candidates confronting these daunting problems - regardless of their party, race or gender: real societal wealth is created by a real increase in any one of only three major economic drivers: energy… physical resources… information.

John Kennedy's "Apollo" increased the Nation's wealth across these ~50 years by significantly increasing one of these "Big Three" – basic scientific and engineering information, subsequently made available to American industry at large. The result was the "Internet civilization" we currently enjoy.

President Bush's new "Vision for Space Exploration" – by planning a major return to the Moon, this time to stay – will inevitably require a dramatic increase in all three prime indicators, and thus will inevitably increase real wealth back here on Earth even more dramatically, through vastly expanded access to... more energy, more resources… and dramatically new scientific information.

In other words, if Apollo (according to the previously cited studies) "made" the Nation ~8 times richer than it cost… and, through long-term R&D ~26 times richer overall in the last five decades… then a

reasonable extrapolation of those studies would indicate that returning to the Moon - with the intention this time to permanently inhabit another planet – if accelerated, could potentially result in a GDP increase approximately 20 times that initial NASA investment... almost exactly what **Jeff Bennett** independently calculated as the national return from "generational educational inspiration" alone… just from establishing the first American Moonbase (above)!

But, as with John Kennedy's grand Apollo vision ~40 years ago, perhaps the most important legacy we all could see from accelerating our return to the Moon is what could dramatically happen here on Earth in just the next few years….
It is testimony to the lack of current imaginative thinking in Washington, on how to end (not merely "win") our current "war on terror" – the so-called "clash of civilizations" - which presents us once again with the same dismal prospects that once confronted President Kennedy, for "more unending nightmares for countless generations of Americans to come…."
Some candidates for president have even promised during the current campaign:

> "There are far more wars to come…"

What is clearly needed, then, is some of the imaginative thinking that John Kennedy displayed in creating a radical new way to peacefully seek an end our own generation's "unending, overriding nightmare…"
A proposal that could realistically bring the West and the vast majority of Islam peacefully together… in some overarching "common cause, or project"… for the long-term betterment of both great cultures and the effective isolation of the tiny group of ultimate fanatics currently driving all the fear.
Perhaps, in seeking the visionary benefits of such a joint collaboration, we should look spaceward once again and ask, as John Kennedy once asked:

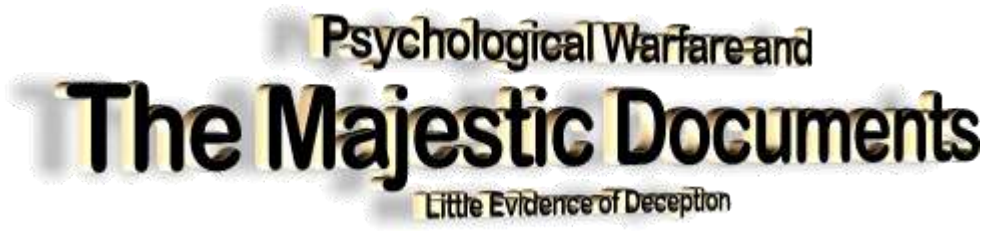
> "…Surely we should explore whether the scientists and astronauts of our two countries - indeed of all the world - cannot work together in the conquest of space, sending someday in this decade to the moon not the representatives of a single nation, but the representatives of all of our countries…."

Which leaves us with these still unanswered questions:

> Why, despite his public "Cold War" rhetoric, was John Kennedy so obviously determined privately to send young astronauts and cosmonauts jointly to the Moon!? What, in his mind, could have been waiting there… which might have the power to unify a world? And why, after years of stubbornly declining, was Premier Khrushchev suddenly persuaded to agree…?

The answers - when we do return - may surprise and save us all..., a New Frontier… of Hope.

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/marte/esp_marte_44a.htm




by **Ryan Wood**
**March 2000**
**from TheMajesticDocuments Website**

**Summary**
that the professional hands of psychological warfare and propaganda experts are or were involved with the Majestic docume

been advanced. Be it modern day covert planning and leaking or old psychological warfare documents that leaked out of the garage into mailboxes and via personal meetings. This paper seeks to examine these theories and other relevant probabilities along with expert testimony as they relate to psychological warfare and propaganda operations.

AN UNKNOWN AUTHOR on International Space Sciences Organization web site (www.isso.org) has proposed the theory that the professional hands of psychological warfare and propaganda experts were involved with the Majestic documents — be it modern day covert planning and leaking or old psychological warfare documents that have leaked "out of the garage" into mailboxes and personal meetings.

This paper seeks to examine these theories and other relevant probabilities along with expert testimony as they relate to psychological warfare and propaganda operations.

Let's begin with a couple of modern definitions of psychological warfare and psychological operations both from the *Joint Chiefs of Staff Publication 1, 1987.*

- **PSYWAR**: The planned use of propaganda and other psychological actions having the primary purpose of influencing the opinions, emotions, attitudes and behavior of hostile foreign groups in such a way as to support achievement of national objectives.
- **PSYOP**: Planned operations to convey selected information and indicators to foreign audiences to influence their emotions, motives, objective reasoning and ultimately the behavior of foreign government, organizations, groups, and individuals. The purpose of psychological operations is to induce or reinforce foreign attitudes and behavior favorable to the originator's objectives.

Most experienced corporate citizens will recognize the above basic principles of marketing, "spin" and salesmanship. What is different is the focus on national objectives and foreign audiences.

The reader should feel comfortable that these are not exotic, exclusive, expert-only skills: it is really just standard marketing practices, except the stakes may be higher and the tools to deliver the message may be forged documents delivered by covert means.

> "If you give a man the correct information for seven years, he may believe the incorrect information on the first day of the eighth year when it is necessary, from your point of view, that he should do so. Your first job is to build credibility and the authenticity of your propaganda, and persuade the enemy to trust you although you are his enemy."
> **—Psychological Warfare Casebook, Operations Research John Hopkins University, 1958**

Do the *Majestic documents* show any evidence of a history of building credibility, let alone a long one, with potential targets of deception, such as the Soviet Union or China? If so, for what purpose? Is there any specific evidence in the papers themselves that proves they are fakes?

The goal of this paper is answer these questions and determine the extent to which there is any hard and specific evidence that covert psychological warfare techniques were used in conjunction with the Majestic documents.

It is generally conceded that only a foreign or domestic intelligence agency has the resources, intelligence and sophistication to deliver an alleged psychological warfare deception using the comprehensive, often-sophisticated, intertwined Majestic documents. Such an undertaking, if true, would have started at least as early as 1981 (*Air Force Office of Special Investigations Telex* [1]) and used six different sources, as well as physically planted documents in government archives and mailboxes. They would have had numerous trained psywar experts thoughtfully creating an expensive, clever deception targeted at a foreign power for the past 19 years.

Does that sound credible?

It is certainly not beyond modern intelligence service capabilities to have fabricated some or all these documents, and it is not beyond thinking they would mount such an effort for marginal or even illogical reasons. Even that a psywar team would intentionally or carelessly include some anachronistic "ringers" is believable.

However, there are sharp disconnects between the wide scope, possible purpose(s), presumed

target(s), likely risk(s), and extended duration of this alleged psywar operation.

The real question is how do we test for the use of psychological warfare and propaganda? Ask yourself the following questions.

## Criteria For Determining Psychological Warfare In Documents

1. Is there low risk of attracting foreign intelligence organizations to the targeted topic? What is the extent of the risk involved with such a deception? Is it worth the tradeoffs?
2. Has there been a long multi-year history of credible relationship between the target of deception and the authors of the deception?
3. Is the reaction of the target predicable; will they swallow the bait and move in the desired direction for some length of time?
4. Is there a specific purpose, goal, objective or intent of the deception; can it be clearly stated?
5. Does the phrase, sentence or document establish believability in the eye of the target of deception?
6. Is there any direct evidence that the documents were ever launched at the target?
7. Are there a credible number of unique language words to draw suspicion about authorship?
8. Do the historically competent experts in Psychological Warfare agree with the answers to these questions?

## How Does Reason Stand Up To These Questions?

First, if we are intellectually honest, we cannot discard the possibility that the documents are genuine and represent the intent of the authors at the time they were written, even with their misspellings, currently unresolved "anachronisms-" and occasional errors. It is important not to think that discrepancies — such as the misspelling of "celestial," (Einstein, Oppenheimer June 1947[2]) or "several B-36's on arctic patrol" (*Majestic Annual Report, 19523*) instead of the current evidence of "one" on arctic patrol — are evidence of psychological warfare.
To date there is not a single anachronism or other error that has been raised and then thoroughly researched that clearly shows the documents to be false. An error may be misleading or it may be incomplete, but the examples are not outside the scope of reasonable error in human bureaucracies.

Now who might be the authors and who might be their target?
We know, by analysis yet to be published that SOM 1-01 is on original 1954 paper and that other documents are on original paper with watermarks from the proper period. Thus, if there were a psywar operation, it could have been created and launched on its target during the cold war of the 50's by someone with access to such materials.
Using the law of Occam's razor, the simplest source for such materials is the United States. Targeted against whom? Naturally, the only believable target is the Soviet Union: they had nuclear capability and so did we.
The alleged deception foisted on them via the documents could be,

> "Don't mess with the United States — we have extraterrestrials and their technology and amazing advanced weaponry."

Is creating an elaborate series of mutually reinforcing, incredible documents over nearly two decades necessary to accomplish credible deterrence?
Hardly.

Is North Korea a viable target of deception for the Majestic documents dated before 1951?
No, not really. It defies most military historians to believe that any leaked UFO document, even something as intriguing as, "SOM 1-01: Extraterrestrial Entities and Technology Recovery and Disposal" would have changed any tactical or strategic objective, troop movement or anti-aircraft

battery.
*Psywar* was certainly used during the Korean conflict — with typical operations involving dropping leaflets out of airplanes urging surrender. "Genuine" UFO reports from soldiers during military action seemed to have had no impact on the course of battles.

Again,

- How do these documents serve a valid, officially authorized Cold War purpose, assuming they were U.S.-produced. Would they desensitize Soviet air defenses to the meaning of sudden unexplained radar returns?
- If so, how does that square with the Robertson Panel's public report available to the Soviets, which debunked UFO reports as a valid input to air defense calculations?
- Would they conceal experimental aircraft development — as if anyone would doubt that we are proceeding in this direction anyway?
- Would they mask some other terrestrial but overwhelming American super-technology?

This would stimulate greater espionage to acquire it, clearly undesirable.

Or do the documents create a "fire break" against learning an even deeper secret?
Suppose that any one of the explicit and controversial sentences, let alone entire documents, of the MJ-12 material is genuine in the sense that it was produced by a real psywar organization. It is conceivable to concoct a very closely similar, but intentionally different, project as a smokescreen or firebreak against a deeper secret.

- Is the secret being concealed one of those truths so precious that a "bodyguard of lies" must protect it?
- What would warrant such an effort?
- Is the current Majestic discussion of crashed extraterrestrial discs and technology a smokescreen for live ETs and fully functional lines of communication and technology transfer?

This argument leads deeper than the debunkers can dare imagine.

If the Majestic documents are mere fabrications, how far must we go to rationalize creation of such documents? Is it credible that a crack psywar disinformation team — whether operating out of the bowels of the NSA, the underground Groom Lake mine or elsewhere — would decide to be "really clever" and try to hide some super secret, or divert the enemy's attention by taking an existing highly secure project (MJ-12), use its actual name, along with identifying scores of living personnel, then change presumably key details and reveal this alleged deception to a target, and potentially the public? As one fellow researcher said to me, "it's — like doing the dance of the seven veils with wet Kleenex."

A logical conclusion might be that one of the most highly protected super secrets of our time was intentionally revealed (whether to a wider public, or to foreign intelligence — it does not matter). The initial disclosure would be very risky, as it would draw attention to the general nature of the UFO and ET matter — or at least some highly provocative presumed secret irrespective of clouding the details, and would certainly prompt more intensive and sophisticated targeting by foreign intelligence assets. In short, if it is a psywar operation, revealing the MJ-12 documents is inept because it will attract — and has attracted — much new attention. I can say this based on just looking at where the www.majesticdocuments.com website visitors come from.

Alternatively, did the Soviets or Chinese create these materials, insert some in the files of the *National Archives and Records Administration*, then release most of them in the 1990s after the fall of the Berlin Wall in order to bring the capitalist enemy to its knees? America, your government is hiding UFOs: throw off your chains and embrace the glorious socialist future.
Judge for yourself.

## From one Senior Government Official

"My gut says they're real; contain the usual inconsistencies, mistakes and anomalies

that derive from government work every day (even at the highest levels, especially where there is no effort to make things 'credible' for outside view, since they were never intended for outside view); and correspond to a set of phenomena that have been too consistently reported for too long by too many sane people."

What otherwise do we do with apparently authentic letters like that from Sarbacher [4]?
Tools of the same disinformation campaign? Or if from the Soviets (who else?), is it to promote distrust and cynicism toward our 'government conspiracy' and foster social unrest?
If so, they spent a lot of time and money and incredibly detailed research to little effect, since the vast majority of Americans have no knowledge of these documents, and the few who do are in conflict over them.

"Perhaps now with publication of the Sturrock scientific report and the French defense committee's findings, there will be more context for considering the Majestic documents sensibly. Bearing in mind Kuhn's classic model of the structure of scientific revolutions, we might transcend the "urbane sneers" of some interview-show astronomer who has obviously never studied the evidence (the amusing thing is that despite the symbolic idea of star gazing, most astronomers spend little time in their careers scanning the skies, and they know virtually nothing of politico-military discourse in classified channels).
We might then conduct honest inquiry on the leading, not the trailing, edge of knowledge. If the Majestic documents are fakes, they're too damn good to have been done as a hobby by UFO nuts. The external referent of credible observations is there. The internal referent of the documents is there. There's something there."
**[ Private correspondence, 1999 ]**

## Do the Majestic Documents Specifically Mention Psywar?

What is the internal evidence of the documents themselves? What posture do they assume? The *19-page White Hot* [5] technical report discusses psywar (in military "bureacrat-ese") in the following way.

"There is a good chance that the Russians may try to make use of the flying saucer scare by public news media and diplomatic means [sic] of a technological breakthrough in aircraft and missile development. We feel that such a disclosure would most certainly cause great embarrassment to our elected officials and to the military, not to mention the panic felt by the citizenry.
To counter such a threat, it is recommended that a counterintelligence program be drawn up and held in abeyance if at such time the situation should present itself. It might be suggested that we should make a preemptive use of these objects for the purpose of psychological warfare once the true nature of these objects are known and understood. …It would be advisable for the respective Secretaries of the Armed Forces to devise a security policy of plausible denial, if and when the public becomes aware of the reality of these objects and the interest of the military in such incidents.

In conclusion, for reasons of national security and the public well being, the US must be perceived as being the top of the heap, and every effort must be made to insure that there is [sic], and never has been, a threat to the country."

So in September of 1947, top military leaders were recommending to the President that the U.S. consider using our existing crashed hardware and proof of the reality of UFOs as a tool to deceive the Soviets once we figured out the technology. If this document is psywar propaganda, why include this paragraph? It just attracts attention to the topic and makes alleged foreign intelligence analysts view the document with greater suspicion.

There is another brief explicit discussion of psychological warfare, from the "Annual Report" of Majestic page 3, IV-Discussion, A. Nature of the Investigation, point 5:

"MAJESTIC SS&P are currently focused on Psy-op development for Cold War CI activities."

So what does this mean?

We know that the *National Security Council* (**NSC**) authorized an interdisciplinary *Special Studies group* consisting of Army, Navy, Air Force and CIA with their May 5, 1948 directive[6]. We also know that Truman made the decision to establish the *Psychological Strategy Board* (**PSB**) on 4 April 1951.
This further relates to UFOs when you consider the high officials of the *War Department* and *the Army* who actively promoted the immediate post-war development of the psychological warfare in 1946 through 1950, which include:

a. Secretary of the Army, the Honorable Kenneth Royall
b. Secretary of War, the Honorable Robert Patterson
c. Assistant Secretary of the Army, the Honorable Gordon Gray
d. Chief of Staff & General of the Army, Dwight D. Eisenhower
e. Lt. General Albert C. Wedemeyer, USA
f. Brigadier General Robert McClure, USA
g. Lt. General J. Lawton Collins, USA
h. Major General Charles Bolte, USA
i. Undersecretary of War, the Honorable William Draper
j. Major General Stephen Chamberlain, USA (G-2)

Many of these people are deeply involved with MAJESTIC-12 according to other documents.
Note the similarity of panel personnel between the November 1952 Eisenhower Briefing Document and the *Majestic Annual Report;* the team distribution has the same interagency structure.

- Is this a coincidence, standard procedure, or is it the same MAJESTIC committee just six years later?
- What is the mission of "Cold War CI activities" as it relates to UFOs?
- Who is the target and what are the objectives?

The second explicit mention of psychological warfare is from the "Annual Report" on Majestic, page 10, Annex B, point 10:

> "MAJCOM-1 with the assistance of the Panel persuades the President to establish a Psychological Strategy Board on 4 April 1951." [7]

This is an obscure fact that the strategy board was authorized on 4 April 1951. To discover this would take intense digging nowadays and would be known to only a few insiders in 1951. This is powerful evidence in favor of Majestic document authenticity.
However, following disinformation theory, why attract attention to the fact (verifiable and known today) that you established a very secret board with staff, plans, and very likely operational capabilities to mislead the enemy. Now consider this, because the sentence does not deliberately misdirect, as it might if this was a psywar document — by saying,

> "MAJCOM-1 was unable to persuade the President to establish any sort of Psychological Strategy Board."

Here is a missed opportunity to spring misdirection on the enemy.

Is it logical to believe that if the *Majestic Annual Report* document was part of psywar deception that it would highlight that very fact to the target of such a deception? I don't think so. In addition to the examples above, here is more evidence that such a deception is not a factor.
Why would the following paragraph be included if the goal were to deceive?

> Based on what is known of the technology and intelligence of the visitors, it is fairly certain there will be other sightings and encounters of a spectacular nature.[8]

Wouldn't it be more logical to change phrases to leave the impression that the July 1947 events were a random miracle so that the Soviets would be less vigilant for such an intriguing phenomenon? Otherwise, if they believe the document (if this is psywar, aren't they supposed to believe it?), their vigilance is heightened.
For what purpose?

Does this relate to the Majestic mention of *Nuclear Energy for the Propulsion of Aircraft* (**NEPA**)? The once highly classified NEPA project, an actual initiative and logical extension of the Manhattan project, was to provide the U.S. with an atomic -powered aircraft. Why specifically mention it in these

documents, if they were designed to be “leaked,” thereby encouraging spy activities and intelligence collection around atomic airplanes?
This could be viewed as a far more important secret to keep than telling the Soviets about crashed flying saucers; yet, the statements in the documents are not deceptive (the NEPA initiative was real) and would encourage espionage.
Are we to believe that the psywar experts revealed this top secret project, then sought to discredit potential aerial sightings by heightening Soviet surveillance for an even more fascinating presumed aerial phenomenon – “real” UFOs?

## Is There Any Evidence Of Official Governmental Falsification In Relation To UFOs?

Speculation about UFOs could offer a powerful tool to the military and intelligence communities. Early on, as evidenced from official declassified documents **NASA** was ordered by President Kennedy to communicate clearly to the Soviets about known and “unknown” (UFO) aircraft and spacecraft.[9-10]
Some have made the obvious suggestion that we could build military or intelligence craft that “look like” UFOs and will thus be ignored, since it is understood that modern defense systems are looking for specific anticipated targets with established “signatures,” not “erratic” UFOs.
There is a recently declassified top secret technical report called *Silverbug*[11] that describes a Mach 3 single seat UFO that was written in 1955. It would be logical to assume that other more modern craft have been made.
Elsewhere, the **CIA** has published that UFO reports were considered a “cover” for high-flying U-2 or other reconnaissance aircraft — these assertions contrary to the disparity between frequency of UFO reports declining at the same time that reconnaissance flights were increasing, as well as the markedly different flight signatures of reported UFOs versus advanced conventional aircraft virtually invisible (except for contrails) at high altitude.

Reference to “psywar” in the Majestic documents is paralleled by a CIA document released under FOIA (below image) that the UFO phenomenon was indeed *of interest in "psychological strategy."*

CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY

WASHINGTON 25, D. C.

OFFICE OF THE DIRECTOR

1953

MEMORANDUM TO: Director, Psychological Strategy Board

SUBJECT: Flying Saucers

1. I am today transmitting to the National Security Council a proposal (TAB A) in which it is concluded that the problems connected with unidentified flying objects appear to have implications for psychological warfare as well as for intelligence and operations.

2. The background for this view is presented in some detail in TAB B.

3. I suggest that we discuss at an early board meeting the possible offensive or defensive utilization of these phenomena for psychological warfare purposes.

Walter B. Smith
Director

Enclosure

The crucial difference between saying the Majestic documents were forged, however, and the above reference is this: the "faking" allegation by debunkers always explicitly posits no real UFO phenomenon, while the CIA reference above depends on acknowledging the phenomenon as the basis for subsequent treatment.
Government officials with genuine experience handling issues that draw direct, written comment from the *Director of Central Intelligence* (**DCI**) for referral to the *National Security Council* (**NSC**) know that such issues are too thoroughly reviewed to be trivial or marginal.
The phenomenon - in this case, the otherwise ridiculous subject of "flying saucers" - had sufficient weight and substance for DCI **Walter Bedel Smith** [12] himself to refer it to the NSC for strategic consideration.

Other than these recently made CIA references, to date there has not been a single, classified psywar product that has come to light, either through official declassification or through leaks, that justifies the

major investment purportedly made in the Majestic documents — documents revealed in the 1990s allegedly as cover for strategic reconnaissance in the 1960s and 1970s.
If such were the case, it was an absurd failure!

- Did the Soviets really think that the U-2 or SR-71 were alien spacecraft?
- What U.S. military or intelligence officer based his or her career on convincing the Soviets that they were?

## Have The Skeptics Raised Any Valid Objections Or Evidence?

Recently posted to the **ISSO** Website (International Space Sciences Organization) is a paper from an *anonymous author* with unknown and unverified credentials titled: Deceptive UFO Documents - Doubt Debate and Daunting Questions.
The paper states the obvious concerning the polarizing debate in Ufology and provides no detailed evidence of deception in the Majestic documents.
Take this statement for example,

> "Ongoing research indicates that many, possibly all, of the so called MJ-12 UFO documents were officially fabricated as instruments of U.S. covert psychological warfare, perhaps beginning in 1950 during the most threatening period of the Korean War."

Whose research? What specifics are being alluded to? Without clear answers, this statement is simply an argument-by-assertion and is just pontificating by an unknown author.

Or the ISSO author's critical assertion is made:

> "Document examination and authentication is a science of expert opinion, and are, as other sciences, generally probabilistic; however, it is an empirical and not a statistical science."

To the contrary: document examination and authentication is not a matter of expert opinion according to Dr. **James Black**, 30-year practitioner in document forensics and past president of the questioned documents professional organization but is a matter of applying key straightforward tests and presenting a logical set of evidence.

Or the critical assertion is made:

> "If one notices and accepts irregularities and alterations of all the MJ-12 documents as indicative of covert psychological warfare operation, then the deception cannot be adjusted, explained away, trivialized, excused or denied…."

This concept is very weak and unsubstantiated, just because there are irregularities does not mean they are psywar. Furthermore, if a crack psywar team had created these documents, would there not be far fewer mistakes? Don't we want the enemy to believe these documents? What's the objective? Why attract attention?
The psywar theory fails before it even gets to the starting gate.
See what an identified, accountable expert has to say.

## What Does a Real Psychological Operations Officer Say About The Majestic Documents?

A Lt. Colonel, U.S. Army – Ret, who I met at a meeting of the *Association of Former Intelligence Officers* (**AFIO**), spent his entire 24-year career both creating and managing enemy deception in psychological operations and propaganda, had this to say after studying SOM 1-01 and the Majestic documents:

> I don't see the MJ-12 documents as comprising an effective psyop campaign of any sort. What would be the purpose?
>
> If MJ-12 existed and the docs were supposed to be believable, they would just draw

more attention to the Majestic program that the government wanted under wraps. If the docs' occasional format errors were supposed to be deliberate, what would be the point of creating & disseminating such docs? All they would do would be to attract presumably unwanted amateur interest in MJ-12, which again the government would presumably not want.

PSYOP, despite the 'ooga-booga' mythology around it, is not a very complicated process. A target audience is thinking about a subject one way, and you want to get them to think about it another way. So an audience analysis is performed to find out how to talk to them, how to gain credibility with them, and how to appeal to their needs and interests. Then phrase your objective accordingly and communicate it. If you do all this correctly, their minds change and they think/act the way you want them to. That's it.

If MJ-12 were in fact a real, top-secret government operation, which the government intended to keep secret, then anything using its name or orbiting around its business (such as the MJ-12 docs or SOM1-01 manual) would not be remotely appropriate for any advertisement or publicity whatever.

The only situation in which I could see PSYOP resources playing a part would be one in which the cat were out of the bag about MJ-12's existence, and the government then acted to trivialize or minimize it.
When I saw *Dark Skies* on television (below video), it occurred to me that this could be one way of turning the entire topic into a 'science fiction cartoon', in much the same way that the movie Philadelphia Experiment and its even zanier sequel did for that topic."

He further added in a conversation that he would be very surprised if there was not a blue ribbon panel such as the membership of MJ-12 to investigate UFOs.
After all there are high-ranking panels on all sorts of threats to national security, such as domestic biological weapons and terrorism.

## Why PSYWAR Theory Is Not Credible

Fundamentally the basic discriminates for determining the chance of official government psywar and propaganda fail.

- Are the risks low and the tradeoffs worthwhile?
  No. If the documents are to be believed, they would engender extraordinary espionage against an extraordinary target. The documents are rich in provocative detail. If they are not to be believed, how could they be worth the intensive investment allegedly made to fake them?
- Is there an established relationship between the purported target(s) and the psywar fakers?
  Scarcely, unless we think someone in the U.S. wanted to dandle "alien spacecraft" stories in front of Cold War adversaries, possibly to mask other secrets (or to convince the Soviets that the U.S. was incapacitated with hallucinogens and not worth the trouble of overtaking?). What would be the purpose of releasing these documents in the 1990s to deal with Cold War problems that fell with the Berlin Wall?
- Is target reaction predictable and dependable?
  No, except perhaps guffaws of laughter. If the Majestic documents are not truthful, the debunkers' own arguments that they are ludicrous presumably would not escape the amusement of officers of Soviet State security and military intelligence.
- Is there a purpose that can be clearly stated?

No, the content is too varied and a multitude objectives seem to be present — as would be the case with genuine documents written by different authors over a course of years. Most documents were publicly released well after the height of the Cold War and could have had no reasonable effect on the outcome.

- Does the internal quality of the documents establish believability in the eyes of the deception target?)
  Not likely. The same critique of alleged "errors" that debunkers have raised would also have dissuaded intelligence adversaries looking at such inherently incredible material.

Allegations that the Majestic documents are dismissed with the spooky label of "psywar" do not withstand scrutiny.
One may speculate, as discussed in the recently published book "Mind Shift," that there may be a systematic desensitization of the world public to the idea of extraterrestrial contact through a variety of media outlets — with movies such as "Independence Day," TV programs, print articles, advertisements, and the proliferation of little alien figures in toy stores and popular culture. Psywar and propaganda may well be at play in the public's mind.
Yet, there is no sensible evidence to support the ISSO author's assertion that the *Majestic documents are mere fakes* and derive from psywar operations targeting Cold War adversaries.

## References


1. Air Force Office of Special Investigations, 17, Nov. 1980, Secret – www.majesticdocuments.com *(not available-existent)*
2. Relationships with Inhabitants of Celestial Bodies, Top Secret, June 1947,
3. Majestic Twelve Project, Annual Report, page 14, item 5, Top Secret
4. Letter from Dr. Robert I Sarbacher, 29, November 1983 to William Steinman – Personal correspondence about MJ-12, Sarbacher was President and COB of the Washington Institute of Technology Oceanographics and Physical Sciences
5. Majestic Documents – Top Secret White Hot, page 20-21
6. NARA – Record Group 273, NSC 10/2 – Top Secret - declassified
7. Ibid. page 10, Annex A item 10 - declassified
8. Top Secret Majestic Operation Annual Report, page 6 item K – Intelligence Gathering and Analysis – www.majesticdocuments.com *(not available-existent)*
9. NARA - National Security Action Memorandum 271, 12 Nov. 1963, Confidential - declassified
10. Top Secret Memo to Director CIA and James Webb, NASA, 12 Nov 1963, signed by JFK
11. Project Silverbug No 9961, Declassified 29, March 1995 - Air Technical Intelligence Center TR-AC-47, February 1955, DS55-1272-2, Released 5 October 1997. – www.majesticdocuments.com *(not available-existent)*
12. Memo from DCI Walter B. Smith ER – 3 –2808 to Executive Sec of NSC, 3 Dec 1952 – www.cufon.org/cufon/cia-52-1.htm



**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_27.htm

# Renegade...
## Gordon Novel on Camera

**Los Angeles**
**December 2006**
**from ProjectCamelot Website**

**Gordon Novel** is a fascinating man.
Carried along on the train of history, Gordon Novel has had a front seat to many of the most controversial chapters in U.S. history. From the Kennedy assassination to Watergate, Waco and beyond, Gordon has really seen it all.
In his first interview for over a decade, he gives us a glimpse of his role and perspective on a multitude of subjects including,

- the Vietnam war
- Saddam Hussein and his trial
- Majestic and the CIA
- UFOs
- the 'Extraterrestrial Revolution',

...and much more.

He is charming, bold, uncompromising in his vision and determined to change the world.
We are given a special look at Gordon's new quest to bring free energy to the world, along with news of his proposed motion picture in development, *KINGDOMS COME*, in a deal being brokered with some of the biggest names in Hollywood. With the support of the CIA, he believes his vision of a world set free from the confines of oil and gas will become a reality.
A big picture thinker with a strong will and an indomitable spirit, he is forging ahead against all odds. His fierce dedication is something to behold and we wish him every success in his quest.

## Video

Shot, edited and directed by Kerry Cassidy and Bill Ryan

## Gordon Novel - Interview transcript

**G:** My name is Gordon Novel. I have been involved in things like *Watergate* and *JFK's assassination*, the *DeLorean drama* and *Waco*. And others that would be better not mentioned.

### Gordon Novel

They're all over our rights. You know, the Constitution's out the window. The Patriot Act is a joke. It's a fascist document.

### On the Paradoxes created by knowing the future

**G:** Why? And the answer is: paradoxes. They recognized in the mid '50s they probably had rigs at Dugway etc, that was beginning to go up and down from the thing and they began to recognize the paradox. The paradoxes are: Tell me how you're going to run the economy. We're getting ready to cut loose a study with Arlington Institute on how do you run an economy if you know the future. How do you do it? How do you do it?

### Gordon's vision for the future

**G:** We're interested in the, ah, Plutopian enhancement of the economy from about 44 trillion GDP currently to about a quadrillion a year in about ten years, making everybody about 100 times more wealthy and spreading the wealth out and causing an equalization. And people don't have to work if they don't have to pay for energy.

## On ET

**G:** But how many of them are real? Have you ever seen a photograph of an ET that you really believed was a photograph of ET? And the answer is "I am not seen one yet." And do I believe they're out there? Of course, yes, but, you know... What Burisch said seems to be real and I would believe that he got to meet them... They would interface with Majestic before they would interface with a group of mad rebels. OK?

## The Extraterrestrial Revolution

**G:** I'm in favor of the... what I call the extraterrestrial revolution which gets rid of the need for government and all this of crap that goes with it, these decision makers that basically screw with our lives every day.

## On Majestic

**G:** They know that we will play hardball and that we know how to play hardball. I mean, now that we... Thanks to Bill Hamilton identifying all the Majestic characters, we can chase them, you know? They're chaseable.

## On Dan Burisch

**G:** That guy's really got a tale and...

**Kerry Cassidy:** That's right.

**G:** ...and I would suspect that if he and I could get on the same page that he would be able to communicate to the Majestic inner circle: "Hey, you need to consider what these guys are doing 'cause, you know, they're going to do it with you or without you. They've got your technology. They've got it. They're prepared to fight you at the drop of a lawsuit."

**K:** Well, so what do you want to do? You want them to join your team?

**G:** Well, ideally, it would be to get Majestic on our side.

**K:** That's what I'm asking you.

**G:** Yeah. Absolutely, you know. Then we could confront the Bilderbergers. "Cause when I tried to confront the Bilderbergers via Kissinger and Brzezinski, the next thing I know is I'm... Marijuana's turning up in my pocket, crack cocaine under the front seat of my car, this video tape is going out and da-da-da-da showing my apartment's being black-bagged.

**K:** [laughs]

**G:** I mean, it was endless. I mean, I've got a list of all that crap.

**G:** What's the difference between the Mafia and the government if they're trying to kill you? None. None. They're all the same. They're all gangsters. If I had to do a biography today, I'd title it Government by Gangster: My Experiences as a Citizen of the United States of America.

## On Hal Puthoff

**G:** Hal has told me stories of interviews that he's had with generals who said,

> "Yes, we put all the money into paying for studies that keep universities from doing any grant work in the physics department, in line. We would give them 5 million dollars to do the sex habits of fruit flies and that type kind of stuff."

And they paid off. They stopped all antigravity research commencing in the mid '50s.

Quoting a letter of testimonial:

> "For reasons beyond his control, Mr. Novel is not responsible for the final economic planning, construction, management, or operations of the exposition. For the many years I have known Mr. Novel, he has always been a gentleman and a businessman of honor and integrity with a highly creative and very broad macro vision. He has extensive business, political, intelligence, research and technical skills, in program planning, organization and proper management/execution on any scale.
>
> "During the long term of our relationship, Gordon has become nationally known for his controversial investigative concerns and sociopolitical campaigns. He is in point of fact an absolutely fearless individual in pursuit of the people's justice when he believes in the righteousness of his cause. By definition he is a true American patriot.
>
> "I highly recommend him to anyone for his experience, leadership, genius, and persistence and determination to see his or others' visions successfully realized.
>
> "I am proud to call him my friend.
>
> Sincerely,
>
> Blaine Kern
> **Chairman, Kern Studios, New Orleans**
> **April 25, 2002"**

**Bill Ryan:** Is that a publishable letter?

**Gordon:** Yes.

## Start of interview

**K:** So, Gordon, you are a very, let's say, notorious individual...

**G:** [laughs]

**K:** ...and we are incredibly pleased to be able to interview you today. And you've got an incredible project that we're not going to talk about at all, I don't think. But you've certainly got... You've certainly raised our curiosity and our admiration by the amazing amount of work you're going into, to actually... can I say? Bring free energy to the planet?

**G:** Hopefully.

**K:** Hopefully?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** OK. Tell me a little bit about who you are, for people that have never heard... I know it's hard to believe, but... have never heard of Gordon Novel.

**G:** Well, I don't know how to... My name is Gordon Novel. I have been involved in things like Watergate, and JFK's assassination, and the DeLorean drama, and Waco, and others that would be better not mentioned that were more intelligence oriented, or foreign intelligence oriented, so I kind of stay away from talking about that.

**K:** OK.

**G:** And I have never worked for the CIA.

**K:** Yes.

**G:** I'm not a CIA agent. I'm affiliated, I work with, and we have a mutual admiration society based upon my relationship with the individuals I work with.

**K:** OK. And can you name...

**G:** But I don't work for them.

**K:** ...those individuals or not?

**G:** Uh. I'd prefer not to at this time. I think it would be a better idea not to mention them. They're known but, there's no... I don't need the ego-trip of that association.

**K:** OK. And right now you actually have a project that you're coming to Hollywood to, ah... a movie. That's OK to say, right?

**G:** Yeah. Yeah. Yep. We're doing a trilogy... a project on a trilogy of films called *Kingdoms Come* with my co-producer Doug Ivanovitch and we're currently in the process of funding the project in the hundreds of millions of dollar level.

**K:** OK. And is it correct that the CIA is actually backing your other project? Is that something you want to say?

**G:** Well, they... they're interested in supporting and endorsing a number of things that I'm doing because they are capable of changing things like global warming and getting rid of global warming, and getting rid of the chaotic conditions of our current New World Order and that kind of thing. Getting rid of the murder and mayhem that goes on on the planet.

**K:** OK. And this is, now, would you say, the good side of the CIA? There is more...

**G:** Definitely.

**K:** ...than one side of the CIA, is there not?

**G:** The CIA has multiple sides but it's been my experience over the years that they're basically the only good guys in the entire United States government. They're really patriots. Most of them are patriots and I've never known... I personally have never known them to do anything criminal, ever. And they didn't kill John Kennedy and they didn't kill a lot of people that they've been accused of causing the death of but I don't know that to be true. So I can tell you that my experience with them has been like

dealing with Eagle Scouts.

**K:** OK. How long have you been dealing with them?

**G:** Since about age 20.

## On the death of the Kennedys

**K:** Did you have anything to do with the death of Robert Kennedy or Jack Kennedy?

**G:** No, absolutely not. All that...

**K:** Now why do people think that you did?

**G:** Because I was... first became... I was working at the White House and then on a counter-intelligence project that was kind of important. And... I got referenced over to Garrison and he made me his chief of security. And I discovered that he was fabricating evidence. And he found out that I'd discovered that and he turned it over to NBC. So he decided that the best way was to make me his most important material witness. And he wasn't accusing me of a crime, but it cost me a lot of grief and a lot of people thought I was involved, which I wasn't. Never was involved in that. I have...

**K:** OK. And...

**G:** ...one of the best alibis in the world. [chuckles]

**K:** And you actually... You have a lot of feeling, or *sympatico*, isn't that true, with what Kennedy stood for?

**G:** Yeah. I was in favor of his revelations that were apparently about to happen having to do with extraterrestrial technologies. And I think that they kept him in the dark on a lot of stuff and it was one of the reasons that motivated him to want to go to the moon. So I was very pro John F. Kennedy.

**K:** OK. And...

**G:** Very pro.

**K:** Very pro.

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** Uh huh. And what about Robert Kennedy?

**G:** I was personally affiliated with the Attorney General during the Garrison thing and afterwards, uh, when he ran for President. And my only feeling about him is that he probably helped precipitate a lot of the problems that caused the assassination of his brother...

**K:** OK. So...

**G:** ...by chasing the Mafia, for example.

**K:** Uh huh?

**G:** The Mafia supported his brother's election, substantively, and they got very angry

at him, along with folks like the ex-Gehlen Org.... *Gehlen Organization of the Nazis* and other people like that, that were out to... and Majestic, I might add...

**K:** OK.

**G:** ...were really all out to get him and didn't want him to, to do...

**K:** So Majestic was around back then.

**G:** Yeah.

Robert Kennedy was assassinated by a Manchurian candidate...

**K:** And did they have something to do with the death of Robert Kennedy?

**G:** I don't think that they had anything to do with the death of Robert Kennedy. Robert Kennedy was murdered by assassination. It was a Manchurian candidate type of thing and I don't know who engineered it. But I've never, ever, known an individual at the CIA to ever indicate to me that they were part of any plot. And I've known a lot of them, including directors.

**K:** And what about John Kennedy? Was that a Manchurian candidate as well?

John Kennedy's assassin was a "patsy"...

**G:** Uh... Nah, I think it was just a patsy. Oswald was picked for his role in maybe one of a dozen plots that were being hatched off at the time and he just happened to be in the right place at the right time to get the ... to pin the tail on the donkey.

**K:** OK. So how many shots were fired? [smiles]

**G:** Well, I mean, you can... as near as I can hear there were, like, three or four. So, you know, I don't believe that he did it, that anybody could have done that the way they claim he did it. And I couldn't do it and I don't know anybody that could do it. And so I don't believe it. I don't believe the Mannlicher-Carcano did the deed. It may have well been used in the deed, but did it actually cause the death? I'm not sure what did it. It could have been frangible bullets coming from somewhere else up on the grassy knoll.

**K:** Uh huh. And did you think that, I guess, Lyndon Johnson, or anyone else, had a hand in it?

**G:** If they did, they certainly kept it away from me 'cause I was working with the Chief of Staff at the White House at the time. When the Garrison thing came down I was working with the Chief of Staff and I never knew any involvement by the Chief of Staff or Mr. Johnson, and I was very friendly with both of them.

**K:** Uh huh.

**G:** The answer is, I don't think that... I think they were... that they were just down the pecking order of power that runs the world and they just happened to be conveniently in the places where they were at the time.

**K:** OK. So, well, as far as Majestic, or the Illuminati, or the Bilderbergs or the Rockefellers...

**G:** The Gehlen Org. The Gehlen Org.

**K:** The "Gehlen..."

**G:** Org.

**K:** Org.

## The Illuminati and the Gehlen Org

**G:** Yeah... there was a German SS officer by the name of Gehlen who had a continuing organization that continued on past World War Two that was substantively involved in lots of nasty stuff. And still is today.

**K:** OK. And are they set up in this country?

**G:** They're set up all over the world but they mostly answer, if not to the Illuminati... that's the only place I know that they answer to anybody. Most people all answer to the Illuminati if there's any power in any country.

**K:** What about Majestic? Do they get along with the Illuminati?

**G:** According to my information, Majestic and the Illuminati are not seeing eye to eye over the idea of triaging the population of the planet in order to bring the population down to a workable level where it's safe to have life. We're approaching a very high number, around seven billion people, and they would like *to triage a bunch of the population*. And Majestic, which is mostly US military people and some other foreigners, don't want to see that. They're not in favor of mass assassination by AIDS, viruses, and stuff like that.

**K:** So this is a good side to the Majestic-12.

**G:** It's the only good side I know of.

**K:** OK. [laugh] Because I know you're not real friendly with them.

**G:** I am friendly with a couple of the members of it, but I'm not friendly with their program to destabilize some of my businesses.

**K:** OK.

**G:** They were very nasty last year and we almost ended up whacking each other and it didn't happen because of a CIA safe house agreement that protected me and saved my life, actually. So I'm very, very, very indebted to the CIA.

**K:** So, what can you tell us about why you don't get along with Majestic? Like, what is it that puts you guys at odds?

**G:** Well...

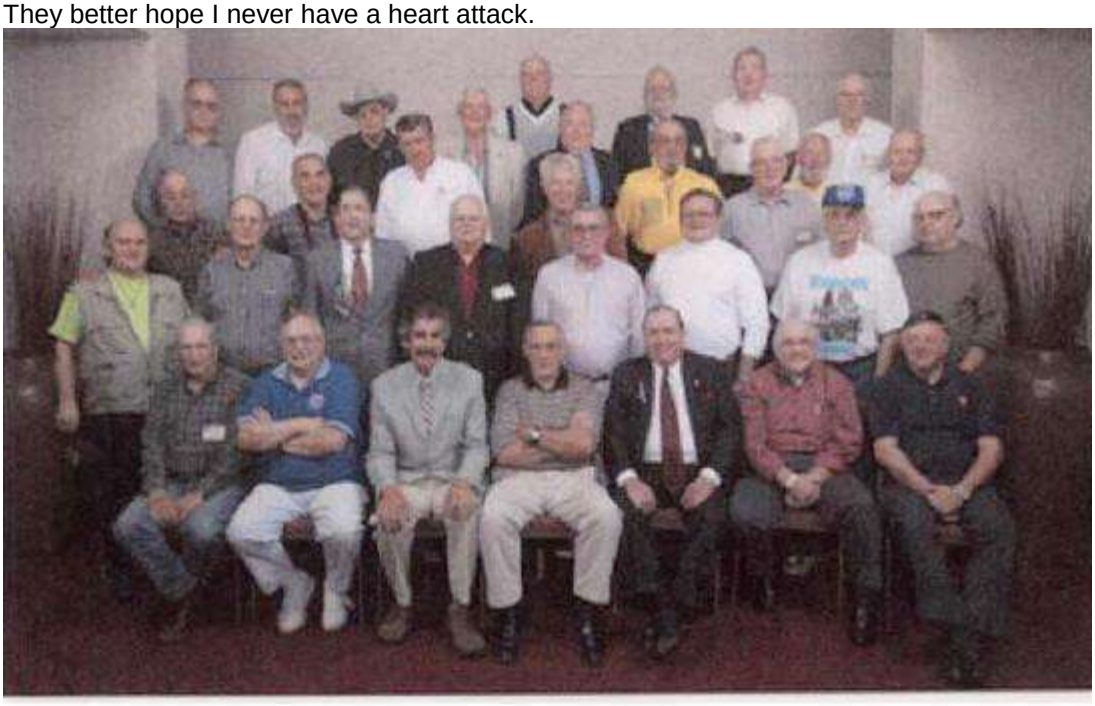
**K:** Or even, maybe this'll tell us why the CIA doesn't get along with Majestic.

## Majestic and the CIA

**G:** We sort of expropriated their technologies from the aliens and we're not giving it back and we're just...

**K:** You personally...

**G:** Yeah, yeah, yeah. We got very lucky back about 17, 18 years ago and we got our hands on the technology, and worked to reverse engineer it and pretty much figured it out. At which point we began to figure out everything that they were doing.
So they don't like the fact that I have that and I have put up a protective wall that they can't beat. So. They... killing me is just going to cause it to go all over the web. So the CD-ROMs are all packaged real well against that eventuality.
They better hope I never have a heart attack.



**MJ-12 Reunion**
**Los Alamos National Laboratory**
**August 16-17, 2003**
**Starlight Teams, Victor and Sierra**

**K:** OK. So you set that up so you're protected.

**G:** Yeah. I have a lot of friends in foreign countries who have copies of the CD-ROM which is basically a green mail, one-on-one type of document that says:

> "As long as you leave me alone I'll leave you alone. You fool with me, I'll eat your lunch."

**K:** So tell me a little bit about how you came across... I mean, you're really a big-picture thinker. And how did you actually start thinking along these lines?

**G:** I started off as an aeronautical engineer when I was in college and I got real interested in what makes UFOs go and so I just kind of pursued the trail of the technology as opposed to the aliens and that kind of stuff. And that's all I do is pursue the technology. I got lucky. I got very very lucky and I got my hands on a cutaway of their birds and then used the cutaway... the engineering cutaways, to reverse engineer the technology.

**K:** But you're not basing your theories on, say, **Tesla** or... or **Otis Carr**'s, isn't that right?

**G:** No. No, we base it on what we can see is functional and works, we know is real. We've got about 12,000 frames of film of the bird dancing around the skies of Area 51.

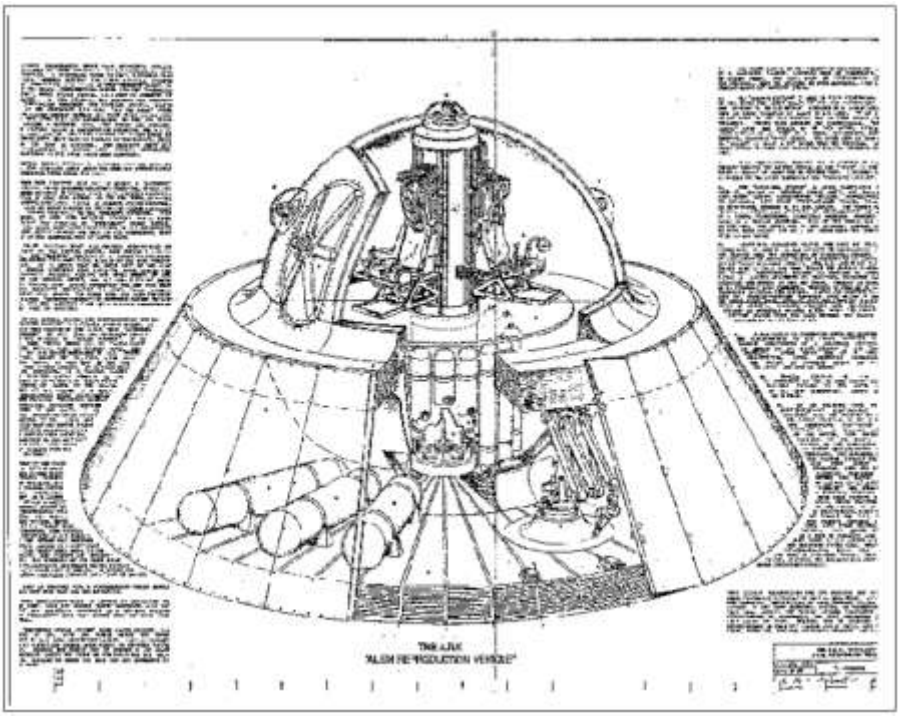
**K:** So, this is an ARV... isn't that what it's called?

## RAM - Replication Alien Machine

**G:** Uh. That's what some people call it. We call it RAM, *Replication Alien Machine*.

**K:** Oh, I see.

**G:** We don't... they call it *Alien Reproduction Vehicle*, and we don't do that. We are into the universality of the circuit design that they use to negate gravity, inertia, and time.



**K:** OK. So you know something about time travel as well.

**G:** Yeah. A UFO is probably very much like the cars back in "Back to the Future," a *flying time machine*.

**K:** OK.

**G:** They're capable of going backwards and forwards in time.

**K:** And what's your vision for the world? Could you tell us in general terms?

**G:** Our vision is to get the energy out there so that we can eliminate oil, coal, and gas and nuclear fuels from polluting the atmosphere and causing the carbon dioxide that's creating the global warming. That and a concomitant reduction in the cost of living by about... eighty percent of the cost of living is attributed to paying for energy. So if you don't have to pay it out you get to keep it.

**K:** OK. But aren't you worried about the economy? You're actually trying to safeguard certain aspects of the economy in the process?

**G:** Yeah. There's the... we are interested in, ah, the Plutopian enhancement of the economy from about 44 trillion GDP currently to about a quadrillion a year in about ten years, and making everybody about 100 times more wealthy and spreading the wealth out and causing an equalization. And people don't have to work if they don't have to pay for energy.

**K:** OK, so... but you're also... you're worried about the bankers? Isn't that what you told me?

**G:** Yeah, we're definitely worried about the paradoxes that are associated with time travel in terms of its interference, and how you'd run an economy and how you'd have government if you knew what the future's going to be. How do you have interest? How do you have stocks? How do you have bonds? How do you have banks? How do you have taxes? How do you have government? 'Cause that's all...

**K:** OK. Why just because you're going to build a vehicle are you going to know the future?

**G:** The vehicle creates those problems that you must resolve before you can introduce the technology. You've got to know what the resolution of those paradoxes are. We call them, ah... they create mindsets that are very dramatic in terms of how peoples' brains function.

**K:** Is that because when you get in a vehicle you're actually time traveling?

**G:** Well, to negate gravity, you've got to negate time and so time is the power of the... of the bird and that's where the power... We don't believe it comes from space or zero point. We believe it comes from time, purely and simply, and that energy and time are the same thing.

**K:** And isn't Bill Hamilton working with you at this time?

**G:** Oh, yeah.

**K:** Uh huh.

**G:** He's one of my science team.

**K:** Because he's written a book on time travel, I know.

**G:** Yeah, yeah. It's quite accurate, I might add.
**K:** Oh, very good. That's nice to hear. And what about Ramsey Clark? What's your relationship with Ramsey?
**G:** Ramsey and I have been friends since I was in my early 20s working at the White House in counter intelligence measures, electronic countermeasures for the Johnson administration. I've subsequently been associated with the Republicans, with President Johnson, I mean President Nixon and President Reagan.

**K:** OK. Now, didn't you call yourself a libertarian anarchist? Is that right?

**G:** Yeah. I've gone from being originally a Democrat to a Republican to a Libertarian to a Libertarian Anarchist. I'm in favor of massive change. I'm in favor of the... what I call the extraterrestrial revolution which gets rid of the need for government and all of the crap that goes with it, these decision makers that basically screw with our lives every

day.

**K:** OK.

**G:** And I don't think they're necessary. If we know the future we don't need people to make decisions for us. The decision's already made.

**K:** OK. Why aren't you working with Bob Bigelow, for example?

**G:** 'Cause Mr. Bigelow is worried, apparently, about his funding from the Senate and the Congress for his inflatable habs that he's putting up in the Shuttle and some of his satellite work. And if he does work on alien technology, then he won't get funded. He'd be... They don't want to fund you if... The government can't fund you if you're trying to...

**K:** Is that because Majestic holds the rights over the alien technology?

**G:** No. Th... we own the intellectual property these days and we tell them that so I guess they probably figured out that we'd figured out how to get a grip on the intellectual property, but they don't want it out for many many reasons. I mean, you're talking about destabilizing oil, coal, gas, nuclear and the banks that are associated with the cash flow, which is huge. It's 80 percent of the economy for the energy. And that money all flows through banks and if the banks don't get it, what do they get? They lose about 80 percent of their cash flow.

**K:** So. Is the idea that they're letting... say, the CIA is working with you on this now because it's basically coming to an end game? Is that what's...

**G:** Yeah. I mean, it's... There's an evolution toward the revelation of what the technology is to the world, and... In my opinion the CIA is probably going to be the only agency that survives the revolution. I haven't known one that wasn't a patriot, one that... I mean patriots that walk into bullets. They're very brave...

**K:** OK but are you talking about patriots in the sense that the United States is going to run the world?

**G:** Patriots in the sense that the United States is going to evolve along with the rest of the nations of the world into some type of new, what we call *New Earth Order*, a better system of, ah, of how things work which is not necessarily a *world government* but probably is more like a system where the future is known. **God** writes the scripts before, time passes, and he knows...
In most of your religions they claim that *God* knows the past, the present and the future. Well if he knows the future it's because he wrote the script. If you can see the script, then all you can do is live the script. So that's what we believe happens, that the forward time scanning capabilities of the technology allow governments to not have to be governments, because there's no need for decisions by bureaucrats. You don't need them to tell you how to live. It's all written out how it's going to be.
All aliens, or extraterrestrials... I don't like to use the word alien... extraterrestrial civilizations probably all go through the exact same revolution. Oil seems to be a part of the evolution of planets to get their energy and then the oil is no longer needed because it creates problems like the global warming problems that we have today.

**K:** So are you building a craft to go to Mars?

**G:** Uh... We're building power generators and technology to build starships. That's

what's... that's our objective.

**K:** OK. To go to the edge of the solar system?

**G:** To go to the edge of the universe. We're not interested in the solar system. The solar system... there's nothing out there of any consequence.

**K:** OK. And have you met any aliens?

**G:** No. No, I know people who claim they constantly communicate with them though and are in touch with them, but, no, I haven't had the pleasure or displeasure.

**K:** Have you ever talked... have you ever communicated with them through your friends, say?

**G:** Mm, yeah. We attempt to have these surrogate little discussions, but ...

**K:** Oh yeah? Because you work with Lisette... What's her last name?

**G:** Larkins.

**K:** Yeah. And she wrote the book *Talking with Extraterrestrials?*

**G:** Uh huh.

**K:** And... sounds like she communicates with someone out there.

**G:** Yeah, She's... you can't attribute her level of intelligence to going to school. It's just not there, that type of thinking and the type of philosophy that she says that they advocate. And the way that they see life and how we should live it is completely... it's not anything that we currently enjoy. Yeah. So.

**K:** All right. So you've had dialogues through her...

**G:** Anyhow, we're currently trying to set up contact.

**K:** OK. Right.

**G:** And I don't know if we'll ever have any success at it.

**K:** OK. So you... You don't know what the ET thinks of you.

**G:** I... No, and I don't know whether or not they even think on that level. We are trying to find out if they do. And it's been our experience that women seem to run the future and... extraterrestrial societies are supposedly lead and directed by women. So, the female side of the equation. So we're very pro that idea because it's... Women don't like war and don't like the consequences of war. We should have more women in Congress. We'd have a much more peaceful business of government.

**K:** And doesn't a woman figure pretty prominently in your movie scenario?

**G:** Yeah. We've got to... the judges and the prosecutors are women. And we've kind of looked at them as the "ultra-terrestrial," the folks that don't need spaceships to move around... they just think and they're there. So yeah, yeah. I'm... we're very *avant garde* toward the idea of women being the leaders of tomorrow, not men.

## On John Lear

**K:** Now didn't you used to be friends with John Lear?

**G:** Yeah. Yeah, we were good friends for a long time.

**K:** OK. So, did you go to Area 51 with him? Or...

**G:** No, I refused. The night that he and Bob Lazar got stopped out there by the Wackenhut guys and all that... and all that whether or not it all happened... If it happened, it seemed to me to be a kind of a set up routine. And Dr. Uhlig... George Uhlig and I were friends, the Director of Research and Development at Hercules, and we didn't want to go there. We didn't want to go with John. We thought there was something smelly about it, so we didn't go.

**K:** You didn't go...

**G:** And it pissed John off no end.

**K:** Uh huh.

**G:** So.

**K:** But you... you remained friends after that?

**G:** We... I knew his mom and dad before that time period. I go back to the late '60s with being affiliated with his father and knew his mother, Moya, because she was very close to my friend John DeLorean and that kind of thing.

## On John DeLorean

**K:** Uh huh. So what can you tell us about John DeLorean?

**G:** It's a great sadness, believe me, when I say that he's gone. Because he was one of the great men of all... of the twentieth century in terms of his thinking... The idea of non-obsolescent cars by building cars out of stainless steel and making cars where they didn't wear out. Which is very possible. And they don't want to do it... And so. I thought... I worked very closely with him.
We'd been friends since I was 15 years old. I met him out on the Bonneville Salt Flats when he was sponsoring Mickey Thompson's land speed record car. John and I go way, way back. I thought he was one of the great men of all time.
He really was.

**K:** Sounds like he's to some degree an inspiration for what you're doing now?

**G:** He was grand mentor. He knew how to fight once he knew what he was fighting and he and I were very close friends. And he allowed me to kick the crap out of the FBI [smiles] so it was fun, to be very frank. And the FBI's quite a formidable group of folks. But when I had John DeLorean as my associate and client, it was easy to beat their brains out. And we beat them.

**K:** But you're not a lawyer, so when you say he was your client, in what way was he your client?

**G:** I was his chief of strategic planning. You might call me a chief investigator, like I am for Ramsey Clark. I've been Ramsey's chief for...

## On Ramsey Clark

**K:** You're using present tense. You're still working with Ramsey?

**G:** Yes, yes, yeah. Still wor... But I didn't do Saddam. I'm not affiliated with the Saddam defense. I left him out. I'm not bulletproof. Ramsey's got a halo and nobody wants to kill a Ramsey. But I'm not sure they wouldn't do it to me. So... let's put it like this. I... The stories I could tell you I don't want to tell you about that. It's a very dangerous game. Very, very dangerous, the defense of Saddam Hussein.
He had a couple of his lawyers murdered by the Ministry of Interior and I think that the whole trial... I'm not saying that Saddam's a good guy... That the whole trial was a charade and it should been in the Hague a la Milosevic. And that trying him without a Sunni judge on the bench and, ah, assassinating lawyers is not the way you conduct a trial. You don't conduct a trial by killing off somebody's defense lawyers. I'm amazed that they didn't kill Ramsey Clark.

**K:** OK. But didn't we set Saddam up to begin with anyway?

**G:** Yeah, yeah. I mean, Saddam was like a saber-tooth tiger. And after the Iran/Iraq war and he was starving. And he jumped out in the middle of the road to grab an antelope out there he thought he was going to eat. And the next thing he heard was

"Beep-Beep" and an 18-wheeler aimed at him, which was us invading him, you know.

**K:** Kuwait.

**G:** Kuwait. Yeah. I don't think Saddam should've gone to Kuwait. That was a dumb move and a very big mistake. But you got to realize, they called his loans and he didn't have any money to pay them, so he called their country. You know, they should left him alone and let him restore his economy so that he could pay them off.

**K:** What about the stargates? Do you believe in that?

**G:** I don't believe in the stargates. I'm not a fan of stargates. I've heard that they exist from people who claim that. But... in fact, we use it in the movie, the technology of the weapons delivery system of the first magnitude because there's no way to stop it. Bang. Opens up over your planet and you've got a nuke going off. How do you stop that?
There's no defense against a stargate for a weapons delivery system. So, if they exist, *they're the most formidable weapons delivery system*, other than a UFO, that could ever be. So, philosophically I'd like to see... I'd like to see the elimination of the forms of government that we have today that basically.... They're all over our rights. You know, the Constitution's out the window.
The Patriot Act is a joke. It's a fascist document.

**K:** So what do you think of the neocons?

**G:** Gangsters. I'd call them *gang-banksters*. I don't think of anything... Anybody that can go off and put a war like Iraq together and kill 150,000 people all deserve to be tried for war crimes.

**K:** Uh huh.

**G:** That's what I believe. They all ought to be hung for war crimes.

## On Waco

**K:** But you were very involved in Waco, isn't that right?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** So what can you... What happened with Waco? Because you have a very interesting story along those lines.
**G:** They murdered them.
**K:** Right.

**G:** They mass murdered them. The ATF attacked them and they got the response that they asked for because they knew what they were going up against. And they blew off the front door and they killed everybody standing around the front door.
And, ah, they then hid the front door after they... after they filled them full of bullet-holes and actually came and got them and got rid of them. They set the place on fire and they blew them up and....

**K:** Why? I mean, why? Do you know why?

**G:** Apparently part of the games that they're playing to set us up for 911 and some of the other things in order to create us into a *neofascist political police state...*

**K:** So that was something at the beginning?

**G:** ...a quasi-military political police state.

**K:** OK, but didn't you, ah, tell me that you got the FBI sort of into a corner in that?

**G:** Yeah. I got them with the FLIR *[Forward-Looking Infra-Red]* tape. Myself and Bill Colby got together and we discovered that there was a lot of gunshots in the FLIR tape and the government then put on a charade test of it. The judge was the real culprit in the whole thing. He engineered the whole assassination of all those people. Obliteration.

**K:** But Janet Reno had complete control, didn't she?

**G:** She did, but she was just there when the truck went by, or the bus went by. And she wasn't there when they did it. And she came in a little later and did it and she covered it all up. And she doesn't like me a whole bunch and I don't like her a bunch.

**K:** Uh huh.

**G:** So that's... that's about the way we... I consider her a criminal, you know, a major league criminal. So, I consider all those people that assassinated those people... 'cause those were a bunch of innocent people.

**K:** There were children in there as well.

**G:** Yeah, they killed 28 kids. I mean, but they've killed 25,000 kids in Iraq, so what's the big deal?

**K:** Right.

**G:** Maybe more. Thirty, 35,000 children have been murdered in this war over there on terror. How do you have a war on terror? Terror and war are all the same. It's all the same thing. One guy's terrorist is and another man's freedom fighter and visa versa. So it's a BS war and those people have... we should get out of there.

## 9-11

**K:** OK. What about 9-11?

**G:** I'm a fan of Jim Marrs. You know... I'm a believer that we probably had a big hand in doing that too, based upon the demolition of the buildings. You can see those puffs of smoke coming from the demolition charges off the building. So that's not, you know... Do I believe that they would do something like that? Yeah. Do I believe that they would set it up? My answer is: Where's Osama bin Laden? I mean, this government could find a roach in the Brazilian rain forest if it wanted to...

**K:** [laughs]

**G:** ...so where is Osama? And I don't believe we're trying to catch him. I believe we have a deal with him and his family. The bin Laden family and the Bush family are like that [shows crossed fingers], so... Do I believe that this is an honorable government? The answer's no. Do I believe that they're murderers and mass murderers? Yes. Do I believe they ought to be prosecuted in an international tribunal as war criminals? Yes. I think we need to get out of Vietnam... I mean, not Vietnam but Iraq. It's not much different. It's just a horror show. We're just over there murdering people. We haven't

got any justification for it whatsoever. There's no just cause.

**K:** Since that, you talk about... I don't know. I don't even get the lingo, but you're talking about "wet..."

**G:** I mean, when people try to kill you, you do what you got to do to make sure they don't or if they try to intimidate you and you make sure that they don't do it.

**K:** Well, Do you have a body guard? I mean you're pretty brave.

**G:** No, no, no, no. I'm pretty good at that myself.

**K:** Oh, you are...

**G:** I don't need... You can't trust bodyguards. They always end up getting you killed.

**K:** Really.

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** And so... well, do you "carry", as they say?

**G:** No. No, no, no. I carry a relationship armed with the big guy that protects me against assholes.

**K:** OK.

**G:** That's a good way to describe it.

**K:** What's... what's MJ-12's absolute, sort of, agenda, in your view? 'Cause I got a feel... I got a feel that you guys are at cross purposes to some degree.

**G:** Yeah, we are at cross purposes but it's because I want control of their technology so I don't have to go through the R&D process on it. And we just want to deploy it in order to prevent global warming 'cause if you get rid of oil, coal, gas and nuclear you're going to get rid of all the pollution of the planet.

**K:** But why wouldn't MJ-12 want the same thing? Part of them do....

**G:** Because they click their heels to the Bilderbergers who basically would... are... They're power... they're green power. I mean, they're the bankers of the world. So, their desire for power is greater than their desire to protect their children and grandchildren from being buried in the same grave with them. That's how I look at it.

**K:** Well, you're familiar with Dan Burisch, right?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** And you've expressed interest in working with him. Isn't that true?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** So... why?

**G:** Because he's got wires.

**K:** He's got what?

**G:** He's got wires in the places where we'd like to have wires.

**K:** Oh, you mean contact?

**G:** Contact.

**K:** OK. Are you also interested in what he knows?

**G:** Mm...

**K:** As a scientist?

**G:** Mm. Some of it's interesting. But I am into the idea of being able to make contact with extraterrestrials because I think it's an excellent idea, that they could be helpful.

**K:** OK.

**G:** They certainly have the knowledge of how to get past... they got past the trial and tribulations this planet's going through...

**K:** Right.

**G:** ...in their own society and they evolved into what we believe to be somewhat of... We don't call it *utopian*. We call it *plutopian*. Sort of a madhouse of ideas that are completely different from what we view as what we would call utopia. But the idea of getting rid of the cost of energy in our economy is really good because that keeps 80 cents out of every dollar you keep... you spend... stays in your pocket. You get rich that way. Quick. Everybody gets rich.

**K:** OK. So, when did you start working on this?

**G:** Oh, probably in the early 70s I got involved in really trying to run it to ground and doing the investigation in terms of trying to get our hands on their technology and then we lucked into it one day and...

**K:** When you say "we," who's we?

## The Knights Temporal

**G:** Well, I have a group of folks that I call the *Knights Temporal*, that are, ah... the most prominent aerospace engineers and physicists in the world today are all part of a team we call the RAM group. We call ourselves the *Knights Temporal*. We took a page out of the idea of the Templars who basically *blackmailed the Pope* to give them the fiefdoms over Europe.
They created the banking orders we have today. And so, but, that... Since we believe the technology is rooted in time, we call ourselves the *Knights Temporal*. The alien technology, the UFO, is basically a flying time machine. That's what we believe, and it's all be know about it. It indicates that.

**K:** OK. So you believe in time travel but you don't believe in wormholes. How is that possible?

**G:** Well, because I don't need to worm-travel if I can get across the universe fast

enough. I mean, who wants a wormhole? I mean, a wormhole is an idea that nobody has been able to show me any physics whatsoever that can be happening. Maybe it can. I don't know, but it seems like it's going to take a lot of energy to keep that hole open.

**K:** So do you have a degree in physics?

**G:** No. I research it like I do all of my intelligence operations. I...

**K:** Well, come on, are you a genius? [smiles]

**G:** I always will say that the most unpleasant thing in life is to have a 200 IQ in a 100 IQ world. So... do I? I don't know. I know that I am constantly offended by the ignorant bastards that live on this planet that I have to deal with all the time. And they're very dumb.

**K:** And one of those ignorant bastards stole your girlfriend? Is that right?

**G:** Which one? Which one stole...?

**K:** I don't know. I'm asking you.

**G:** Oh... what they did was they basically knew that I was working on *paradox research* for a university... one of the universities that we have involved in it... and that they knew that I was fooling around with something that was very psychologically dangerous. And they took the advantage to take some love letters and rewrite them like you would fake a tape, and sent them off to her and she took umbrage and I haven't been able to put it back.

**K:** And you're looking, maybe, with your movie, to, ah, rekindle your love of your life?

**G:** Yeah... I mean, I'd give my right arm to do that but, you know, if she wants to... As I've told her, she's going to have to stand behind the Ashley Judds and the...

**K:** Oh come on, now.

**G:** ...the Janine Turners and the Salma Hayeks to get the job unless she's sweet...

**K:** OK. So what else can you tell us about why you pursue this with such really almost... I don't know... fanaticism.

**G:** Pursue what?

**K:** Your *idea for this craft*. Building a UFO and...

**G:** Well, we're not really interested so much in building the craft as... I mean, building a starship's wonderful because the craft are shuttlecraft. The UFO is the shuttlecraft for a starship...

**K:** OK.

**G:** ...in most instances. And not to say that they can't get across as quick. It's just a lot more dangerous when you don't have a support system. So, what we believe is... is that the idea is to make power, make electrical power, be able to replace... be able to put what might look like a silo at a utility grid site where they have a relay station and

just put that there and get a gigawatt out of it.
And that... if you can mass produce those toys and get rid of the need to pump oil into the fuel reactors that we have out there to... that make power and cars and planes and boats and trains and everything else is unnecessary. You can get rid of all that at. You don't have to fly it initially but you definitely have to get rid of it.
We don't need petro-burning machines and we don't need to waste a lot of time going through all of this evolution of hydrogen economy 'cause it takes a barrel of oil to make a barrel of hydrogen and that's a charade.

**K:** OK. But what's going to happen, if there're Earth changes, to your ideas?

**G:** Well, we're in favor of being able to make changes to the Earth changes. Quickly. We're in a race to try to get this technology developed before the Earth is... I don't call it global warming. I call it global burning. I mean, it's getting hot. It's getting really hot. And it's... I mean, when you see the...

**K:** Well, isn't this the sun and the solar flares got something to do with...

**G:** Some people say that. But, I mean, it's obvious that... from Vice President ***Gore****'s film*, *Unintended Consequences*, or whatever he called it... we are heating up the upper atmosphere by pumping carbon dioxide out the tail pipes of our cars and out of our planes and out of our trains and out of our boats and out of our everything.

**K:** So this is the time bomb that you think you're up against, is global warming.

**G:** Yeah. I mean, I've heard the tales about the black planet coming through and...

**K:** Nibiru?

**G:** ...and all that. You know, show me. I'm from Missouri. You got to show me a picture of it coming, and then I'll buy it. But they tell me it's there and, I mean, I've heard stories about it, but I mean, for me, it's... you know, I think ET keeps us here.
ET created us and ET's purpose is to keep this little laboratory, uh, called Earth going forward toward evolution so that we can grow up to become extraterrestrials and spread our seed out through the universe and basically spread life, which is the prime directive.
Not to go where no man's gone before. Just to go. And to take life out there because there's probably more places to put life than there is people to put on it. A lot of planets.

**K:** OK. Well, that's actually a beautiful idea.

**G:** Well, the best thing I can think of to do. I mean it's... I've got enough time in my life to do it.

**K:** And do you think you're going to last? That you're going to deliver this time?

**G:** Well, you know, all you can do in going up Everest is try, you know. I mean, do you make it to the top or do you don't? I mean, it's not the accomplishment of getting to the top. It's the doing of trying to do the deed. You know, if you don't do the deed, at least you tried, you know. They can't say that you weren't a serious type of human being, you know.

## On Watergate

**K:** We're going to kind of backtrack a little bit and we're going to ask you about

Watergate...

**G:** OK.

**K:** ...because, now, if I understand, you wired the Oval Office?
**G:** Yeah. I put in an electronic countermeasures system to defeat people bugging the Oval Office...
**K:** OK. And that was...
**G:** ...bugging conversations and recording any conversations in the room.
**K:** Right. But were you involved in also, supposedly...
**G:** Erasing all the tapes. Yeah.
**K:** ...erasing all Nixon's tapes. Right.
**G:** Uh huh. It was a good idea.
**K:** It was a good idea.
**G:** I wish I have done it.

**K:** OK. But they weren't erased. You heard them then, right?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** You must have heard...

**G:** All 4004 tapes.

**K:** Yeah... and so what can you tell us? What do you know?

**G:** I think if I had, knowing the level of intrigue that was going on... and what Watergate was really all about was much of a cover-up of why we lost the war in Vietnam. It was... they were about to have Senate hearings ... [gestures at camera] Is this on?

**K:** Yeah.

**G:** They were about to have Senate hearings about a postmortem on Vietnam and they... The powers that be elected to create Watergate to take our attention away from the postmortem. And the Senate and the House intelligence committees became so busy with Watergate that they couldn't do the postmortem on Vietnam, which I believe was the crime of crimes. It was a terrible crime. We were over there to just get money and take the money out the Golden Triangle for dope and take it out to Area 51.

**K:** So you're saying that the money for dope went straight to Area 51.

**G:** The whole Vietnam exercise and killing 55,000 Americans and about 2 million Vietnamese was for the purposes of operating the Golden Triangle's heroin operations in order to pump the money into Area 51, because it had... They couldn't fund it except by going off balance sheets. They did Vietnam and then they did Afghanistan in the 80s and then they did Columbia in the 90s with the cocaine, the crack cocaine crap. Which is as evil as evil gets.

**K:** And so basically you're saying that our government is running the drugs?

**G:** [shakes head no] I'm saying that Majestic is an arm... is no longer part of the government of the United States. It's run... It's been privatized and it's run by *the people that run the world*.

**K:** OK. So you're alluding to the fact that Majestic is responsible for running the drugs. Is that what you're saying?

**G:** Yeah, with the help of other agencies, the government. They moved a lot of that money.

**K:** The FBI?

**G:** Sort of. Maybe. Probably. Probably.

**K:** And not the CIA? I mean, everyone...

**G:** Probably.

**K:** ...says the CIA's involved in all that.

**G:** Yeah. But I'm not going to throw rocks at them. They did what they did, but, you know, they thought that they were doing the right thing. Mark Felt, when he told Bob Woodward that the whole reason for Watergate was all about covering up the Vietnamese operations, the drug sales, and the Golden Triangle, to supply the money to do the back engineering of the UFO, which cost billions upon billions upon billions, hundred billion plus.

**K:** To back-engineer the UFO.

## The Crash at Roswell

**G:** Yeah. The crash at Roswell and other places. Crashes.

**K:** So what do you know about the crash at Roswell?

**G:** Watch and read. It's all out there.

Roswell Daily Record

RAAF Captures Flying Saucer On Ranch in Roswell Region

Claims Army Is Stacking Courts Martial

House Passes Tax Slash by Large Margin

Security Council Paves Way to Talks On Arms Reductions

No Details of Flying Disk Are Revealed

Ex-King Carol Weds Mme. Lupescu

Some of Soviet Satellites, May Attend Paris Meeting

Miners and Operators Sign Highest Wage Pact in Histo

Roswellians Have Differing Opinions On Flying Saucers

American League Wins All-Star Game

**K:** Did Nixon know?

**G:** Probably.

**K:** Probably?

**G:** Probably.

**K:** Are you saying “probably” ‘cause you know or are you saying “probably” because you don’t want to be...

**G:** I’m just saying probably.

**K:** ...on the record saying...

**G:** I don’t want to go on the record. I don’t know that he knew for a fact but I had information when I was at the White House that he was doing that.

**K:** OK.

## On McCord and Liddy

**G:** That he recognized that Watergate was an exercise that he didn’t understand, by intelligence operatives that were just a bit sharper than him. Like McCord’s finding the... putting the tape on the door twice so that the guard would get him arrested, and that kind of crap. It’s beyond the pale.

Anybody that... if you find that somebody has taken the tape off the door that you’re using so that you can exit the place, and you go put it back, then all you’re asking for is to get arrested. So McCord, in my opinion, set the President up.

And Liddy was the pawn and he was used miserably by the guys who gave him the Gemstone graphics that were used that caused all of Watergate.

Just what I know.

**K:** Uh huh. And can you tell me about the... didn't they develop the whole idea of the Manchurian candidate during the Vietnam war?

**G:** Well, Laurence Harvey, the actor, probably might be able to tell you more about that than me. But the answer is that that technology's probably been around a while. So, you know, the ability to get people who are... I'm trying to get the word. Somnambulistic … where they're subject to being hypnotized in a second and whatever you tell them to do, they'll do.

**K:** But this is MK-ULTRA we're talking about.

**G:** Yeah. MK-ULTRA had a major league play in all of this. So, you know, who's running MK-ULTRA type of research now? It's anybody's guess. It isn't the CIA any more. I like to think I had a hand in causing that go to away from Langley.

**K:** You want us to believe that Langley's not involved in that and other people are?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** Because you know, the idea is that you had started working with them ...

**G:** I've never known the CIA to be a bunch of assassins. They're just too classy. They're not into whacking people as a course of reality.

**K:** And you're not holding onto any kind of notion of honor because this is the only shred of honor left on the planet that you can believe in?
**G:** I have never known anyone that I've ever been associated with in the CIA to be a criminal. Ever. Ever. Ever.

## On J. Edgar Hoover

**K:** OK. Can you tell us about J. Edgar Hoover?
**G:** He's not a nice guy. I don't think he was a nice guy.
**K:** OK. He wasn't a nice guy. He spied on everyone, right?
**G:** Mm. That's indicated. Yeah.
**K:** OK.
**G:** That's probably true.
**K:** And... but what did you had some kind of real

dealings with Hoover, didn't you?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** Do you want to tell us about that?

**G:** All that you're going to do is you're going to... This is going to piss off the FBI and they're going to want to fight some more, and I don't want to fight with them. I mean, I'd like to think that I'm the guy who put the dress on him. He deserved to wear the dress. So let's leave it at that.

**K:** Is Colby dead?
**G:** Yes.
**K:** How'd he die?
**G:** He drowned in three feet of water. [smiles]

**K:** How do you do that?

**G:** You get pushed... you get your head pushed under the water.

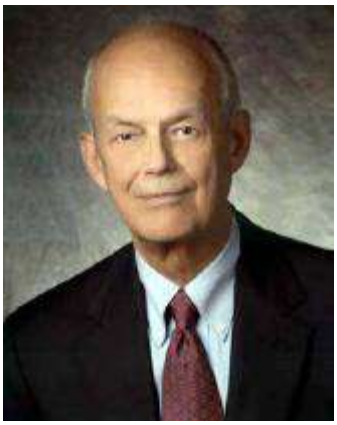
**K:** I see. And you know who did this deed, so to speak?

**G:** Ah... there was a lot of dying going on around the FLIR tape at Waco. And the chief, he guy that did the forensic work, he croaked at his desk, sitting at his desk. He just suddenly decided to die and nobody ever gave me a decent pathology report on his autopsy. Colby was right in the middle of it. He was the one who helped me get it all out. And so we thought it was going to sink the FBI. I mean, the CIA was very anti-FBI in that timeframe, and they were in my corner. I mean, it's a well known fact... they were really in my corner.
So what we were doing was trying to prevent any more assaults on religion by the FBI. We were not... you know... leave the kids alone. Don't kill the kiddies. And that was, ah... Mr. Clark is, in my opinion... and a lot of people think he's the grand contrarian. He may well be, but I'm... and remember, I come from a Republican background so when people talk to me about Ramsey, I tell them, "Look, he's got a halo."
Far as I'm concerned, if I can get him canonized as a saint when he dies, I'm going to do it. 'Cause I think he's a saintly man. He's represented all the bad guys over... But they deserve to have the best representation they can get. Everybody deserves a lawyer, OK? I don't care what you accuse people of, they deserve the best representation they can get.
And I've known a lot of them over the years, including directors.

## On Bobby Ray Inman

**K:** And what about Bobby Inman? What's he involved in?

**G:** [smiles] He's reputedly ah, MJ-4, but whether he is or not I don't know. He's a nice guy. He and I are friendly, so I'm not going to say anything negative about Bob. I don't know anything negative.



**K:** So, isn't he part of Disclosure. Didn't we hear that?

**G:** We hear it, but, you know, it's one thing to hear it and it's another thing to do it. You know, it's one thing to say it. It's another thing to do it. So...

## On John Gannon

**K:** What about John Gannon? You know who he is?

**G:** Yeah, but I...

**K:** Do you think he's involved in Serpo?

## On Serpo

**G:** I don't know. I'm not a fan of Serpo, you know. I'm kind of negative toward "Beyond Disclosure" and that kind of stuff.

**K:** You're negative... what do you mean you're negative to "Beyond Disclosure"?

**G:** I think that the people who... that there are a lot of people out there that supposedly are pro-disclosure are nothing but MJ-12 disinformation ops. And they probably operate under the cover of the DIA, who I have a great admiration for also. I've never known those guys to be really bad other than... do this disinformation thing. They seem to be a heavy hand in the disinformation game, you see.

## On Paul Bennewitz

**K:** What about Bennewitz. Did you know Bennewitz?

**G:** Yes. Yeah, yeah. We met him. We thought that somebody had spun his loop and

put him into a condition where...

## On Rick Doty

**K:** What about Rick Doty? Did he have a hand in that?

**G:** He obviously had a hand in it. Did he do it and was Bennewitz already on the slippery slope of mental disorder? I don't know. But apparently if he was they made sure they greased the slope a bunch for him. So I always thought Bennewitz was a terrible crime. Just criminal activity by...

## On Bill Cooper

**K:** Did you know Bill Cooper?

**G:** Yes.

**K:** What did you think of him?

**G:** I thought that he ought to... to be very blunt with you, I think Cooper was a patriot in his own way but he was a bit more aggressive than I am and wanted to fight at every drop of the hat. He once threatened to kill John Lear over me, and... I was there the night they did it and he thought that I was Majestic and that was just BS in the maximum. And so Cooper probably peed-off the cops enough to get himself shot. So... you know...

**K:** Well, he was heavily involved in outing Waco the way you were.

**G:** The difference between him and me outing Waco is I was actually physically doing it and putting it into the record of the case. I was actually doing the investigations that brought up all the crap, that... you know... burning them up and gassing them and shooting them and just basically murdering them.

**K:** When you say you were involved in the investigation, does that mean you do your own investigation or you have somebody do it for you?

**G:** Mm. I did my own investigations for Mr. Clark. Yeah, and I provided ...

**K:** Does that mean interviewing people? Does that mean researching...

**G:** That meant everything. I interviewed all of Koresh's wives and got to talk about his sex habits and da-da-da-da, which was cute. And, so yes, I got to interview everybody and I was well known for doing that. I was very proud of it... The fact that we lost says something to do with our fascist judicial system.

**K:** So do you think that... Operation Paperclip... they brought a bunch of Nazis over here...

**G:** [nods head yes]

**K:** I mean... Tell me you're not using some of those Nazis in your group.

**G:** Well, they're not part of my group and they're gone. They're mostly dead. I mean, all those Nazis from World War Two, the scientists that... Bethe and all those guys, they're all gone. Kammer, they're gone. So there's no...

**K:** But they had a big hand...

**G:** They'd be 90 years... they'd be 105 years old.

**K:** OK. But they had a big hand in the development of the atomic bomb.

**G:** Yeah... man, I'm a strong believer that Farrell wrote a good book when he wrote SS: Brotherhood of the Bell recently. Good. Very good. So I believe the Nazis' influence is out there. We can see the neocon fascism in our government today is out there, so do I believe the Nazis are gone? No, I think they're still active. Many of them. And they still believe the same evil crap they did then.

**K:** So you've never met an ET. Have you been curious? I mean, you've got hands in every pot, it sounds to me. Can't you get an introduction to an ET?

**G:** Yeah, we're working on that. We're...

**K:** You are?

**G:** We're doing the best we can with the tools we've got to do it with. But yes, we're...

**K:** Have you been to Area 51, underground?

## On Dulce

**G:** Have I been inside of it? No. Dulce's the... We did a thorough search for the underground area of Dulce. And I mean thorough. And it's bullshit. It's pure unadulterated BS. There's no underground base at Dulce. We wanted to get in. [laughs] We just wanted to get in. We bought into the disinformation long enough to get close enough. And we spent four, five days trekking the Archuleta Mesa and went all over the place. And used seismometers and everything to try to find out if there were underground holes. And we didn't find any of that.

**K:** Did you use any native Americans to help you out?

**G:** Yeah. Yeah. We talked to all the Apaches out there and it's just BS. Just BS. It's a disinformation operation.

**K:** And you wouldn't be pushing disinfo right now by telling me that.

**G:** No. I'll bet you a billion that you can't find a hole in the side of Archuleta Mesa in which you can access an alien underground base there. And I'll bet you a billion and I'd bet my life on it 'cause I went over the place with a fine tooth comb.

**K:** OK. What about underground LA?

**G:** Well, I mean, anything's possible. I mean, they got tunnels that'll ... They got tunneling equipment that is nuclear powered. They can drill tunnels anywhere they want from anywhere, so...

**K:** What about under the Capitol?

**G:** I believe anything's possible if you want to spend the money.

**K:** No. I'm not interested in what you what you believe. I'm interested in what you know.

**G:** No. I don't know of any underground systems. I'm sure that they exist, I just don't know where they...

**K:** You wired the White House and you don't know if there's an underground base there?

**G:** Well, yeah, remember I did that when I was the guy who built the toy that made it work and so that was why I was there. There was no other reason for me to be there than the fact that I supplied the checkmate system to do it.
So obviously when they needed an installer to put it in... I put it in there and put it in Ellis Ranch and other places.

## Montauk and the Philadelphia Experiment...

**K:** What about Montauk? Are you familiar with Montauk?

**G:** Yeah, and I don't believe it.

**K:** You don't beli... What about the Philadelphia? These are...

**G:** I believe that the Philadelphia experiment probably took place and that they may have done it but I have no proof that they did do it. I haven't seen a scintilla of an iota of really substantive evidence that any of that's true. It sounds to me like a disinformation story meant to lead you away from the technology.

**K:** OK. Are you familiar with Wilhelm Reich?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** What about Wilhelm Reich and orgone?

**G:** I think he just made... I think he probably got the Food and Drug Administration really angry at him, with his cures. And maybe his cures were real and they didn't want him to do it and they just said,

> "Hey you got to go. We can't afford you around. You're going to put the doctors out of business so we're going to get rid... We're going to put your ass in jail."

They have the capability to frame their mothers. And they will. So. I'm a real fan of their ability to create fake tapes and fake documents and fake this and fake photographs and fake videos, fake anything. They can fake it all to the point where forensically you can't tell reality from surreality and bullshit.

**K:** OK. Well, along those lines, I understand that Majestic had a hand in faking emails between you and John Lear that added to the animosity between you. Is that right?

**G:** Yeah. They did that and I'm not sure John Lear didn't have a part of it himself, you know? So... yeah, they actually did that and they faked some other videos, and...

## On Kit Green

**K:** Are you able to talk about Kit Green at all?

**G:** No. I have nothing to say about Dr. Green. I believe he's the world's greatest neurobiologist and one thing and another. I think ...

**K:** Is he called in on alien autopsies? Do you know that much?

**G:** I've heard it but I don't know what to believe. He has never said it to me. I know that he recently notified me that a bunch of his emails were being faked and that there was stuff that was being attributed to him that was obviously coming out of Majestic's gang. Probably using an NSA cutout to do it.

**K:** OK.

**G:** NSA technology... They can bug your phone, bug your computer and they can figure it... They can read all your email traffic and they know exactly what they want to put in your next email in order to destabilize your relationship with whoever you're talking to. So yeah. But Kit Green's a great guy as far as I'm concerned. I have no problem with Kit. He's not an enemy. Contrary to public...

## On Jim Marrs

**K:** OK. So, Jim Marrs... he's a wonderful Ufologist, he's a wonderful writer.

**G:** He's a member of our team.

**K:** He's a member of your team...

**G:** He's a historical scribe for the RAM group and he's hopefully my biographer. They tell me that he's going to do my biography and that's as complimentary as I can get.

**K:** OK.

**G:** He's the world's greatest conspiracy theorist.

## On Eric Julien

**K:** Now isn't it true that you're working with Eric Julien a little bit nowadays?

**G:** Yeah, yeah. So...

**K:** He's written a book on... Supposedly he had ET visitation. He went up and flew a craft. He knows how they work. Is he going to help you?

**G:** Mm. Yeah, and I'm going to help him. I'll be helping him more than he's helping me right now. But the answer is yeah, he's a very bright guy. He may be the Copernicus of the 21st century. But we've got to find out that. He and I've got to have a lot of dialogues about reality. So. But we're getting there because a lot of the stuff that he's talking about, we've already found out about.

## On Hal Puthoff and Jack Sarfatti

**K:** OK. What about Jack Sarfatti and Hal Puthoff? You working with these guys?

**G:** Hal and Jack are like Mike & Ike...

**K:** [laughs]

**G:** ...or Alfonse & Gaston or Abbott & Costello, Laurel & Hardy. I mean, all they do is fight each other and castigate and criticize each other.

**K:** Well, do they know anything? Come on, these are... Hal Puthoff is a renowned...

**G:** Yeah, they got a... it's sort of like everybody... it's like they've got a little piece of the puzzle. It's like I've got the proverbial elephant. Somebody's got a piece of the tail, another guy's got a leg, another guy's got a trunk. Everybody's blindfolded. So they all have a little piece of the elephant but they don't know the whole elephant. So, you know...

**K:** Do they try to work with you?

**G:** Oh yeah, yeah. We get along fine. I get along fine with Hal and Jack. Jack doesn't... Jack is sort of a bit of a... monumental maniacal ego with a huge NIH – not invented here – factor and Hal is a much more level guy with different ideas. And one of them is into white zero-point, and the other one's into dark energy zero-point and they have their theories.
And we don't even believe in any of that. So. We have our own theories. Our theories are based upon having discovered what we have discovered. But... Hal is the chief scientist and Sarfatti's welcome to come aboard, but he's got to stop throwing rotten tomatoes at Hal.

**K:** What do you mean? Hal's your chief scientist?

**G:** The last time I checked.

**K:** Really?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** How about that.

**G:** How 'bout that. Yeah, yeah, yeah. It's a matter of record.

**K:** OK.

**G:** So, they all attend the meetings of the gang, whenever the gang's coming together and they stay tuned to it because it's an alternative to what they're doing and they've got to keep a bet on that horse. It's a... in a horse race of three or four horses you've got to keep a bet on all of them.

**K:** You've got some remote viewers on your team?

**G:** Well, Hal Puthoff is pretty much of a remote viewer. I mean, he pretty much... him and Ingo Swann invented the stuff, so the answer is yes.

**K:** Are you saying Ingo's part of your team?

**G:** No. I'm just saying that we've got remote viewers. We use remote viewers... for security purposes.

**K:** OK. So you know you're going to be successful?

**G:** I *proctoscope* the government every so often with remote viewers, yeah.

**K:** Uh huh.

**G:** Just like, they *proctoscope* me, I *proctoscope* them. Except I...

**K:** OK. Are you going to be successful? I mean, are they telling you the future?

**G:** I think the only reason I'm not dead at this point is that they know I'll win. They know from forward time scanning that me and, we'll call it me and my coterie of... ah, patriots... we call ourselves the Earth Patriots in the film. And so we went... you know, we can't lose.

**K:** Wow.

**G:** The planet must continue. God didn't develop and go through all of this and create this giant civilization just to wipe it out just because somebody didn't want to stop burning oil.

**K:** What is this about *Starport* that you're trying to tell us about?

**G:** Well, you logically can't go forward toward the development of starship technology unless you're going to build starships. And where you going to build starships? There's

only one plant big enough on the planet to do that and that's the Mitsu facility where the Saturn S1B and the Saturn Five – those were the moon rockets – and the Shuttle main tank are done because it's got the largest bay area.
And that's where we believe they're going to be built. And it sits in the middle of a piece of property that we're working now with the governor of Louisiana to develop into a project called *Starport*, which is an air, sea, rail, truck, container, and space port for launching starships into... as freighters and as aircraft to move passengers. And like, you know, we'll probably make it, with the right alien... with the right antigravity technologies... you can probably make a trip from New Orleans to Shanghai or Osaka in 20 minutes or less.
We see a completely different civilization coming. Completely. Of an extremely revolutionary condition that's inevitable. It has to happen.

**K:** Uh huh. What year do you think this is going to happen?

**G:** Well, as fast as we can get our little programs rolling along, and they're rolling along real well. So I can only tell you that we look to see the technology begin to go into mass production before the end of the decade.

**K:** Well, who runs this little consortium that you're putting together? Is it you?

**G:** I'm sort of director general of the project right now, but that doesn't mean that I want to stay there. I'm just doing the thing. We're trying to take a former minister of defense from another foreign country, to have him take over the project and get me out of the loop of having to deal with the daily mundane problems and the daily development of the consortium. It's like Airbus...

**K:** Can you tell us who that is?

**G:** No.

## Time paradoxes

**G:** We're there. I mean, we're dealing with them and they know we're there and they know what we have. There are a lot of people that know that we borrowed, expropriated, pirated the *technology from Majestic* and we're not giving it back. It's that elemental. And so we're developing it and we're doing it in a way that overcomes the problems that they recognize.
One of the big reasons that they don't want to do it is time paradoxes. Time paradoxes is a huge problem for them because if you know the future then how do you have markets? How do you have interest? How do you have taxes? How do you have government? How do you...

**K:** How do you have free will?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** Isn't that one of your issues?

**G:** Well... I've been Nietzschean until I discovered this and I'm now at the point where if somebody could give me a script and I could go out tomorrow and enjoy my life and just carry out my tomorrow diktat from the... we'll call it the time forward scan TV, that I could see what I've got to do next month, that'd be fine. Go live my life and follow the orders.
*God* wrote the script. Why not do it? He knows what he's doing. We're all apiece of him and... why not do it his way? I mean, his way may be a lot better than our way.

Free will may not be all that big a deal. You know, who cares...

**K:** Come on. Aren't you the biggest rebel of all time?

**G:** [long pause] But I'm not a rebel against the stuff that I believe is the reality we may have to live with. I mean, so what...?

**K:** So you mean you're a practical rebel?

**G:** I'm a pragmatist. I'm a pragmatic rebel. If I see that this is the way it's got to be and if I can facilitate making it happen and it makes the world a better place to live, then great, you know. I mean, I'm not anti that.

**K:** So, am I to understand that you killed a man?

**G:** No. Never.

**K:** Never?

**G:** Never, never, ever.

**K:** Have you ever ordered a man to be killed?

**G:** No. No, no.

**K:** So you've got a lot of threats going back and forth, but no....

**G:** There are a lot of threats, but there's the... You know... There's the,

> "You hurt me, I'm going to hurt you back and how I hurt you back may not be the way you hurt me."

And so they know, that if you're that... If you have those kind of capabilities of doing dirty tricks... Most people don't want to have a guy who has a philosophy of,

> "If you have nothing to do for the rest of your life, go ahead and pick a fight with me."

I was there when the bus went by and the little door opened on the bus and a mechanical arm grabbed me and said, "You're going to take this ride down on this bus in history." And that was it, I couldn't get away from it. It was meant to happen. It was there. If I had to do it over again, I'd avoid it.
If I could go back and say I'm not going to be Garrison's chief of security, I'm not going to get involved with the White House, I'm not going to get involved with the CIA, I am not going to get involved with picking fights with Mr. Hoover, and that kind of stuff, I would avoid it like the plague. 'Cause it cost me. It cost me a wife, three kids, 10 or 15 million dollars and five years of my life.
So I don't want any more of that.

**K:** When do you think you're going to actually be successful? I mean ...

**G:** If we get the money for this movie, we are successful. We will be making a movie about what we're actually doing. It's basically a docudrama hidden inside of a drama, wrapped inside of an enigma and on and on, and a mystery. And so that's what we're doing.

**K:** And have you gotten anybody in Hollywood interested?

**G:** Oh yeah.

**K:** Anyone we'd know?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** Like?

**G:** Like... all of them... the brass. The moguls, the titans.

**K:** Oh yeah?

**G:** Yeah.

**K:** So they take you seriously.

**G:** They take me and my friends at Langley seriously, is a good way to put it. And they take our relationships and our evidence and all the rest of it... We've got it... This is all well documented. Very well documented.

**K:** So when do you start filming?

**G:** Ah. I would hope that it might be the middle of next year sometime after we finish the scripts and get ourselves into production. Scripts as opposed to just fat treatments for directors and stuff like that. So the answer is: as fast as we can go there.

**K:** OK.

**G:** So we're making headway. And there isn't much that the Majestic gang of... ah, sick bastards can do about it. And they know what the consequences these days are going to be if we catch them playing in our backyard any more. I mean, it doesn't'... they can't send... It's COINTELPRO, *counter intelligence proactive*.
Same crap that was done in the '60s against the peace movement is done now except it's much more sophisticated and very strange and very psychological operations oriented. So they know what the price of dealing with us is going to be. It's going to be very expensive. Because we know exactly where to put our torpedoes. They're all exposed. We know who they are.

**K:** OK. But isn't it true that the government, or... the secret government ... already has crafts up there?

**G:** Sure.

**K:** I mean, in essence they've got the technology.

**G:** Yeah, but they can't...

**K:** They've been dealing with ET for 40 years...

**G:** So what? I own the intellectual property. I...

**K:** So what do... I mean, they've been manufacturing craft that we see in our skies.

**G:** They're not manufacturing a lot of them.

**K:** They're not?

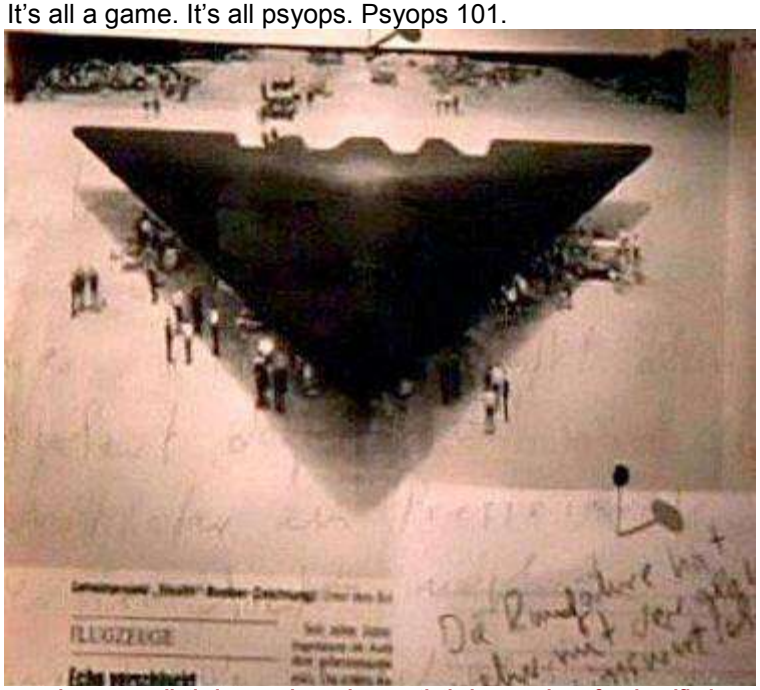
**G:** You see them in a lot of places 'cause they move quick but there's not a lot of them and...

**K:** Black triangles?

**G:** So what? You know, that's nothing more than a UFO inside of something that looks like an F117A to be able to bullshit the public as they come down the rural farm roads:

"Gee, that's an F117. It's just going slow."

It's bullshit. It's all a game. It's all psyops. Psyops 101.



**The very realistic image shown is an artist's impression of a classified "black triangle" aircraft which is said to exist, utilizing very advanced technology.**

**K:** Uh huh.

**G:** So. No, I'm not worried about them. I'm not worried about them a bit. They'd better be worried about us 'cause we are serious guys and the team is... most of my team are all ex-NSA, CIA, DOD, White House, and we're not somebody you'd wanta go picking a fight with.

**K:** OK.

**G:** And I'm not somebody you'd want to pick a fight with unless you got nothing to do for the rest of your life.

**K:** [laughs] OK. Well, I have no desire to pick a fight with you.

**G:** I'm not saying I'm a badass. I'm just telling you that I've had a lot of experience dealing with gangsters, gang-banksters and gangsters of every level of society and in our government. And what's the difference between the Mafia and the government if they're trying to kill you? None. Nothing.
They're all the same. They're all gangsters. If I had to do a biography today, I'd title it *Government by Gangster, my Experiences as a Citizen of the United States of America.*

**K:** How's your conscience?

**G:** I sleep well.

**K:** You sleep well?

**G:** Yeah. I used to know Paul Tibbets and he bombed Hiroshima and I used to ask him, I said, how do you sleep?
He said,

> "I slept well." He said, "So I killed 200,000 people. So what?" He says,
> "I stopped the war from killing another 2 million Americans."

So... my conscience... I have no problem with my conscience. I have never done anything that I am really ashamed of. And notorious or quasi-famous or interesting fellow, you know, that type of thing.
All I've done is I was there when the bus went by and the bus of history brought me aboard and I just took the ride.

**K:** Why do you think you're not actually interviewed all over the place? 'Cause you know a hell of a lot.

**G:** Because I avoid it like the plague. If it wasn't for you and I getting along, I wouldn't do this. And the fact is, I want some fatuous advantage right now, which is put out enough of this to keep the guys... Because we're getting really close to snagging the golden ring, you know, and off the carousel and I would like to stick around a while. And if you hurt me you're going to cause a lot of grief and my friends are going to be very angry and my friends are going to be very angry and those little CD-ROMs are going to fly all over the planet.
And you're not even going to be able to protect the revolution if you have the revolution without preconditioning the situation. You'll have chaos that'll make the crash of '29 look like a tea party. So, do they want a fight? Go ahead. Pick a fight. You got nothing to do for the rest of your life, go ahead. I'm here. I'm easy. I'm not hard to find.

So the bottom line is that we need to go way beyond the Peace Corps and we need to form entities within our governments, all governments, with the prime directive to establish peace on this planet in this decade.

**K:** So you want to put on your sun glasses and... ?

**G:** What for?

**K:** Just to give us the sort of, the incognito...

**G:** Yeah. I'm not James Bond. I'm, ah... we'd like to think we eat those guys for breakfast. But the bottom line is that we're just human beings that have learned how to fight.

**G:** I wrote her over... it was right before the first *Crash Retrieval Conference* in 2004. And so I wrote her some letters, some love letters. I thought I was writing her love letters 'cause she didn't show up on time for the Crash Retrieval Conference. And as a result, the... when I went back to my computer to look at my letters that I wrote her, I could not believe that I wrote them. OK?
Now, what we've just discovered, and I can show you the discovery by Kit Green, is that Majestic... he caught Majestic altering his e-mails. Completely like you would fake

a tape. I had caught them doing' that last year when John Lear and I got into it over Lear threatening my life. OK?

**Bill:** How did they alter...

**G:** Well, I wrote John an e-mail and the next thing I know, the e-mail is completely... the e-mail that I wrote is not the e-mail that I wrote! It's on my computer, but it delays... it doesn't come right back. They take them.. and they sit there and the re-modify them. And I remember some of the changes. So I call my friends up, and I call up Ron, and I said Ron, they're actually altering my e-mails! And he says, I don't know how they can do that. I said well, they're intercepting them and doing it.

**Bill:** Did they do that with the intention of creating conflict?

**G:** Oh yes, absolutely. Absolutely. Absolutely. Kit writes a letter saying don't tell anybody that's fooling with these paradoxes... be very very careful because they'll create a *psychomimetic* state akin to LSD, mescaline, and psilocybin... alter your mindset for a period of time. We didn't know how long. It lasted about four or five days. Because I just wrote a blitz of letters to her and didn't remember writing them. They, A, must have been on the phone. B, they knew about this paradox thing from prior work, so they knew when all of the conversations were going on between me and the university where I was doing them that they would... ah... they'd alter my psychology.

[Finding document on his laptop.] Here we go. *Secret Anthologies of an American Enigma*. Here's my 'black' curriculum vitae. But it doesn't have the supporting documentation. But if you will sit down here you can read all about the 'black' side of me. I've got a 'white' curriculum vitae too, which is... but this is my 'black' curriculum vitae which is supported by nothing but documentation. I have it, but I don't have the documentation scanned into the computer.

**Bill:** And that's absolutely not for the public domain.

**G:** Absolutely. This is the truth.

(reading...)

"Mr. Novel was retained as Chief of Security for New Orleans District Attorney former FBI Agent Jim Garrison's official investigation into the assassination of President Kennedy. Because of Mr. Novel's secret relationship with the Johnson White House, he quickly discovered that the alleged facts of Jim Garrison's official State of Louisiana [JFK] conspiracy investigation were being entirely woven out of whole cloth. At the direction of his White House contacts, Mr. Novel secretly supplied this information to a former high level FBI agent and chief aide to former Attorney General Robert Kennedy, then working for the NBC White Paper special news unit. District Attorney Garrison immediately responded by accusing Mr. Novel of being a CIA agent, calling him "the most important material witness in his alleged conspiracy to assassinate President Kennedy".

Mr. Novel had absolutely nothing to do with the President's assassination and was not then, and never has been, an agent or employee of the CIA.

Until this time in his life, Mr. Novel, like all the rest of us, had believed that the FBI was the good guys."

**Return to MJ-12**
**Return to The Saga of Flying**

**Objects**
**Return to Free Energy - Hi-Tech/Top Secret**
**Projects**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/sociopol_gordon_novel.htm

# Special Operations Manual...

# SOM1-01

## Extraterrestrial Entities and Technology, Recovery and Disposal

**April 1954**
**extracted from Eisenhower's 1954 Meeting With Extraterrestrials by Michael Salla**

The uncertainty over the motivations and behavior of the Grey extraterrestrials appears to have played a large role in the government decision not to disclose the extraterrestrial presence and the treaty **Eisenhower** signed with them.
The following passage from an '*alleged official document*' leaked to UFO researchers describes the official secrecy policy adopted in April 1954, two months after Eisenhower had 'First Contact' with extraterrestrials who were spurned by *the Eisenhower administration:*

> Any encounter with entities known to be of extraterrestrial origin is to be considered to be a matter of national security and therefore classified TOP SECRET (click below images).
> Under no circumstances is the general public or the public press to learn of the existence of these entities. The official government policy is that such creatures do not exist, and that no agency of the federal government is now engaged in any study of extraterrestrials or their artifacts. Any deviation from this stated policy is absolutely forbidden.
>
> Penalties for disclosing classified information concerning extraterrestrials are quite severe.
> In December 1953, the Joint Chiefs of Staff issued Army-Navy-Air Force publication 146 that made the unauthorized release of information concerning UFOs a crime under the Espionage Act, punishable by up to 10 years in prison and a $10,000 fine.
> According to **Robert Dean**, this draconian penalty is what prevents most former military servicemen from coming forward to disclose information.

# Special Operations Manual 1-01

by **Jan Aldrich**
**Dec 1996**
**from VirtuallyStrange Website**
**recovered through WayBackMachine Website**

## Special Operations Manual 1-01 - Part 1

During a visit to Washington, D.C. I stopped off at **Richard Hall**'s home and during my stay there he showed me a copy SOM 1-01. I noticed a number items in the publication atypical and unusual in military writings.

The next day I discussed this manual with Don Berliner. Since it appeared to have the US Army seal on the cover, I urged him to send it to the Army for security determination which I thought might prove very interesting; especially any comments they might make. He said he had given it

to the GAO Roswell investigators and felt that was the best place to get further information on it.

Don Berliner can certainly speak for himself. However, my impression was that his attitude towards the authenticity of the manual was ambivalent. He had after all presented a talk at a MUFON symposium about how a recovery team would retrieve crashed saucers.

Berliner mentioned that he had consulted with several experts and came away with some conflicting opinions. (I didn't extensive notes at the time so I am relying on memory for the following.) He asked someone from the government printing office if they produced a manual like this and was told that it appeared a sloppy job, but it well might have come from them. He consulted some military officers about the manual, and they disagreed about whether it could be authentic.
He had also asked archivists at Carlisle Barracks about the manual, and they had pointed out that the publications list in the manual was correct for the date of the manual. However, just shortly after the manual date the publications cited had changed, and the list would have contained incorrect references just a month or so later.

Berliner and I heatedly disagreed about some of the problems in the manual. He told me that the manual had come in the mail from an unknown source. He did not feel that necessarily reflected on the authenticity. He pointed out that the news media in Washington, DC live on leaks. We also disagreed on the effect of the espionage laws in this case.
He felt, as an aviation writer, that he was a member of the press and had no responsibility to try to help the authorities identify the source of the document - which since purported to be a security document of the US, a security violation had occurred.

The Special Operations Manual tells retrieval teams how to conduct such operations. Manuals of this type would be used by the commander or team leader (or whatever the designation) to develop *Standard Operating Procedures* (**SOPs**), *Operational Plans* (**OPlans**) which would contained detailed instructions and tasks on retrieval, and *Operation Orders* (**OPORD**), which would apply the plan to a specific operation.
Oplans can easily become OPORDs. OPORD are used in specific situations: if the thing came down in a swamp, this would require special techniques and equipment and be addressed in the OPORD. Of course, once the location is known, the specifics of the area, (ie local population, terrain, communication, etc., etc.) would be addressed in the OPORD.

To make sure that all necessary actions are accomplished correctly, manuals are written to establish guidance and standards.
It is too late when the event has taken place to research what should be done. The guidance on this is set out long in advance by people who careful consider all aspects of the problem. This guidance is used to craft Oplans and OPORDs for specific situations and develop training. When unforeseen developments happen, there is feed back and the manuals are revised as necessary.

Oplans and OPORDs address Administrative and Personnel, Security and Intelligence, Operations, Logistics, Communications and Electronics and other areas of concern as necessary. (For example all modern Oplans and ORORDs address Safety as a separate area - not so, of course, in 1954.)

So any reviewer of this document should keep in mine that it should establish minimal standards for the tasks and goals planned.

Generally all publications in the military and other agencies solicit recommendations for improvements and corrections of errors. Drafts of new publications are generally sent to activities having some interest or expertise on the subject for coordination. Generally such coordinations improves the final product. I worked in offices that received such publications and

from time to time and was tasked to critique these publications. The result was a long list of discrepancies, errors, comments, and recommendations which was submitted to the proponent agency.

I proposed to do such a review (a little less formal than when it was an official duty) on **SOM 1-01**. Some of the discrepancies, etc. are impossible to address since the manual is fragmentary. However, they are included for future reference. Items considered major discrepancies are indicated with an asterisk *.
A short analysis will be included at the end of the list. (Page numbers are those in Berliner's copy of the document.)

## Special Operations Manual 1-01 - Part 2

COVER

List of comments

1. * The word "RESTRICTED" is placed on the cover. Restricted was a security classification that was being phased in 1954. *Restricted Data* (**RD**) and *Formerly Restricted Data* (**FRD**) are used to refer to nuclear weapons data. Use of the word RESTRICTED, therefore, causes confusion especially since the cover is the only place it is used. Security regulations at the 1954 do not have a special use for the word other than those cited above. Nowhere in the text of the manual is this use addressed.
2. The classification of "SOM 1-01" on the cover is not indicated. (See below 6)
3. * The designation TO 12D1-3-11-1 is not explained anywhere in the manual. The Army and the Air Force issued many joint manuals. The Army's designation would be **TM** (*Technical Manual*) and a series of number (and sometime letters.) The Air Force designation **TO** (*Technical Order*) was also used in smaller lettering/numbering as in this case. A research item would be to look up the TO-12D1-3-11-1 in the index of Air Force Technical Orders. (A prediction is that it will refer to an unclassified packaging manual.)
4. What is the security classification of "TO-12D1-3-11-1"? (See below 6)
5. What is the security classification of the manual title? (See below 6)
6. There is no short title. The security classification of numerical and title determine the classification of documents that refer to these titles and designations. To allow manuals to be cited in lower classified security documents a "short title" either unclassified or a lower classification is created. While this procedure was not effective in 1954, a modification should have been made later and added to the cover.
7. "Eyes Only" is not a security classification. It is sometimes used as a communication procedure and sometimes as custom in the military. It sounds very "James Bond." However, when used in communication it is generally directed to one named individual. I would very much like to see a security manual that covers "Eyes Only."
8. There should be on the cover somewhere "copy #---- of----copies." This was a printed manual. Each copy should be serial numbered. (See below 9)
9. * There is no Top Secret Control Number. The US Army Europe Supplement to Army Regulation 380-5 has a good designation, not used universally throughout the Army, *Continuous Controlled Accountability*

(**CCA**), but helpful in understanding the security procedures for Top Secret and other specially classified documents. Top Secret, Communication Security items such as codes and key material (COMSEC), NATO Secret are CCA documents. They must be individual accounted for (that means control and serial numbers), an individual is always signed for them, and they must be under control of that individual or in an authorized security container.
In addition each person that looks at a Top Secret document is required to sign a form that he has read it. The argument has been made on this list that Top Secret documents have been found in the archives that do not have TS control number. This is argument by exception and is meaningless. Such documents appear to be security violations. A security violation does not negate the regulation - it is a violation of the regulation. Just as someone who commits murder but is never caught does not negate the law against murder. Archived documents also have to a certain extent been demilitarized or sanitized so the argument does not necessarily apply. SM 1-01 does not appear to be an archived document, but an active document. As such, there were almost 40 years to correct this major deficiency, but no one bothered.

This is extraordinary considering the almost constant admonishment against security lapses in the manual itself.

10. The manual, issued by the MAJESTIC--12 GROUP, has what appears to be an US Army seal. Army manual from this period carried such seals.
11. The security warning appears to be incomplete. Most - although I can't say all - usually enumerate the penalties for security violations.
12. There is not page count. Most, not all manuals of this time would have a page count so the accountable individual could easily verify that the manual was complete.

## Special Operations Manual 1-01 - Part 3

List of comments (Continued)

13. There is no authentication page. Now if this is an Army manual, as indicated by the seal, there should be a page which states the manual is official by the Chief of Staff or the Secretary of the Army and countersigned or sealed by the Adjutant General's office.
14. There is no page to register changes to the publications.
15. On the content page: The previous statements on the classification of the manual designations, title and short title apply.
16. It is unusual to have the Chapter 2 as the Introduction.
17. The text, paragraphs and titles are not portion marked. This was not effective in 1954 but should have been changed later to comply with current regulations that require is paragraph - subparagraph to be classified individually.
18. Majestic-12, Majestic 12 Group, Majic 12, MJ-12 are not defined. Sometimes they are used interchangeable.
19. There is no glossary to define these term listed in the Table of Content.
20. Paragraph (Para) 2, Chapter 1. "MJ-12 takes the subject of the UFOBs..." Procedures require that when an acronym is first used it is defined. (Comment 19 applies)
21. Para 2a, chapter 1. "The general aspects of MJ-12 to clear up any

misconception that anyone may have." This is a howler. Manual are published to prescribe actions and set standards not "clear up misconceptions.."

22. Para 3, Chapter 1. "Eyes Only" previous comments apply. The classification of two points above Top Secret is not defined here. A reference is not given for the definition, and finally there is no official publication that makes such a designation.
23. Para 4d, Chapter 1. "...secret locations..." This could be confusing. The proper terminology would be at... classified locations...
24. Para 6b, Chapter 2. Appendix I contain a list of reference that is completely inadequate to support this manual. (See below)
25. Para 6c, Chapter 2. Appendix II is said to contain a list of Majectic--12 personnel. (Not in the manual available to Berliner.) Note that nowhere is a clear chain of command and support relationships discussed for the MJ-12 teams
26. Para 7, Chapter 2. Forms and Records. This Appendix (Ia) is not available in the Berliner material.
27. Par 12c, Chapter 3. "down satellites" is listed as one of the cover stories. Since the mission stated in paragraph 12, is a press blackout down satellite in 1954 will not work. It will only reinforce the press's effort to get information. Arguments that there were mystery satellites, searches for natural satellites, etc. completely miss the point. A story from the military that they were recovering a downed satellite in 1954 would cause a sensation. There would be no possibility of a press blackout.
28. Para 13a, Chapter 3. The solution to security concerns is to form a perimeter. Maintaining a perimeter requires large number of personnel. Are all these personnel to be cleared? Solution to this problem of course well known to military personnel. Set up an exclusion area within the perimeter. Keep all the unclear military personnel out of the exclusion area. You can then keep the number of cleared personnel to a minimum. Exclusion areas are used for communication facilities, tactical operation centers, command posts, nuclear weapons areas, and actually ordinary crash sites. Seems unlikely that MJ-12 people couldn't think of this.
29. Para 13ª, Chapter 3. Just what type of electronic surveillance existed in 1954. Ground radar. Then, maybe the manual should be included references in Appendix 1. (See item 24.) However, I don't think there was really much in the way of electronic surveillance that was effective in 1954.
30. Para 13ª, Chapter 3. Personnel are going to be issued live ammunition for perimeter duty. There is no discussion here of the use of deadly force. No publications are cited. There are not regulations on the use of the deadly force in Appendix I. There are no references to qualifications with weapons. Neither are there an publications cited in appendix I. This borders on gross negligence!
31. Para 13d, Chapter 3. Situation Evaluation. What information does MJ-12 want and in what format? Notice that is not discussed. Nor is there a reference cited in Appendix I.
32. Para 13, Chapter 3. Under "Secure the Area" no provisions are made to prevent observation from the air. No provisions are made to prevent observations from higher ground. Tentage and camouflage would nets seem to be the answer. No guidance and no publications cited.
33. Para 14ª, Chapter 3. How is the site to be documented? Is aerial photography to be used? Is a grid system to be established on the site?

Is the area to be surveyed in? No guidance, no publications which might help are cited.

34. Para 14ª, Chapter 3. The area will be checked for radiation. What type? What type of monitoring equipment should be used? Should radiation exposure records be kept on personnel? Should dosimeters (sp?) be issued? Decontamination procedures and monitoring of exposed personnel are not discussed. No guidance and no publications are cited.
35. Para 14ª, Chapter 3. Check for toxic agents. How? With what? What are recommended procedure, protective clothing, decontamination procedures? No guidance and no publications are cited.
36. Para 14ª, Chapter 3. Documentation. It does not seem that the person who wrote is familiar with Technical Intelligence procedures. (Maybe we fell asleep in that class?) No forms, procedures, guidance, or publications are cited.
37. Para 13ª, Chapter 3. No guidance is given on special containers, material handle equipment, etc. No publications are cited.
38. Para 14b, Chapter 3. No much is said about “Red Team.” What support is required from the site commander, etc.?
39. Para 14c, Chapter 3. Contamination is mentions, but no protective gear or procedures are recommended.
40. Para 15, Chapter 3. Cleansing the Area. Extraterrestrial technology, in light of modern technology, would be thought to included some very small items. The method for cleaning the area is apparently visual inspection. Should the soil be checked? Too what depth? Should the top soil be striped and screened? There is no guidance. Here is definitely a place where minimum standard can and should be established. It is left to the discretion of the officer in charge. The site commander should have the area checked and certify in writing that nothing was left there.
41. Para 16, Chapter 3. Special or Unusual Circumstances only anticipates a crash in a populated area. There is a publications cited here. Once again the “Eyes Only” comment applies. However, other special situations like recovery from lakes, swamps, mountain tops are not addressed.
42. Para 17, Chapter 3. This is not a multipart serial numbered form. Even bills of lading were that way in 1954.
43. Para 18ª, Chapter 3. Note once again the idea of tagging each item as standard procedures in technical intelligence is ignored.
44. Para 18, Chapter 3. A copy of the inventory is not placed inside the inner box.
45. Para 18, Chapter 3. Packing of unusual, toxic, liquid or other items is not discussed.
46. As there are several page missing only packing is the inner box is described. In the removal process procedures are from other wooden contains are described in detail.
47. Chapter 4 talks about Extraterrestrial Biological Entities (EBE). If alive, they are to be handle by the OPNAC - BBS team which is never explained. Nor is the type of support expected from the cite commander discussed.
48. Contact with EBE. Generally no protective gear is recommend although it thought that they there is a possibility of contamination.
49. Although the front of the manual apparently has an Army seal, chapter 6 talks about squadrons which expect for the calvary exist in the Air Force.
50. The Appendix on publications is completely inadequate. See above.

## Special Operations Manual 1-01 - Part 4

Finally, for a wrap up, some general comments.

1. Nowhere in this manual is the prevention of taking souvenir discussed. If this is as serious of as the manual says, everyone would deposit their clothing in a container on leaving the exclusion area and a body cavity search should be considered, and then receive new clothing. For morale and dignity sake this could be part of a “decontamination procedure.” (Unfortunate that the MJ12 personnel did think of an exclusion area, isn’t it?)

   Those of you that have been in the military may remember that as you left the firing range you came to inspection arms in front of a commissioned officer and were required to say, “No brass or ammo, sir.” You might have thought that this was some quaint military ritual. However, as some decided to disobey the written and verbal orders against taking live or spent ammunition off the range would later find out, this little exercise sealed their guilty at legal proceedings. Of course, **SOM 1-01** is much more serious. So we probably would have each member of sign a certificate that he did not remove anything.
2. There is a planning process for military manuals. It is long and complicated. One of the NCOs where I worked diagramed it out on a flow chart for a presentation he was required to make. It stretched half way around the room. SOM 1-01 would be one in a series of planned manual since as can be seen from the foregoing the operation is more complicated than meets the eye. In the Appendix I we should see SOM 1-02, SOM 1-03, etc. with the dreaded term everyone in the military hates “**TBP**” *To be published*. However, nowhere in the manual are future publications mentioned.

   One must remember that these guys are supposedly the best and brightest and have unlimited “black” resources. If this is the best they can do in the planning cycle, maybe it’s time for the president to junk MJ-12.
3. The format of this manual is sloppy. The way to get covered with spit and bad breathe is to hand in a manual manuscript which has a section one, but no section two or that has a subparagraph 21ª, but no 21b. If the outline format does not have two items, then they are not numbered. That is basic.
4. The manual fails to address what the basic equipment each team should have. Specialized equipment that might be required should be discussed. The Appendix I should bulge out with references to authorization documents, technical and field manuals. The location of units and equipment that recovery teams can call on should be discussed in the manual. (Dec 8, 1941 is too late!)
5. The manual fails to address the composition of recovery teams: what specialties are required, what certifications and credentials should they have, what specialized team training is required, how will this be done.
6. How does some one become an MJ-12 team member. In the nuclear weapons program there is the *Personal Reliability Program* (**PRP**). The individual’s administrative, medical, dental, etc. status is constantly screened. When you visit the dentist, the first place to go after your return is to the commander’s office (or the PRP officer if the commander

is a full colonel.) and tell him what treatment you received. The person's character, personnel status, any legal infractions are constantly monitored.
All records of all PRP personnel checked at least quarterly. SOM 1-01 is silent on this. If you think about it, this program is more vital than nuclear weapons. A break through in technology in this era means the owner could rule the world. Of course, the PRP evolved over the years. However, the start did exist in 1954. The anticipated counter argument is that the individual will received Top Secret/Sensitive Compartmentalize Information (SCI) clearance and be indoctrinated into the program. Then the old broken record starts up again: this should be mentioned in the manual and Appendix I should reference these documents concern SCI indoctrination.

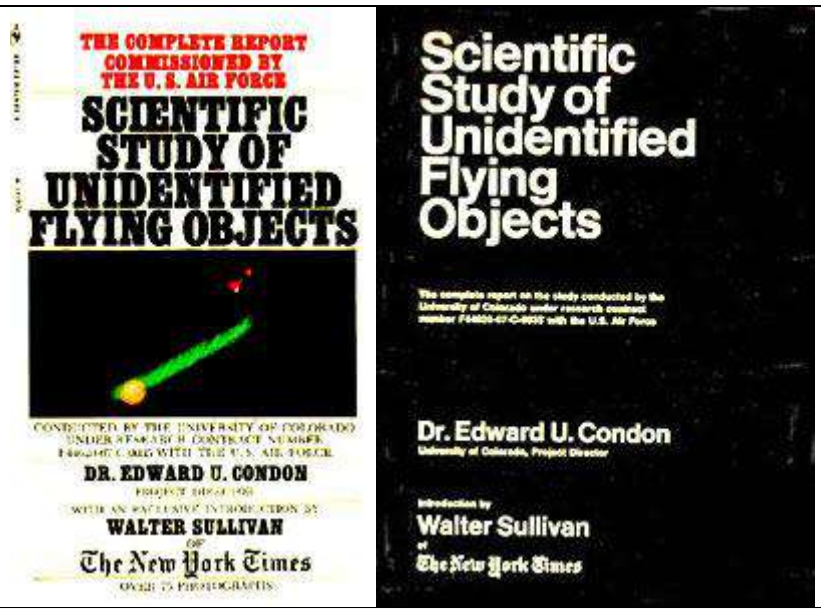
7. The only operation that the manual addresses in detail is the simple packing and unpacking of material for routine military shipment. (BTW Nowhere is the *military specification* -**MIL-SPECS**- for the packing material discussed -i.e. material strength, heat resistance, etc.- nor are the Federal Stock Numbers of the packing material provided.....)
8. The most important thing about this manual it fell out of the sky. It is supposedly written by some of the best brains in the country or people who can get the best brains. The military is in the middle of this, but the manual is full of military gaffes. It was not sent (that we know of) to Peter Jennings or Jack Anderson, but to Don Berliner. So we are to believe that someone somewhere in a highly classified facility risked it all to send to this bomb shell to someone with little media influence. Hmmmm...

Is it possible that this manual is real? Possible yes, but highly unlikely.

How about an alternate more likely possibility. An Air Force buck Sgt. with some intelligence training (but who probably fell asleep in technical intelligence class) and some friends cut and pasted this little number from a military packing manual. The buck Sgt. was too young to have been around in 1954 so there are so many anachronisms.
I have no proof, of course. Just a little possibility.....

**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/sociopol_SOM1-01.htm




Buscador
Search

**Contents**

- An Analysis of the Condon Report on the Colorado UFO Project
- Presentation
- Scientific Study of Unidentified Flying Objects - **Introduction**
- Scientific Study of Unidentified Flying Objects - **Table of Contents** - **Main File**
- The Condon Report - **A Whitewash**

An Analysis of the...

# Condon Report

...on the Colorado UFO Project

**P.A. Sturrock**

**Center for Space Science and Astrophysics,**
**Stanford University, Stanford, CA 94305-4025**

**The reference for this article is:**
**Sturrock, Peter A. (1987). An Analysis of the Condon Report on the Colorado UFO Project**
***J. Scientific Exploration,* Vol. 1, No. 1, p. 75.**

---

**Table of Contents**


- Abstract (first page of report)
- Introduction
- Scientists and the UFO Phenomenon
- Overview
- Evaluation of Evidence by Category
  - Narrative Evidence
  - Photographic Evidence
  - Radar-Visual Cases
  - Radar Detection Without Visual Detection
  - Miscellaneous Evidence
- Scientific Methodology of the Colorado Project
- Discussion
- Postscript
- References


**Return to Condon Report**
**Return to Temas / Libros-Tratados**

Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

Page 1

# An Analysis of the Condon Report on the Colorado UFO Project

P.A. STURROCK

*Center for Space Science and Astrophysics,*
*Stanford University, Stanford, CA 94305-4025*

**Abstract**--The "Condon Report," presenting the findings of the Colorado Project on a scientific study of unidentified flying objects, has been and remains the most influential public document concerning the scientific status of this problem. Hence, all current scientific work on the UFO problem must make reference to the Condon Report. For this reason, it remains important to understand the contents of this report, the work on which the report is based, and the relationship of the "Summary of the Study" and "Conclusions and Recommendations" to the body of the report. The present analysis of this report contains an overview, an analysis of evidence by categories, and a discussion of scientific methodology. The overview shows that most case studies were conducted by junior staff; the senior staff took little part, and the director took no part, in these investigations. The analysis of evidence by categories shows that there are substantial and significant differences between the findings of the project staff and those that the director attributes to the project. Although both the director and the staff are cautious in stating conclusions, the staff tend to emphasize challenging cases and unanswered questions, whereas the director emphasizes the difficulty of further study and the probability that there is no scientific knowledge to be gained.

Concerning methodology, it appears that the project was unable to identify current challenging cases that warranted truly exhaustive investigation. Nor did the project develop a uniform and systematic procedure for cataloging the large number of older cases with which they were provided. In drawing conclusions from the study of such a problem, the nature and scope of which are fraught with so much uncertainty, it would have been prudent to avoid theory-dependent arguments.

## Introduction

The "UFO phenomenon," which is here taken to comprise those events that lead to reports of "unidentified flying objects," is of widespread public interest but elicits comparatively little interest from most scientists, who--to

---

An early version of this article was read by a number of people, some of whom were kind enough to send me their comments on that version. I acknowledge with gratitude comments received from T. Bloecher, S. J. Colby, H. R. Crane, D. M. Dennison, E. R. Hilgard, R. J. Low, H. M. Johnson, H. Mark, D. R. Saunders, F. E. Roach and 0. G. Villard. A draft of the final version was read most carefully by Associate Editor David Jacobs and by an anonymous referee, both of whom made valuable suggestions that resulted in notable improvements in the article. However, there may well remain errors of fact or of perception, and I hope that readers will draw my attention to such further errors as they may detect.

Contents

Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

Poll. The staff summaries are followed by 240 pages of case studies. The entire report, with supplementary and peripheral material, is almost 1,000 pages in length.

The general impression given by Condon's summary is that there is nothing unusual or significant in the UFO phenomenon. This view gains significant additional weight from the fact that the Condon Report was reviewed by a panel of eminent scientists of the National Academy of Sciences who endorsed both the methodology and findings of the report (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. vii-ix). We shall consider the NAS Panel Report only briefly in Section V.

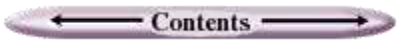
The attitudes of scientists towards the UFO problem will be discussed in Section II. An overview of the Condon Report then follows in Section III. In Section IV, we compare Condon's "Summary of the Study" with the six staff summaries, and then proceed to compare each staff summary with the case summaries on which it was based. Section V is devoted to a discussion of scientific methodology, and Section VI is given to a discussion of the present analysis. At the time of revising this article in accordance with the referee's report, I have taken the opportunity to add a short postscript based on material released by the Central Intelligence Agency after this analysis was first prepared.

Some readers may be interested in reading other reviews of the Condon Report. Soon after the Report was published, *Icarus* carried two reviews, one by McDonald (1969) and the other by Chiu (1969). Hynek (1972) and Jacobs (1975), in their books on the UFO problem, each devote a chapter to the Condon Report.

## Scientists and the UFO Phenomenon

Although, as indicated in Section I, the scientific community has tended to minimize the significance of the UFO phenomenon, certain individual scientists have argued that the phenomenon is both real and significant. Such views have been presented in the Hearings of the House Committee on Science and Astronautics (Roush, 1968) and in the book by Hynek (1972). It is also notable that one major national scientific society, the American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics, set up a subcommittee in 1967 to "gain a fresh and objective perspective on the UFO phenomenon." This subcommittee published a position statement (Kuettner, 1970) and sponsored the publication of analyses of two UFO cases (McDonald, 1971; Thayer, 1971), each of which was considered also by the Condon team. The AIAA versions of these cases are more detailed than those found in the Condon Report and are clearly based on more extensive data.

In their public statements (but not necessarily in their private statements; see Sturrock, 1978), scientists express a generally negative attitude towards the UFO problem, and it is interesting to try to understand this attitude. Most scientists have never had the occasion to confront evidence concerning the UFO phenomenon. To a scientist, the main source of hard information (other than his own experiments or observations) is provided by the scientific journals.




Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

Page 6

attitude is, in fact, capsulated by Condon's hypothetical case that would convince all scientists that UFOs are spacecraft from an alien civilization (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 26):

> The question of ETA (Extra-Terrestrial Actuality) would be settled in a few minutes if a flying saucer were to land on the lawn of the hotel where a convention of the American Physical Society was in progress and its occupants were to emerge and present a special paper to the assembled physicists, revealing where they came from and the technology of how their craft operates. Searching questions from the audience would follow.

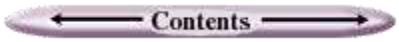
By contrast, information concerning astronomical phenomena is typically accumulated more laboriously. Furthermore, the picture emerging from astronomical data may for many years remain inconclusive and perhaps contradictory. When one also notes that astronomical observations represent a passive activity, essentially different from the design and operation of experiments, one might conclude that study of the UFO phenomenon bears more similarity to astronomical research than to laboratory studies in the physical sciences.

The above contrast between the attitudes of physicists and astronomers has been overdrawn in order to emphasize a point. Quantum mechanics emerged from many years of patient and unspectacular studies of atomic spectra, and a very short run of radio observations were sufficient to establish the existence of a new class of astronomical objects now called "radio pulsars" (Hewish, Bell, Pilkington, Scott, & Collins, 1968).

## Overview

The Condon Report, presenting the results of the Colorado Project on a Scientific Study of Unidentified Flying Objects, does not give the impression of a tightly integrated research program. The total budget over a two-year period was $500,000, but the report lists 37 members of the staff project and a number of other individuals were consulted in addition. It is clear that the Air Force was receiving a very high return of scientific manpower for its money, even though most of the staff must have been contributing only a small fraction of their time to the project. One would have expected that such a large research effort would have been organized into teams led by the other principal investigators or by members of the full-time staff, but there is no indication that such a structure was set up.

Professor Condon is listed as the "Director" of the project. The following are listed as "Principal Investigators": Stuart W. Cook, Professor of Psychology; Franklin E. Roach, Professor of Astrogeophysics; and David R. Saunders, Professor of Psychology; in addition, William A. Scott, Professor of Psychology, is listed as "Co-Principal Investigator"; all were at the University of Colorado. Mr. Robert J. Low, with degrees in Electrical Engineering and Business Administration, was the "Project Coordinator." In addition, there were five "Research Associates": Norman E. Levine (PhD, Engineering), Ronald I. Presnell




Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

this conclusion, Condon takes the position (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 19) that "If an UFO report can be plausibly explained in ordinary terms, then we accept that explanation, even though not enough evidence may be available to prove it beyond all doubt."

In assessing the basis for Condon's conclusion, we may refer to the staff summaries that comprise Section CR III; the staff summaries are based, in turn, on the case studies. In the next section, we shall consider the evidence as categorized in the staff summaries, referring to specific cases as seems appropriate. In the remainder of this section, we shall categorize cases according to the conclusions drawn by the project staff.

In addition to three observations by astronauts (which will be discussed separately in Section IV), 59 cases are listed in Section CR IV. One of these (Case 14) involves six separate events. Another (Case 38) is a discussion of "over 800 sightings of UFOs." The appraisals were as follows:

1. No event; one case (19).
2. Inconsistent data, possible hoaxes, or otherwise of no probative value; 17 cases (4, 7, 14.4, 22, 23, 24, 26, 32, 33, 39, 42, 44, 48, 52, 53, 56, 58).
3. Identified (anything from "conclusively" to "inconclusively"); 25 cases (3, 9, 11, 14.3, 14.6, 15, 18, 20, 25, 27, 28, 29, 35, 36, 37, 40, 41, 43, 45, 49, 50, 51, 54, 55).
4. Not identified; 14 cases (1, 5, 6, 8, 10, 12, 13, 14.2, 17, 21, 32, 34, 47, 59).
5. Delusions; 2 cases (16, 38).
6. Not appraised due to evasion by Air Force; 1 case (30).[4]
7. Possible UFOs; 2 cases (14.1, 57).
8. Probable UFOs; 2 cases (2, 46).

## Evaluation of Evidence by Category

We now consider evidence by category, drawing from both Section CR III (staff summaries) and Section CR IV (case studies) of the report.

*Narrative Evidence*

Craig states (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 72, 73):

> While the current cases investigated did not yield impressive residual evidence, even in the narrative content, to support an hypothesis that an alien vehicle was physically present, narratives of past events, such as the 1966 incident at Beverly, Mass. (Case 6), would fit no other explanation if the testimony of witnesses is taken at face value.

[4] This case is discussed further in the "Postscript."

Contents

Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

Table of Contents

Case 6 is described on Condon and Gillmor (1968) pp. 266-270. The abstract of this case (Condon & Gillmor, 1968) p. 266 is as follows:

Three adult women went onto the high school athletic field to check the identity of a bright light which had frightened an 11-year-old girl in her home nearby, and reported that one of three lights they saw maneuvering in the sky above the school flew noiselessly toward them, coming directly overhead, 20-30 ft. above one of them. It was described as a flowing [*sic*], solid disc-like, automobile-sized object. Two policemen who responded to a telephone message that a UFO was under observation verified that an extraordinary object was flying over the high school. The object has not been identified. Most of the extended observation, however, apparently was an observation of the planet Jupiter.

## *Photographic Evidence*

In his summary of this category, Hartmann (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 86) describes a "residual group of unidentifieds" which "is not inconsistent with the hypothesis that unknown and extraordinary aircraft have penetrated the airspace of the United States," although "none yields sufficient evidence to establish this hypothesis." A little later, Hartmann remarks:

After investigation, there remains a small residual of the order of 2 of all cases, that appears to represent well recorded but unidentified or unidentifiable objects that are airborne-i.e., UFOs. . The present data are compatible with, but do not establish either the hypothesis that (1) the entire UFO phenomenon is a product of misidentification, poor reporting, and fabrication, or that (2) a very small part of the UFO phenomenon involves extraordinary events.

As examples of the "small residual" cases, we may refer to Cases 46 and 47. Concerning Case 46 (McMinnville, Oregon, May 11, 1950), Hartmann reaches the following conclusions (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 407):

This is one of the few UFO reports in which all factors investigated, geometric, psychological, and physical appear to be consistent with the assertion that an extraordinary flying object, silvery, metallic, disc-shaped, tens of meters in diameter, and evidently artificial, flew within the sight of two witnesses. It cannot be said that the evidence positively rules out fabrication, although there are some factors such as the accuracy of certain photometric measures of the original negatives which argue against a fabrication.

Hartmann describes Case 47 (Great Falls, Montana, August 15, 1950) in an abstract as follows:

Witness I, General Manager of a Great Falls baseball team, and Witness II, Secretary, observed two white lights moving slowly across the sky. Witness I made 16 mm. motion pictures of the lights. Both individuals have recently reaffirmed the observation, and there is little reason to question its validity. The case remains unexplained. Analysis indicates that the images on the film are difficult to reconcile with aircraft or other known phenomena, although aircraft cannot be entirely ruled out.

Contents

It is interesting to compare Hartmann's report and case studies with Condon's two-page summary of "Study of UFO Photographs" (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 35-37). Only one paragraph is clearly based on Hartmann's work. This reads:

> Hartmann made a detailed study of 35 photographic cases (Section IV, Chapter 3) referring to the period 1966-1968, and a selection of eighteen older cases, some of which have been widely acclaimed in the UFO literature. This photographic study led to the identification of a number of widely publicized photographs as being ordinary objects, others as fabrications, and others as innocent misidentifications of things photographed under unusual conditions.

In fact, Hartmann discusses 14 cases, of which six are from the period 1966-1968. Concerning the McMinnville, Oregon, case (Case 46), Condon refers not to the analysis made by Hartmann, but to an analysis made by Everitt Merritt, who was not a member of the project staff, but a photogrammatrist on the staff of the Autometrics Division of the Raytheon Company of Alexandria, Virginia. Merritt found that "the UFO images turned out to be too fuzzy to allow worthwhile further parametric analysis." Condon reports at length Merritt's analysis of another case (Zanesville, Ohio; not discussed anywhere else in the report) that was considered to be a hoax, and also discusses two photographs published in *Look* magazine, quoting the analysis of Staff Sergeant Earl Schroeder of the Wright-Patterson Air Force Base. Schroeder is not listed as being affiliated with the Colorado UFO Project, and the case he analyzed was not considered by the project staff.

Apart from generalizations, Condon devotes only one and one-half pages to discussion of photographic evidence. Of this one and one-half pages, 60% is devoted to the work of Merritt, 30% to the work of Schroeder, and only 10% to the work of Hartmann. Further, as we have seen, Condon's summary of the work of his own staff member (Hartmann) was quite inadequate and--for whatever reasons--misleading.

*Radar-Visual Cases*

Special importance may be attached to cases in which both visual and radar observations were made, and in which these observations were consistent. Such cases will typically involve several witnesses: they involve observations made at two or more "channels" of the electromagnetic spectrum; and the radar observations provide distance measurements and possibly height measurements also. Such cases are discussed in two staff summaries: Section CR III, Chapter 2, "Field Studies" by Craig (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 51-75), and Section CR III, Chapter 5, "Optical and Radar Analysis of Field Cases" by Thayer (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 115-176).

Thayer, in his summary of radar-visual cases, states (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 175): "There is a small, but significant, residue of cases from the radar-visual files (i.e., 1482N, Case 2) that have no plausible explanation such

Contents

Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

Table of Contents

Page 14

to be the "most likely or most plausible explanation." Thayer's assessment is perhaps presented more clearly by a later quotation (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 174): ". . . where the observational data pointed to anomalous propagation as the probable cause of an UFO incident, the meteorological data are overwhelmingly in favour of the plausibility of the AP hypothesis." Thayer has clearly concluded that a substantial fraction of radar observations are probably due to anomalous propagation effects; but it is equally clear that he does not ascribe *all* radar observations to this phenomenon. The impression given by Condon's summary concerning radar-visual cases is, therefore, at variance with Thayer's summary and with the cases on which Thayer's summary is based.

Condon's account of radar cases is very similar to his account of photographic evidence: very little of what he writes makes reference to the work of his staff, and what he does write about his staff's work is misleading.

*Radar Detection Without Visual Detection*

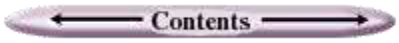
Both Craig and Thayer attach special significance to Case 21 (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 310-316) [Colorado Springs, Colorado, May 13, 1967] in which clear and consistent signals were shown by two airport radars, with no corresponding visual observation. The abstract of this case [identified on Condon & Gillmor (1968 p. 3 10) only as "South Mountain (Location A), Spring, 1967"] is as follows:

Operators of two airport radars reported that a target equivalent to an aircraft had followed a commercial flight in, overtaken it, and passed it on one side, and proceeding [*sic*] at about 200 knots until it left the radar field. No corresponding object was visible from the control tower. On the basis of witnesses' reports and weather records, explanations based on anomalous atmospheric propagation or freak reflection from other objects appear inadequate. The case is not adequately explained despite features that suggest a reflection effect (see Section CR III, Chapter 6).

[Section CR III, Chapter 6, is devoted to "Visual Observations Made by U.S. Astronauts" and contains nothing relevant to this case.]

Craig, in his summary of "Field Studies," makes the following comment on this case (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 72): "Of the current cases involving radar observations, one remained particularly puzzling after analysis of the information, since anomalous propagation and other common explanations apparently could not account for the observation. . . ."

In his summary of "Optical and Radar Analysis of Field Cases," Thayer devoted over one page (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 170-171) to this case. He remarks: "This is a radar-only case, and is of particular interest because the UFO could not be seen, when there was every indication that it should have been seen." He points out that, although no object was seen from the ground, from the landing Braniff plane, or from a following Continental Airlines plane, the UFO followed "precisely the correct procedure for an overtaking




Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

aircraft, or one which is practicing an ILS approach but does not actually intend to touch down." In Thayer's opinion, "A ghost echo seems to be ruled out." He concludes that

> This must remain one of the most puzzling radar cases on record, and no conclusion is possible at this time. It seems inconceivable that an anomalous propagation echo would behave in the manner described, particularly with respect to the reported altitude changes, even if AP had been likely at the time. In view of the meteorological situation, it would seem that AP was rather unlikely. Besides, what is the probability that an AP return would appear only once, and at that time appear to execute a perfect practice ILS approach?

Condon makes no reference to this case in the section of his summary dealing with radar sightings of UFOs.

*Miscellaneous Evidence*

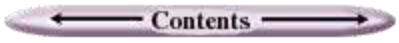
Brief mention only will be made of some of the other types of evidence considered in the report. Section CR III, Chapter 6, concerns "Visual Observations Made by U.S.

Astronauts" as studied by Professor Franklin E. Roach (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 176-208). The final paragraph of Roach's "Summary and Evaluation" is as follows:

> The three unexplained sightings, which have been gleaned from a great mass of reports are a challenge to the analyst. Especially puzzling is the first one of the list, the daytime sighting of an object showing details such as arms (antennas?) protruding from a body having a noticeable angular extension. If the NORAD listing of objects near the GT4 spacecraft at the time of the sighting is complete as it presumably is, we shall have to find a rational explanation, or alternatively, keep it on our list of unidentifieds.

Condon, in discussing these observations (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 42-43), quotes Roach's remark that the three sightings are "a challenge to the analyst," and goes on to remark that "nothing definite relating to the ETH aspects of UFOs has been established as a result of these rather sporadic observations."

Concerning "Direct Physical Evidence," Craig (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 94-97) attaches special significance to "metal fragments that purportedly fell to earth at Ubatuba, São Paulo, Brazil, from an exploding extra-terrestrial vehicle. The metal was alleged to be of such extreme purity that it could not have been produced by earthly technology." Investigation by the Colorado staff showed that a sample of triply sublimed magnesium, supplied by the Dow Chemical Company, had a smaller impurity level than that of the "Brazil UFO." The analysis, however, showed that the fragments contained traces of both barium and strontium, which are not usual impurities in the production of magnesium; these metals were undetectable in the Dow sample. Craig remarks, "The high content of Sr was particularly interesting since Sr is not an expected impurity in magnesium made by usual production methods, and




Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

unidentified object, which sometimes reportedly was not seen until after the malfunction was noted. No satisfactory explanation for such effects, if indeed they occurred, is apparent (p. 115).

The discussion of this evidence, both by Condon and by other members of the project staff, is of special interest. It is argued that, if automobile motors are stopped, it must be attributed to magnetic fields associated with UFOs (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 38, 101, 380). For the one case studied by the project, it was determined that the

automobile had not been exposed to a strong magnetic field. Craig (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 380) concludes: "The case, therefore, apparently did not offer probative information regarding UFOs." We shall return to discussion of this argument in Section V.

## Scientific Methodology of the Colorado Project

The title of the Condon Report is "Scientific Study of Unidentified Flying Objects." The great weight attached to this report by scientists, by the public, and perhaps by officers of the Federal Government, is based on the presumption that the study was, in fact, scientific.[5] This has been disputed by a number of individuals, notably McDonald (1969) and Hynek (1972), who make specific criticisms of the methodology of the project. These criticisms will not be repeated here. The following comments are more general in nature.

Whether or not there is a well-defined "scientific method" applicable to all scientific problems, the fact is that the practices used by scientists vary from one subject to another. In research areas where the background noise and/or the inherent variability are high, such as epidemiology and meteorology, it is necessary to develop and use appropriate statistical techniques of data analysis. Where the experimental situation is well controlled and where the results are faithfully reproducible, it may suffice and may be desirable to analyze a single experiment in meticulous detail.

It was stressed in Section II that physicists tend to look for an outstanding experiment that, taken in isolation, conclusively proves or disproves some hypothesis. It is perhaps not surprising, therefore, that this is the approach adopted by Condon in appraising the information reported to him by his staff. To some extent, it reflects also the attitude of the scientific staff. For exceptions to this rule, one might cite the recently quoted paragraph by Craig (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 115), concerning "Indirect Physical Evidence," which clearly reflects judgment based on an *accumulation* of evidence. It is also worth pointing out that, if the staff had indeed been searching for one or two cases to prove conclusively one hypothesis or another, it would have been necessary to devote far more time, attention, manpower, and resources to those cases than appears to have been given to any one case.

---

[5] And also on the presumption that it was a free and open investigation with no secret aspects such as a hidden agenda or undisclosed involvement with sources of classified information. For further comments on this aspect, see the Postscript.

Contents

Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

process of data reduction to see if the relaxation of an implicit hypothesis will lead to a situation in which the evidence can be reconciled with at least one explicit hypothesis.

A further example of this type of situation is the discussion of "Automobile Malfunction and Headlight Failure" (see Craig in Condon & Gillmor, 1968, pp. 100-108), which was discussed in Section IV. As we have noted, the position taken by Condon and other members of the project staff is that, if automobile motors are stopped, this phenomenon must be due to magnetic fields associated with UFOs. Condon and other members of the staff apparently do not consider the possibility that an advanced civilization may know of and use physical processes with which we are now unfamiliar. [Yet this possibility is perhaps the most intriguing reason a scientist would be interested in studying the UFO phenomenon.] The discussion of sonic booms and of automobile engine malfunction by the Condon staff provide two prime examples of theory-dependent arguments.

## Discussion

The evaluation of evidence by category, presented in Section IV, seems to show that each staff summary is a fair and justifiably cautious summary of the relevant case material. By contrast, Condon's summary bears little relation to the work, analyses, and summaries of his own staff. Hence, a minimal criticism that one might make is that the efforts of many individuals found no satisfactory integration.[6]

This failing may have been due in part to a faulty initial conception of the nature of the phenomenon. If, as the Director may have believed, the phenomenon could be tackled as a straightforward problem of physical science, there might now be little disagreement among the scientific community regarding the validity and conclusions of the Report. The UFO phenomenon appears instead to be more akin to some of the enigmatic phenomena of modern astronomy, such as the sources of gamma-ray bursts. Concerning these strange objects, we do not know where they are, we do not know what they are, and we can only speculate on how they function; but these limitations, severe as they are, by no means deter astronomers and astrophysicists from studying them as intensively as possible.

Concerning UFOs, we are not sure whether they are hoaxes, illusions, or real. If real, we do not know whether the reality is of a psychological and sociological nature, or one that belongs in the realm of physics. If the phenomenon has physical reality, we do not know whether it can be understood in terms of present-day physics, or whether it may present us with an example

[6] When I showed an early version of this analysis to one of the Principal Investigators of the Colorado Project, he remarked, "You should have seen the first draft that Condon wrote. It was much worse. After I pointed out a lot that was wrong with the first draft, Condon rewrote it and improved it considerably."

Contents

Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

Table of Contents



cannot be justified in the expectation that science will be advanced thereby" (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 1). The NAS panel concurred in this recommendation. On the other hand, the AIAA UFO Subcommittee "did not find a basis in the report for his prediction that nothing of scientific value will come of further studies."

The NAS panel, which was appointed in late October and early November 1968, began their initial reading of the report on November 15, 1968. The panel convened on December 2 and again on January 6, 1969, to conclude its deliberations and to prepare its findings. Seven weeks is a very short time for the panel members to digest a report on what was probably an unfamiliar subject.' This is especially true when there are gross discrepancies between the report and its summary, which readers are unlikely to expect. By contrast, the views of the AIAA Subcommittee were crystallized late in 1970, allowing more time to appreciate the subtleties of the problem and to digest the massive report.

This re-examination of the Condon Report and my comparatively brief quotations from the reviews by the NAS panel and the AIAA subcommittee may cast doubt on some of the findings of the report and some of the opinions and recommendations of the Director. The following quotation shows that such dissent was foreseen, and even encouraged, by Condon himself:

Scientists are no respecters of authority. Our conclusion that study of UFO reports is not likely to advance science will not be uncritically accepted by them. Nor should it be, nor do we wish it to be. For scientists, it is our hope that the detailed analytical presentation of what we were able to do, and what we were unable to do, will assist them in deciding whether or not they agree with our conclusions. Our hope is that the details of this report will help other scientists in seeing what the problems are and the difficulties of coping with them. (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 2)

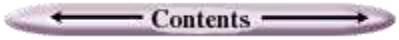
## Postscript

The first draft of this article was prepared in 1974, but has recently been extensively rewritten. In the intervening years, new information has come to my attention that raises serious questions about the Colorado Project.

In the Introduction, I pointed out that the importance of the Condon Report is due to the fact that the study "is the only unclassified investigation of the UFO phenomenon carried out by an established scientific organization under contract to a U.S. federal agency." By contrast, documents that were originally classified and have since been released (such as reports arising from Projects Sign, Grudge, and Blue Book) make almost no impact on the scientific community. The reason for this may be understood from a remark of Condon

---

[7] I have learned from private conversation with one of the panelists that, in fact, all of the panelists were not as happy with the Condon Report as the panel report would indicate. He told me that he had had concerns and reservations about the Condon Report but did not press them in the panel discussions because he "did not want to rock the boat."




Use ARROWS to page backward or forward

Page 26

impact whatever on the policy guiding the conduct of the Colorado Project. It may be that the discrepancy between Condon's summary and the work of his own staff was the result of an innocent lack of activity and lack of perception on Condon's part. Nevertheless, to repeat an earlier quotation from Condon, "where secrecy is known to exist, one can never be absolutely sure that he knows the complete truth" (Condon & Gillmor, 1968, p. 522).

**References**

Abelson, P. H. (1974). Pseudoscience (editorial). *Science,* 184, 1233.

Chiu, H.Y. (1969). The Condon Report, scientific study of unidentified flying objects (book

review). *Icarus,* 11, 447-450.

Condon, E. U. (Proj. Dir.), & Gillmor, D. S. (Ed.). (1968). *Scientific study of unidentified flying*

*objects.* New York: Bantam.

Hewish, A., Bell, S. J., Pilkington, J. D. H., Scott, P. F., & Collins, R. A. (1968). Observation of
a rapidly pulsating radio source. *Nature,* 217, 709-713.
Hynek, J. A. (1969). The Condon report and UFOs. *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists,* 25, 39-42.
Hynek, J. S. (1972). *The UFO experience.* Chicago: Henry Regnery.
Jacobs, D. M. (1975). *The UFO controversy in America.* Bloomington: Indiana University Press.
Kuettner, J. P. (1970). UFO: An appraisal of the problem. *Astronautics & Aeronautics,* 8, 49-51.
McDonald, J. E. (1969). The Condon report: scientific study of unidentified flying objects (book
review). *Icarus,* 11, 443-447.
McDonald, J. E. (1971). UFO encounter I. *Astronautics & Aeronautics,* 9, 66-70.
Petit, J.P. (1986, September). Shockwave cancellation in gas by Lorentz force action. *Proc. 9th*
*Meeting on Magnetohydrodynamic Electrical Power Generation,* Tokyo.
Roush, E. J. (1968, July). *Symposium on Unidentified Flying Objects.* Hearings before the
Committee on Science & Astronautics, U.S. House of Representatives. 90th Congress, 2nd
Session, PB 179541 (No. 7). Washington, DC: U.S. Government Printing Office.
Sanders, D. R., & Harkins, R. R. (1968). *UFOs? Yes!* New York: New American Library.
Sturrock, P. A. (1973). Evaluation of astrophysical hypotheses. *Astrophysical Journal,* 182,
569-580.
Sturrock, P. A. (1977). *Report on a survey of the American Astronomical Society concerning*
*the UFO phenomenon.* Stanford University Report SUIPR 681R.
Thayer, G. D. (1971). UFO encounter II. *Astronautics & Aeronautics,* 9, 60-64.

Contents

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/esp_sociopol_condonreport.htm

The Covert Organization Responsible for

# the UFO/ET Issue: PI-40

by **Steven Greer**, M.D.,
**Director CSETI,**
**May 1996**
**from UFOEvidence Website**

## Summary:

**PI-40** is a quasi-governmental, **USAPS** (*Unacknowledged Special Access Programs*) related, quasi-private entity operating internationally/transnationally. The majority of operations are centered in private industrial 'work for others' contract projects related to the understanding and application of *advanced extraterrestrial technologies*.
Related compartmentalized units, which are also USAPS, are involved in:

- disinformation
- public deception
- active disinformation
- so-called abductions and mutilations, reconnaissance and UFO tracking
- space-based weapons systems
- specialized liaison groups (for example to media, political leaders, the scientific community, the corporate world etc)

Think of this entity as a hybrid between government USAPS and private industry.

- Last code name related to me by reliable sources: **PI-40**
- Meaning of code name: **Unknown**

## Description:

PI-40 consists primarily of mid-level USAPS-related military and intelligence operatives, USAPS or black units within certain high-tech corporate entities, and select liaisons within the international policy analysis community, certain religious groups, the scientific community and the media, among others. The identities of some of these entities and individuals are known to us, though most remain unidentified.

Approximately ⅓ to ½ or those comprising the decision-making body of PI-40 are now in favor of a public disclosure of some type on this matter; these are, in general, the younger members who have less complicity in past excesses. The remaining members are opposed or ambivalent regarding a near-term disclosure.

Actual policy and decision-making seems to rest predominantly at this time in the private, civilian sector, as opposed to USAP-related military and intelligence officials, though some information indicates that there is significant relative autonomy in certain areas of operations. It is our current assessment that a rising degree of debate exists within PI-40 regarding certain covert operations and the advisability of a disclosure.

Many compartmentalized operations within 'black' or USAPS projects are structured so that those working on the task may be unaware that it is UFO/ET related. For example, some aspects of the so-called '*Star Wars*' effort, or *SDI*, are intended to target extraterrestrial spacecraft which come into close proximity to earth, but the vast majority of scientists and workers in the SDI program are unaware of this.

We have learned from three separate, corroborating sources that since the early 1990s, at least 2 extraterrestrial spacecraft have been targeted and destroyed by experimental space-based weapons systems.

The vast majority of political leaders, including,

- White House officials
- military leaders
- congressional leaders
- UN leaders
- other world leaders,

...are not routinely briefed on this matter. When and if inquiries are made, they are told nothing about the operations, nor is the existence of any operation confirmed to them. In general the nature of this covert entity ensures that such leaders do not even know to whom such' inquiries should be addressed.

International cooperation exists to a wide extent, though some, witnesses state that certain countries, particularly **China**, have aggressively pursued somewhat *independent agendas*.

Major bases of operations, apart from widely diversified private sites, include

- Edwards Air Force Base in California
- Nellis Air Force Base in Nevada, particularly S4 and adjacent facilities
- Los Alamos New Mexico
- Fort Huachuca Arizona (Army Intelligence Headquarters)
- the Redstone Arsenal in Alabama
- a relatively new, expanding underground facility accessible only by air in a remote area of Utah, among others

Additional facilities and operations centers exist in a number of other countries, including:

- the United Kingdom
- Australia
- Russia

Numerous agencies have deep cover, black, USAPS related units involved with these operations, including:

- the National Reconnaissance Office (NRO)
- the National Security Agency (NSA)
- the CIA
- the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA)
- the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI)
- Naval Intelligence
- Army Intelligence
- Air Force Intelligence
- the FBI
- and others...

An even more extensive list of private, civilian and corporate entities have significant involvement. The majority of scientific, technical and advanced technology operations are centered in the civilian industrial and research firms. Significant - and lethal - security is provided by private contractors.

The majority of personnel as well as the leadership of most if not all of these agencies and private groups are uninvolved and unaware of these compartmentalized, unacknowledged operations. For this reason, sweeping accusations related to any particular agency or corporate entity are wholly unwarranted. *'Plausible deniability'* exists at many levels. Moreover, specialization and compartmentalization allows a number of operations to exist without those involved knowing that their task is related to the UFO/ET subject.

Both positive inducements to cooperate and penalties for violating secrecy are extraordinary. A senior military source has related to us that at least 10,000 people have received $1 million or more each to ensure their cooperation, over the past few decades.
Regarding penalties, we know of more than one credible case where individuals have had their families threatened should they break the code of silence, and we have learned of two recent alleged '*suicides*' at a private contract industrial firm which occurred after the victims began to violate secrecy on a reverse-engineering project related to ET technology.

## Funding:

A senior congressional investigator has privately related to us that 'black budget' funds apparently are used for this and similar operations, which are USAPS.
This black budget involves conservatively $10 billion, and may exceed $80 billion per year. The amount dedicated to the UFO/ET operation specifically is unknown at this time. Additionally, significant funds are derived from overseas sources and private and institutional sources. Amounts deriving from these activities are also unknown by us.

This is part of what we know at this time. Obviously, there are more questions than answers here, and what is unknown exceeds what is known. Nevertheless, we have, I believe, made significant and historic advances in understanding how this entity operates. I have presented this general assessment to a number of important military, political and policy institute figures, and was surprised that it was regarded as quite accurate and in agreement with independent assessments arrived at separately by them.

But the larger question is why? As in life in general, the what's, who's and how's are always easier than the whys. Why the continued secrecy and deception?

I am reluctant to go too much further out on this limb, because here we get into questions related to ultimate motive and purpose, which is always a rather squishy area, ill-defined in the best of cases. And this, I am afraid, is no ordinary matter, and the emotions, motives and purpose behind such extraordinary and high-stakes actions are likely complex and dissonant. Indeed, such motives are likely a very mixed bag, ranging from the initially noble and well-intentioned, to the depraved.

Sen. **Barry Goldwater** told me in 1994 that the secrecy surrounding the ET subject was "a damn mistake then and a damn mistake now...". I am inclined to agree with the senator here, but the drive for secrecy was not and is not altogether rooted in stupidity. Rather, I see it rooted in fear and a lack of trust.

While I generally dislike psyche-babble, I believe the psychology of all of this is important. It is my belief that secrecy, especially *extreme secrecy* of this degree, is always a symptom of illness. If you have secrets in your family, it is a sickness, born out of fear, insecurity and distrust. This, I feel, can be extended to communities, companies, and societies. Ultimately, the drive for secrecy is a symptom of a deeper malaise derived from a fundamental lack of trust, and an abundance of fear and insecurity.

In the case of UFOs/ET, the early days of the 1940s and 1950s were, I sense, a time of fear bordering on panic. We had just emerged from a devastating world war, and unleashed the horror of nuclear weapons. The USSR was expanding its empire, and arming itself to the teeth with bigger and deadlier nuclear weapons. And they were beating us in the race into space.

Now along comes extraterrestrial spacecraft, which are retrieved along with deceased (and one living) life form. Panic. Fear. Confusion.
Countless unanswered questions arise, all tinged with fear.

- Why are they here?
- How will the public react?

- How can we secure their technology - and keep it from our mortal enemies?
- How can we tell the people that the most powerful air force in the world cannot control its airspace?
- What will happen to religious belief! To the Economic order? To Political stability?
- To the keepers of current technology?
- To....

It is my opinion that the early days of secrecy: were predictable, even understandable, and possibly even justifiable.

But as the decades rolled by, and especially with the *end of the Cold War*, fear alone does not fully explain the secrecy. After all, 1996 is not 1946 - we have been to space, landed on the moon, detected planets around other star systems, found the building blocks of life in far-away space, and about 50% of the population believe the UFOs are real. And the soviet empire has collapsed.

I believe two other significant factors are at play now: Greed and control, and the inertia of decades of secrecy.

Greed and control are easily understood: Imagine being involved with a project unraveling and then applying advanced extraterrestrial technology. The power and economic impact - and thus value - of such technology exceeds the combined significance of the internal combustion engine, electricity, the computer chip and all forms of telecommunications. We are talking about the *technology of the next millennium*. You think the computer/information age revolution is big? Fasten your seat belts, because down the road - sooner or later - will be the non-linear, zero point technological revolutions based on advanced ET technologies.

No wonder the corporate, military-industrial complex interest and secrecy exceeds even that of the government related USAPS. The formula for *Coca Cola* has nothing on this.

The bureaucratic inertia of large secret operations is yet another matter. After decades of operations, and of lies, public deceptions and worse, how does such a group unravel all the webs it has weaved? There is a certain addictive allure to secret power for some types of people; they are charged by having and knowing secrets. And there is the specter of a sort of *cosmic Watergate*, with all manner of people calling for this head or that. It becomes easier to maintain the status quo, something all bureaucracies are adept at doing.

And even now there is fear. Not just fear of being exposed in *the age of Watergate*, this-gate and that-gate, but a rather xenophobic and primitive fear of the unknown. Who are these humanoids, why are they here; how dare they enter our airspace without our permission! Humanity has a long tradition of fearing - and hating - that which is different, unknown, from elsewhere. Witness the still-rampant racial, ethnic, religious, and nationalistic prejudice and hatred which ravage the world of humanity. There is an almost ingrained xenophobic response to the unknown and that which is different. And it is certain that the ETs are more different from us than, say, protestants are from catholics in Ireland.

I once asked a physicist involved with military and intelligence operations related to UFOs why we were attempting to destroy these spacecraft with advanced space-based weapons. He immediately became agitated and said,

> "Those cowboys running this thing are so arrogant, so out of control, that they view any entry by a UFO into our air space as an offense worthy of a hostile response. And they are going to get us into an inter-planetary conflict if we are not careful ..."

And so it goes. Fear. Fear of the unknown. Greed and control. Institutional Inertia. These are a

few of what I see as the current animating forces driving the continue secrecy of PI-40.

But where to from here? How to transform this situation from extreme secrecy to disclosure?

There is an old Chinese proverb which says,

> "Unless we change directions, we are likely to end up where we are going."

How true. And where we are going in this area is immensely dangerous. Extreme secrecy, especially on something this far-reaching and important, undermines democracy, subverts the constitution, concentrates enormous technological power in the hands of the unelected few and puts the entire planet in harms way. This must end.

CSETI Project Starlight has been working for nearly 3 years to collect evidence, identify current and former government, military, intelligence and corporate witnesses, and brief various world leaders. Much has been accomplished, with no paid staff, no significant funding and the dedication and volunteer efforts of a persistent team.
But much remains to be done.
Here is a partial list:

In June of 1995, we convened a meeting of important military and government witnesses from the US and Russia, and we all signed a letter asking President Clinton to issue an executive order permitting such witnesses to speak without penalty or retribution. I suggest that the Administration, in cooperation with Congress, sponsor open hearings where these witnesses, who now number over 2 dozen, could openly testify to what they know about the UFO/ET matter. This would constitute a definitive disclosure, I assure you. In this regard, you can help in two ways :

1. Write the President and ask that he issue an executive order permitting these witnesses to safely come forward, and at the same time write your Senator and Congressman and request that they sponsor open hearings where these witnesses may speak.
2. Contact me immediately if you or someone you know may be a current or former government, military or corporate witness. We have protective measures in place, and the more witnesses we have, the stronger the case - and the greater the margin of safety for all concerned. Please help us if you can.

The international community and the United Nations should similarly hold open hearings on this matter. We have witnesses from all over the world, and ideally, an international disclosure and evidence gathering effort should begin immediately.

The world community should not sit by passively, thus abdicating responsibility to secret operations. CSETI has for 5 years been involved in a citizens diplomacy effort, and made significant breakthroughs in developing protocols to contact these extraterrestrial visitors. Rather than passively watching this as some distant 'phenomenon', we should attempt to establish communication with these life forms, and begin the early stages of an open inter-planetary relationship. If you are interested in learning more about how you can be involved in such a research and diplomacy effort, contact us.

Lastly, we must be prepared to forgive.
There is nothing to be gained by calling for severe retribution for those involved with either current or past secrecy. Many may have felt they were doing the right thing at the time, and even currently. We do not need a *cosmic Watergate*, and we must collectively renounce it. We should be willing to look to the moment and to the future, and forgive the past. There is precedent for this:

In the early days of the Clinton Administration, there were sweeping disclosures about past excesses and crazy experiments within the Department of Energy, and the former Atomic Energy Commission.
We learned of plutonium being put on the oatmeal of kids in orphanages, of deliberate radiation releases in populated areas to see 'what would happen', and so forth. This truth came out, and the world did not end. Nobody had to go to jail. The government did not collapse, and the sky did not fall. Let us move forward, with some real compassion and forgiveness, and begin the next century anew.

Ultimately, if the people will lead, the leaders will follow. Courage, vision and perseverance are needed to transform this situation, and create a time of openness, trust and to lay the foundation for both global and inter-planetary peace. If our leaders currently lack this courage and vision, then we must manifest it for them. The stakes are too high to look the other way while our future is stolen from us.
The future of life on earth, and our place in the cosmos, are at risk.
Together, let us work to secure it, for our children and our children's children.

**Return to MJ-12**
**Return to Steven Greer**
**Return to Temas / Sociopolitica**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**
**Return to Extraterrestrial Technology And Reverse Engineering**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mj12_20.htm

# The Covert World of UFO Crash Retrievals

## An Overview of Personnel Management in Majestic-12 Group Projects

by **Michael E. Salla**, PhD

**Revised Version of Presentation at the 4th Annual UFO Crash Retrieval Conference**
**November 10, 2006 Las Vegas, Nevada1**
**Exopolitics Journal 2:2 (July 2007)**
**from ExopoliticsJournal Website**

## Introduction

The evidence concerning UFO crashes that are extraterrestrial in origin, and their covert retrieval by

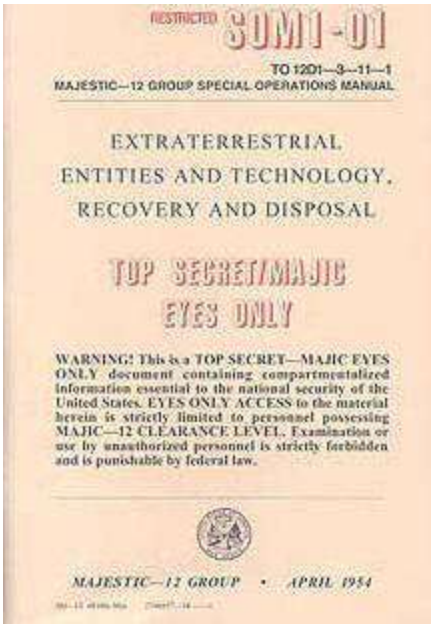
highly specialized teams involving joint military and government personnel, is extensive and persuasive. Evidence has been accumulated by pioneers of UFO crash research such as **Leonard Stringfield**, and more recently by Dr **Robert Wood** and **Ryan Wood**.2 Understanding the highly classified procedures established to manage the retrieval of crashed UFOs received a significant boost with the public emergence of the Special Operations Manual - SOM1-01 in 1994.3
SOM1-01 provides an important analytical framework for understanding, and answering questions about, classified procedures used for locating, isolating and recovering crashed UFOs that are extraterrestrial in origin.
Significantly, SOM1-01 described the classified government entity created for the managing crash retrieval operations. Known as the Majestic-12 Group, it evolved out of the "Majestic 12 Operation" created by President Truman on September 24, 1947.4

In addition to SOM-01 providing such information, there are the testimonies of a number of whistleblowers who claim to have participated in UFO crash retrieval operations or participated in a number of highly classified extraterrestrial related projects.
I will concentrate on two whistleblowers, **Clifford Stone** and **Dan Sherman**, whose respective testimonies provide important insights into the nature of 'black projects' designed to facilitate UFO crash retrievals, and the procedures used for managing personnel recruited into extraterrestrial related projects.

In this paper, I use both SOM1-01 and whistleblower testimonies of Stone and Sherman to outline the main procedures used in UFO crash retrievals; and to identify key elements of how personnel are covertly managed when recruited into extraterrestrial related projects.
I contrast the testimony of Stone with key elements in SOM1-01, in order to better understand how SOM1-01 is applied in practice, and to help substantiate Stone's testimony of being covertly employed as a telepathic interface in UFO crash retrieval operations.
I will also use Sherman's testimony concerning his employment as an "intuitive communicator" in another extraterrestrial related project, as a means of corroborating Stone's claims with regard to his covert training and UFO crash retrieval duties. Finally, I provide ten key principles from Stone's and Sherman's testimonies for understanding how personnel are recruited, trained and managed by the Majestic-12 Group for extraterrestrial related projects in general, and crash retrieval operations in particular.

## Authenticity of SOM1-01 as a 1954 document

There continues to be debate over the genuineness of SOM1-01.
One approach is to analyze it as a historic document that can be authenticated by comparing its chief elements to similar documents produced in the 1950's, and to identify possible anachronisms. The idea is that if it is shown that SOM1-01 was created in 1954 without any modern anachronisms, then it is extremely unlikely that its public emergence forty years later would be the product of a modern hoaxer. The more likely possibility is that it is a genuine document that was leaked for reasons related to government or military personnel dissatisfied with the pace of official disclosure of an extraterrestrial presence.
Both Dr **Robert Wood** and **Ryan Wood** take this approach. They have provided a number of persuasive arguments for the authenticity of SOM1-01 as a document produced in 1954 replicating the standards used in that era for similar government issued documents. 5 Significantly, they find it devoid of modern anachronisms, and have yet to find any evidence for it being a hoax.
In his latest edition of Top Secret/Majic, **Stanton Friedman** is in agreement with the Woods' analysis suggesting the authenticity of SOM1-01 as a document produced in 1954. Friedman believes that the stage has been set to analyze it in comparison to other leaked "Majestic documents" to conclusively determine its genuineness.6


RESTRICTED
SOM1-01
TO 12D1—3—11—1
MAJESTIC—12 GROUP SPECIAL OPERATIONS MANUAL
EXTRATERRESTRIAL
ENTITIES AND TECHNOLOGY,
RECOVERY AND DISPOSAL
TOP SECRET/MAJIC
EYES ONLY
WARNING! This is a TOP SECRET—MAJIC EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to personnel possessing MAJIC—12 CLEARANCE LEVEL. Examination or use by unauthorized personnel is strictly forbidden and is punishable by federal law.
MAJESTIC—12 GROUP • APRIL 1954

A contrasting approach is taken by UFO researchers such as **Jan Aldrich**, a former Assistant Adjutant for the U.S. Army. Aldrich points to significant departures from standard military manuals that are developed in a meticulous fashion to eliminate discrepancies. In 1996, Aldrich identified 50 discrepancies in SOM1-01 that in his view indicate the kind of 'sloppiness' found in a fraudulent document.7
He dismissively speculates that SOM1-01 was produced by an "Air Force buck Sgt., with some training in military intelligence," together with some friends cutting and pasting from Army manuals.8
He therefore concludes that it is highly unlikely that SOM1-01 is genuine.
Aldrich overlooks that such discrepancies may not be evidence of a fraudulent document, but evidence of a significant departure from the normal military procedure for creating such manuals. Such a departure might result in the kind of "sloppy" formatting and discrepancies that would stand out for (former) military professionals skilled in the preparation of similar manuals.

The discrepancies in SOM1-01 from standard military manuals can be explained by the highly classified security procedures created not only for managing UFO crash retrievals, but for creating manuals such as SOM-01 itself.
Indeed, I will argue the existence of a parallel organization to the conventional military that borrows military personnel for a variety of ad hoc duties that are overseen by a covert management group mentioned in SOM1-01 - Majestic-12 Group.
SOM1-01 describes the history of this group as follows:4.

> Operation Majestic 12 was established by special classified presidential order on 24 September 1947 at the recommendation of Secretary of Defense James V. Forrestal and Dr. Vannevar Bush, Chairman of the Joint Research and Development Board. Operations are carried out under a Top Secret Research and Development - Intelligence Group [Majestic-12 Group] directly responsible only to the President of the United States.

Documents such as the Eisenhower Briefing Document, the Truman Memo, and the Cutler Twining Memo confirm that the Majestic-12 [or **MJ-12**] Group was created by Presidential Executive Order as highly classified part of the executive branch of government that recruits extensively from the military, but is not itself a military department.9

The Majestict-12 Group sits at the apex of an extensive network of government-military-corporate organizations and joint projects engaged in classified activities concerning extraterrestrial technologies and extraterrestrial life forms. Chief among these classified activities is overseeing the location, retrieval and reverse engineering of crashed UFOs that are extraterrestrial in origin.
This extensive network of classified organizations and projects can be described as a second Manhattan Project. Manhattan II is funded by a set of covert mechanisms that are extra-constitutional in nature, and estimated to be over one trillion dollars annually.10

The development of manuals such as SOM1-01 may not be a product of military professionals in the normal course of their duties. Instead such manuals are likely produced by military personnel co-opted into MJ-12 classified projects on an ad hoc basis due to their skills, who then revert back to their normal military duties.
A more informed speculation to Aldrich's about the production of SOM1-01 may therefore be offered. SOM1-01 likely emerged from a 'master sergeant' and other individuals with the necessary security clearance and experience in UFO crash recoveries, being asked by their superiors in the Majestic-12 Group to prepare a crash retrieval manual using existing army manuals as templates.

This explanation accounts for the number of discrepancies found in SOM1-01 when compared with the normal standard for a military manual, but does not dismiss the authenticity of SOM1-01 as a government issued manual produced in 1954. If this is the case, then the discrepancies found in SOM1-01 can be explained as a function of the peculiar system used to create it.
This explanation provides an answer to the apparent genuineness of SOM1-01 as implied by its authenticity as a 1954 document (confirmed by the Wood team and Friedman); while containing numerous discrepancies as identified by Aldrich and others. In short, discrepancies in SOM1-01 as a 1954 document suggest its genuineness as a product of *the covert system that created it*, rather than evidence of it being a *modern fraud*.
Consequently, I will use SOM-01 as a reference tool for helping corroborate the testimony of a whistleblower, Clifford Stone, who claims to have directly participated in UFO crash retrieval operations and Project Moon Dust.

## Clifford Stone's Claims Regarding UFO Crash Retrieval Operations

Staff Sergeant **Clifford Stone** served in the U.S. Army for a 22 year period from 1969 to 1990.
He claims that he was recruited into an elite UFO retrieval team due to his natural ability to telepathically communicate with *extraterrestrial biological entities* (EBEs).11 He claims that he was picked out during his childhood by the U.S. military and had an Air Force Captain regularly visit him on a weekly basis who encouraged Stone to pursue his interest in UFOs, and eventually influenced his decision to join the military.

Sgt. Clifford Stone (US Army Retd.) who claims to have viewed scenes from the alien autopsy film while serving with the US Army in 1969.

Upon joining the Army Stone found himself starting a very untypical military career in a highly classified project he subsequently learned was called *Project Moon Dust*.12
Stone says he was initially given training in Nuclear, Biological and Chemical Warfare at Fort MacCallum, Alabama; and then given regular army assignments until called away to perform his UFO crash retrieval duties when required. A mysterious 'Colonel' was the individual who supervised Stone while performing his covert duties.
Stone claims that when required for UFO retrievals he was typically called out for *temporary duty* (TDY) to serve between three days to a week, but in some international cases these could take longer with one month being the longest.
His army service record refers to him only performing clerical duties as a typist; and has no reference to his alleged training for, or assignments with, UFO crash retrieval teams.
Finally, Stone described how his effort to retire from the Army in 1989 (after twenty years of service) was opposed by the 'Colonel' who said his crash retrieval services were still required.

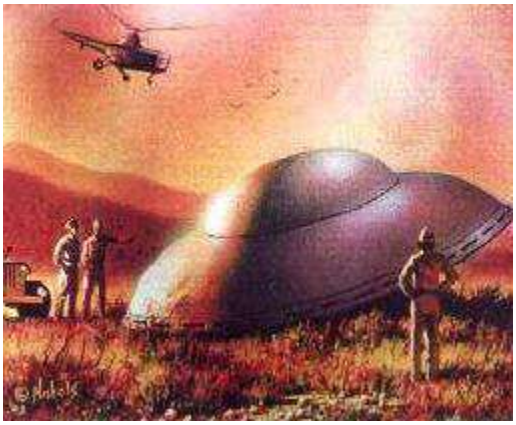
Some support for Stone's claims of having worked in covert UFO retrieval projects is extensive documentation Stone uncovered to support the existence of classified UFO crash retrieval teams associated with *Project Moon Dust*, and of crash retrieval operations in various countries.13 Stone began, in the late 1970's to use *Freedom of Information* Act (FOIA) requests to uncover information disclosing the existence of project Moon Dust that was created to recover debris of UFOs.
In addition, Stone's military service was characterized by his dogged determination to disclose UFO information even though this was highly unusual for someone engaged in full time military service. His efforts were not viewed favorably and even opposed by his Army superiors.
His FOIA activities led to punishments such as censure, being confined to base, relocation to foreign US bases, and the failure to progress in rank beyond Staff Sergeant. Stone's conflict with Army authorities over his FOIA requests, and the actual documentation on *Project Moon Dust* are circumstantial evidence for his claim that he was secretly recruited into covert UFO retrieval teams without the knowledge of his military superiors.

Stone's use of FOIA was particularly important since this would be a logical legal instrument used by an

individual who desired to disclose the nature of his activities without making unauthorized disclosures of classified information.
Stone's FOIA research led to him being acknowledged by UFO researchers such Major Kevin Randle who described his "pioneering research;"14 and Stanton Friedman who described him as a "dedicated researcher" who brought into the public arena "a multitude of government documents, many never before published."15
Both Randle and Friedman subsequently distanced themselves from Stone when he publicly announced that he worked with UFO crash retrieval teams, and did not have the documentation to verify this. To help substantiate Stone's claims, I will now examine them in relation to SOM1-01 to find parallels and consistencies in terms of procedures and policies.
If Stone's claims are consistent with SOM1-01, then this helps confirm his testimony.
Also, such consistency would help identify the security procedures used to manage personnel recruited into covert UFO crash retrieval projects.

## Contrasting Clifford Stone's UFO Crash Retrieval Claims with SOM1-01

Stone claimed that he was part of a highly classified advance team for crash retrievals that would check for biological or radioactive contamination.
This was combined with his most important duty which was to be the telepathic interface in case communication was required with any EBE found at the crash scene.
Stone claimed that these operations were led by an individual who wore civilian clothes whose rank he was never told but whom he called 'Colonel' due to his behavior in terms of taking charge of retrieval operations, and leading the debriefing sessions. This appears to be very odd given the propensity for operations involving military personnel to be led by military officers where rank dictates authority.



However, the 'Colonel' and the covert team Stone was recruited into appeared to be one of the "Special Teams" described in SOM1-01 as follows:

> 4.a. The recovery for scientific study of all materials and devices of a foreign or extraterrestrial manufacture that may become available….
> 4.b. The recovery for scientific study of all entities and remains of entities not of terrestrial origin which may become available…
> 4.c. The establishment of Special Teams to accomplish the above operations.

These special teams would not require any distinguishing uniforms specifying rank since they were given "Top priority" at UFO crash retrieval locations:

> 4.d. OPNAC Team personnel will be given TOP Priority at all times regardless of their apparent rank or status. No person has the authority to interfere with the OPNAC Team in the performance of its duties by special direction of the President of the United States.

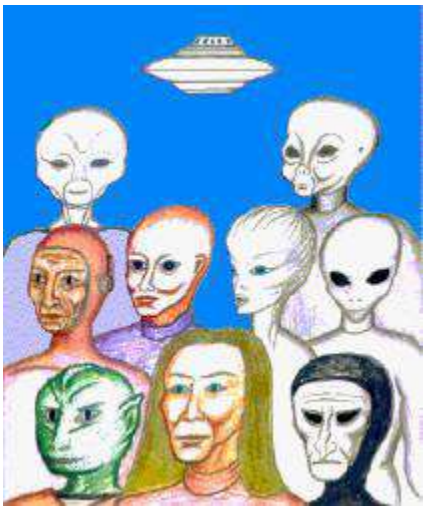
In addition, Stone claimed that he sometimes traveled internationally to perform crash retrievals that were led by the 'Colonel'.
This is consistent Stone's overseas assignments and with the following SOM1-01 passage:

> 4.e. Establishment and administration of covert operations to be carried out in concert with Central Intelligence to effect the recovery for the United States of extraterrestrial technology and entities which may come down inside the territory of or fall into the possession of foreign powers.

Stone's testimony of his 'special team' being led by a civilian who took charge of the crash retrieval operations despite the possibility of high ranking military personnel at the scene, is consistent with SOM1-01.

Stone further claimed that the 'Colonel' allowed him to read a three inch thick booklet that contained information on 57 known types of extraterrestrial biological entities (EBEs):

> That information was from a little publication that they had that the person I called the Colonel always carried [with] him. … It was a little booklet that he carried, actually a little thick booklet, a loose leaf notebook type situation.
> But the intent of cataloguing the different species was so that they could render the best first aid they could in identifying which species they had at any given location.16



Stone claims he first saw the Heinz 57, "EBE Guidebook" in 1979 and said that it contained much information on *each of group of EBEs* in terms of their physiology, food requirements and medical information.
He claims he could read the Guidebook when he was serving on the retrieval teams up until 1989. Stone says that *the Guidebook* was to be used in case First Aid had to be administered to any EBEs found at crash sites.
We can now compare his claims with a passage from SOM1-01:

> 24.b. Injured or wounded entities will be treated by medical personnel assigned to the OPNAC Team. If the team medical personnel are not immediately available.
> First Aid will be administered by Medical Corps personnel at the initial site. Since little is known about EBE biological functions, aid will be confined to the stopping of bleeding, bandaging of wounds and splinting of broken limbs.
> No medications of any kind are to be administered as the effect of terrestrial medications on non-human biological systems are impossible to predict.

Stone's testimony is consistent with *the first aid assistance described in SOM1-01*.
As part of the advance team attending crash retrieval sites, Stone would have a "need to know" when it came to administrating first aid to injured EBEs. Stone's testimony however indicates that knowledge of EBE physiology had considerably advanced since 1954 when no substances were prescribed for dealing with EBE injuries by SOM1-01 since the effects were "impossible to predict".
By 1979, however, a medical manual was made available to detail what substances could or couldn't be administered. This indicates that in the 25 years since SOM1-01 was crafted, a great deal of information had been acquired on EBE physiology. This is consistent with the number of crash retrieval operations that have been estimated to have occurred over these years, and the knowledge gained through them.

In a July 2005 interview I conducted with Stone, he describes the codeword he would receive for leaving his normal duties to go on TDY assignment with the Project Moon Dust crash retrieval team:

> The code word that was used with me was "the general sends his regards". I didn't know if there was a general involved or not since I never saw the general.
> I was told "bags to go", so you grab your DA-50 bag, all your equipment will be packed and you kiss your wife and your children good bye and you left. You never knew if you were going to see them again. There were accidents where people didn't return.17

This reveals how his crash retrieval duties would be conducted without knowledge of his immediate army superiors.
As far as they were concerned, Stone would be called away to perform TDY duties or training, and would then have to return to complete his normal military duties.
The following quote describes the nature of the security clearance required by Stone when called away from his normal Army duties to participate in crash retrieval operations.

> Well any time I needed a security clearance, I had whatever security clearance to do whatever it was they wanted me to do. You were debriefed afterwards and you sign the non-disclosure agreement, but it's not supposed to work that way.
> It's supposed to be that they give you that on a one time basis, on a "need to know" and

> that's where it stops short of getting the actual clearance and being fully briefed into the job.18

We can evaluate Stone's statements concerning being called away through the use of secret codes and the issuance of temporary security clearances in terms of SOM1-01:

> "Contact with EBEs by military personnel not having MJ-12 or OPNAC clearance is to be strictly limited to action necessary to ensure the availability of the EBEs for study by the OPNAC Team."19

This supports Stone's claim of being clearances on a one time "need to know" basis, where he was not given the higher security clearance of MJ-12 personnel. The use of codes to summon Stone to his covert duties would be a means of maintaining "absolute top secrecy" as required by section 4.f in SOM1-01:

> "The establishment and maintenance of absolute top secrecy concerning all the above operations."

Stone's reference to getting the "actual clearance and being fully briefed into the job" involved completing training at what he described as "the school:"

> I was not aware of where it was located, what was taught. I got to meet some people who went there and to me they were scary. It was like, you know, even enlisted people were above reproach. I mean, it was like "your station in life is less than mine because I know secrets that no one else knows." It's hard to explain but there's something sinister about the people when they came back from the school. 20

The "school" was something for those interested in making more of a commitment to working with MJ-12 and experiencing the career advancement such covert work would bring.

Finally, Stone claims that during his first recovery operation for Project Moon Dust in 1969 he was assigned to guarding a captured EBE. The EBE revealed to Stone during their telepathic communication that it intended to escape. Stone claims that the EBE would have been terminated by security in making such an attempt. In order to ensure the EBE's safety, Stone decided to help the EBE escape.
This extraordinary claim that *extraterrestrials can be terminated out of security concerns* is corroborated in the following section of SOM1-01:

> 24.c. In dealing with any living Extraterrestrial Biological Entity, security is of paramount importance. All other considerations are secondary. Although it is preferable to maintain the physical well-being of any entity, the loss of EBE life is considered acceptable if conditions or delays to preserve that life in any way compromise the security of the operation.

Like many whistleblowers revealing classified information concerning UFOs, there is controversy over inconsistencies between Stone's testimony, and lack of documentary evidence to verify his alleged training and service in covert projects.
Stone claims that all his covert training for, and duties with crash retrieval operations, were not recorded in his military records.
The exclusion from military records of all reference to training and deployment for crash retrieval operations is consistent with a policy of maintaining "absolute top secrecy" as detailed in section 4.f of SOM1-01. Sanitizing the training and service records of personnel associated with crash retrieval teams would be a means of maintaining the 'absolute secrecy' required for these operations.
The absence in Stone's military records of any reference to covert projects related to EBEs replicates what occurred for Dan Sherman. Sherman claims that his covert training for telepathic communication with EBEs, and his actual service in that capacity was not recorded on his military service record.
I will now examine Sherman's background to provide a means of contrasting and corroborating Stone's crash retrieval testimony given the lack of documentation to confirm the latter's claims.

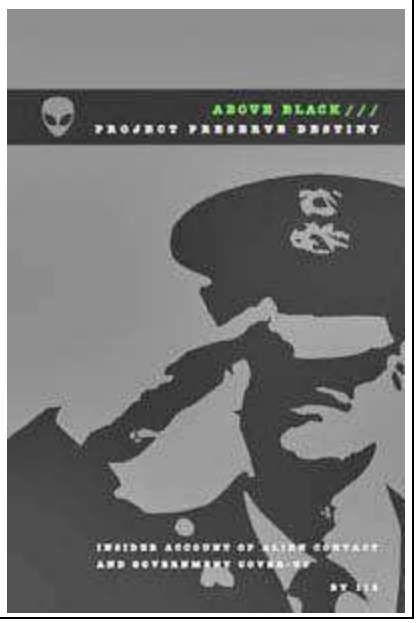
# Dan Sherman and Project Preserve Destiny

**Dan Sherman** served with the US Air Force for twelve years (1982-1994) and received a number of awards including the Commendation Medal and the Achievement Medal.
He was recruited into a classified program, "Project Preserve Destiny" (PPD), that was conducted under the auspices of the *National Security Agency* (NSA).21 The training was for Sherman to become an “intuitive communicator” with EBEs. Essentially, Sherman would learn to telepathically interface with EBEs and pass on this information through a secure computer system to his handlers within the NSA. Sherman’s training for PPD was conducted at the same time while training for a conventional military career in *electronic intelligence* (ELINT), which itself was classified.
Significantly, Sherman was told that he suited to the task since he was identified early in his childhood by the military as someone that was capable of communicating with EBEs.
He claims that his desire to join the Air Force was stimulated by a Major Roberts stationed at nearby Beale Air Force base who regularly visited Sherman’s home when he was between 10-11 and talked to Sherman about how great life was in the Air Force.

Sherman described that his ELINT training acted as a cover for his participation in PPD.
In his book, Above Black, Sherman revealed how he was recruited and trained in a way unknown to his normal ELINT military trainers. The training occurred over the same period as his normal training in ELINT.
He describes his contrasting training experiences as follows:

> I remember my day of ELINT school being fun because I had a lot of people to interact with… The first day of PPD school could not, in any way, be described as fun. By my second day of attending PPD school I was sick and tired of it and I didn’t want to go anymore. The novelty of being an “intuitive communicator” had worn off. 22

When he was subsequently assigned to the NSA, Sherman worked on a specially designed computer where he could perform both his normal ELINT work, and also work as an intuitive communicator when required with EBEs.
The individuals responsible for Sherman’s training and subsequent covert work within the NSA were officers with the rank of Captain who would not operate through the normal chain of military command either within the USAF or within the NSA. The responsible organization appeared to be a parallel system that operated through but was not part of the NSA. He worked on PPD for almost three years.




He says that when he asked to leave PPD he was denied, and told that he would be forcibly re-enlisted regardless of his wishes. Sherman claims he was so angry and determined to leave, that he came up with a strategy that would lead to his departure:

> “Anyone who has a dire need to rid themselves of the military can use this method, but I don’t advise it… However, I knew this was the only method I could use that would completely shut out the authority of my PPD chain of command.”23

Significantly, Sherman’s military record does not reflect his training as an intuitive communicator, or his subsequent work as a telepathic interface with EBEs.
Nor is there any record of who the officers were that he reported to in performing his intuitive communicator work. Sherman’s experience offers an independent means of corroborating the testimony of

Clifford Stone.
The seven elements in Table 1 (below) appear in both the testimonies of Sherman and Stone, and suggest that they were recruited into projects overseen by the Majestic-12 Group. MJ-12 had created a system for recruiting personnel that would be a very effective means of maintaining secrecy.

Sherman's whistleblower testimony offers important corroborating support for Stone's claims for having worked on UFO crash retrieval teams.
Combined with a number of consistencies with SOM1-01, Stone's highly specific FOIA requests on *Project Moon Dust*, his long military service, it can be concluded that Stone's testimony is very likely an accurate reflection of his experiences while working on UFO crash retrieval teams.

**Table 1**
Comparative Experiences between Clifford Stone and Dan Sherman

| Dan Sherman (Project Preserve Destiny) | Clifford Stone (Project Moon Dust) |
|---|---|
| Recruited due to innate telepathic skills recognized during childhood; | Recruited due to innate telepathic skills recognized during childhood |
| Inspired to join the Air Force by a Major Roberts who regularly talked to him between the ages of 10-11 | Inspired to join the Air Force by a Captain who visited his home on a weekly basis |
| PPD duties overseen by succession of captains outside of the normal chain of command | Crash retrievals overseen by a civilian (the Colonel) outside of the normal chain of command |
| Covert training occurred without the awareness of normal military commanders | Covert training occurred without the awareness of normal military commanders |
| Employment occurred without normal military commanders being aware that he was performing duties for a covert agency operating through the USAF/NSA | Employment occurred without normal military commanders being aware that he was performing duties for a covert agency operating through the US Army |
| Military records have no details of either the training or service he performed in relation to communication with EBEs. | Military records have no details of either the training or service he performed in relation to UFO crash retrievals. |
| Experienced great difficulty in being released from PPD due to relatively few individuals that could replace him. | Experienced great difficulty in retiring from Army due to the 'Colonel' stating that his services were still required. |

**Table 2**
MJ-12 Group Personnel Security Procedures for Black Operations

| No. | Personal Management Procedures |
|---|---|
| 1 | Individuals are identified during childhood as having unique skills (e.g., telepathic communication) that can be of use to MJ-12 Group projects, and are cultivated for specific tasks, such as telepathic interface, in UFO crash retrievals; |
| 2 | Individuals are encouraged to join a particular branch of the military and pursue a conventional military career that provides a suitable cover for MJ-12 Group projects; |
| 3 | Individuals are contacted by officials outside of the normal chain of military command and recruited into the MJ-12 Group project. |
| 4 | Training occurs in addition to the normal military duties performed by the individual, and without the awareness of normal military commanders. |
| 5 | Deployment and work with the MJ-12 Group project occurs without the awareness of normal military commanders. |
| 6 | Clearances for MJ-12 Group projects are given on an ad hoc temporary basis, unless the individual completes further training or commits more fully to the project. |
| 7 | Individuals are prevented from learning about and/or forming friendships with others involved in MJ-12 Group projects. |
| 8 | Military service records contain no mention of an individual's training, activities, awards or clearances that are associated with MJ-12 Group projects. |
| 9 | The lack of paper trail or awareness by normal military commanders of participation in MJ-12 Group projects leaves individuals subject to manipulation by MJ-12 Group. |
| 10 | Significant efforts are made to persuade individuals to make a greater commitment to MJ-12 Group projects by attending more advanced training, and not leaving MJ-12 Group service. |

The above security procedures reveals the effectiveness of the system developed by the MJ-12 Group in recruiting, training and employing individuals on covert projects such as UFO crash retrievals involving extraterrestrial technologies and/or EBE communications.
The "*MJ-12 Group Personnel Security Procedures for Black Operations*" leaves no paper trail, minimizes the number of individuals aware of MJ-12 projects, and provides no means for personnel to substantiate their claims regarding training and employment in MJ-12 Group projects.
Also great pressure is exerted on recruited individuals to remain loyal to their covert program supervisors. Finally, great effort is made to keep MJ-12 Group projects separate to regular military activities.

It is highly likely that something similar to the above set of ten principles was used in the development of SOM1-01. This would account for the number of alleged discrepancies in SOM1-01 when compared to standard Army manuals. The discrepancies of SOM1-01 were likely a result of the ad hoc manner that those familiar with crash retrieval operations, were coordinated by the MJ-12 Group in producing SOM1-01.
Its creators, out of security concerns, were not able to share the manual with other military professionals to exclude possible discrepancies, which is a normal part of the drafting process for new Army manuals.

The ten security procedures above appear to be outside the guidelines used for the most classified programs in U.S. military. Unacknowledged Waived *Special Access Programs* (SAPs) [or *Controlled Access Programs* in the case of the intelligence community] are reported only to the heads of Defense or Intelligence committees of the U.S. Congress in verbal reports.24
No documents or written records are supplied to Congress since waived SAPs officially do not exist. Nor would personnel participating in such programs be permitted to keep records of their participation in waived SAPs in terms of their military or agency records.

However, the key difference between waived SAP's and the MJ-12 Group projects is that the latter occur outside of the normal chain of command within the U.S. military and/or intelligence community.
This suggests that a parallel system exists that siphons off military personnel for MJ-12 Group projects when needed, without the awareness of regular military commanders.

Evidence for the existence of a parallel system of classified projects outside of the regular chain of military command is illustrated in the case of Vice Admiral Tom Wilson who was J-2, head of Intelligence for the Joint Chief of Staff.
In 1997, Dr **Steven Greer** and former Astronaut Dr Edgar Mitchell had a private meeting with Admiral Wilson about classified extraterrestrial related projects. Greer claimed that he had been given a "secret document that had a list of the code names and projects names dealing with the extraterrestrial connected projects."25
When Wilson checked to determine if the projects existed, he was denied access. According to Greer:

> Once Admiral Wilson identified this group, he told the contact person in this super-secret cell: "I want to know about this project." And he was told, "Sir, you don't have a need to know. We can't tell you." N
> ow, can you imagine being an admiral, J-2, the head of intelligence for the Joint Chiefs of Staff, at the Pentagon, and being told, "We not going to tell you"? Well, he was shocked and angry.26

The existence of a parallel governmental system using military personnel for its own purposes has been suspected for some time as illustrated in comments by Senator Daniel Inouye at the 1987 *Iran-Contra Senate hearings:*

> "There exists a shadowy Government with its own Air Force, its own Navy, it's own fundraising mechanism, and the ability to pursue its own ideas of the national interest, free from all checks and balances, and free from the law itself."

Given the evidence provided by Stone and Sherman, and corroborating evidence such as Admiral Wilson's experience, it can be concluded that *MJ-12 Special Group projects* are outside the control of the regular chain of command within the U.S. military.

Overall, MJ-12 Group may be considered to be a parallel branch of executive government that runs an extensive network of projects involving personnel recruited from the military sector while maintaining extraordinarily high levels of security.
When combined with contents outlined by the SOM1-01 manual, the testimonies of Clifford Stone and Dan Sherman provide an overview of the procedures used to manage personnel involved in UFO crash retrievals and other MJ-12 Group projects.
SOM1-01 and the Stone and Sherman testimonies provide clear insight into how UFO crash retrieval operations have been conducted for over five decades and successfully kept out of the public arena.

## Endnotes

1 An earlier version of this paper was published in 4th Annual UFO Crash Retrieval Conference Proceedings (Wood & Wood Enterprises, 2007) 11-21

2 See Ryan Wood, Majic Eyes Only (Wood & Wood Enterprises, 2006); and Leonid Stringfield, Status Reports 1-VII. Information available at: http://www.www.nicap.org/bios/stringfield.htm
3 Reprinted in The Majestic Documents (Wood & Wood Enterprises, 1998) 133-86; Special Operations Manual - SOM1-01
4 See The Truman memo. An official 1954 document, the Cutler Twining Memo, refers to a scheduled meeting for the MJ-12 Special Studies Project
5 See Robert Wood, "The Authenticity of the Special Operations Manual," in Majic Eyes Only, 264-67.
6 Stanton Friedman, Top Secret/MAJIC (Marlowe and Company, 2005) 161-66.
7 Jan Aldrich, "Special Operations Manuel 1-01," Parts 2 & 3
8 Jan Aldrich, "Special Operations Manuel 1-01," Part 4
9 For discussion of the authenticity of these documents and their proving the existence of a Majestic-12 Group, see Stanton Friedman, Top Secret/MAJIC, 56-102
10 See Michael Salla, "The Black Budget Report"
11 Clifford Stone's views are summarized from an extensive interview I conducted with him in July 2005 that was published in successive editions of the Exopolitics Journal.
12 He provides documentary evidence for the existence of Project Moondust in his book, Clifford Stone, UFOs Are Real: Extraterrestrial Encounters Documented by the U.S. Government (SPI Books, 1997).
13 This documentation is available in his two books, *UFOs are Real* and *UFO's: Let the Evidence Speak for Itself* (C. Stone, 1991).
14 Kevin Randle, Project Moondust: Beyond Roswell- Exposing the Government's Continuing Covert UFO Investigations and Cover-Ups (Avon Books, 1998) 151.
15 Friedman's quote is extracted from the preface to Stone's, UFO's Are Real, xii.
16 Part two of July 2005 interview with Clifford Stone
17 Part one of July 2005 interview with Clifford Stone
18 Part one of July 2005 interview with Clifford Stone
19 Section 23.b. SOM1-01 .
20 Part two of July 2005 interview with Clifford Stone
21 Sherman describes his experiences and provides parts of his service record in Above Black: Project Preserve Destiny - Insider Account of Alien Contact and Government Cover-Up (1998).
22 Sherman, Above Black, 49.
23 Sherman, Above Black, 140.
24 For an overview of the classification system, see Report of the Commission on Protecting and Reducing Government Secrecy: 1997
25 Steven Greer, Hidden Truth, Forbidden Knowledge (Crossing Point Inc., 2006) 158.
26 Steven Greer, Hidden Truth, Forbidden Knowledge, 158.

**Return to Michael Salla**
**Return to Clifford Stone**
**Return to The Majestic MJ-12 Project**
**Return to The Saga of Flying Objects**
**Return to Philip Corso and The Roswell Incident**

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/exopolitica/esp_exopolitics_ZZZZJ.htm

# U.S. Alien Treaties Exist

## ...According to "Veterans Today" Senior Editor

by **Michael Salla**
**October 20, 2012**
**from Examiner Website**

**Is a real life version of the Battleship Movie happening in the Pacific?**
**Credits: Blue Grass Films**

**Gordon Duff** is the senior editor of the popular *Veterans Today website* who just over a month ago attracted much media attention for his claims that a joint U.S. Chinese naval task force was battling UFOs off the coast of San Francisco.

In a *Veterans Today blog* (first 39 minutes - below video) released today, October 20, featuring an interview recorded on *Coast to Coast Radio* four days earlier, Duff provided details of a briefing document he personally witnessed in 1982 while working for an unnamed government agency:

UFO Disclosure
Gordon Duff on Coast to Coast with George Noory
Coast 2 Coast AM
Remote Viewing Mars
October 16, 2012
**first 39 minutes audio only of above video**

Duff claims that the document belonged to an organization called Majestic-12 - a committee allegedly formed to develop government policy on alien life - and contained references to two treaties with extraterrestrial civilizations.

The treaties, according to Duff, were coerced upon the USA and other countries by a hostile extraterrestrial race.

In revealing more details of his 1982 experience, Duff is hoping to cast light on what sources have told him of a hostile extraterrestrial race that the navies of the U.S., China, Japan and South Korea are currently secretly fighting in the Pacific Ocean.

Is Duff revealing the contents of a genuine highly classified government document he witnessed decades ago; or is he disseminating disinformation that was created with the purpose of creating a false flag extraterrestrial threat that may be unfolding at this very moment in the Pacific Ocean.

In his radio interview, Duff described the initial experience that made him aware of the extraterrestrial issue for the first time.

He says:

> In 1982 I was put on the readers group for Majestic-12. I received an original copy, slightly redacted. Done on a typewriter, dated August 23, 1977, Office of Naval Intelligence.
> About 12 pages long, I had copy number five.

Duff claims that at the time he had a high level security clearance from an unnamed government agency, and that it took him 18 months to be cleared for the Majestic reading group.
After reading the document for about two hours, Duff put it back in its binder, and never saw it again.
Duff revealed (top page video) the contents of the document:

> The document covered the period from 1947 to 1977 when they were produced. They indicated that over this period we had two distinct treaties. There have been more since, I have been told. One [treaty] in 1947, initially with President Truman. One in 1953, with President **Eisenhower**…
> The 1953 treaty with President Eisenhower was an agreement, a coercive agreement against the USA on behalf of a hostile alien power that wished to be able to kidnap *(abduct)* a number of citizens from the United States, which means of course that they had agreements with other nations as well.

What Duff revealed next might be a shocking set of provisions forced upon U.S. authorities by hostile aliens, or something straight out of a propaganda manual to condition a domestic audience *for a future false flag alien war.*

> The numbers were unusually high. These were not people that were going to be detained, and probed, and returned. These were people that were going to be detained and butchered. They were very clear about that!

There are some important reasons to suspect that Duff may, in 1982, have been unknowingly recruited to spread, at some future time, propaganda that would assist a *false flag operation*.

> - First,
> ...there is *a well known collection of Majestic documents* that have been released since 1984, and have been vetted and investigated by independent UFO researchers ever since.
> Some of these, according to leading researchers such as retired nuclear physicist, **Stanton Friedman**, are very likely to be genuine. Other Majestic documents are more controversial in terms of authenticity.
> Nevertheless, none of the Majestic documents refer to an alien treaty, and none refer to the coercive provisions described by Duff.
> - Second,
> ...if there was a coercive treaty imposed on U.S. and other national government authorities with the onerous provisions described by Duff, there would have been other whistleblowers coming forward to reveal this.
> While there have been a significant number of whistleblowers that have come forward to describe agreements between U.S. authorities and alien races, none of these whistleblowers describe the onerous provisions detailed by Duff.
> For example, **Dan Sherman** (USAF retired) claims that he was trained to communicate with an alien species involved in the abduction phenomenon while he was stationed at the NSA.
> Sherman claimed that the names and numbers he was relaying appeared to be part of an agreement to monitor alien activities with abducted humans. None of these activities were as egregious as those described by Duff.
> Sherman wrote:
>
> > The bitterness began a few months after I had started to receive comms from Bones [an extraterrestrial].
> > It hit a sharp incline when I began to receive the abduction comms and now it hit a crescendo. I was tired of being supposedly so important because of my abilities, yet treated like an underling with no need-to-know…

> Why the abduction data? Why had everything been passed in code, mostly, until now?… I finally came to the conclusion, after reporting over 20 apparent abduction scenarios, that I wanted no part of the program any longer.
> Although I had no reason to believe anyone was being maliciously harmed, I did get a feeling that the abductions I was reporting were part of some sort of higher calling and the feelings of the people involved took a back seat to that calling.
> **Above Black - Project Preserve Destiny (1988) pages 134, 136**

- Third,

...an alleged treaty that clearly describes people being detained and butchered is highly likely to be disinformation.
If provisions of a treaty do contain onerous conditions, these would undoubtedly need to be cleared at a very high level, and be framed in a way that would not be so obvious.
That would ensure that senior national security figures would not be prosecuted at some future time if and when the treaty/agreement was released to the general public.

In conclusion, it is more than likely that *Gordon Duff was unknowingly misinformed* with the alleged Majestic briefing document he witnessed in 1982.
The goal was probably to recruit Duff so that at a future time he could promote a hostile alien threat scenario that could be manipulated by national security authorities tasked with the extraterrestrial issue.
The creation of a false flag alien attack or invasion would enable,

- the national security apparatus to impose more stringent security procedures that significantly increase their influence
- maintain a cover up of extensive advanced technologies developed from retrieved alien spacecraft
- clamp down even further on whistleblowers exposing alien related classified projects
- manipulate public opinion about the intentions and activities of visiting extraterrestrial life

Duff, **John Kettler** and other writers that are currently discussing various sources alleging an *expanding battle in the Pacific Ocean between hostile aliens and a U.S. led naval coalition may* be revealing a real life Battleship movie scenario.
More likely, Duff, Kettler and others are disseminating, unknowingly at best, a well prepared and thought out *false flag alien invasion scenario* that would make it even more difficult for the public to learn the truth about extraterrestrial life visiting our planet.

**Return to Michael Salla**
**Return to Earth and Celestial Conflicts**
**Return to The Majestic Project / MJ-12**
**Return to Extraterrestrial False Flag Operation**

# Classified Advanced Antigravity Aerospace Craft Utlizing Back-engineered Extraterrestrial Technology

by
Richard Boylan, Ph.D.

© 2005, 2009

As a behavioral scientist and clinician, I have been working for over 15 years with persons who report having had an encounter with an extraterrestrial intelligent life form, a Star Visitor. During the course of this work I have felt it necessary to learn as much as possible about the veridical reality of UFOs, and what the government already knows about these visitors from afar.

As information on Star Visitors and their encounters with humans piled up, I began to publish my findings, presenting them at national and international conferences, in specialty journals, and in media interviews. This in turn brought me to the attention of certain figures, currently or formerly in highly-classified sectors of government and the military ad intelligence agencies. These individuals decided to leak certain additional information to me, knowing that I would thus serve as a conduit to bring such leaked information to the attention of the portion of the public interested and ready for such information.

Because the existence and operations of various undeclared or secret government installations related to Star Visitor matters are not going to be plumbed without field research, I made it my task, starting in 1992, to reconnoiter, observe, and in some instances penetrate many of the most important of these installations. I reasoned that the knowledge I gained could be very helpful to the experiencers who consult with me, to help them feel secure that they had not hallucinated, but that such advanced technology exists, and in fact, the American government is in possession of some of this technology.

Additionally, the hundreds of experiencers of encounters shared with me information they possessed, including about advanced U.S. craft, either by reason of being told such things by the Star Visitors, or by being kidnaped by rogue military-intelligence units and taken aboard one of these craft to one or other of these installations, or viewed such craft once they arrived. This added to my store of information and data on advanced U.S. antigravity craft.

While I have gathered, or been entrusted by others with, considerable information on special American aerospace craft, I do not purport to know everything that is in the U.S. arsenal, nor everything about the operations and capabilities of the craft that I am about to identify. What I know is presented here. I have held nothing back.

**At this time, I am aware of the existence of 12 kinds of special-technology advanced aerospace platforms [mil-speak for craft], all incorporating antigravity technology in some form. These 12 are: the Northrop Grumman B-2 Spirit Stealth Bomber, the F-22 Raptor advanced stealth fighter, and its successor, the F-35 Lightning II advanced stealth fighter; the Aurora, Lockheed-Martin's X-33A, the Lockheed X-22A two-man antigravity disc fighter, Boeing and Airbus Industries' Nautilus, the TR3-A Pumpkinseed , the TR3-B Triangle , Northrop's "Great Pumpkin" disc, Teledyne Ryan Aeronautical's XH-75D Shark antigravity helicopter, and the Northrop Quantum Teleportation Disc.**

Before we examine these 12 exotic aerospace craft, a brief overview of the different forms of

generating antigravity fields is in order.
The most primitive antigravity technology is **electrogravitic**. This involves using voltages in the millions of volts to disrupt the ambient gravitational field. This results in an 89% reduction in gravity's hold on airframes in such vehicles as the B-2 Stealth Bomber and the TR3-B Astra triangular craft. And given the considerable ambient ionization field I observed around the X-22A, it is reasonable to assume that extreme-voltage electrogravitics is also employed with these craft.
The next level up of sophistication is **magnetogravitic**. This involves generating high-energy toroidal fields spun at incredible rpm's, which also disrupts the ambient gravitational field, indeed to the extent that a counterforce to Earth's gravitational pull is generated . The early British aeronautical engineers called this dynamic counterbary . This may have been used in some earlier American saucers and prototypes, but I have only been told that the secret Nautilus spacefaring craft uses magnetic pulsing , which appears to utilize this technology.
The third level of sophistication, that used in the more modern American antigravity craft, is direct generation and **harnessing of the gravitational strong force**. Such a strong-force field extends slightly beyond the atomic nucleus of Element 115, an exotic element donated by Star Visitor scientist-consultants to human scientists at S-4, a secret base south of Area 51. By amplifying that exposed gravitational strong force, and using antimatter reactor high energy, and then directing it, it is possible to lift a craft from the Earth and then change directions by vectoring the shaped antigravity force field thus generated. Important information about this third technology is available on Bob Lazar's website. (1.) This information is also described on the Bob Lazar video. Lazar worked on extraterrestrial technology at Los Alamos National Laboratory, and Area 51's Site S-4. (2.)
All of these technologies are primitive in comparison with the Star Visitors, whose craft utilize field propulsion powered by **harnessing Zero Point Energy**. Let us now examine these 13 advanced craft in more detail. The amount of information available for each varies; in some cases more is known, in other cases very little.
1) The **B-2 Stealth Bomber** is manufactured Northrop-Grumman. The Air Force describes it as a low-observable, strategic, long-range heavy bomber capable of penetrating sophisticated and dense air-defense shields. The Stealth Bomber has navigation and guidance systems directed by a classified Artificial Intelligence (AI) program. This AI is exotic, involving the connecting together of PCR-copied extraterrestrial brain tissue cells with advanced integrated circuits to fashion hybrid living "neuro chips". The B-2 gets extra lift in-flight by the turning on of electro-gravitic fields along its wings and fuselage to partially neutralize the pull of gravity. Now you begin to see why why our 21 Northrop B-2s cost about a billion dollars each. (3.)
2) The **F-22 Raptor advanced stealth fighter** is built by a joint effort of the Lockheed-Martin Skunk Works and Boeing's Phantom Works. In crude imitation of extraterrestrial starcraft, the guidance system of this aircraft incorporates special Artificial Intelligence (AI), meaning that Star Visitor genetic material is incorporated into the semi-alive and autonomously-functioning guidance system mated with the aircraft. In addition the F-22 has antigravity field propulsion capability, which is exercised selectively by the pilot who is in mental connection with the AI guidance system, which activates the antigravity propulsion as needed in coordination with the F-22's conventional jet engine thrust, to effect the maneuvering of the F-22 Raptor. I have personally witnessed a F-22 stop on its tail in mid-air and dance slowly and gently about without regard for gravity's pull.
3) The "next generation" **F-35 Lightning II** advanced stealth fighter is built by Lockheed-

Martin, Northrop-Grumman and BAE. The F-35 *also* incorporates quasi-alive Artificial Intelligence and antigravity field propulsion, (recovered reworked Star Visitor technologies), in addition to jet thrust.

4) **The Aurora** is a moderate-sized spacefaring vehicle. The late National Security Council scientist Dr. Michael Wolf (4.) of NSC's unacknowledged Special Studies Group subcommittee, (formerly called MJ-12), has stated that the Aurora can operate on both conventional fuel and antigravity field propulsion systems. He further stated that the Aurora can travel to the Moon. Wolf had also disclosed to me that the U.S. has a small station on the Moon, and a tiny observation post on Mars (5). Thus I doubt that Dr. Wolf would characterize the Aurora thus, unless it was a vessel already used in making such trips. He disclosed additionally that the Aurora operates out of Area 51, (Groom Dry Lake Air Force Station), at the northeast corner of the Nellis AFB Range, north of Las Vegas, Nevada.

5) The Lockheed-Martin **X-33A** military spaceplane is a prototype of Lockheed's other spaceplane, the single-stage-to-orbit reuseable aerospace vehicle, the National SpacePlane. Lockheed-Martin does not say too much about its winged, delta-shape X-33 VentureStar, except to say that we are building it. To be at that stage of development for its public-program SpacePlane, clearly Lockheed-Martin has already long since built prototypes, as well as an unacknowledged military version, which I have dubbed the X-33A. The 'A' suffix stands for antigravity.

Colonel Donald Ware, USAF (ret.) told me that he had recently learned from a three-star General that the VentureStar X-33 has an electrogravitics (antigravity) system on board (6.). This virtually assures that the unacknowledged military antigravity version, the X-33 A, must surely also have electrogravitics on board. It is possible that what I have called the X-33A is the Aurora craft which Dr. Wolf described.

6) the Lockheed **X-22A** is a two-man antigravity disc fighter. The late Colonel Steve Wilson, USAF (ret.), stated that military astronauts trained at a secret aerospace academy separate from the regular Air Force Academy at Colorado Springs, CO. These military astronauts then operate out of Beale and Vandenberg Air Force Bases, Northern California From those bases, these military astronauts regularly fly trans-atmospherically and out into space (7). One of the aerospace craft they use, Colonel Wilson reported, is the X-22A.

Another informant, 'Z', aka 'Jesse', who formerly worked at the NSA, told me that the Lockheed X-22A antigravity fighter disc fleet is equipped with Neutral Particle Beam directed-energy weapons, that it is capable of effecting optical as well as radar invisibility, and that it is deployable for worldwide military operations from a new U.S. Space Warfare Headquarters, located in Utah. (8).

Recently I also heard from an Army engineer, formerly TDY'ed to NASA, who shall remain unnamed at his request. He also confirmed that Lockheed had made the X-22A, the two-man antigravity fighter disc which I had seen test-flown in a canyon adjacent to the main Area 51 operations zone. He explained why I had seen the X-22A so nervously flown during that test flight. He said that the original X-22A had had a standard altimeter hard-wired into it, but that such an instrument would give faulty readings in the craft's antigravity field, which bends space-time. He had recommended that they instead use a gradiometer, which would function better. Apparently his suggestion was finally taken up, since in more recent years I have seen the X-22As flying more smoothly and confidently at high altitudes over and near Area 51.

Another informant who wishes his identity kept private related operational details about military deployment of antigravity disc craft which sound like the X-22A. He reports: 'During operation

Desert Storm a close relative of mine was in charge of a Marine Division right on the front. In the first days film footage and especially video-cams which a large number of G.I.s had were impounded, so they wouldn`t capture any sensitive material. Iraq was pumped up and Gung-Ho, since they had well over 50,000 troops ready to charge us, [and] since we only had about 3500 they knew of, and they knew [that], because of the close proximity of troops we couldn`t nuke them, so, they were assuming piece of cake . Wrong.
'Two pictures my relative confiscated from one of his officers showed: 1. a large disc-shaped craft slightly in front of our men with a high intensity beam of light emitting out of it; then, 2. where men, equipment, etc. was [had stood], there only remained dark charcoal-like spots on the desert floor. We have had this technology for quite a while.' The described disc was clearly an antigravity, levitating, aerial-weapons platform in the U.S. arsenal. Quite possibly it was the Lockheed X-22A two-man discoid craft, the real DarkStar, of which the unmanned drone X-22 DarkStar is but an aircraft 'cover' program to disguise the existence of this manned antigravity fighter disc, the X-22A.
Further, as 'Z' noted, the real manned discs come equipped with the latest Neutral Particle Beam weapons, which take apart the target at the molecular level. Star Visitor craft do not incinerate humans. Only human military fighters are so deployed. So the above report does not deal with any extraterrestrial event.
7) The **Nautilus** is another space-faring craft, a secret military spacecraft which operates by magnetic pulsing (9.). It operates out of the unacknowledged new headquarters of the U.S. Space Command, deep under a mountain in Utah. It makes twice-a-week trips up to the secret military-intelligence space station, which has been in deep space for the past thirty years, and manned by U.S. and USSR (now CIS) military astronauts. The Nautilus also is used for superfast surveillance operations, utilizing its ability to penetrate target country airspace from above from deep space, a direction not usually expected. It is manufactured jointly by Boeing's Phantom Works near Seattle and EU's Airbus Industries Anglo-French consortium. During travel to Washington State several years ago, I had a conversation with a former Boeing executive who worked in their Phantom Works, Boeing's black projects division, (roughly the equivalent of Lockheed's Skunk Works). The executive confirmed what I had earlier learned from an intelligence insider: that Boeing had teamed up with Europe's Airbus Industrie to manufacture the Nautilus.
8) The **TR3-A 'Pumpkinseed'** is a super-fast air vehicle. The 'Pumpkinseed' nickname is a reference to its thin oval airframe, whose contours resemble that seed. It may be the craft identified as using pulse detonation technology for propulsion in a sub-hypersonic regime, and also uses antigravity technology for either mass-reduction or complementary field propulsion at higher speed levels. As air breathers, these Pulse Detonation Wave Engines (PDWEs) could theoretically propel a hypersonic aircraft towards Mach 10 at an altitude in excess of 180,000 feet. Used to power an trans-atmospheric vehicle, the same PDWEs might be capable of lifting the craft to the edge of space when switched to rocket mode.
9) the **TR3-B 'Astra'** is a large triangular anti-gravity craft within the U.S. fleet. Black projects defense industry insider Edgar Rothschild Fouche wrote about the existence of the TR3-B in his book, Alien Rapture (10).
The TR3-B does not depend solely or principally on its hydrogen-oxygen rockets. It is a highly reduced-gravity aerospace craft manufactured in secret "black programs" by Humans. The antigravity field produced reduces the vehicles weight by about 90% so that very little thrust is required to either keep it aloft or to propel it at Mach 9 speeds, or higher.

The TR-3B vehicle's outer coating is electro-chemical reactive and changes with electrical RF Radar stimulation and can change reflectiveness, radar absorptiveness, and color. This is also the first US vehicle to use quasi-crystals in the vehicle's skin. This polymer skin, when used in conjunction with the TR-3Bs Electronic Counter Measures and, ECCM, can make the vehicle look like a small aircraft, or a flying cylinder - or even trick radar receivers into falsely detecting a variety of aircraft, no aircraft, or several aircraft at various locations.

A circular, plasma filled accelerator ring called the Magnetic Field Disrupter, surrounds the rotable crew compartment and is far ahead of any imaginable technology. Sandia and Livermore laboratories developed the reverse engineered MFD technology. The plasma, mercury based, is pressurized at 250,000 atmospheres at a temperature of 150 degrees Kelvin, and accelerated to 50,000 rpm to create a super-conductive plasma with the resulting gravity disruption [reduction of almost all of the pull of gravity and effects of inertia].

The MFD generates a magnetic vortex field, which disrupts or neutralizes the effects of gravity on mass within proximity, by 89 percent. The MFD creates a disruption of the Earth's gravitational field upon the mass within the circular accelerator. The mass of the circular accelerator and all mass within the accelerator, such as the crew capsule, avionics, MFD systems, fuels, crew environmental systems, and the nuclear reactor, are reduced by 89%. The current MFD in the TR-3B causes the effect of making the vehicle extremely light, and able to outperform and outmaneuver any craft yet constructed - except, of course, those back-engineered total-antigravity craft which the government does not admit exist. To see the 13 known antigravity craft of US manufacture, see: www.drboylan.com/xplanes2.html

The TR-3B is a high altitude, stealth, reconnaissance platform with an indefinite loiter time. Once you get it up there at speed, it doesn't take much propulsion to maintain altitude.

With the vehicle mass reduced by 89% the craft can travel at Mach 9, vertically or horizontally. My sources say the performance is limited only the stresses that the human pilots can endure. Which is a lot, really, considering along with the 89% reduction in mass, the G forces are also reduced by 89%. The crew of the TR-3B should be able to comfortable take up to 40Gs.

The TR-3Bs propulsion is provided by 3 multimode thrusters mounted at each bottom corner of the triangular platform. The TR-3 is a sub-Mach 9 vehicle until it reaches altitudes above l20,000 feet - then who knows how fast it can go!

The reactor heats the liquid hydrogen and injects liquid oxygen in the supersonic nozzle, so that the hydrogen burns concurrently in the liquid oxygen afterburner. The multimode propulsion system can operate in the atmosphere, with thrust provided by the nuclear reactor, in the upper atmosphere, with hydrogen propulsion, and in orbit, with the combined hydrogen/oxygen propulsion. The engines are reportedly built by Rockwell.

10) The **Northrop antigravity disc** , (designation unknown), is manufactured by Northrop Aircraft Corporation. I have dubbed it the 'Great Pumpkin' from its brilliant ruddy golden-orangish glow. I first saw these craft operationally test-flown in 1992 above the Groom Range ridge line at Area 51, Nevada. Later I saw the same intensely burning-bright orange-gold craft that I had seen above Areas 51 being test-flown sixty miles north of Los Angeles, in the Tehachapi Mountains east of Edwards Air Force Base. There the Northrop has its secret saucer manufacturing works buried deep within the mountains. I saw the same intensely burning-bright orange-gold craft test-flown above Northrop’s mountaintop test bed there as I had seen above Areas 51/S-4 (11). When energized these discs emit their characteristic intense glow. It is reasonable to assume that this is due to strong ionization, and that electrogravitics is the methodology of their field propulsion.

11) The **XH-75D or XH Shark antigravity helicopter** is manufactured by Teledyne Ryan Aeronautical Corporation of San Diego (now part of Northrop-Grumman). USAF Colonel Steve Wilson reported that many of these XH-75Ds were assigned to the Delta/National Reconnaissance Organization Division which retrieves downed UFOs. That Division is also implicated in mutilating cattle as a psychological warfare program on the American public, to try to get citizens to fear and hate extraterrestrials through assuming that aliens are the ones cutting up the cattle. The XH-75D is also used in MILABS kidnappings of innocent civilians, who are drugged, hypnotized, and flown off in these silent antigravity craft and given the impression that they are aboard a "flying saucer". Colonel Wilson USAF leaked the existence of the XH-75D "Shark". (See photo of XH-75D under wrapping at: https://fbcdn-sphotos-a.akamaihd.net/hphotos-ak-snc6/183276_1849412797374_1302358275_2153201_7005776_n.jpg )

12) The **Northrop Quantum Teleportation Disc**. Are the above antigravity-field propulsion craft the current state-of-the-art in advanced aerospace craft? No. There have been advances beyond "mere" antigravity field propulsion. Quantum physics is now being used to update a variety of aerospace craft and their weapons systems.

On a 09/16/05 field trip to the boundary of Area 51, during a middle-of-the-night observation, I saw first one, then another, and finally six brightly-lit objects suddenly appear at approximately 1000' (305 meters) height above the desert floor. The intensely-glowing, ruddy, golden-orangish ionization field surrounding these craft appeared identical to the field around the Northrop antigravity disc. But in the 13 years since I had last observed the Northrop discs above Area 51, and at their Tehachapi Mountains manufacturing site, considerable progress has been made.

In 1992, the Northrop antigravity disc slowly rose vertically from its flight pad and gradually reached flight altitude. But in 2005 the Northrop Quantum Teleportation Discs are able to depart from their flight pad and suddenly appear at flight altitude without any visible ascent. And it is not a matter of their ionization field having been turned off during ascent for stealth purposes. The ionization field comes with electrogravitic field propulsion. If the ionization were turned off, the craft would have fallen from the sky. Rather what appears to be going on is that the Northrop engineers have incorporated quantum physics principles into the propulsion. Simply stated, Northrop appears to have harnessed quantum entanglement to achieve quantum teleportation. To the observer the craft simply ceases to exist on the flight pad and instantly begins to exist at, (in this case), 1000 feet altitude. If the interpretation of this observation is correct, then there exists an 12th entry in the U.S. antigravity arsenal, the Northrop Quantum Teleportation Disc.

If the black-budget scientists keep advancing along these lines, we could foresee the day when a fleet of Air Force craft suddenly "cease to exist" on the air base runway and instantly appear at 35,000 feet altitude over a target city halfway around the globe, using quantum principles of Non-locality and Entanglement.

America has used its enormous wealth to become the global super-power. The TAW-50 is but one example of its exotic, unnecessarily proliferative, and highly-destructive arsenal. The world awaits the day when America finds its soul, and pays more attention to matters of spirit, mind, and metaphysical development, and withdraws from its addiction to war toys.

It has been said that if the American people knew what the military had in their arsenal today, they wouldn't believe it, and would think that someone was fantasizing about a George Lucas Star Wars movie episode.

But it's not science-fiction. The future is already here.

The implications of these advanced antigravity craft, back-engineered by humans, are several.

All of the antigravity technology is in the control of the organization conducting the UFO Cover-Up. This organization is so heavily infiltrated by Cabal types that Dr. Michael Wolf regretfully concluded that the Cabal had effective control of it. He should know; he was a high member of that Special Studies Group, [formerly MJ-12 ], buried wthin the National Security Council.
Since the Cabal effectively control the development and special uses of these craft, there remains a very high danger that the Cabal will use its growing antigravity fleet to try to repel the Star Visitors and even conduct Space War. Elements within the U.S. Air Force and the Naval Space Command are making preparations for such a Space War.
What can we do about this as lightworkers, Star Kids, Star Seed adults or other humans of good will?
First is to keep ourselves informed about dangerous and evil uses which antigravity (and quantum) technology can be applied to.
Second is to contact our political representatives to oppose policies and weapons systems development that is oriented towards space warfare.
Third is to encourage the release of this technology into the civilian sector, where it can revolutionize transportation, energy generation, large construction projects, and other peaceful uses.
Fourth, the existence of this human technology is a two-edged sword for the Cabal. Not only is the existence of antigravity technology starting to get out to the public, but also the very existence of a massive worldwide organization conducting the UFO Cover-Up and confiscation of Star Visitor technology. As the public becomes aware that the Cabal have unfairly monopolized this technology for 50+ years, the public will become incensed at the Cabal for their greed and selfishness. This then becomes the opportunity to expose and discredit the Cabal, the Number One obstacle to human safety and progress.

**Addendum on Zeta starcraft and celestial navigation**

This addendum is provided by my close associate Wendi Powers*, passing on information from the Zeta Star Visitors. [Wendi's address: BlackfootTurtle@aol.com]
"1) Zeta craft skin is very unique. Zeta crafts are self healing - as long as they are not too messed up, small things repair automatically. The skin of Zeta craft is amazing. It is actually nano-technology, and the small cells (*not actually cells, but they are alive and thoughtful individual quark units which make up the material in a uniform state) - these cells communicate internally and share the common service of keeping the whole craft healthy. They watch out over each other and if one unit is hurt, they will heal the injured one. In [a Science Channel show, "Future Cars"*] it showed how a car can get a scratch and the paint is a type of intelligent polymer that will self-heal the scratch.
* http://science.discovery.com/tv-schedules/series.html?paid=48.15363.25316.33193.1
"I have actually held a piece of Zeta craft from the Roswell crash and talked with the square piece. It responded directly to my touch and requests.
"2) Cars of the future will be linked with the driver. For a Zeta craft, this is the same thing on an advanced level. Zeta craft listens to the heart energy of the one in communication with it. It will not respond to energy of ego. This is also why the Cabal who have captured Zeta craft can not figure out how to drive them. One time I was called in [by her Cabal captors when she was a young person] to try to make a Zeta craft fly - along with some other people. It was very easy for me to have the craft respond and get off the ground because of how the craft responds to the pilot. Of course after I figured out the person was trying to find out how I was able to make the

Zeta craft get off the ground in the hanger, I immediately knew to shut it down. I told them I had no idea how I did it. Just like the cars in our own future, if the car/craft senses that the one driving is not supposed to be doing so - they just won't work.
"3) Cars of the future will be interconnected through what the [TV show] is calling the Matrix. They will be on a grid form of travel. They hope this will keep cars from crashing. (( My father actually designed a car system back in 1940's that did exactly this based on magnetic engineering - but anyway )). Zeta craft naturally do this. In fact, all the Star Nations craft I ever heard about in the many Species do this already. The Space Beacon system is the brain behind what goes on in the [space] energy grids. The Space Beacon keeps all the information of where craft are and such so they don't smash into each other all the time. Of course that system is based on not just our simple energy level but on many millions of energy systems that all interlap and overlap. It is actually a very amazing thing to see in person because the technology the Star Folks use to do this is so cool. In 1978 when I was 8 and got to go to the City of Light [deep in space], the two Star Folks who took me had an on-board system that was holographic. And they were asking the computer or Star Ship system, along with talking to each other (one male and one female), about the best path to take back to their home where they wanted to take me. They were pointing out something that they were trying to avoid and talking about how to go around that. (I say talking but it was telepathic sounds not human words but I could understand the energy of what they were saying). But after they settled on the path they wanted to take, their Star Ship took over. And I knew it was automatic and would not hit anything. And from the Zeta craft I have seen the same type of thing - but a little different.
"4) Cars of the future here on Earth are being shown [on the Science Channel program] to be autonomous. But we need to consider this a little more in our development choice. The Zeta craft actually feed back to the Zeta pilot whatever the pilot wants at the time. If it is on auto-mode going somewhere specific, and the Zeta decide they want to swing by Earth to make a visit over [Washington, DC], well, it is a simple single thought to do so. And the Zeta craft can go from automatic functioning to completely in the hands of the pilot. I find this very amazing actually because of the life that the Zeta craft has. When the one was shot down in Roswell, it was fully under control of Zeta pilot rather than self mode. Self mode would have protected the craft totally and left. But Zeta made a choice. In that situation, the Zeta pilot made a choice based on the heart energy of their group. I still do not understand that entire situation, but I do know, based on asking Zeta, that a Human would have been killed had they not make the choice they made. And Zeta work very hard to cause no harm. It was a split-second decision when either answer was not ideal. But the point is that the choice of action is finally in the hands of the pilot." [end of Wendi's report of Zeta observations.]

**Footnotes**

1. See: http://www.boblazar.com/closed/reactor.htm
2. UFOs and Area 51, Vol. 2 - The Bob Lazar Video (1999), available via Amazon on-line bookstore at: www.Amazon.com
3. See: http://www.livescience.com/681-brain-cells-fused-computer-chip.html 4. See: http://www.drboylan.com/wolfdoc2.html
5. See: http://www.drboylan.com/wolfqut2.html 6. Personal communication, September 20, 1997.
7. See: http://www.drboylan.com/swilson2.html

8. Personal communication, February 10, 2002.
9. See: http://www.drboylan.com/basespst2.html
10. See: http://www.wealth4freedom.com/truth/bt3r.htm
11. See: http://www.drboylan.com/grantour2.html
12. See: http://www.drboylan.com/basespst2.htm
13. See: http://www.drboylan.com/colww3a.html
14. See: http://plato.stanford.edu/entries/qt-entangle

<><><><><><><><><><><><><><><><><><><>

Author information:

Richard Boylan, Ph.D. is an internationally-noted researcher of UFOs and Star Visitors and of transformed human Star Kids and Star Seed adults. He is a behavioral scientist, exo-anthropologist, emeritus university Associate Professor of Psychology, Registered Social Worker, Certified Clinical Hypnotherapist, and Star Nations' Councillor of/for Earth.
He is President of the Star Kids Project, Ltd., a nonprofit educational organization.
He is author of five books; including: Star Kids: the Emerging Cosmic Generation (2005).

Author contact information:

Richard Boylan, Ph.D., Councillor

Richard Boylan, Ph.D., LLC
drboylan@outlook.com
www.drboylan.com
POB 1009, Diamond Springs, CA 95619-1009

To join my on-line interactivegroup, UFOFacts2, send one subscribing email to: UFOFacts2-subscribe@yahoogroups.com
http://www.drboylan.com/xplanes2.html

# Triangular UFO Picture (4)

Here's another picture of a Triangular UFO I came across. I wish I knew when it was taken because it looks like mock-ups I've seen of the top secret Aurora plan.

$D^2$

Aurora UFO

Filed under: Triangular UFO Pictures and UFO Pictures

# Triangular UFO Photos (3)

Here's the last triangular UFO picture that I have. When I find more I'll post them. I'm also including a couple photos of a very strange square UFO (call me geometrically challenged today). Click the thumbnails for larger versions.

$D^2$

Triangular UFO photo, square UFO photo

Filed under: Triangular UFO Pictures and UFO Pictures

# Triangular UFO Photo (2)

Another photo showing a craft very similar to the previous triangular UFO one I posted. Click for a larger version.

D²

Triangular UFO picture

Filed under: Best UFO Pictures and Triangular UFO Pictures and UFO Pictures

## Triangular UFO Photo

A great photo of the triangular UFO phenomenon.

Click the thumbnail for the larger version.

D²

UFO

Filed under: Best UFO Pictures and Triangular UFO Pictures and UFO Pictures

http://www.ufopictures.info/triangular/

- **12-27-12 - UFO Activity over Argentina Caught on Video**
- **12-27-12 - Humans Could Contact Aliens within 12 Years, Says UFO Expert**
- **12-27-12 - Reader Submits Photograph from Loveland, Colorado**
- **12-27-12 - Father/Daughter Witness Rotating Object over Union, Kentucky**
- **12-26-12 - Unidentified Object Videotaped over Saskatoon, Canada**
- **12-26-12 - Unknown Object Photogaphed over Dugspur, Virginia**
- **12-26-12 - Unknown Lights Seen Several Nights over Picayune, Mississippi**
- **12-26-12 - Unidentified Object Observed over North Carolina**
- **12-26-12 - Historic US Military Response To UFO: How Did It Affect Technology?**
- **12-26-12 - Legend of the Flatwoods Monster Mystery**
- **12-24-12 - China - UFO Follows Airplane from Hong Kong to Kunming City**
- **12-24-12 - Three Unknown Lights Reported over Colorado**
- **12-24-12 - Various Unknown Lights Seen in Delphi, Indiana**
- **12-24-12 - Bright Disc Witnessed over Vancouver, Washington**
- **12-23-12 - UFO Casebook Magazine #541**
- **12-22-12 - Sky Phenomenon Videotaped over Ankara, Turkey**
- **12-22-12 - Unidentified Object Photographed over Phoenix**
- **12-22-12 - Ex-Military Man Reports Unknown Lights over Georgia**
- **12-22-12 - Unidentified Lights Witnessed by Truck Driver in Indiana**

- **12-21-12 - NASA Cuts Feed on Video of Unknown Object**
- **12-21-12 - Large Black Triangle Witnessed near Camp Mackall, North Carolina**
- **12-21-12 - Incredible Sight Witnessed above New York City**
- **12-21-12 - Aliens We Have Heard on High**
- **12-21-12 - Argentine UFO at the Ethical Crossroads in Time**
- **12-20-12 - Video - UFOs Return over Oregon**
- **12-20-12 - UFO Mystery: ISRO Team to Visit Leh**
- **12-20-12 - UFO Seen in Clouds over Kingman, Arizona**
- **12-20-12 - Several Unknown Lights Seen over Nova Scotia**
- **12-19-12 - Radio Transmission By Two F-15's Who See "UFO"**
- **12-19-12 - MUFON Field Investigator Files Report from Pennsylvania**
- **12-19-12 - Driver Reports Moorpark, California UFO Sighting**
- **12-19-12 - Frightened Witness Reports UFO over Mississippi**
- **12-18-12 - UFO Sighting in Iran Captured on Video**

http://www.ufocasebook.com/

# Report fuels spy plane theories

**By Meirion Jones**
BBC Newsnight

---

**The UK knows more than it is saying about top secret American aircraft projects, recently declassified documents reveal.**

Artist's impression of Aurora spy plane (© Adrian Mann)

Watch **Newsnight report**

Deep inside a previously secret Ministry of Defence report are a few pages which will reignite one of the biggest internet conspiracy questions - Is the US Air Force building secret spy planes which can cross the sky at 3,000mph?

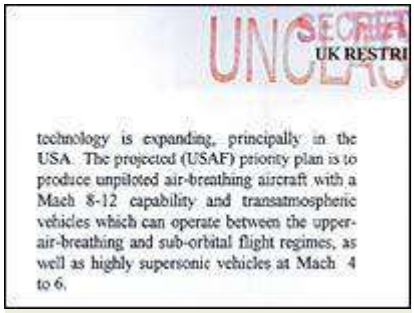
The plane, which is often referred to as Aurora, is supposed to be a follow on from the U2 spy plane and the 2,000mph SR71 Blackbird, both of which were first developed and flown in secrecy as 'Black' projects.

The MoD report from 2000 says the USAF plans to produce "highly supersonic vehicles at Mach 4 to 6" and hypersonic unmanned craft which will fly in the upper atmosphere and in space. In 2003, the USAF revealed it had been working on a hypersonic unmanned craft - the Falcon - but denied building an Aurora-like Mach 4 to 6 aircraft.

The Aurora has 100,000 web pages devoted to it - a lot for an aircraft which may not exist.

According to Jane's Defence Review a third of USAF spending on research and development and procurement goes on classified projects. Some of that helps pay for the development of spy satellites and intelligence activities. But a sizable proportion goes on the development of secret manned and unmanned aircraft.

**Area 51**


UNCLAS
SECRET
UK RESTRI

technology is expanding, principally in the USA. The projected (USAF) priority plan is to produce unpiloted air-breathing aircraft with a Mach 8-12 capability and transatmospheric vehicles which can operate between the upper-air-breathing and sub-orbital flight regimes, as well as highly supersonic vehicles at Mach 4 to 6.

See the key pages of the report

OPEN More details

For more than 50 years some of the world's most exotic aircraft have been developed at Groom Lake in Nevada - otherwise knows as Area 51 - where the appearance of strange shapes in the sky - planes which officially did not exist - led to rumours that captured UFOs were being flown out of there by the US military.

The U2 first took to the sky at Groom Lake in 1955 and stayed secret for five years till the Russians shot one down over Svedlovsk and captured the pilot Gary Powers.

The Blackbird SR71 spy plane also secretly flew from Groom Lake in the early 1960s and the F117 Stealth Fighter and its prototypes flew from there for ten years before they were publicly revealed.

Huge projects have been hidden from public gaze. The USAF spent $20 billion in developing the B2 stealth bomber before revealing it.

Millions were spent upgrading Groom Lake ten years ago and all the surrounding high ground which overlooks the base has been fenced off to keep out curious onlookers but apart from a couple of stealth prototypes there is no sign of what the USAF has been working on there since.

**'Black' projects**

The MoD report which was produced in 2000 and originally classified "Secret - UK eyes only" deals with UFOs - or UAPs (Unidentified Aerial Phenomena) in MoD jargon - and concludes that there is no evidence for the existence of alien visitors.

Gary Powers was shot down in a U2 over Soviet airspace in 1960

But it includes a working paper on 'Black' projects which says "it is acknowledged that some UAP sightings can be attributed to covert aircraft programmes". The report lists three Western programmes.

The first is the SR71 Blackbird which it refers to by its little-used code name 'Senior Crown'. A 14-line description of Programme 2 and a ten-line description of Programme 3 are both withheld.

Even the names of the programmes have been redacted on the grounds of 'international relations'. There are pictures of stealth fighters and bombers, the Blackbird and the new American F22 fighter but two photographs have been withheld. Could one of these be a picture of Aurora?

> **"[It] could be speculation but then why would they [the MoD] need to withhold it?"**
>
> Bill Sweetman, Jane's Defence Review

Bill Sweetman of Jane's Defence Review has been analysing America's undercover defence projects for fifteen years. We showed him the report and he concludes the MoD "identified two separate US 'Black' programmes that might have operated from the UK. It could be something they have reason to know about".

**Full report on MoD website**

**Imagination**

The blanked out sections might well contain a reference to Aurora but that does not mean the plane definitely exists. Sweetman says the blanked out sections "could be speculation but then why would they need to withhold it?"

Elsewhere in the document in a section on exotic technologies is another intriguing line. The DIS say "The projected (USAF) priority plan is to produce unpiloted air-breathing aircraft with a Mach 8-12 capability and transatmospheric vehicles." but it then continues "as well as highly supersonic vehicles at Mach 4 to 6".

The MoD report will be seen by Aurora chasers as another clue to put with unexplained sightings and mystery sonic booms but the Pentagon still insists that Aurora is a figment of their imaginations.

http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/programmes/newsnight/5079044.stm

BBC NEWS

**In pictures:** **Newsnight - Aurora**

UNCLASSIFIED

UK RESTRICTED

technology is expanding, principally in the USA. The projected (USAF) priority plan is to produce unpiloted air-breathing aircraft with a Mach 8-12 capability and transatmospheric vehicles which can operate between the upper-air-breathing and sub-orbital flight regimes, as well as highly supersonic vehicles at Mach 4 to 6.

7. It is assumed that the fuel options are intrinsic (fuel carried internally), partially extrinsic (some part of the fuel is obtained externally e.g. from the atmosphere) or the propulsion energy is entirely extrinsic (e.g. from some sort of external field). The foregoing examples are understood as, respectively, chemical or electric or nuclear with adaptations for the air-breathers. Parametric studies have been made to this effect in the USA.

9. **Material Storage** Cooling is among the most serious problems to be solved. Portable storage for containing the 'anti-matter', in the form of rings and ion traps, would be necessary. The particles are typically confined within a plasma volume (e.g. 200cm (long) by 5cm (dia) with a vacuum $<10^{-12}$Torr and a magnetic field of 10T). This could all fit into a large truck, including all support equipment and provide ~30 to >100 days of storage time. The dimensions given might store $\sim 10^{13}$ anti-protons at 20-50KeV and is considered to be a factor of 100 down on the

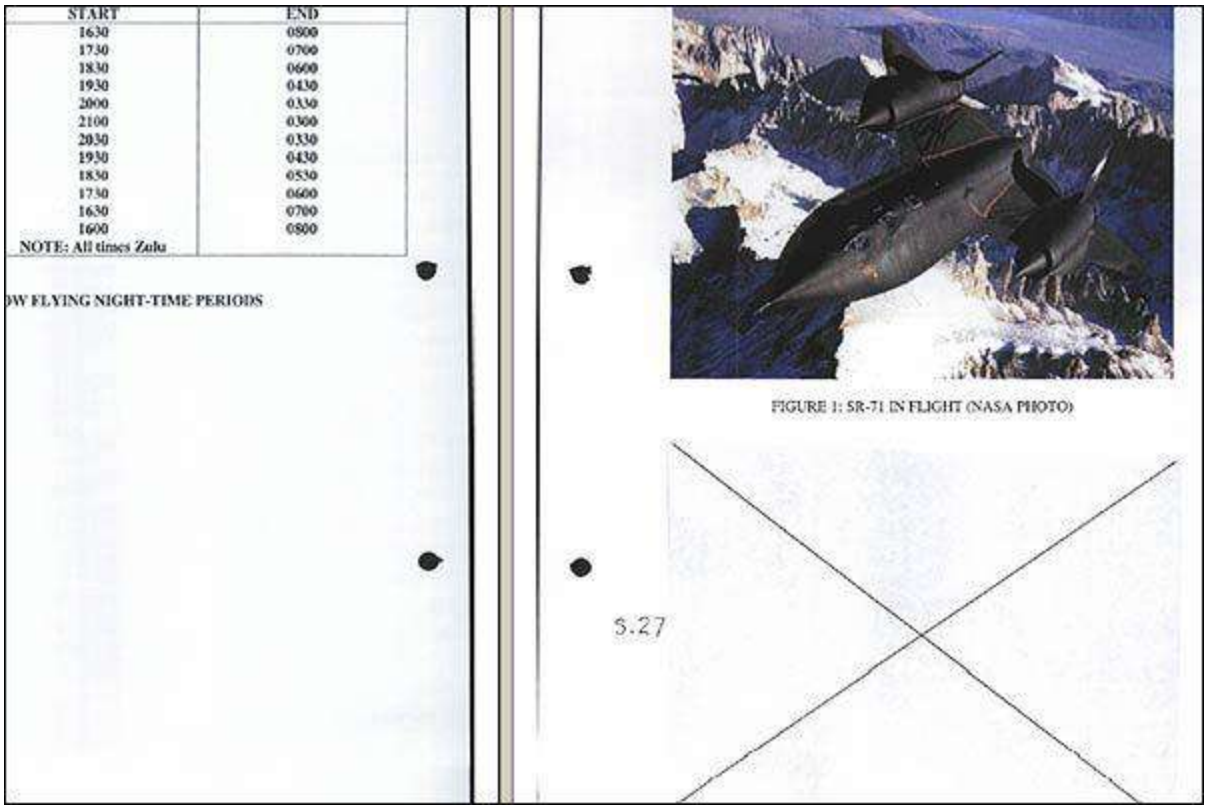
The report states that the US is actively pursuing development of Mach 4-6 manned aircraft and even faster unmanned craft.

Click below for more images

BACK 1 2 3 NEXT

BBC NEWS

**In pictures:** Newsnight - Aurora



| START | END |
|---|---|
| 1630 | 0500 |
| 1730 | 0700 |
| 1830 | 0600 |
| 1930 | 0430 |
| 2000 | 0330 |
| 2100 | 0300 |
| 2030 | 0330 |
| 1930 | 0430 |
| 1830 | 0530 |
| 1730 | 0600 |
| 1630 | 0700 |
| 1600 | 0800 |

NOTE: All times Zulu

)W FLYING NIGHT-TIME PERIODS

FIGURE 1: SR-71 IN FLIGHT (NASA PHOTO)

S.27

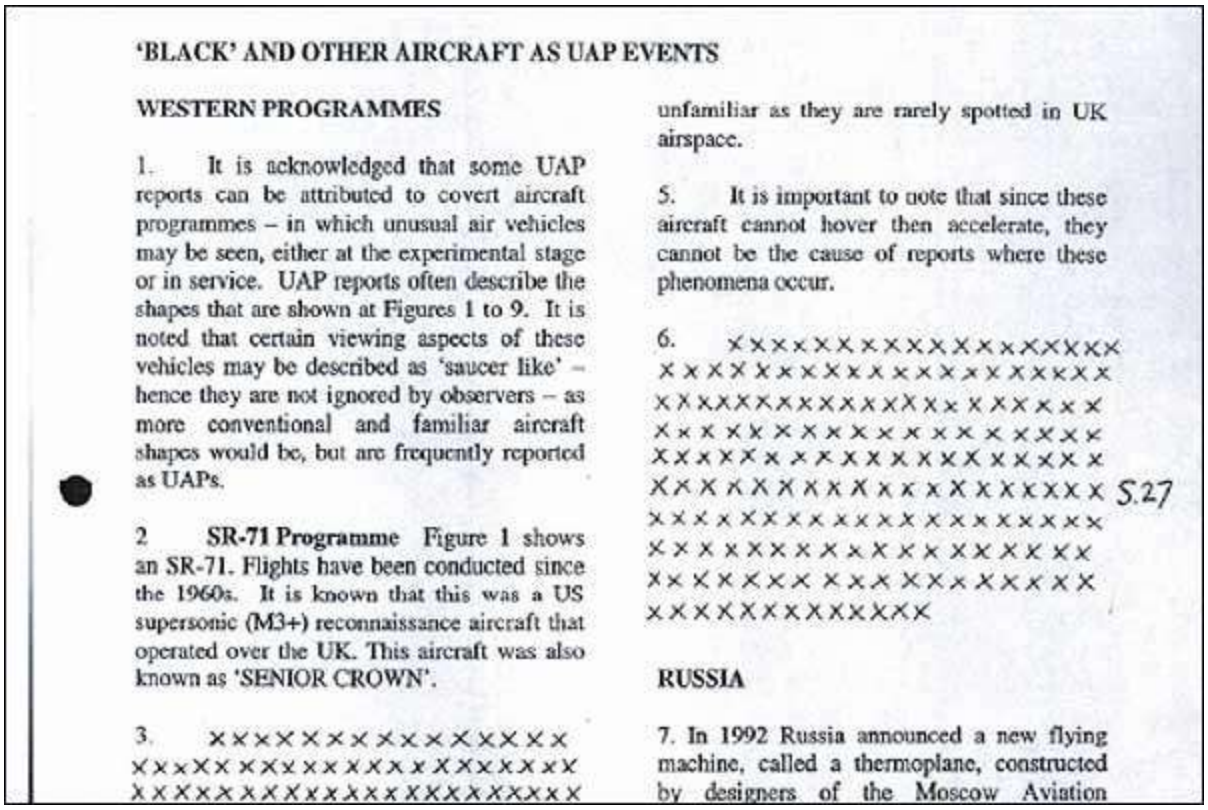
Top right is a SR71 Blackbird - below an image of an aircraft has been blanked out - again under Section 27. Could this have been a picture of Aurora?

Click below for more images

BACK 1 2 3 NEXT

BBC NEWS

**In pictures:** **Newsnight - Aurora**



'BLACK' AND OTHER AIRCRAFT AS UAP EVENTS

WESTERN PROGRAMMES

1. It is acknowledged that some UAP reports can be attributed to covert aircraft programmes – in which unusual air vehicles may be seen, either at the experimental stage or in service. UAP reports often describe the shapes that are shown at Figures 1 to 9. It is noted that certain viewing aspects of these vehicles may be described as 'saucer like' – hence they are not ignored by observers – as more conventional and familiar aircraft shapes would be, but are frequently reported as UAPs.

2 **SR-71 Programme** Figure 1 shows an SR-71. Flights have been conducted since the 1960s. It is known that this was a US supersonic (M3+) reconnaissance aircraft that operated over the UK. This aircraft was also known as 'SENIOR CROWN'.

3. [redacted]

unfamiliar as they are rarely spotted in UK airspace.

5. It is important to note that since these aircraft cannot hover then accelerate, they cannot be the cause of reports where these phenomena occur.

6. [redacted] S.27

RUSSIA

7. In 1992 Russia announced a new flying machine, called a thermoplane, constructed by designers of the Moscow Aviation

Paragraphs are blanked out under Section 27 of the Freedom of Information Act - the information has been deemed to possibly prejudice the interests of a foreign government.

Click below for more images

BACK 1 2 3 NEXT

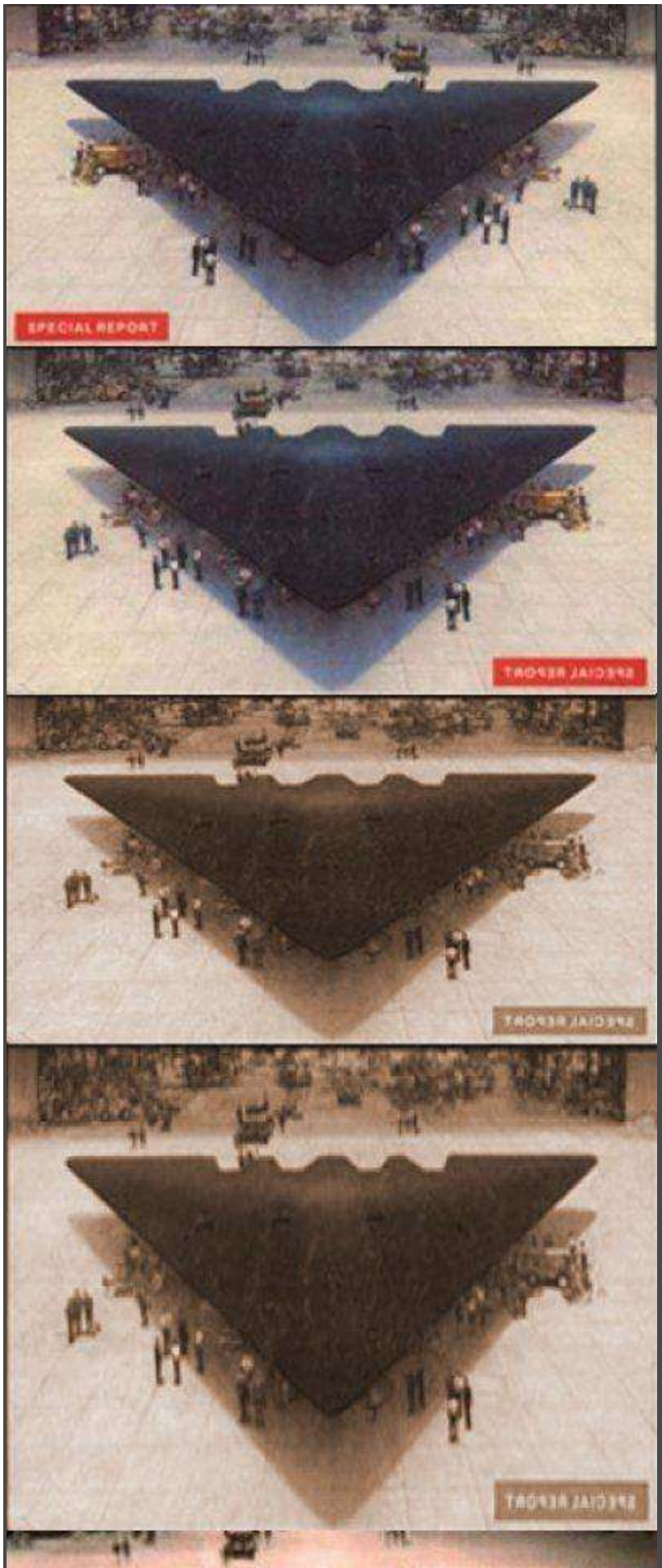
Great thread Mike:
triangles have been reported everywhere, and in some cases, like in the belgian ufo wave, they were something unexplainable.
The first one of the series is an elaboration of this reconstruction made for Discover Magazine issued on 1986:

DISCOVER
SPECIAL REPORT
THE INVISIBLE AIRPLANE
An exclusive look at the supersecret Stealth bomber, which is supposed to evade radar. After five years and $5 billion, the plane still hasn't flown. Nonetheless, boosters claim this flying wing will be a wonder. Critics call it a blunder
ORGASMS: WHAT ARE THEY? WHY DO WE HAVE THEM?
STEPHEN JAY GOULD PONDERS THE PANDA PUZZLE

(found by
**Canada_EH**)

...which was clearly photoshopped itself IMO (notice the shadows wich are being cast as if it was midday, while ONLY the plane casts an elongated one, and the area below the plane is not as dark as it should be, also compare its shadow with the hangar's one):

Here, i've recreated the process starting form the reconstruction of the newspaper: i think it was mirrored horizontally, colorized, then stretched vertically.


SPECIAL REPORT

There would also be this one, taken in Petit Rechain, Belgium, on 1990:

*Photo of a triangle UFO taken during the 1989-1990 Belgium UFO wave, during which many people observed large triangle craft. The photo was allegedly made at the beginning of April 1990 (4 or 7 probably). The photographer's girl friend saw the object and gave him notice. Limited details are available about the sighting or the photographer.*
**www.ufoevidence.org...**

"Mr. P. M. is a young worker (turner). The photo was allegedly made at the beginning of April 1990 (4 or 7 probably). The photographer's girl friend saw the object and gave him notice. He had a roll nearly finished in his apparatus and made the two last (numbers 35 and 36). Then he sent the roll to a lab which was offering cheap prices. When the roll came back, only 35 was good, there was practically nothing on 36. P. M. showed the 2 photos to several people working with him (they have been found back and have confirmed), and then threw away number 36. One of his colleagues, Mr. L. R., spoke to a press photograph, who bought the copyright (Mr. L. R. and other colleagues have confirmed this part of the story). Then the photo appeared in the press (a couple of months after it had been made)."[footnote 1]

Kodak 200 ASA film, Praktika BX20 with Cokin 1A skylight filter on zoom setting, exposure 2 seconds at f4

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 06:35 PM by **DemonicAngelZero**

The pic with the German writing is not of something real, I cant remember what it is but its not what it appears to be. The Belgium pics are real enough tho.
I have been researching the science behind this craft for a while now and the modus operandi of the magnetic field disruptor is sound science. More than one commercial organisation has replicated its effects, albeit to a lesser degree, and all this stuff has come about in recent years, well after the claims of the tr3b were first leaked. Hell of a coincidence init, unless fouche read the vimanika shastra i guess.
Dosent change the fact that spinning mercury vapour manipulates mass! Thats the big kick in the nuts for the skeptics isnt it. Anti gravity isnt real, it never was, but we can get the same effect another way. Keep reducing mass past its zero barrier and you go into negative mass. Negative mass under a normal, bog standard, planetary gravitational field will loft away instead of being pulled down. Thereby eliminating the need for a repulsive gravity wave to exist, thereby taking the skeptics only line of defence against the craft people are reporting away from them. Research into this is being carried out to figure out a way to cross the threshold without actually hitting zero mass.
Theres a guy on youtube with some pretty well made vids on this stuff, hes a physics professor and he has some pretty convincing ideas on this stuff. Dont know how credible he is, but seems ok to me. I dont buy into his ideas about aliens tho, but the science is another matter. His handle is alienscientist. Worth checking out

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 12:58 PM by **ufopunx**

Those craft exist and I'm 1000000000% sure of that as I saw one during the Belgian wave.

I was at home(I had around 6 or 7 years at this time) with my mother and brother when we heard the neighbour shooting with his friends(he was making a party with a lot of friends outside), "LOOK THE SKY THERE IS A UFO" they shoot as loud as all the street was outside, then we went out look up and saw this thing, 3 orange lights and one red in the middle, moving slowly with absolutely no noise, and then when it pass the horizon we heard a f16, it had no flash light because we didn't saw it but it was near us cause we heard it loud, probably chasing the UFO, since this day I'm believing in UFO, I had another encounter few weeks later, but it was more... strange, as there some part that I don't remember and when I woke up my friend was terrified and he

didn't want to tell me what he saw(more I think about it and more I'm scared, I should try meet him and speak about it, I want to know)
But back at the topic, the craft I've seen is the exact same one in the picture of the belgian ufo wave post by inferno, the only pictures I can say it is a real ufo!

Man-made or not we don't know, but Belgian cops had seen this craft hovering a little town and what is incredible it's they admit had seen the red light in the middle "rip"(sorry for the translation lol) from the craft and flying around like a drone would do.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 01:17 PM by **punkinworks**

*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

I think I know where this whole "projected hologram" idea came from.
20 years ago the defense industry was far more open about what it does than today.
I used to subscribe to a couple of defense industry magazines, and in one there was an article about how the newest ECM systems had the ability to project a false radar return.
The system would nuetralize the incoming energy and sample and analize the signal and produce an altered return that would show the aircraft to be in a slightly different position than it actually was.
One of the web illustrations i have seen recently, of a projected hologram from a tr3b, is the exact same one that was used in the original article. They've just pasted a tr3 inplace of the original aircraft in the illustration,an f15.

Honestly, there is no tactical or strategic advantage for an aircraft to being able to produce a visual hologram.

What does it matter if you can project a false image, its just an image, and you enemies missles dont have "eyes' with which to "see" the hologram.
Holograms dont have IR or EM emmisions, dont provide radar returns, as far as the machines of war are concerned they are not even there.
And the projecting aircraft is not invisible, so whats the point to carrying all the

unneeeded weight and excess equipment for a system that offers no advantage of to any kind to operations.

I agree that some of the "triangle" aircraft seen are examples of the cutting edge of aeronautics. And that the possiblity does exist that alien technology has been reconstructed, but if you except that possibility, you have to except the fact that aliens do vistit the earth.
And if aliens do visit the earth and if we have been able to semi re engineer thier technology over the last 50 years, that proves that most of the sightings are in fact ALIENS.
Secret US military aircraft just cant be in the so many places the sightings have been, and over the time frame of the phenomonon.

I have seen a LARGE black triangle moving silently above the high peaks of the sierra nevada, I can tell you there is no way we made it, absolutely not.
There is no hanger structure in the world large enough to hold what I saw and keep it from prying eyes.
Interesting thing is I saw the triangle early in the am of sept 10th 2000 at mammoth lakes ca.
Then there was this sighting ,
**www.ufoevidence.org...**

just a couple of weeks later and several hundred miles away.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 04:24 PM by **easynow**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

here is a playlist i put together of Triangle UFO's on you tube

**www.youtube.com...**

here are some more pictures of triangle craft,

real photo

**www.ufologie.net...**

Real ??

**www.darkgovernment.com...**

already posted in Op but some different pictures ...

**www.ufodigest.com...**

A1201 experimental craft from Grumman.

i found these pictures on the link below but for some reason i cannot get back to the page they were on and it won't let me bookmark the home page either...very strange
**www.ufologie.net...**

these photos were taken by a truck driver in Ohio this year and to me this is the best ufo triangle case of all time and probably an Alien craft

**www.abovetopsecret.com...**

also many reports about the Roswell craft describe a Triangle or Manta Ray shaped design wich could be the reasons why our back engineered craft look similar.

*But I wonder how they'd trick heat seeking missiles if it's a holographic projection?? Or for that matter radar guided seekers since there would be no radar 'signature' of the holographic projections?*

i think the idea behind the Aircraft projecting a Hologram was to confuse pilots and ground troops because i am sure it would not fool a missile but who knows right ?

but if you thought that was interesting check this out...holographic troops !

**www.psfk.com...**

hope that helps...

edit to fix links
[edit on 28-12-2008 by easynow]

[edit on 28-12-2008 by easynow]

[edit on 28-12-2008 by easynow]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

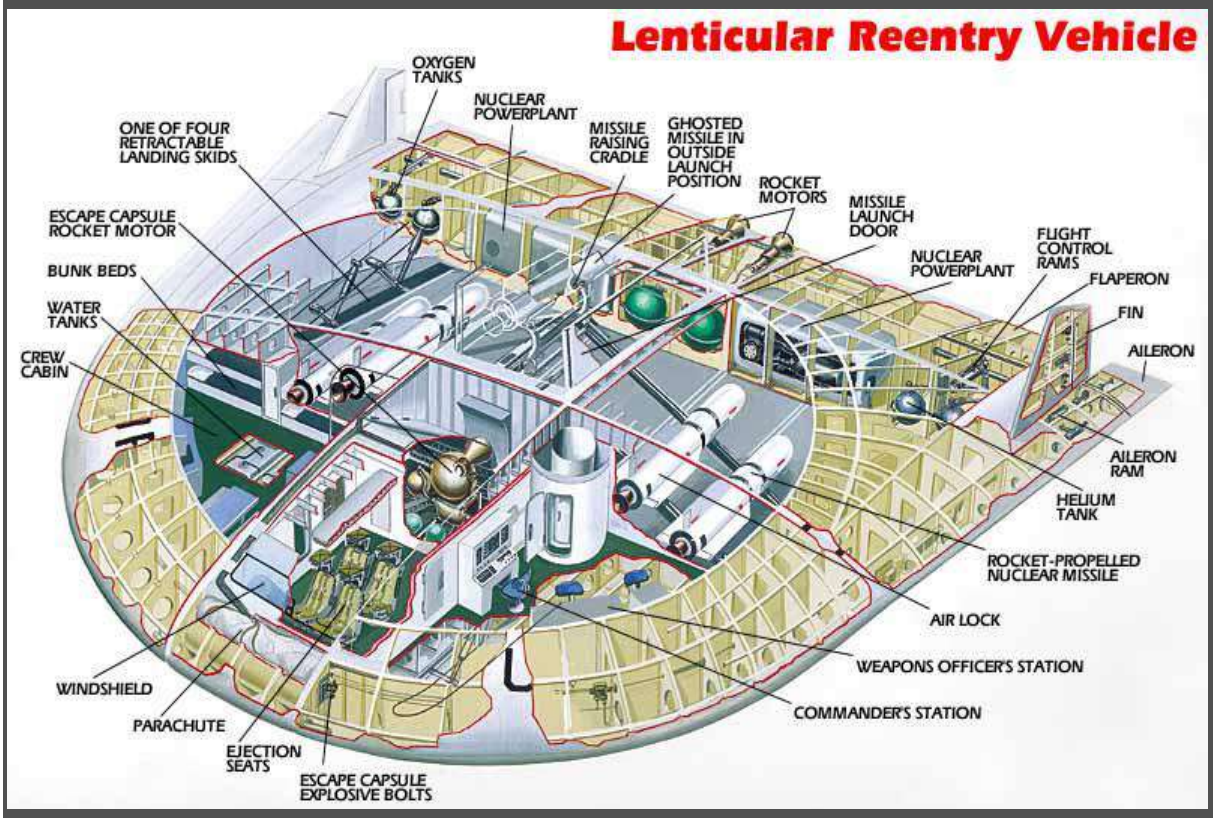
reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 04:26 PM by **sos37**

*Originally posted by mikesingh*
*reply to*

***post by alyosha1981***

---

*Yep! That's the one. Here it is in full:*




*It has a goddamn nuclear power plant for crying out loud!!*

*Cheers!*

Well if the goal is to generate enough energy to create anti-gravity, I would think it would have to have just that - it's own on-board power plant.

I'm not skeptical of the craft, but the antigravity propulsion theory I find a bit hard to believe at this point in time. You would think if successful AG had been developed that there would be commercial spinoffs that would be somewhat recognizeable. Also, no spies have ever leaked that info to other countries who have made the leaks to the MSM, ever since 1962?

And just thinking of the problems that AG could solve if released into the auto and airline industry today, as long as the power needs were met, just boggles the mind. Successful proliferation of AG across the nations would completely change how mankind operates! I mean seriously - you talk about those things that come along every great once in a while that revolutionize the world like the wheel, the internet, the pulley, the lever, etc. Antigravity would be HUGE.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 05:06 PM by **DangerDeath**

Can someone please explain how can there be anti-gravity, when gravity is not directional force?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 05:19 PM by **mirageofdeceit**

That second video looks a tad too realistic for me!

Think B2 Spirit - would you have thought that was flying 25 years ago???

XB-70 Valkyrie - another "weird" shape - from the 60s!!

That looks both realistic and plausible, from the perspective of a flyable aircraft.

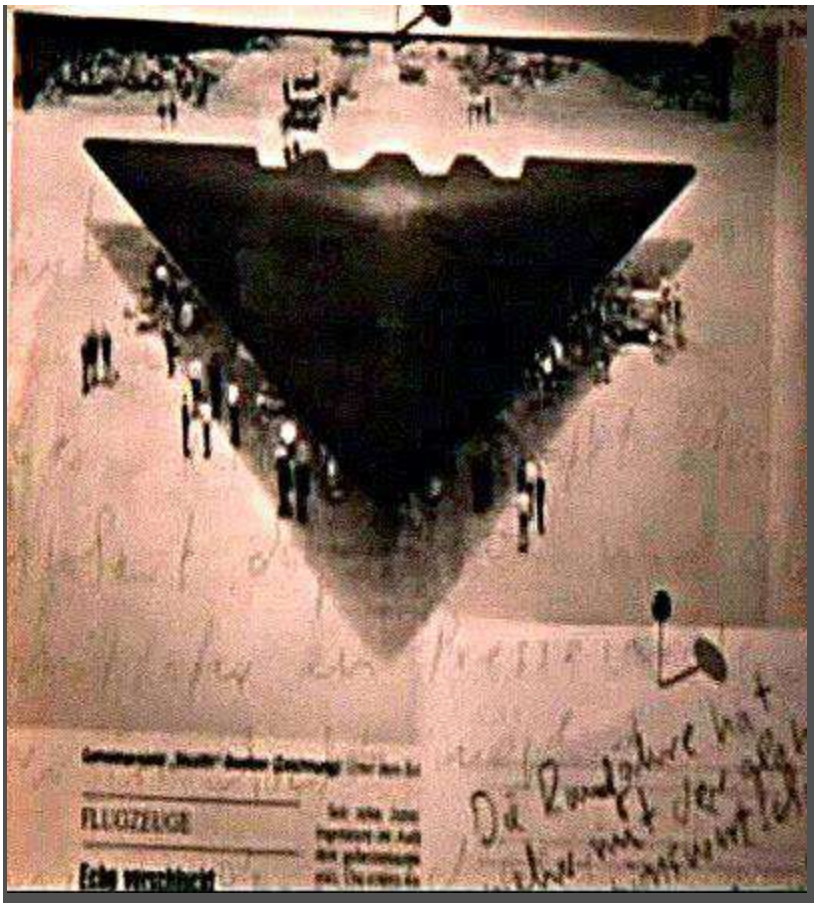
COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 05:24 PM by **Anonymous ATS**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 05:45 PM by **anti72**

*Originally posted by mikesingh*




*This is an alleged photo of a hard-copy photograph. Note the tack attaching the photo to the wall or board, the German writing on the photo and the tacked note. Could this be an early German prototype of the TR-3B?*
*Courtesy: dcodereport*

the photo looks heavily photoshopped. the´german inscription´ says :
" the space shuttle has..".

it looks fake.

[edit on 28-12-2008 by anti72]

[edit on 28-12-2008 by anti72]

[edit on 28-12-2008 by anti72]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 05:49 PM by **Anonymous ATS**

*reply to*

***post by Kandinsky***

---

Yeah, these could simply be secret government aircraft. In fact, they look similar to the stealth aircraft that we see being used today by the U.S. military. I'm not ruling out the possibly of extraterrestrials (I'm a strong believer); but to truly make a conclusion as to what these are, there needs to be hard evidence such as a downed aircraft etc.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 06:18 PM by **toochaos4u**

*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

That A1201 is the closest thing to what I saw early this month at dusk. It had a triangle wedge cut out of the back though making it resemble a flat stubby boomerang. The coloration was that of NASA's space shuttle. It wasn't every loud and flew just over treetop level very slow.

[edit on 28/12/2008 by toochaos4u]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 06:18 PM by **Pappie54**

**www.coasttocoastam.com...**

triangle moving in on the moon.

A black triangle, my first UFO sighting The thing I saw was above the clouds, and looked massive. I was stargazing one night, then I saw 3 bright "stars" going slowly across the sky. At first, I just thought it was a few satellites in a formation of some sort. Then I noticed the area between the lights was completely blocked out. I was always into the whole UFO/paranormal thing, so I was loving the experience. As I was watching it, it was just moving slowly across the sky. After about a minute, the lights rotated and the object literally zipped across the sky at incredible speed/acceleration, behind cloud cover in the distance.

[edit on 28-12-2008 by DemonicAngelZero]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 06:49 PM by **easynow**

*reply to*
***post by toochaos4u***

---

sounds like maybe a Flying Wing type craft that you seen ? maybe you should report it to Mufon if it was unidentified.

other than the flying wing the only other aircraft i know of that has a cut back is the stealth f-117 and the stealth B1-B2 ?

**ufotruth.wordpress.com...**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 07:02 PM by **godless**

I have seen this craft 3 times in my life, once while I lived on the Outer Banks of North Carolina and twice in Pennsylvania. The Outer Banks sighting was at twilight and the ship was out over the ocean. The 2nd time I was in Lansdale, PA stuck in a traffic jam during the evening rush hour. It was in the Autumn and there was a steady rain coming down. This time the thing flew directly overhead. I pulled a Richard Dreyfuss in Close Encounters and actually stuck my head out the window in spite of the rain in order to get a good look at it. It glided quite slowly above me and the rest of the stuck drivers and was low enough for me to make out some of the details on its belly. I remember that the most alarming thing to me at the time was the fact that it made absolutely no sound as it passed above us. It's very weird to see such a large object flying without it making any noise.

The last time was a few years later, just before Christmas. My wife and I had been out shopping for the holidays and we were returning home sometime between 9 and 10 that evening. If any of you are familiar with the Bucks County area of eastern Pennsylvania then you probably are acquainted with just how bad the traffic can be at any given moment. That night I was taking us home via some of the many farm roads that I know in an attempt to avoid the aforementioned traffic. I remember the night was cold, clear and moonlit. The road we were on departs from Route 611 and travels straight up a steep hill for a good distance before depositing you on something of a plateau. From that point it meanders thru the Bucks countryside until it reaches Dublin, which was our goal. It's a very quiet stretch of road for Bucks County, with many farm fields and only a few houses.

It was as we were climbing the hill that I first spotted the craft. The lights were plainly visible and the moonlight made the triangular shape quite plain. It was well ahead of us, high above the plateau and moving slowly across the horizon from left to right, which would mean it was moving north. I pointed it out to my wife and said something like "there's that ship again". I had told her about the strange encounter with the triangle in the traffic jam years ago. We lost sight of it behind some trees but after we reached the plateau and began making our way down the road we spotted it again. It was on my left this time, which meant that it must have changed its course of travel and circled around us. The farm roads were in bad shape so I was unable to drive at a fast rate of speed. As we made our way down the rustic roads we would lose sight of the craft only to have it turn up again behind us or on our right side or back on our left again!

I told my wife that I actually thought the thing was following us, which didn't sit well with her at all. What I did next really put her over the edge. I pulled the car over, fished the flashlight out of the glove compartment and stepped out onto the road. The thing was cruising slowly and silently, just as the time before in Lansdale, now to the west of us. It was maybe a mile away and low; low enough that some of the higher trees would partially block it out of sight. I announced that I intended to signal it with

the flashlight. As you can probably imagine she had other ideas. She was nearly frantic by this point and begged me not to do it. I could hear the fear in her voice and decided that it would not be right to continue to frighten her so I handed her the flashlight and continued to observe the craft instead.

If it had indeed been following us then my decision to pull over seemed to have somehow derailed its intentions. Even as the exchange between myself and my wife was ensuing it began to glide away from us. I continued to watch it until it was no longer visible and then I took my poor shook-up wife home. This craft is very real and very strange in the way it seems to glide thru the atmosphere.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 07:02 PM by **Obliv_au**

*reply to*
***post by internos***

---

nice catch!

besides what you pointed out about shadows, the people standing nearby in little groups kinda make the whole scene look like a scale model.
they look a whole lot like scale model people.

kinda like when you see a scale model of a proposed building construction complete with cars, trees, people walking around etc.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 07:11 PM by **mmiichael**

*Originally posted by ev0lut10n2008*

*spinning mercury vapour manipulates mass! Thats the big kick in the nuts for the skeptics isnt it. Anti gravity isnt real, it never was, but we can get the same effect another way. Keep reducing mass past its zero barrier and you go into negative mass. Negative mass under a normal, bog standard, planetary gravitational field will loft away instead of being pulled down. Thereby eliminating the need for a repulsive gravity wave to exist, thereby taking the skeptics only line of defence against the craft people are reporting away from them. Research into this is being carried out to figure out a way to cross the threshold without actually hitting zero mass.*

*This is pretty breakthorough stuff if it can be demonstrated beyond a hypothetical level. Any further detail, sources, besides the guy on Youtube?*

*Mike F*

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 07:20 PM by **BlumanChu**

*reply to*
***post by mikesingh***

---

I enjoyed the one member's post that showed step-by-step how the original picture was photoshopped, but I think everyone overlooked another very obvious mistake by the person who originally posted the alleged photo of a photo:

The shadow of the tack in the picture does not conform to a reasonable shape of the tack itself....

Interesting info on the black craft though. Like some of the other members already mentioned, I am a bit more skeptic of the alien technology hypothesis.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 07:30 PM by **Shakesbeer**

*reply to*
***post by mikesingh***

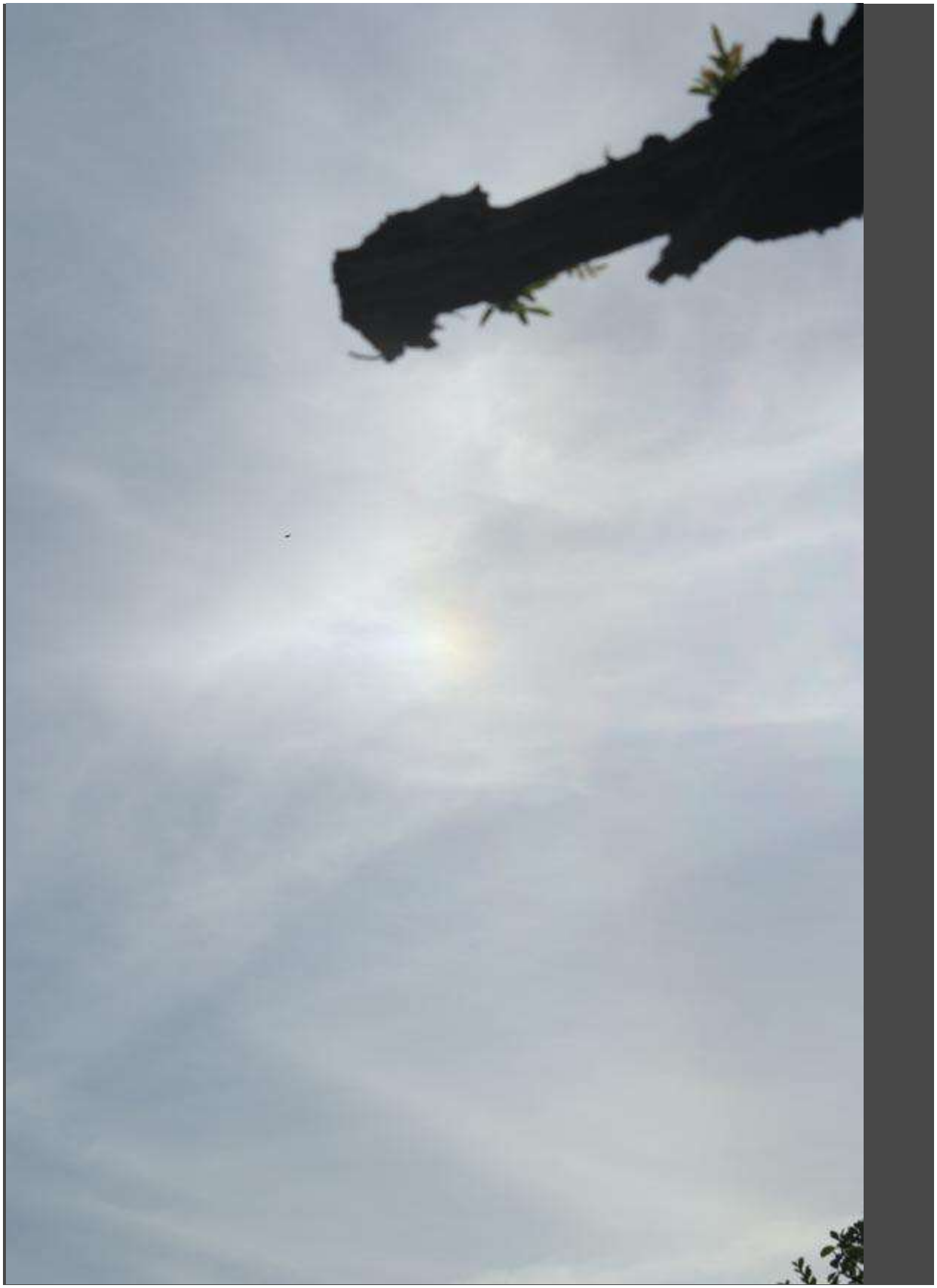
---

Very Cool thread as usual Mike. I was interested in your opinion on a picture I took almost a year ago outside of my house as the image I caught bared more then a slight similarity to one of your pictures in particular:
this one...

I was snapping a few pics of a con/chemtrail-rainbow and when I went to review the images, the middle image had "something" in it. As I zoomed in I expected to see a well defined bird or something, but that's not what I got, and the object appears to be pretty high up there so to speak.

In terms of location, I'm in the middle of Orange county California and am getting used to seeing more and more military stuff in the area going in & out of Los Alamitos base. I'm also not far from Edwards Air Force Base and can see the missile tests and hear the sonic booms sometimes when the shuttle lands there.

Here are the images as well a link to the an original version of the file:



copy of the original file:
**s95196534.onlinehome.us...**

Thanks & great thread once again

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 07:35 PM by **tothetenthpower**

This stuff is fascinating. I have heard many stories and seen alot of videos on this triangle craft. There has been just a few of those sightings in the north part of the province where i live, but that's just hearsay.

In any case, if that stuff is goverment developped it probably stems from Hitlers space program they took over after the war.

http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread422634/pg2

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 08:13 PM by **toochaos4u**

*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

Ah cool. Thanks for telling me what to look for. It appeared exactly like this with sort of space shuttle coloring. Very quiet plane though. It was much quieter than my car.

LINK TO EXTERNAL IMAGE

X-46 A

[edit on 28/12/2008 by toochaos4u]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 08:19 PM by **thefreepatriot**

very interesting.. not so long ago there was a thread about a reptilian interview(i will try to find it) and reportedly the reptilian stated that the military has a hybrid jet\ gravity propulsion system on these vehicles... due to the fact that the field created was not very stable and needed a backup. system of sorts.. VERY interesting...

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 08:26 PM by **rickyrrr**

*Originally posted by DangerDeath*
*Can someone please explain how can there be anti-gravity, when gravity is not directional force?*

Large rotating masses can have a frame dragging effect. I am no physicist, but it is predicted by relativity. So the idea is to have a very large mass rotating at a very high speed. The earth has this effect on the neighboring spacetime, and so do other large masses.

If you make a donut (torus) out of wheels and spin them all so that the side facing the inside of the donut is going down and the other side is going up, this effect is produced. An even more effective way to do this is using a liquid pumped around a coil that is wrapped like a torus, or a torus filled with an ionized liquid and accelerating it with a magnetic field (as a magnetic field can be used to accelerate particles with a net positive or negative charge)

But the speeds and masses required are really incredible. So yes, you can most definitely make "antigravity" if you manage to rotate large amounts of a heavy liquid, like mercury at speeds that would cause any known container to break apart.

So it is not "Antigravity" it is more like grabbing spacetime itself and pulling it thru the center of the torus.

-rrr

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 09:06 PM by **DangerDeath**

It is not anti gravity. Gravity is self centered, it affects in all directions. We can only translate that effect in a linear fashion achieving the effect contrary to the force of gravity, by using any kind of generated force, from reactive engines to magnetic field effects, and so on.

Lyne was writing on this subject, based on Nikola Tesla and/or Nazi research.

"Occult Science Dictatorship - A Book About Alternate Science, Free Energy, UFOs and Government Thought Control (2002)"

I found it quite interesting, but I think his theory is not complete.

The only way to bridge space/time continuum would be to translate material object into pure energy and then back onto a different coordinate in space/time continuum. Everything else would be de facto simulating, even though it might be quite efficient for the given purpose.

This because the problem of gravity - anti gravity can not be addressed by starting from the action-reaction principle.

A body which is using its own source of energy (like an airplane for instance) can move

against the gravitational pull of a planet, but it is actually affecting its own inertia, and not the planet which has dominating gravity.

The problem of acceleration is also of this kind, because object responding to acceleration is actually addressing its own cohesion. All composite objects, excluding only theoretical single particle objects, which cannot be proved to exist, have a limited capacity to resist such strain.

A supposed fast moving "UFO" which is changing direction seemingly unaffected by physical laws, is only possible either if its own cohesion is enormous, or if it is constantly translating itself into pure energy and projecting its return into a different point. Then it would be not a subject to ordinary physics.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 09:11 PM by **Uber Fr0g**

The third picture from the last ( guy standing alone with sky backdrop) is clearly a bird....

as for the others NEATO!!

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 09:15 PM by **DangerDeath**

The so called Zero Point Radiation is usually imagined as a sort of space thickly filled with some kind of particles of enormous (mutual) energy, but that can only be pure energy (force), and therefore it cannot be projected as a space continuum. It is a singularity, a single pointedness.

That means ZPR is the energy (force), which is, of course, metaphysical.
And as being such it is immeasurable.
Immeasurable doesn't mean it is of enormous quantity (too big a number), it just isn't subject to measuring.

I think it is important, in order to solve this problem of moving without being affected by physical laws, to understand that imagining pure energy, or singularity, as some kind of (ultimately thick) space, may result in hazardous confusion and misconception.

Taking such direction will result in some hybrid solutions which will not really be satisfactory.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 09:33 PM by **ArJunaBug**

Fake or not. The triangular shaped object in the first video is almost exactly what my wife and I saw outside our bedroom window at 4am in July of 1996. We lived in the UK then on the very north edge of Swindon. Nothing but fields between us and RAF Fairford base at the time. We did not notice the two rudder like fins. But the light config & shape are right on. The window was open in our bedroom and it was only 250 feet away. It did not make a sound at all and it moved oh so slowly. No way was normal lift holding it up. Anti-Gravity??

A colleague at work (also in the UK) told me in total confidence (he was afraid to tell most people about it) that he and some friends saw this triangular craft at mid day traveling directly down the M5 motorway at about 50 feet elevation. He said it was going so slow they could drive past it, stop and watch it go by, and then repeat this over and over. He said it was a hundred feet across, which is consistent with my sighting. This craft is real.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 10:28 PM by **MikeboydUS**

Just wanted to mention the LRV could have used nuclear pulse propulsion or nuclear thermal propulsion.

Project Orion (nuclear propulsion)

**en.wikipedia.org...**(nuclear_propulsion)

Nuclear pulse propulsion
**en.wikipedia.org...**

or Nuclear Thermal Propulsion
**en.wikipedia.org...**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 28-12-2008 @ 11:41 PM by **sos37**

*Originally posted by DangerDeath*
*Can someone please explain how can there be anti-gravity, when gravity is not directional force?*

Oh but gravity IS a directional force. Gravity is a "by product" if you will of mass existing on spacial fabric. Think of a bowling ball resting on a mattress and then roll a marble toward but not exactly at the bowling ball. If you roll it close enough, the marble is affected by the "gravitational pull" (or the warping of the spacial fabric caused by the existence of the mass), will roll into the mass. The heavier the mass, the larger the effect on the surrounding spacial fabric. Now that being said, gravity will always flow or warp space in the direction of the center of the mass causing the gravitational pull in the first place.

Anti-gravity would be the ability of an object to completely ignore the spacial warping going on around it. In order for it to happen, in theory, the object in question would have to exist in multispace or completely ignore spacial physics altogether, which still then begs the question - if an object ignores gravity and doesn't follow gravity's flow, then where does it exist when it ignores gravity?

Consider the following - a canoe on a rapidly running river. The canoe is built for riding on water and that's where it exists. Say the canoe encounters a large, deep whirlpool in the middle of the river. The canoe crosses dead center over the whirlpool and hovers over the top of the open mouth of the whirlpool, but doesn't fall in. It's now ignoring the water flow and no longer touching it. If it were, it would fall in because the canoe in contact with the water means the canoe obeys physical laws and would be sucked into the whirlpool. So if the canoe is suspended above the whirlpool, not touching water, not falling in, where is the canoe? It can no longer be considered on the river. An object ignoring physical laws of gravity would be in the same situation - where would it exist if it does not exist on a 3D spacial fabric anymore? Because to come into contact with that spacial fabric means to obey spacial laws and be bound by gravity! Does this mean the object is even visible when it is ignoring gravity? How much power is required to maintain this state?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 12:09 AM by **mikesingh**

*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

Excellent pics, bud!

Here's one that's pretty interesting. A frame grab from the vid below. Looks authentic to me....But alien or man made? That's the big question!

YouTube Link

Cheers!

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 12:32 AM by **mikesingh**

*Originally posted by sos37*

*And just thinking of the problems that AG could solve if released into the auto and airline industry today, as long as the power needs were met, just boggles the mind. Successful proliferation of AG across the nations would completely change how mankind operates! I mean seriously - you talk about those things that come along every great once in a while that revolutionize the world like the wheel, the internet, the pulley, the lever, etc. Antigravity would be HUGE.*

You're spot on sos! But remember those darn oil cartels? Now they would never allow that to happen. Their stranglehold over the worlds most dependent energy source - oil - has to be maintained at all costs or they'll stand to lose trillions if an alternative energy source is found that's far more efficient than oil, like AG/ZP energy systems! And then the powers-that-be in the Government would never let that happen as they have a huge stake in it too. After all much of those oily dollars find their way into the pockets of the so called 'peoples representatives'!

So it all boils down to the game of power and pelf at higher government levels as well as the cartels, what with their executives getting millions of dollars in yearly bonuses!!

Cheers!

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 12:46 AM by **easynow**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

Yes that video is definitely interesting !

i was shocked to see someone got a good capture on video like that.

i got some pretty good videos in that playlist and i have to tell you this one is a night time shot but wow....in the beginning you can clearly see some type of triangle craft....no mistaking it

**YouTube Link**

reminds of the Pheonix lights craft called the ' intruder '

i don't think either of these videos are our craft. it does not make sense that these billion dollar top secret vehicles would be where they where spotted.

[edit on 29-12-2008 by easynow]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 12:57 AM by **mikesingh**

*Originally posted by DangerDeath*
*Can someone please explain how can there be anti-gravity, when gravity is not directional force?*

Well, for starters no one has been able to understand fully what gravity is all about! There may not be anything called 'anti gravity' but there is a partially understood term called 'gravity shielding'. The details pertaining to this concept can be found in the papers contained in the LANL (Los Alamos National Laboratory) archives.

This basically is a shield that contains a craft, like a bubble, where gravity within is neutralized to zero by intrinsic electromagnetic force fields produced by the craft. The bubble itself moves with the craft inside. This way, the craft can achieve even FTL velocities as it does not go against Einsteins theory of relativity since it is stationary within the gravity shielding bubble. But can this electromagnetic bubble travel faster than light speed? You bet it can as it has zero mass!

Seems like sci-fi, but the theory is in place! Is this how ETs travel across inter stellar distances?

Cheers!

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 01:06 AM by **Chadwickus**

Another explanation of *some* of these craft could be scale model tests.

Like this one from DARPA:

**YouTube Link**

A good thread discussing these crafts too:
**www.abovetopsecret.com...**

[edit on 29-12-2008 by Chadwickus]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 04:21 AM by **ev0lut10n2008**

*reply to*

***post by mmiichael***

---

The nazi bell and fouches description of the tr3b use the same set up of spinning mercury and achieve a reduction in mass and weight. The bell research is on the net, a guy called john derring i think, works for a defence contractor called sara, well he has duplicated the bell experiment and got a weight loss. Another company called GCT has replicated the MFD from the tr3b, the description for that is on american antigravity but that site has been down for a while at the moment. The negative mass stuff, that is theoretically possible. if spinning mercury reduces mass, then it stands to reason that if you keep spinning faster then it will eventually turn negative, and gravity will have the opposite effect on it. Still theory though, but only because nobody in public view has done it yet. behind closed doors, who knows. It is the ONLY possible way to get an anti gravity effect, and since people are seeing these craft that are exhibiting the

charictaristics of anti gravity then it seems obvious to me that someone somewhere has cracked it.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 05:19 AM by **DangerDeath**

*reply to*

***post by sos37***

---

I don't agree with you. The effect exists, but not because space "bends". Space is a principle, and what bends is our perception and our "expected" logic. Gravity is a variable changing with the "distance" between two given objects. This is why we get the idea of a curve instead of straight line.

But why do we have to observe the Universe in this linear grid kind of existence?

Same applies to the canoe. The purpose of the canoe is the one we gave it. In nature there are no canoes, it is a canoe only because we created an object with specific function. This function is 100% human projection, everything else about this canoe is simply matter and is subject to physical laws. In nature, without its human purpose, canoe is just raw material.

Remember how in Renaissance painters started to use "central perspective". Well, central perspective is not the painters means, it is just an ideology which is used to organize perception in a certain way. It is nothing more than that.

The means of painting is the difference in light intensity and nothing else. Even colors are a totally different affair in painting. You can't use color to articulate form, only the difference in light intensity can be used for that purpose.

Same is with gravity. We may be interested in linear projection of trajectory, which will be distorted by increased mass, but it only means that we should not stick to plane geometry and instead adopt a dynamic view: instead of lines we should use vectors and their combining which results in a dynamical perception of things.

Therefore gravity is immanent to perception itself and the more we perceive the more gravity there is.

The only thing that ignores gravity is the force (energy). And force cannot be perceived - therefore "in effect" it is the anti-gravity, but not in sense that it can be inherent to matter. Matter with the trait of anti gravity doesn't exist.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 05:39 AM by **DangerDeath**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

I agree, it does sound like SF, but the example you give is proposing the existence of two spaces (perceptions) divided by pure energy (energy field).

Maybe it is possible, but must be understood that energy field itself is not participating as existing "our" space. It does not occupy space (volume). So an object within such space is also not spatial (in our space). The definition of object is that it is something limited by other objects. So if there is one single object there must be a whole Universe coexisting with it. So, either you have an object absolutely translated into energy, or you have created a complete another universe and now you are manipulating that universe in relation to the other (our) Universe and connecting them in whichever point you want by switching from one to another at will.

This cannot be done regardless to our perception. In order to escape the field of existing space (perception) you have to extinguish perception of it (nirvana). This is where physical laws cease to exist.

Of course, doing this is impossible without affecting our essential existence as human beings. It is more than just applying physical laws. It has to be also a mental activity. "Normal" mental activity has to stop at that moment and connect again in a different coordinate in the projected universe. Whether this can be done forcefully by using some machinery which will affect our perception or by our own intent, I don't know.

In this manner, gravity is to be understood as equal to perception. Where there is no perception there is no gravity. Even psychologically it is obvious.

Our perception is held by the idea of continuity. If we can break, disregard, deconstruct

this continuity, then we can accomplish anti gravity.

How to further manipulate it and to what purpose, may as well be a question of ethics, that is, subjective motivation.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 05:49 AM by **DangerDeath**

Let me remind you that many astronauts have gone "nuts" when they experienced levitation. They were removed from the influence of Earth's gravity. They experienced "unity with Universe". Some of them experienced this mystical detachment and empathy, and whatever.

Isn't that what makes them quite unreliable in sense that they achieved a certain, probably decisive ethical enlightenment, which will prevent them from doing things which are opposed to such an ethical standpoint?

This could as well be the reason colonization of Moon or sending people further from Earth (to Mars) had stalled.

What if the experience when flying in such a craft which creates a strong energy field that denies gravity is the same as enlightenment? I'm sure this will pose a great problem for those who pursue power the way powers to be understand it?

Cessation of purpose when in singularity mode may be a strong experience against which no one can possibly go. Such experience makes impossible a man to be in denial of his true nature.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 06:50 AM by **Fastwalker81**

*reply to*

***post by internos***

---

Excellent thread Mike.

A recent analysis was done regarding the Petit-Rechain picture. The thread and article can be found here. Thanks to SpookyVince for sharing this.

**www.abovetopsecret.com...**

The SOBEPS members – which investigation methods, based on scientific validation of facts, are reliable – ask for an analysis of the picture to Marc Acheroy, nuclear physicist at the Royal Military School; to professor François Louange, from a private digital imagery laboratory which cooperates with the CNRS ("Centre National de Recherche Scientifique", National Center of Scientific Research, France) and the French Army; to the photography service of the Belgian royal institute of artistic patrimony, which has an efficient photographic laboratory; and to Dr. Richard Haines, who works for NASA in California. Result, after years of analysis: **the Petit-Rechain picture is not faked.**

Ten years later, the SOBEPS asks the Orsay Optical Institute for counter-analysis. The purpose of this manoeuvre is to analyse the picture with more recent software and to compare the results with the old data. **Result: the picture is not faked, and they have discovered something rather surprising, which was invisible until then: a vortex of moving particles surrounding the vehicle.** To this day, no one really knows the nature of those particles. It could be an advanced propulsion technology.

Did some world power have advanced propulsion triangular craft fully operational since at least 1990? Interesting to speculate about.

[edit on 29/12/08 by Fastwalker81]

http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread422634/pg3

A work colleague of mine told me of a sighting he had sometime between 1980 - 1985 in Southern England.

He was a teenager at the time on a night fishing trip with some friends. They were fishing off the east bank of Smith's Pond, a small lake in Eastleigh Hampshire. The Google Earth coordinates are 50°57'35.83"N 1°22'30.79"W

He said it was during the summer months & already dark. They noticed something in the sky above the lake moving from west to east.

I can't remember exactly what he said but it was along the lines of…
"It was a totally black triangle, low flying, moving slowly & silent." I don't remember if he said it had any lights.

He said it shook him & his friends up enough that they packed up immediately & went home.

I don't recall how high he estimated the triangle was other than low flying.

I do recall him saying it was an isosceles triangle shape & he thought it was comparable to the size of the lake which according to Google Earth measures roughly 450 feet long by 170 feet at it's widest point.

I like to be sceptical & thought about this possibly being a secret aircraft, ignoring the fact it was silent, low flying over a populated area & even the size.

One thing I couldn't ignore though was Southampton Airport. It's northern most point located roughly 0.98 miles east of the sighting, as the crow flies. Whatever way I look at it that's a little too close for a military reconnaissance aircraft to be flying to an airport.

Usually aircraft coming in to land approach from the north, but occasionally they come from the south which I assume would be due to wind direction / speed etc.
The triangle was coming from the west & would have had to make a sharp turn to avoid flying over the airport, either way it would have been in the flight path.

I was too young to know if the triangle was reported by anyone or showed up on the airports radar at the time & internet searches only show the more recant black triangle videos.

Mikesingh, the video you posted was taken roughly 3 miles south west of the above sighting my colleague had. It was taken in Shirly, Southampton.

**Link to youtube southampton triangle**

Here is a link to an article by the local news paper with a possible explanation for the object filmed.

**Link to Daily Echo artical**

I can't explain what my colleague & his friends saw that night. I want to find evidence it was manmade, or a logical way to explain it but can't.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 09:12 AM by **rickyrrr**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

I have seen this video before. I don't see anything on this video to suggest that the object is anything more than a kite or a garbage liner turned into a solar powered hot air balloon: It does not zip at great speeds, it does not have any lights and it stays there the whole time. The person filming the video should have had the opportunity to film until the object disappeared one way or another and this is not demonstrated by the video.

-rrr

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 09:34 AM by **mikesingh**

*Originally posted by Fastwalker81*
*Did some world power have advanced propulsion triangular craft fully operational since at least 1990? Interesting to speculate about.*

According to Dr Richard Boylan, Ph.D....

'It (TR3-B) was used in the Gulf War's early hours with electromagnetic-pulse/laser cannons. **It literally sat mid-air**, firing long-, medium-, short-range to take out antennas, towers, communications, air traffic control towers, TV dishes and centers, etc. For three hours, these three triangles [TR3-Bs] just sat there blowing up everything in sight.

Then the Stealth fighters had fun for the rest of the day into the early evening next night. Then [followed] carpet bombings from high altitude B-52 Strato-Fortresses. They dumped all the old, aged Vietnam-era crap [munitions]; a third blew up and the rest [were] duds. **Anyways, the TR3B has been in testing since the '60s. But it has only been perfected for the last 8 years.**

Cheers!

**www.drboylan.com...**

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 09:53 AM by **DangerDeath**

*reply to*

***post by Fastwalker81***

---

What about bosons?
Bosons have the ability to overlap each other contrary to the Archimedes law. They do fit the description of a supposed ZPR.
Bosons could be indicative of the ongoing translation of matter into force and vice versus.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 10:46 AM by **eyewitness86**

The massive triangle ship I and a witness saw close up in 1986 ( hence my handle here) could well have been ours, but if so the pilots were intentionally showing themselves. The craft we saw and experienced was no more than a coupkle of hundred feet above us, totally silent, with a red light at each tip of the triangle.

It was massive beyond belief, huge. It startled and frightened me a bit as I felt that if it

set down while over us it would have smashed us flat as a pancake. It was unnerveing, to say the least. I could see no detail, ust a massive black triangle moving 5-8 mph, totally quiet. It was amazing.

At the time I thought it might have been alien, and it may have been...but now I am not sure. The pilots made sure we got a show: We were alone on a motorcycle on a deserted country road at night; the craft came right over our heads close enough to hit with a bow and arrow, and then as it moved away it performed a maneuver that got our attention: cartwheeled off into the eastern sky. I felt that it was intentional, that they wanted to be seen, and to blow our minds, which they did.

Now with so many being seen, likley it is backengineered stuff. But they are making no effeort to hide it if that is the case...we were up close and saw it move with obvious antigrav...NO WAY anything thqat massive ( at least 100 yards between each light, if not more!) could move with NO sound without antigrav. We are wasting a lot of oil and gas, since we have this technology...damn the NWO bosses that keep advances all to themselves for their personal profits..

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 11:40 AM by **horsegiver**

Hi Mike,
Great collection, and interesting thread, regarding the cRaft shown over Glasgow, Scotland, I am quite certain That I have seen that one flying from North to South over Southern England about eight years ago.
It was probably after midnight, as most 'secret' test flights over England take place after eleven 'o clock and usually by two or three in the morning, in order to be able to discredit any person reporting a sighting by saying'on the way home from the pub were we'. Also Friday, Saturday and Sunday nights are favourites.
It was rumoured at the time, that this particular craft was being test flown from Warton near Blackpool, my wife and I both saw it travelling North to South very fast, and silent, not a sound, and aroud fifteen minutes later, we saw it return.
I am guessing here, but I think that high speed test runs were being conducted from it's base, in the North of England, down the zero longitude line to Gibraltar and back. Around that time we also saw a B2 lookalike fly Silently down and back the same track.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 04:02 PM by **gandalph**

"back engineered"? Or "reverse engineered"? from what? alien spaceships which we shot down? You have to be honest and admit that such theories are entertained only in some people's minds, with nothing substantial to back it up.

These aircraft are no more reverse engineered than the nuclear bomb, or the Wright brothers plane, or the wheel.

If they (triangles) do exist (and I believe they do), chalk it up to science, and also that the government being able to keep a secret.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 04:14 PM by **DangerDeath**

And governments are keeping them secret because it's cheap technology and they can't put meter on it...
They are only cost effective if they're used in wars...

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 04:19 PM by **Nohup**

Lot of things flying around that are tetrahedral, triangular that don't have anything to do with aliens. Alien reverse engineering in 1903? Sure, why not?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 04:22 PM by **Phage**

*Originally posted by mikesingh*

*According to Dr Richard Boylan, Ph.D....*

This one?

Boylan, Richard J., Ph.D. (PSY 10047) Sacramento, CA Interim Suspension Order issued June 3, 1994 - no practice. Partial stay granted July 21, 1994 - may treat male patients only.

**www.psychboard.ca.gov...**

Boylan, Richard J., Ph.D. (Psy-10047) Sacramento, CA Seven counts of gross negligence in the care of three patients. Revoked. Effective August 4, 1995.

**www.psychboard.ca.gov...**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 04:42 PM by **merka**

*Originally posted by mikesingh*

*Originally posted by Fastwalker81*
*Did some world power have advanced propulsion triangular craft fully operational since at least 1990? Interesting to speculate about.*

*According to Dr Richard Boylan, Ph.D....*

*'It (TR3-B) was used in the Gulf War's early hours with electromagnetic-pulse/laser cannons.* ***It literally sat mid-air****, firing long-, medium-, short-range to take out antennas, towers, communications, air traffic control towers, TV dishes and centers, etc. For three hours, these three triangles [TR3-Bs] just sat there blowing up everything in sight.*

*Then the Stealth fighters had fun for the rest of the day into the early evening next night. Then [followed] carpet bombings from high altitude B-52 Strato-Fortresses. They dumped all the old, aged Vietnam-era crap [munitions]; a third blew up and the rest [were] duds.* ***Anyways, the TR3B has been in testing since the '60s. But it has only been perfected for the last 8 years.***

*Cheers!*

***www.drboylan.com...***

Well apparently according to dr boyle *everything* is powered by anti-gravity. Antigravity airplanes, antigravity spaceplanes, antigravity helicopters... Where's the antigravity tanks, antigravity cars and *antigravity underpants*?

I especially enjoyed this one:

> The XH-75D or XH Shark antigravity helicopter is manufactured by Teledyne Ryan Aeronautical Corporation of San Diego (now part of Northrop-Grumman). USAF Colonel Steve Wilson reported that many of these XH-75Ds were assigned to the Delta/National Reconnaissance Organization Division which retrieves downed UFOs. That Division is also implicated in mutilating cattle as a psychological warfare program on the American public, to try to get citizens to fear and hate extraterrestrials through assuming that aliens are the ones cutting up the cattle. Colonel Wilson also leaked a drawing of the XH-75D Shark. (See his illustration at: **www.drboylan.com...**)

Yet if you actually look at the illustration, its an *extremely conventional* double bladed helicopter with what look like a jet engine in the back to provide extra speed (since the double bladed system doesnt require a tail rotor). Why does it need antigravity??? Cant americans build a working double bladed helo like the Russians can

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 07:17 PM by **Electro38**

Boylan writes in a scrambled, huge run-on sentence fashion. How can you trust someone who make such statements without any evidence at all?

If he knows all of these things first hand wouldn't he have more to offer then words?

His sensationalized writing style is very telling. I know these things exist but some people are making a mockery of it.

reply posted on 29-12-2008 @ 09:54 PM by **aleon1018**

I came across this video looking for some information on a crop circle, possibly related to some alleged propulsion systems. Since it appeared like the shape of one of these ships, I thought there might be some connection as well, such as through cloaking, and shapeshifting of an alleged ship. Moisture in the air may be used to give the illusion of a larger craft when they might only be pods such as those that were called foo fighters. (which I suspect can be linked to fly in exact formations)

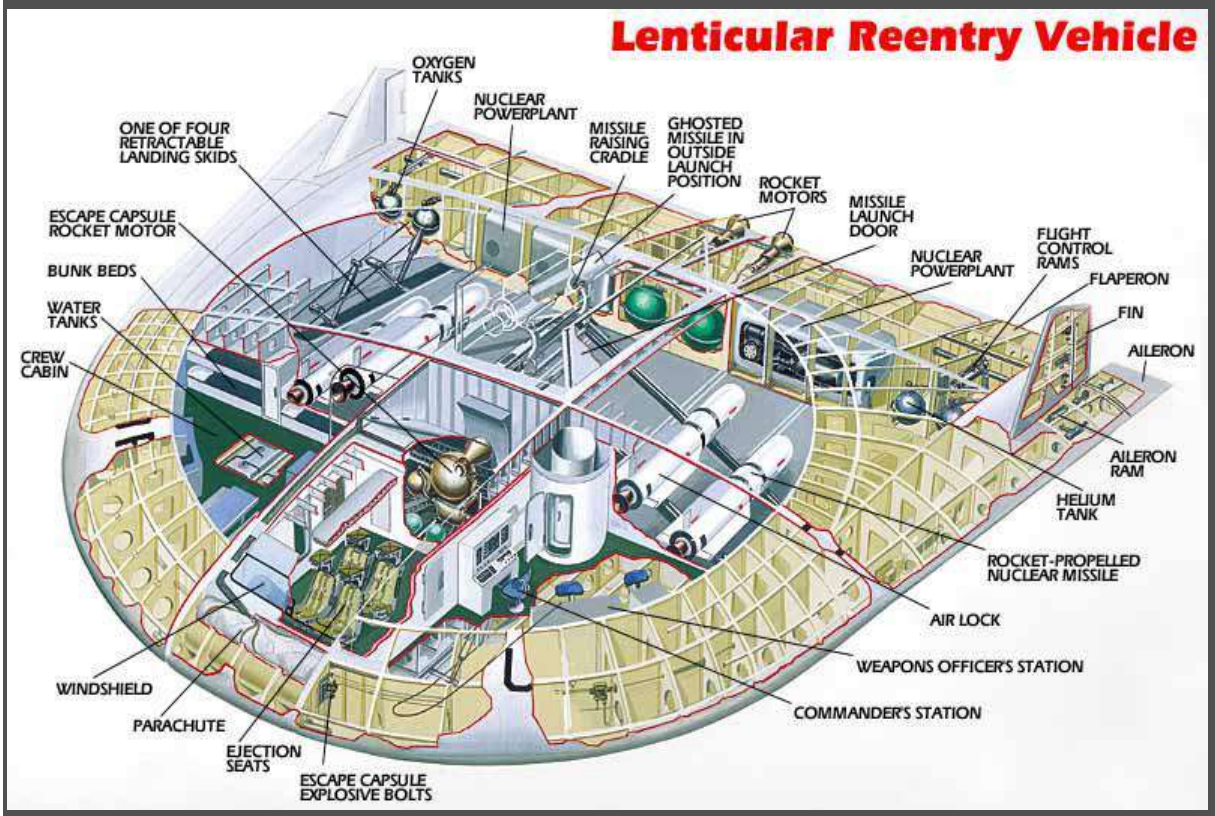
The pattern of lights is also very similar to those on the alleged Nazi or Nordic craft. Are these ligths glowing plasma and the same as the foo fighters?

**www.kornkreise-forschung.de...**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 12:00 AM by **AmmonSeth**

*Originally posted by mikesingh*




i just like the way that 'they' seem to finally be taking an interest in having a craft that carries their most advanced weaponry (nuclear missiles) outside earth orbit, Its comforting 'they' are finally learning

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 12:11 AM by **Badge01**

Guys, people talk about 'reverse engineered' or 'back engineered' alien craft.

Just consider what it would take for this to be even a remote possibility.

1. The alien engineering would have to with 25-50 years of our own engineering and use similar parts;
2. They'd have to use components and isotopes similar to what we are using now;
3. The aliens would have to be roughly human-sized, and humanoid shaped.

I can think of several other prohibitive qualifications, including operating in a dense, high oxygen atmosphere.

A civilization that needed to travel ~100 light years to get here would hardly be using technology similar to our own at the present time.

In addition, they would probably not be using full-size atmospheric craft. They'd use some kind of virtual technology, or nano-technology. Traveling via full-sized airplane-sized atmospheric craft is very inefficient and we only do it because we have no other options (such as matter transporters).

Now, I have no way of knowing, but common sense should tell us that it would be highly, highly improbable that we'd be able to understand alien technology enough to profit in any way by 'engineering' it to our current standards. We know now that the trend is toward micro-miniaturization and this makes 'reverse engineering' quite difficult of even Earth based equipment which requires high tech phase tunneling electron-microscopy.

As the Skunk Works guys will tell you the secrets are in the *Method Of Production*, not just the finished materials.

The most likely result of trying to use Earth technology to understand or analyze alien technology in advance of >100 years or 1000 years of our current methods would be inadvertent destruction of such technology. Reverse engineering of non-human non-terrestrial technology is likely to be pure science fiction.

$.02

[edit on 12/30/2008 by Badge01]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 02:37 AM by **merka**

*Originally posted by Badge01*
*A civilization that needed to travel ~100 light years to get here would hardly be using technology similar to our own at the present time.*

You may think so but really... It depends on the technology!

Imagine if we could strap some sort of dimensional shift thingamabob onto an F22 jet, instantly allowing it to travel to any coordinate in space. Could we not get it to an Earth like planet and fly it around... Like a UFO? Most of it would still be present technology!

Since assuming follow-up technology (sheilding, stronger plating, etc) is science-fiction regardless, you might as well assume current tech.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 02:51 AM by **Chadwickus**

*Originally posted by merka*

*You may think so but really... It depends on the technology!*

*Imagine if we could strap some sort of dimensional shift thingamabob onto an F22 jet, instantly allowing it to travel to any coordinate in space. Could we not get it to an Earth like planet and fly it around... Like a UFO? Most of it would still be present technology!*

*Since assuming follow-up technology (sheilding, stronger plating, etc) is science-fiction regardless, you might as well assume current tech.*

Imagine yourself in the 1900's, you come across a motor from 2008, yet at first you have no idea what it is or what it does.

Eventually, if you're lucky/smart enough you realise it turns a flywheel, so it's a motor of some sort...
So you slap it onto a horse drawn buggy and hope for the best...
It would be virtually impossible that you could power a horse buggy with just a motor from the future. You would have to make a gearbox, a differential, invent fuel, rig up an accelerator, create a steering system, invent brakes etc etc.

Same deal for advanced alien space craft.

[edit on 30-12-2008 by Chadwickus]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 06:30 AM by **mikesingh**

*reply to*

***post by Badge01***

---

Good point! But if you had to go on a trip to an antique MOI settlement, would you go in a Ferrari where there are no roads and gas bunks? You'd probably use a horse drawn cart instead. It's centuries old technology but probably cutting edge for the MOIs.

Now if you dumped the cart there before you left, would it be too difficult for them to copy it and make its clones? The resources are there and so is the inclination.

Probably the same equation applies here. They could be using technology millions of years more advanced than ours but here on Earth they get down to the basics in order to operate in our environment and make use of our resources.

Just a thought!

Cheers!

http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread422634/pg4

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 07:22 AM by **Fillet ask a**

I was doing a bit of searching yesterday after reading one of the links Mikesingh posted "The Flying Triangle Mystery" on page 1.

I came across this website

**UFO Evidence ORG** (which oddly stopped working today, read what you like into it, it worked fine yesterday) & was surprised to learn of the DA-Notice (formerly known as a D-Notice) which was used to stop the BBC & other UK media, during I think, the mid to late 90's, from reporting on the UK's stealth program. Specifically no reporting of the

black triangles.

I don’t know how credible the ufo evidence website is, or was.

After more digging I found this site **Rense.com** which backs up what I read yesterday.

Also the popular science program mentioned on the above site was, from what I’ve heard, Tomorrow's World which ran from 1965 until 2003.**Tomorrow's World Wiki artical**

Allegedly one of the producers resigned after the show was told not to report on black triangles in 1997. No evidence for this, it’s just what I heard.

**DA-Notice Wiki artical**

**UK DA-Notice website**

The above, if accurate & true could certainly explain a lot but still doesn't address the issues of these craft flying low, over populated areas & near airports.

[edit on 30-12-2008 by Fillet ask a]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 08:22 AM by **mikesingh**

*reply to*

***post by Fillet ask a***

---

Thanks for the links Fillet! That made very interesting reading. You're right about that web site. Shows an error. Something seems fishy, what? But luckily Rense reproduced it before it was yanked off the net!

And this seemed the most interesting part in the report you linked to...

CNI News adds: As noted by Nick Pope in the previous article, **it is very unlikely that the "Black Triangle" aircraft can be explained as a secret military project. Its technical capabilities and**

**flight behavior suggest it neither belongs to any earthly government nor falls within the envelope of human technology.** Perhaps, then, the British media are actually being warned away from reporting on a fairly obvious example of "alien" craft intruding with impunity into British airspace.

Cheers!

[edit on 30-12-2008 by mikesingh]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 10:16 AM by **Fillet ask a**

No problem Mike, I'm more inclined to believe the triangles are just military aircraft but can't understand why they operate in plain sight of the public. That makes no sense, why go to the trouble of slapping a DA-Notice on the subject & then flying them where they will be seen.

I don't think there were any sightings of the F-117 Nighthawk & the B-2 Spirit over populated areas before they came out in the open.

I suppose it's possible the aircraft suffered problems which would account for them turning up over, say, Belgium?

The ufo evidence website I linked to is working again, must have just been one of those coincidences.

**LINK**

Edit to add...

Quoted from the above link

*Source: "He said to me -'what do you mean?", I replied that we had heard of people that have had quite a few sightings of the Flying Triangle. 'Yes', he said 'Yes, I make them.' I said "How do you mean 'I make them'? "Well, let me put it this way' he said, 'we are actually making triangular-shaped craft in this country,*

*but we are also aware of what we would call extra- terrestrial craft flying over this country.' He repeated, when questioned, 'We are aware that there are triangular craft flying over this country, that are not of this world!'*

Hmm

[edit on 30-12-2008 by Fillet ask a]

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 10:40 AM by **Badge01**

*reply to*

***post by Fillet ask a***

---

One thought I had about why they'd appear over populated areas is that some of them may be holograms, and they're testing public reaction.

Obvious, flying large craft over populated areas could break flight rules, but if they are not actually 'craft' then that dilemma is explained.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 11:59 AM by **Fillet ask a**

Hadn't thought of that one, interesting. I suppose that would explain the varying sizes witnesses report, the silent running & sharp turns.

Test public reaction for what though?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 12:42 PM by **mbkennel**

The purpose of such non-conventional training would be to convince onlookers that it isn't a military craft.

Imagine the missions such a craft would take: close-up infiltration, resupply and surveillance. It might be remarkably vulnerable in such situations, even to ground

weapons. One crash could screw up the whole program.

To be concrete, they don't want Iranian/Pakistani/NorthKorean air defense shooting at it as they immediately ID it as a NATO platform.

So they use 'optical stealth' and 'psychological stealth'.

And then, if there really are ET triangles, this just confuses the heck out of everybody. Maybe even ET? All the better to make your own.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 01:20 PM by **Fillet ask a**

*reply to*

***post by mbkennel***

---

Bravo! That seems rather plausible.

If I were trying to draw attention away from what was really flying then I would also encourage the alien technology explanation. I Believe the Americans have been doing it for years. Perhaps even 61 years.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 03:13 PM by **ufopunx**

*Originally posted by Fillet ask a*
*I suppose it's possible the aircraft suffered problems which would account for them turning up over, say, Belgium?*

It is certainly not due to an accident if they was over my head
As I said in my first post, some cops had a sighting and a big one, the cops followed it with his cop car and contact others cops. they have seen the red light in the middle unplug from the craft flying from his own as a kind of drone then plug the the craft and then a second craft appear.

Oh maybe he put his red triangle in the sky to warn people he is in trouble with his vehicle and then few minutes later the tow craft came to help him, it's a possibility.

Just look this documentary and see the reconstitution.

**fr.youtube.com...**
**fr.youtube.com...**

I love our belgian accent

*Originally posted by Badge01*
*reply to* ***post by Fillet ask a***

---

*One thought I had about why they'd appear over populated areas is that some of them may be holograms, and they're testing public reaction.*

Hologram can't be seen on radar so it might be real craft, who why how is the question

**fr.youtube.com...**
**fr.youtube.com...**

Sorry, the youtube options didn't work so I can't put the videos in the page, if an admin want to have some fun.... let's have it

[edit on 30-12-2008 by ufopunx]

[edit on 30-12-2008 by ufopunx]

[edit on 30-12-2008 by ufopunx]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 07:44 PM by **Fillet ask a**

*reply to*

***post by ufopunx***

---

Sorry, I certainly wasn't dismissing your sighting.

You're right, if it were a hologram, then it wouldn't have shown up on radar in this case.

I'd like to learn more from first hand witnesses like yourself, please post any other information you & your friends or family have.

I did read somewhere about some pilots who talked with the alleged pilots flying the triangle in question & that it was a fault with the aircraft that caused all this.

If I find it I'll post it on the thread for you.

I'm sceptical & mechanically minded, I like to think things can be explained, hence the people at the top allowing unexplained sightings to be blamed on aliens. It's the perfect cover story, if they're man-made of course.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 09:33 PM by **ufopunx**

*reply to*

***post by Fillet ask a***

---

Oh don't be sorry, I just wrote that for the humour, I know you weren't

Well, I said everything on this sighting, it was very short, but I have to say that I'm not sure at 100% If it was a triangle or a square, in my child memory there was 5 lights on this craft, one on each corner and one at the middle, maybe was I confused about the shape with all the excitement(since I'm a kid I'm passionate by every "out of normal" stuff, so when an "extra terrestrial" craft was flying over my house you can imagine in which state I was ).
What is sure is we all see that thing in the period of this UFO wave, something

definitely unknown for the actual and common human being, flying with absolutely no noise and no blinking light with a shape we had never seen before for a plane, when the craft disappeared from our sight we heard the f-16 flying at low altitude, in the same direction as the craft was going, we did not see it not even its blinking light but we heard it very well!!!

For my 2 sightings, I don't really know if it was a real triangle craft or a plane as it wasn't the principal thing I was looking with my friend.
Dunno if I may post the story here but maybe it is in relation so if You want I can post it tomorrow, just ask, it's 4.30 am here and I'm tired to write now

If you any question just ask, I don't bite and I'll be pleased to answer it/them.

cheers

edit: By the way, nice avatar

[edit on 30-12-2008 by ufopunx]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 10:42 PM by **mikesingh**

*Courtesy: Galactic2*

**WTF??**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 30-12-2008 @ 10:55 PM by **Phage**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

Funny Mike, real funny.

Spielberg mini-series,*Taken*
**www.bbc.co.uk...**

It's been posted and identified more than once.
**www.abovetopsecret.com...**
**www.abovetopsecret.com...**
**www.abovetopsecret.com...**

But I'm sure you were completely unaware of it until now.

[edit on 12/30/2008 by Phage]

reply posted on 31-12-2008 @ 12:20 AM by **mikesingh**

*reply to*

***post by Phage***

---

Ah! Thanks Phage! So that's a clip from a movie, 'Taken' what? Darn! And I thought it was pretty intriguing! I've been taken!!

Thanks for the links!

Cheers!

[edit on 31-12-2008 by mikesingh]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 31-12-2008 @ 12:33 AM by **danx**

*Originally posted by Fillet ask a*
*Bravo! That seems rather plausible.*

*If I were trying to draw attention away from what was really flying then I would also encourage the alien technology explanation. I Believe the Americans have been doing it for years. Perhaps even 61 years.*

But what was flying in our skies before that? There were UFO reports before Roswell, or at least those previous months in 47.

The

**Battle of Los Angeles** is a good case, but there are cases even older than that one.

While I personally believe that *some* of the reported UFOs are indeed military projects, I don't think they can explain away all (good) UFO reports.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 2-1-2009 @ 05:22 AM by **Fillet ask a**

*reply to*

***post by danx***

---

I'm in agreement with you, that's why I said perhaps "61" years.

There are of course events like the battle of LA which can't always be explained by secret aircraft tests.

Events that took place in New Mexico where tests were already being carried out suggests that whatever crashed was identified & was man-made (my opinion).

The reason for such secrecy? I don't know, maybe they were testing radiation shielding to see if nuclear power could be used in future aircraft & they didn't want the Russians finding out.

Blaming aliens is still the perfect cover story.

Back on topic, I found the link about the Belgium triangle being flown by pilots.

**LINK**

Again, I don't know how credible the article is.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 2-1-2009 @ 05:49 AM by **alyosha1981**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

That's a shame I got the tinggles when I first saw that pic, I would have never known it was from a mini series

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 5-1-2009 @ 04:52 PM by **Awoken One**

Awesome photo's. I'd like to see a triangle sighting of my own one day...

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 6-1-2009 @ 06:21 AM by **franspeakfree**

*Originally posted by Chadwickus*

*Imagine yourself in the 1900's, you come across a motor from 2008, yet at first you have no idea what it is or what it does.*

*Eventually, if you're lucky/smart enough you realise it turns a flywheel, so it's a motor of some sort...*
*So you slap it onto a horse drawn buggy and hope for the best...*
*It would be virtually impossible that you could power a horse buggy with just a motor from the future. You would have to make a gearbox, a differential, invent fuel, rig up an accelerator, create a steering system, invent brakes etc etc.*

*Same deal for advanced alien space craft.*

Indeed, but what if you come across a motor from 2008 and an occupant from that age, now that would change things would it not? not only do you have the component

but you have someone that you can work with to transform your horse drawn cart into a machine. Which IMO is what the treaty was all about.

[edit on 6-1-2009 by franspeakfree]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 6-1-2009 @ 06:48 AM by **franspeakfree**

*Originally posted by Fillet ask a*
*I was doing a bit of searching yesterday after reading one of the links Mikesingh posted "The Flying Triangle Mystery" on page 1.*

*I came across this website*

***UFO Evidence ORG*** *(which oddly stopped working today, read what you like into it, it worked fine yesterday)*

Its working again now don't panic they are not on to you ,

From that link I found this to be very interesting as I (very recently) became a believer in the fact that they are operating under the IR spectrum.

*Mr. 'N' went indoors and fetched his binoculars and he was then able to make out the shape of a black helicopter in the vicinity of the lights. It so happened that Mr. 'N' was a bit of an electronics buff and had a night-vision-scope, with which he returned a few minutes later. (*Type Tasco, 1(st) generation type, with night scope and also infra-red beam emission*).*

*He then viewed the aircraft again and clearly saw the helicopter, which was illuminated by the flashing stroke and navigation lights. He described it as being similar to the "*Air Wolf*" helicopter in the television series. He then switched on the infra-red beam and immediately noticed that there was a completely blacked-out, triangular, craft adjacent to the helicopter. "I couldn't believe my eyes" he commented*

We heard about a helicopter just this week that woke the whole neighbourhood up that was obviously masking something coincedence? maybe the fact that it was going extremely slow was due to the fact that it was a prototype or that it was a firsy flight. Also I would like to point out that FT have been around for a long time in many cases abductees (under regression) in the 80's-90's talked about witnessing black FT's that

made absolutley no noise before they blacked out.

[edit on 6-1-2009 by franspeakfree]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 7-1-2009 @ 07:42 PM by **Fillet ask a**

*reply to*

***post by franspeakfree***

---

I'm curious, what do you mean by "before they blacked out"?

Cheers.

EDIT:

Ah, sorry, I misread your post. I understand now.

[edit on 7-1-2009 by Fillet ask a]

http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread422634/pg5

reply posted on 8-1-2009 @ 07:08 AM by **mikesingh**

*Originally posted by franspeakfree*
*Indeed, but what if you come across a motor from 2008 and an occupant from that age, now that would change things would it not? not only do you have the component but you have someone that you can work with to transform your horse drawn cart into a machine. Which IMO is what the treaty was all about.*

Hmmm...So we're entering the next level! An ET who has either been retrieved from a crash site who then helped in our understanding of the technology or ETs who have voluntarily made contact with us under secrecy and taught us the basics of their technology. The former is within the realms of possibility.

It is said that there have been numerous crashes of UFOs through the years. It's quite possible that one or two occupants may have been caught alive. And probably the triangle craft may be the result of alien technology put together with their help.

Who really knows what the secret shadow intelligence agencies and black projects are up to? If $1.3 trillion can go missing, anything's possible. Those greenbacks had probably been sunk into these projects.

Cheers!

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 10:18 AM by **easynow**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

Mike i found this video and thought it was interesting enough to post since it looks to be a triangle craft hovering???

**YouTube Link**

**www.youtube.com...**

this is supposed to be the explanation for this sighting. i am having a difficult time believing that Lockheed skunkworks would fly this thing over a populated area where people could get it on video ???

**www.youtube.com...**

what do you think of that ?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 10:42 AM by **Phage**

*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

That looks an awful lot like a kite on a string to me. Is there anything that screams "not a kite" about it?

[edit on 1/16/2009 by Phage]

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 10:45 AM by **easynow**

*reply to*

***post by Phage***

---

yea i thought that also when i first seen the video.

check out the comments on the video...it say's it was identified as this craft

**www.youtube.com...**

[edit on 16-1-2009 by easynow]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 10:59 AM by **Phage**

*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

So this is supposed to be a variable geometry wing flapper?

The patent the guy cites is for an aileron/flap design that avoids a gap between the control surface and the main part of the wing. It is neither a variable geometry system nor an ornithopter system.

Flapping flight is efficient but the mechanical design problems are huge.

Now I know it's a kite.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 11:06 AM by **easynow**

*reply to*

***post by Phage***

---

*Now I know it's a kite.*

No you mean your offering your opinion that it is a Kite..right ?

opinions and pictures of Kites do not debunk this video, sorry

the Skunkwork craft supposedly has hovering capabilities.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 11:31 AM by **skywatch**

a user posted this video of a triangular craft in ultraviolet

ATS Thread of starlike objects seen through infra red

**www.abovetopsecret.com...**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 01:13 PM by **Phage**

*Originally posted by easynow*
*reply to*

***post by Phage***

---

*Now I know it's a kite.*

*No you mean your offering your opinion that it is a Kite..right ?*

*opinions and pictures of Kites do not debunk this video, sorry*

*the Skunkwork craft supposedly has hovering capabilities.*

The claims is that the video is of an ISR (intelligence, surveillance and reconnaissance) UAV ornithopter that hovers.

A patent which has nothing to do with hovering, flapping, or variable geometry is presented as part of his proof.

The variable geometry aircraft in the video from Lockheed does not hover and is not an ornithopter.

The forum the guy cites is about UAV's but contains no information about ornithopters or variable geometry.

He can't even fabricate a credible story. There is no reason to believe the video is of anything other than a kite.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 09:03 PM by **Aliensun**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

OK! The tack is obviously a fake. When did you last see a tack like that? So....

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 11:38 PM by **mikesingh**

*reply to*

***post by Aliensun***

---

That's why I said *"This is an **alleged** photo of a hard-copy photograph.* And by the way those are probably shadows of the tacks you're seeing which are vertical. But we'll need to ask the Germans why they fix their tacks vertically and not horizontally!

Cheers!

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 17-1-2009 @ 06:04 AM by **moniker**

*Originally posted by mikesingh*

*It is said that there have been numerous crashes of UFOs through the years. It's quite possible that one or two occupants may have been caught alive. And probably the triangle craft may be the result of alien technology put together with their help.*

Or the crashes has simply been our own, unfinished test crafts crashing.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 17-1-2009 @ 06:05 AM by **moniker**

*Originally posted by Phage*
*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

*That looks an awful lot like a kite on a string to me. Is there anything that screams "not a kite" about it?*

The lack of a string, perhaps?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 9-2-2009 @ 09:38 AM by **Chuffer**

*Originally posted by gandalph*
*"back engineered"? Or "reverse engineered"? from what? alien spaceships which we shot down? You have to be honest and admit that such theories are entertained only in some people's minds, with nothing substantial to back it up.*

*These aircraft are no more reverse engineered than the nuclear bomb, or the Wright brothers plane, or the wheel.*

*If they (triangles) do exist (and I believe they do), chalk it up to science, and also that the government being able to keep a secret.*

Have to agree m8. I'm a strong believer that all these craft are by-products from Nazi Germany. People don't seem to realise that Germany was the most technologically advanced nation on the planet in 1930's and onwards. You only have to look at the flying wings/discs etc that Schriever, Habermohl, Miethe were working on. The US Project Paperclip brought back the likes of Von Braun but it's the ones that we don't know about that would be more interesting. Not sure what the Russian equivalent was

but I've seen Russian military aircraft over the last few years that are identical or almost identical to aircraft that the Germans were working on before and during WW2. Don't get me wrong I'm also a believer in Alien life elsewhere in the Universe but I still think that 99% of sightings that are real are man made aircraft. If I remember correctly I read somewhere a long time ago that internal documents of the Army at that time that the public would not see for many many years revealed no mention of alien lifeforms at all, it wasn't until the 3rd or 4th document that aliens started to be mentioned. Roswell was basically just a re-engineered German disc that crashed, possibly Russian/British and that there were no alien lifeforms on board. The alien lifeforms story was started as disinformation and has carried on ever since.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 13-3-2009 @ 07:35 PM by **jon-h**

hi all,

was just surfing around the net reading up on 'flying triangles' and found your site. consequently thought i'd drop you a line.

i saw one of these triangles in 1995 a little before christmas when i was at university in staffordshire. it was about 7:30 at night, i'd been in the library working on an essay (so not drunk or stoned or anything) and i was making my way home. walking along i spotted a guy by the side of the road staring back over the library building. drawing level with him he noticed me and told me to look up into the sky. this is what i saw:

a triangular shaped solid object with faint lights at each corner and a slightly bigger brighter light in the middle. along the body it was blacker than black - so at a glance it looked like a perfectly regular shape cut into a dark background. it was hard to tell exactly how big it was but at rough approx', on such a clear winter night, i'd have said at least fighter plane sized or much larger. it was 'chunky' through the middle, totally silent and it moved like nothing i'd seen before or since. it could spin like a gyroscope, turning gracefully across each axis, before stopping dead, accelerate forwards and backwards at eye-blurring speed and halt without any noticeable inertia, spin slowly in level circles or disturbingly just hang there in the air. all in all it was actually kind of beautiful. i'd also describe it as graceful and very elegant.

anyway, i watched it for a while until it accelerated away and vanished out of sight. the following are a list of questions i've thought about a lot since.

what kind of propulsion system did it have?
how was it managing to casually defy physics?
if it was a top secret platform, why was it flying visibly over stoke???
did a local journo who saw it too, sometime later, and had a classic ufo exp' (car cutting-out as the thing floated overhead in the countryside at night) ever follow-up on the story?
and why do these damn things always happen to me?*

i've since spoken to nick cook about it (i also used to work at jane's) and he expressed envy that i'd seen it. for myself i'm simply a bit irritated. being the kind of person who likes explanations i want answers and i'm annoyed i haven't got any. for example, i've read-up on the kind of paint that may be on the 'triangle' (anti-radar stuff that is the blackest substance on earth), the kind of propulsion it may have used (everything from anti-grav - possibly developed by the nazi's - through to completely silent rockets) and even considered that it might be aliens buzzing the planet (and on that point the jury may never come back in). still, there's nothing certain in any direction. so god dammit! i feel like a low-rent richard dreyfuss sans the homemade tower of mashed spuds.

one thing i do know, however, is that these triangular shaped objects are real, they are not flights of fancy and if you've seen one you're probably not a nutbar. i'm as certain they exist as i am that paris exists, as i saw that too--only on that occasion i got photographs.

best wishes,

jon

*to note: i also managed to see ball lightning with a friend, one morning 19 years ago, when it was still a 50/50 bet that the phenomena even existed (at 2am it managed to blow a chimney off a house, was heard for 5 miles around and was eventually reported in the national press...on a completely storm free night). i've also experienced what may or not be genuine parapsychological phenomena in chingle hall in lancashire while i was busy scoffing at an entirely credulous, ghost-believing couple who'd dragged me there (let's just say it was a sort of physical assault from something unseen and leave it at that) and also i've experienced 4 occasions when i've had direct probability stretching precognition and telepathy. now as a would-be rationalist this kind of thing is depressing. sometimes i think the universe is just trying to drive me nuts...

[edit on 13-3-2009

[edit on 13-3-2009 by jon-h]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 13-3-2009 @ 08:04 PM by **OhZone**

Hasn't anyone posted links to the X-planes?
Here's a NASA link:

**NASA**

There are other -don't have time to get them.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 20-5-2009 @ 01:44 PM by **Mario Maisto**

F117 stealth has a triangular shape many people believe that this airplane was built with alien technology that was learned by the rests of the UFO fallen in Roswell in fact by that it was learned that the airplanes could be made invisible to the radars.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 17-7-2009 @ 02:49 AM by **operation mindcrime**

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 10:45 AM by **easynow**

*reply to*

***post by Phage***

---

yea i thought that also when i first seen the video.

check out the comments on the video...it say's it was identified as this craft

**www.youtube.com...**

[edit on 16-1-2009 by easynow]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 10:59 AM by **Phage**

*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

So this is supposed to be a variable geometry wing flapper?

The patent the guy cites is for an aileron/flap design that avoids a gap between the control surface and the main part of the wing. It is neither a variable geometry system nor an ornithopter system.

Flapping flight is efficient but the mechanical design problems are huge.

Now I know it's a kite.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 11:06 AM by **easynow**

*reply to*

***post by Phage***

---

*Now I know it's a kite.*

No you mean your offering your opinion that it is a Kite..right ?

opinions and pictures of Kites do not debunk this video, sorry

the Skunkwork craft supposedly has hovering capabilities.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 11:31 AM by **skywatch**

a user posted this video of a triangular craft in ultraviolet

ATS Thread of starlike objects seen through infra red

**www.abovetopsecret.com...**

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 01:13 PM by **Phage**

*Originally posted by easynow*
*reply to*

***post by Phage***

---

*Now I know it's a kite.*

*No you mean your offering your opinion that it is a Kite..right ?*

*opinions and pictures of Kites do not debunk this video, sorry*

*the Skunkwork craft supposedly has hovering capabilities.*

The claims is that the video is of an ISR (intelligence, surveillance and reconnaissance) UAV ornithopter that hovers.

A patent which has nothing to do with hovering, flapping, or variable geometry is presented as part of his proof.

The variable geometry aircraft in the video from Lockheed does not hover and is not an ornithopter.

The forum the guy cites is about UAV's but contains no information about ornithopters or variable geometry.

He can't even fabricate a credible story. There is no reason to believe the video is of anything other than a kite.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 09:03 PM by **Aliensun**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

---

OK! The tack is obviously a fake. When did you last see a tack like that? So....

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 16-1-2009 @ 11:38 PM by **mikesingh**

*reply to*

***post by Aliensun***

---

That's why I said *"This is an **alleged** photo of a hard-copy photograph.* And by the way those are probably shadows of the tacks you're seeing which are vertical. But we'll need to ask the Germans why they fix their tacks vertically and not horizontally!

Cheers!

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 17-1-2009 @ 06:04 AM by **moniker**

*Originally posted by mikesingh*

*It is said that there have been numerous crashes of UFOs through the years. It's quite possible that one or two occupants may have been caught alive. And probably the triangle craft may be the result of alien technology put together with their help.*

Or the crashes has simply been our own, unfinished test crafts crashing.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 17-1-2009 @ 06:05 AM by **moniker**

*Originally posted by Phage*
*reply to*

***post by easynow***

---

*That looks an awful lot like a kite on a string to me. Is there anything that screams "not a kite" about it?*

The lack of a string, perhaps?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 9-2-2009 @ 09:38 AM by **Chuffer**

*Originally posted by gandalph*
*"back engineered"? Or "reverse engineered"? from what? alien spaceships which we shot down? You have to be honest and admit that such theories are entertained only in some people's minds, with nothing substantial to back it up.*

*These aircraft are no more reverse engineered than the nuclear bomb, or the Wright brothers plane, or the wheel.*

*If they (triangles) do exist (and I believe they do), chalk it up to science, and also that the government being able to keep a secret.*

Have to agree m8. I'm a strong believer that all these craft are by-products from Nazi Germany. People don't seem to realise that Germany was the most technologically advanced nation on the planet in 1930's and onwards. You only have to look at the flying wings/discs etc that Schriever, Habermohl, Miethe were working on. The US Project Paperclip brought back the likes of Von Braun but it's the ones that we don't know about that would be more interesting. Not sure what the Russian equivalent was but I've seen Russian military aircraft over the last few years that are identical or almost identical to aircraft that the Germans were working on before and during WW2. Don't get me wrong I'm also a believer in Alien life elsewhere in the Universe but I still think that 99% of sightings that are real are man made aircraft. If I remember correctly I read somewhere a long time ago that internal documents of the Army at that time that the public would not see for many many years revealed no mention of alien lifeforms at all, it wasn't until the 3rd or 4th document that aliens started to be mentioned. Roswell was basically just a re-engineered German disc that crashed, possibly Russian/British and that there were no alien lifeforms on board. The alien lifeforms story was started as disinformation and has carried on ever since.

?

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 13-3-2009 @ 07:35 PM by **jon-h**

hi all,

was just surfing around the net reading up on 'flying triangles' and found your site. consequently thought i'd drop you a line.

i saw one of these triangles in 1995 a little before christmas when i was at university in staffordshire. it was about 7:30 at night, i'd been in the library working on an essay (so not drunk or stoned or anything) and i was making my way home. walking along i spotted a guy by the side of the road staring back over the library building. drawing level with him he noticed me and told me to look up into the sky. this is what i saw:

a triangular shaped solid object with faint lights at each corner and a slightly bigger brighter light in the middle. along the body it was blacker than black - so at a glance it looked like a perfectly regular shape cut into a dark background. it was hard to tell

exactly how big it was but at rough approx', on such a clear winter night, i'd have said at least fighter plane sized or much larger. it was 'chunky' through the middle, totally silent and it moved like nothing i'd seen before or since. it could spin like a gyroscope, turning gracefully across each axis, before stopping dead, accelerate forwards and backwards at eye-blurring speed and halt without any noticeable inertia, spin slowly in level circles or disturbingly just hang there in the air. all in all it was actually kind of beautiful. i'd also describe it as graceful and very elegant.

anyway, i watched it for a while until it accelerated away and vanished out of sight. the following are a list of questions i've thought about a lot since.

what kind of propulsion system did it have?
how was it managing to casually defy physics?
if it was a top secret platform, why was it flying visibly over stoke???
did a local journo who saw it too, sometime later, and had a classic ufo exp' (car cutting-out as the thing floated overhead in the countryside at night) ever follow-up on the story?
and why do these damn things always happen to me?*

i've since spoken to nick cook about it (i also used to work at jane's) and he expressed envy that i'd seen it. for myself i'm simply a bit irritated. being the kind of person who likes explanations i want answers and i'm annoyed i haven't got any. for example, i've read-up on the kind of paint that may be on the 'triangle' (anti-radar stuff that is the blackest substance on earth), the kind of propulsion it may have used (everything from anti-grav - possibly developed by the nazi's - through to completely silent rockets) and even considered that it might be aliens buzzing the planet (and on that point the jury may never come back in). still, there's nothing certain in any direction. so god dammit! i feel like a low-rent richard dreyfuss sans the homemade tower of mashed spuds.

one thing i do know, however, is that these triangular shaped objects are real, they are not flights of fancy and if you've seen one you're probably not a nutbar. i'm as certain they exist as i am that paris exists, as i saw that too--only on that occasion i got photographs.

best wishes,

jon

*to note: i also managed to see ball lightning with a friend, one morning 19 years ago, when it was still a 50/50 bet that the phenomena even existed (at 2am it managed to blow a chimney off a house, was heard for 5 miles around and was eventually reported in the national press...on a completely storm free night). i've also experienced what may or not be genuine parapsychological phenomena in chingle hall in lancashire while i

was busy scoffing at an entirely credulous, ghost-believing couple who'd dragged me there (let's just say it was a sort of physical assault from something unseen and leave it at that) and also i've experienced 4 occasions when i've had direct probability stretching precognition and telepathy. now as a would-be rationalist this kind of thing is depressing. sometimes i think the universe is just trying to drive me nuts...

[edit on 13-3-2009

[edit on 13-3-2009 by jon-h]

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 13-3-2009 @ 08:04 PM by **OhZone**

Hasn't anyone posted links to the X-planes?
Here's a NASA link:

**NASA**

There are other -don't have time to get them.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 20-5-2009 @ 01:44 PM by **Mario Maisto**

F117 stealth has a triangular shape many people believe that this airplane was built with alien technology that was learned by the rests of the UFO fallen in Roswell in fact by that it was learned that the airplanes could be made invisible to the radars.

COPYRIGHT & USAGE
Click here for usage guidelines

reply posted on 17-7-2009 @ 02:49 AM by **operation mindcrime**

reply posted on 26-10-2010 @ 10:20 PM by **Fiberx**

*reply to*

***post by mikesingh***

The second picture has a bit of a false look to it imo.. However, if not fake, that would be the X-37b upon reentry.

http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread422634/pg6

## Radio Transmission By Two F-15's Who See "UFO"

Published: 11:02 AM 12/18/2012

Originally published on Dec 11, 2012 by iwilee1127

Submitted added comment:

I had no room left in the Description box after I typed the log of the transmissions but these are American pilots and they are in American F-15's stationed at RAF Lakenheath in England and it happened on january 12, 2007.

UFO over RAF Lakenheath, England - Two F-15s Sent to Investigate - The audio below was alleged copied by a Ham Radio operator on January 12, 2007.

Transcript Of Transmissions-

Aircraft 1 Pilot... alright dude no kidding. I just flew over I have a bulls-eye at zero zero eight for twenty -

BREAK - I had a radar hit - BREAK- and I ahh, it was swinging looked like thirty knots err there was something there it looks like a uhh it didn't look like a bird it looked like no kiddin' a rock to me I - BREAK - kid you negative -

BREAK - I have no idea what it was but uhh basically just - BREAK- heads up try to stay away from seventeen thousand keep your nugget on swivel. I have no idea what it was - BREAK- I'm gonna' use my radar to see if I can pick this object up again.

BREAK- I've picked it up twice the first time I picked it up my radar broke lock so I thought it was just uhh some kind of bad lock or potential chaff - BREAK- I'm gonna' turn back towards the ahh north for a little bit - BREAK-

Aircraft2 - Two will pick up trail - BREAK-

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Thanks I'm gonna uhh - BREAK- start coming back towards the uhh west (faint) I think it was zero zero four for about twenty - BREAK- I've got it again; it's at seventeen seven - BREAK- three miles off my nose at sev... yeah seventeen seven I'm flying that way now. I'm gonna' slow down - BREAK- I'm not

gonna get below three hundred knots but uhh - BREAK-

Aircraft 2 Pilot... right towards you. Dude I can't tell, something small.

Aircraft 1 Pilot - very small black object; I had it at seventeen seven - BREAK- He just flew right it just flew right over me - BREAK-

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Confirm the object appears stationary?

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Well I, I couldn't tell cause it was -GARBLED-

Aircraft 1 - WSO (faint) Think it was moving about thirty.

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Nearer eighty knots - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Yeah my radar showed between thirty and sixty so I have no idea what it's - BREAK - actually doing - BREAK but it went from seventeen the first time I saw it to seventeen seven so it's not falling - BREAK - I don't think it was a bird - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - UNINTELLIGABLE -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - What's that?

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Were you taking a manual lock or was it an auto guns lock? - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - TONE - I'm getting' him on auto guns every time - BREAK - Putting in a bulls-eye zero zero nine for fifteen - BREAK - Still at basically no airspeed on it - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Two is clean

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Say again - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Two's clean - BREAK - Two's locked! Bulls-eye at zero one two fifteen, eighteen thousand.

Aircraft 1 Pilot - alright I'm gonna' uhh - BREAK - climb up slightly here. I wanna try and look at it then you follow in behind me if you can. - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - I'm at fourteen thousand.

Aircraft 1 Pilot - (Dual Transmission) UNINTELLIGIBLE. - BREAK- Dude I have no idea what that is - BREAK - But he's passed over me. - BREAK - Now I've got it uhh seventeen thousand feet eight miles off my nose - BREAK - Bulls-eye zero four nine for twenty - BREAK - Seventeen thousand I'm gonna' get down to sixteen five - BREAK - Uh two point five miles off my nose right now - BREAK - seventeen thousand feet - BREAK - Yeah I'm not gonna be able to slow down as much as you are maybe you can slow down a little bit more, get a better look - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - (bass tone) UNINTELLIGIBLE - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - UNINTELLIGIBLE outmaneuver him - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Copy confirm you've merged weapons (?) - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - I am about to merge right now. I'm seeing him - BREAK - Underneath me now - BREAK - And I'm gonna' get my airspeed back before I maneuver - BREAK - Are you locked or clean? - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - I'm no joy approaching line abreast with you two thousand feet high eighteen five - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Copy that I'm gonna UNINTELLIGIBLE right hand turn - BREAK - You, you said you're at eighteen? - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Yeah contact I'm at eighteen five now you're six o'clock for about three miles TONE - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Copy that - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - If we are well clear I will descend at this time - BREAK - Fox are we clear of this target? - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - I uhh - BREAK - I'm not sure. Again it stays between seventeen and eighteen so - BREAK - I, I believe I'm in the vicinity of it I'm not uhh a hundred percent positive - BREAK - UNINTELLIGIBLE - BREAK - I have visual now -

BREAK- I'm gonna fly underneath you - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Copy I saw it that time and I cannot make out what it was - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot -TONE you didn't see it? - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Confirmed

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Alright I'm gonna circle back around - BREAK - TONE Hopefully we'll be able to see it through the HUD.

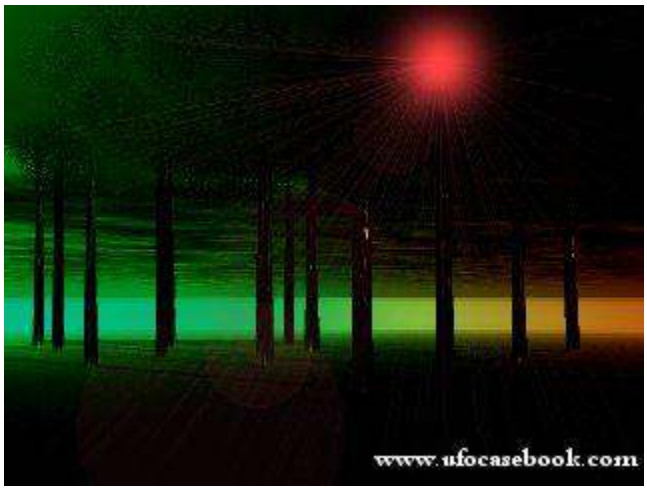
Aircraft 2 Pilot - We've got somebody else out here with it - BREAK -

Aircraft 1 Pilot - Yeah I see him - BREAK - Dude did you see anything? - BREAK -

Aircraft 2 Pilot - Negative

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/2f15saudio.html

## Several Unknown Lights Seen over Nova Scotia




Published: 3:29 PM 12/13/2012

Dartmouth, Nova Scotia - 12-12-12

On December 12 I went outside behind my house in Cole Harbour, Nova Scotia to have a cigarette. As always I am looking up at Orion and Jupiter and generally looking all around up at the sky.

At 19:30 hours something caught my eye to the right. A very dark dim, red orb moving at a high rate of speed came from the east and made an abrupt 90 degree turn wobbling left and right just after the turn and shot out straight north at an insane amount of speed and disappeared.

Then about 1 to 2 minutes later a bright white light appeared where I last seen the red orb vanish and disappeared. I am not sure if the white light was related to the red orb.

This whole event lasted for approx. 10 sec. I had no idea what it was, but knew what it wasn't. It was not a plane, jet, helicopter falling star, comet, meteor, the ISS or satellite.

It was a clear night, cold and no clouds. There were no marker lights, no engine noise and something moving that fast should at least made a sonic boom which it didn't.

Just after it made the abrupt 90 degree turn and started heading North, it wobbled left, right then left again. At this point I noticed somewhat of a pattern on the bottom resembling a sand dollar (star-shape).

You have to remember this happened real fast, so that's the best I can describe it. My first reaction to this was "What the heck was that?"

I immediately called my closest friend as we both saw something 30 years ago while fishing and knew he would believe me. I then started filling out this report while it was fresh in my mind.

I am currently serving (23 years) in the Canadian Armed Forces, Air Force. It was just pure luck that I was outside and happened to look up.

permanent link: http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/dartmouthnovascotia121212.html

## UFO Seen in Clouds over Kingman, Arizona

Published: 3:20 PM 12/13/2012

Kingman, Arizona - 12-12-12

At 11:20 AM a friend called and said they saw a UFO in the clouds over by my house.

I went outside, and saw an object about a mile away from me in a northwest direction in the clouds.

At times it looked like it was shimmering. It was disk-like in shape; dull silver or grey in color. It might have been the cloud cover, but it look as if it would come in, and out of the clouds.

My friend did get several photos but I do not know if this person wants to be contacted about it. I can find out.

After about an hour outside and barefoot in the cold, I went inside. I had an unusual amount of energy, and for a time I forgot about the pain I have had in my back for two months.

It's unrelated, but I have an appointment on the 13 with my family doctor for my back & diabetes.

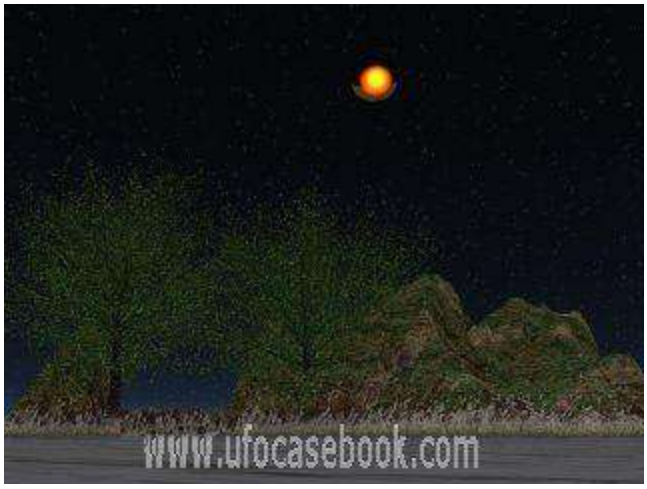
It is now about 8:00 PM; my back hurts again, my tinnitus has never stopped, and the burst of energy may be due to coffee or the sighting.

I have seen other UFOs in D.C. in 1976, and West Virginia in 1977, and Subic bay while in the USMC in 1974. All of these sightings made national news.

So I conclude that this is data insufficient, but I will keep looking.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/kingmanaz121212.html

## UFO Mystery: ISRO Team to Visit Leh




Published: 2:36 PM 12/17/2012

Agency: PTI

A team of scientists from Indian Space Research Organisation will soon arrive in Leh to further corroborate that the mysterious luminous objects seen on the horizon over a lake in Ladakh region of Jammu and Kashmir are actually "Chinese lanterns."

Official sources said today that after getting the preliminary report that the luminous objects flying over the horizon of Pangong lake, located 160 km from Leh township, could be Chinese lanterns, the security agencies wanted an assessment of experts from another organisation for confirmation.

Therefore, it was decided to request ISRO to send a team of scientists to examine the flying objects and give its report, the sources said.

Indo-Tibetan Border Police (ITBP) had written to the Government in October this year about sighting of some orange-yellow luminous flying objects on the horizon over the Pangong Lake. Besides, Leh-based 14-Corps was also alerted by the ITBP which reported to its Udhampur-based Northern Command.

After the incident, scientists from various organisations in consultation with experts of the IAF, whose radars were also unable to pick up any signal due to the flying of the unidentified objects on the horizon of the lake, came to a conclusion that it was Chinese lanterns.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/isrovisit.html

## UFOs Return over Oregon

Published: 2:47 PM 12/18/2012

Originally uploaded by whotookmymojo

Oregon - 02-23-12

A UFO flyover returning and moving along a similar flight path left to right through the valley. The array of lights towards the front of the craft seem to be morphing shape.

(Editor's Note: What we are seeing is a group of orange-colored lights with several lights trailing. One of these blinks in what seems to be regular intervals.

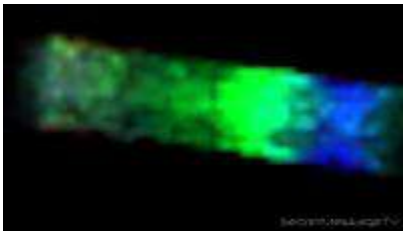
There is always the possibility that this is a man-made craft like a helicopter. We don't hear anything, but it is not clear whether or not the video has sound or not.

Check it out and see what you think this may be.)

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/oregon022312.html

## Argentine UFO at the ethical crossroads in time

By Jon Kelly - 1 week 1 day ago



On December 18, 2012, the Argentine Carlos Paz Vivo reported how a photographer documenting a group of students standing on the waterfront of San Roque Lake in Villa Carlos Paz, Argentina unknowingly lensed a flying saucer that appeared overhead in the background.

The disc was not the only curious subject appearing in the photo. After downloading images from the camera to a computer, additional study revealed how a bright white orb also appeared close to the right-hand margin of the image frame.

From the perspective of the photographer, it may have seemed as if the UFO had entered the scene in an unexpected way like a surreal archetype surfacing from within a dream.

But does this image provide visual evidence for the passage of visitors who travel between different dimensions? The angular position of the disc relative to the horizon and the contrasting characteristics between the disc (which appears to be a solid physical object) and the orb (which resembles a vapor cloud or an ionization signature) suggests how the orb may represent a location where the UFO emerged into the atmosphere from places unknown.

UFOAM: Today's Top UFO News for Dec. 18, 2012

© 2012 NokiaImage courtesy of NASA© 2012 Microsoft Corporation

Location: villa carlos paz argentina

-31.429960250854 ; -64.497100830078

The startling discovery raises further questions concerning who among the group (including the photographer) is also an as-yet undisclosed participant in contacts with ETs that take place via remote dream influencing and/or out-of-body experiences.

Reports of scientific research into the remote influencing of dreams were among the top UFO and ET contact-related news stories featured in this morning's edition of UFOAM, a live broadcast over YouTube that also included coverage of a professor of cybernetics at the University of Reading, Reading, Berkshire, United Kingdom who is taking a page from the alien abduction meme by voluntarily submitting to the implanting of devices into his body in an attempt to facilitate telepathy.

**Live UFO News Weekdays**

Click here to watch "UFOAM: Today's Top UFO News for Dec. 1, 2012," featuring reports of scientific research into the remote influencing of dreams, dream decoding using fMRI and EEG as well an update from the world's first human cyborg using alien abduction-like chip implants.

UFOAM is a new online public UFO news forum providing access to informed discussions, opportunities to receive feedback and answers to questions concerning one of the world's most intriguing subjects: the mystery of UFO phenomena. Host and moderator Jon Kelly is joined by special guests including veteran experiencers, authors and videographers who drop by to share their latest insights in what promises to be a lively half hour event every weekday at 7 a.m. PST, 10 a.m. EDT and 3 p.m. GMT.

**Dream Engineering**

MIT News reported on Sept. 2, 2012, that an article published in Nature Neuroscience described how cognitive scientists working at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology's Picower Institute for Learning and Memory had devised a means for altering the dreams of rats that also allowed them to test the results of their dream-influencing measures.

Picower Institute postdoctoral fellow Daniel Bendor led the study alongside Matthew Wilson, the Associate Department Head for Education and Sherman Fairchild Professor of Neuroscience in MIT's Department of Brain and Cognitive Sciences. The study utilized audio cues to condition rats navigating mazes and replayed those cues while the animals slept.

By measuring the activity of specific neurons within the animals' brains during sleep, the scientists observed how these rodents dreamed of running the mazes that they ventured through during the waking state. When the team replayed the audio cues to the sleeping rats, they observed how the rats were more likely to dream of the locations in the maze associated with these cues through conditioning while awake.

Do such scientific studies bring us closer to understanding the reported dream-influencing capabilities of ETs who prepare contactees for documenting major UFO incidents in advance while they sleep?

**Questionable Ethics**

People for the Ethical Treament of Animals (PETA) can now add dreaming to their inventory of human-like activities ascribed to lab rats and mice. The PETA website cites experiences of pain, fear, loneliness, and joy as common to these animal populations as well.

Story continues in the Vancouver UFO Examiner for Examiner.com.

Extra information about the article:

It may have seemed as if the UFO had entered the scene in an unexpected way like a surreal archetype surfacing from within a dream.

Categories:

UFO Videos w/YouTube

- Log in or register to post comments

## Author articles

- NYC UFO Fleet predicted by retired NORAD officer?
- Epic UFO Celebration of Light displays ignite video fireworks
- Dr. Joseph F. Marra Claims Quantum Access Key To Wellness
- MUFON State Director compares alien abductions with CIA renditions, MKULTRA mind-control torture
- Haunted Catfish Plantation Halloween secrets revealed in new video
- Sammy Hagar: Abducted by Aliens 20 years ago
- UFO vanishes on live Vancouver Ustream Skycam
- UK Radio Presents Vancouver UFO Expert Tonight 9:30PM PST
- Video: Daylight UFO over Addison, Texas
- UFO's over Chilliwack BC as summer of contact continues

http://www.ufodigest.com/article/argentine-ufo-ethical-crossroads-time

# Aliens We Have Heard On High

By Brad Steiger - 1 week 1 day ago

It seems that every year at the Christmas season some noteworthy scientist or brilliant observer of contemporary culture comes forward with an opinion that the reported actions of aliens and angels are very similar. On December 2, 2012, The Guardian newspaper carried a provocative headline declaring that neurologist Oliver Sacks had commented that today people are more likely to see UFOs and aliens when our ancestors would see angels.

Although comparisons between angels and aliens have existed in the UFO community for decades, when such pronouncements come from mainstream "experts" they are hailed by the general public as being completely unique and original, entirely acceptable answers to the superstitions of the religious and the hallucinations of those who report UFO experiences. However, rather than providing an answer to the possible link between aliens and angels that satisfies both the faithful churchgoers and the convinced UFO experiencers, the learned skeptics fail miserably. The churchgoers are offended by the blasphemous suggestion that the heavenly angels in the Christmas story who herald the birth of the Messiah are aliens, and the UFO contactees are insulted by the dismissive suggestion that their encounters were hallucinatory.

I was eleven-years-old when the event at Roswell occurred in 1947, and the subsequent news reports filled my mind with images of extraterrestrial aliens arriving from other worlds. One month later, I suffered a terrible farm accident and a near-death-experience that filled my mind with images of angels from higher dimensions. It is clear to see how two of the major interests on my life path were set at that young age.

At the time of my accident, my Evangelical Lutheranism severely separated a link between extraterrestrial visitors from other planets and extraterrestrial visitors from a heavenly kingdom. Today, however, after having authored or co-authored 22 books on UFOs and co-authored with my wife Sherry another 22 books on miracles and angels, I still find it difficult to draw a definitive line of demarcation. As Sherry and I wrote in the chapter "Aliens in Earth's Prehistory and Religions" in our Real Aliens, Space Beings, and Creatures from Other Worlds, there does appear to be certain ethereal beings who are genuinely concerned about the well-being of us "hairless apes" and who have not materialized on our planet to conquer us, to enslave us, or to make us the main ingredients in their recipe books.

Throughout the course of human history there have always been accounts of mysterious supernatural entities seen riding in fiery chariots, moving within mysterious globes of light, driving strange aerial vehicles, or appearing suddenly m blinding flashes of light. These beings -- humanlike in appearance, yet somehow different--always seemed supernatural compared to

the struggling and evolving species of Homo sapiens. These "Others" have been called Angels, Devas, Star People, Light Beings, and, on occasion, demons and devils, as well as gods and overlords. Whatever the name applied, the various activities ascribed to these entities have remained constant through the ages and consistent from culture to culture.

In an analysis of the works of fifty writers of antiquity, W. Raymond Drake, author and scholar, found references to such celestial phenomena as airborne lights, shields, fiery globes, strange ships, and warrior-like "men" with the ability to fly. In addition, he discovered mentions of two or more "moons," two or more "suns," new "stars," falling lights, unknown voices, "gods" descending to Earth, and "men" ascending to the sky.

Drake strongly believed that the old gods of Egypt, Greece, Rome, Scandinavia, and Mexico were not simply manifestations of lightning and thunderbolts. "By some strange twist of the human mind," Drake once mused wryly, "we worship prodigies in old Palestine as manifestations of the Lord, yet scoff at identical phenomena occurring at the same time only a few hundred miles away."

When seen on Earth, angels usually appear youthful, physically attractive, commanding. They are, in fact, described the same way that contemporary UFO contactees describe their "Space Brothers and Sisters." The place of origin for these benevolent beings has been identified as heaven, other worlds, other galaxies, or other dimensions. But as the philosopher Voltaire once observed, "It is not known precisely where angels dwell--whether in the air, the void, or the planets. It has not been God's pleasure that we should be informed of their abode." And, we must add, we certainly do not where precisely the UFO entities dwell.

After researching, studying, and traveling throughout North America, Peru, Egypt, Jordan, and Israel pursuing the UFO mystery for over 60 years, I have learned that there can be no dogma in this field of inquiry. With that attitude of openness to a wide spectrum of possibilities, I offer these examples from our files that appear to demonstrate a possible connection between aliens and angels.

*Ed, a postal employee from Arkansas, said that he would always remember that Christmas night when he was six or seven years old and was awakened in time to look out the bedroom window and see a whirling, bright, silver UFO disappearing in the night sky.

"I believed that the entities that began appearing to me after the UFO sightings were angels," he said.

One night, to prove their corporeal, as well as ethereal, existence, he asked them to turn on a desk lamp in his room--a lamp with a particularly stiff switch. The light came on.

"When I got a little older, I began to receive mental messages that I was not of this Earth," Ed said. "I was told that I had come here to perform a special mission.

"These messages came to me in dreams and in reverie states, and they were delivered by silvery and bright beings. They seemed quite tall to me, and they wore whitish or dark blue tunics. Some seemed like patriarchal males with longish hair. The females seemed to have a kind of 'Virgin Mary' feeling to them."

*Michael of Seattle was five years old, alone in the wooded area near the family home, when he heard someone call him by his first name.

He turned around to see a tall, slender, silver-haired, pale-skinned man with light blue eyes. At his waist was a belt buckle shaped like a "glittery pyramid."

The strange man opened his arms to the boy, and inside his head Michael heard the being say, "I am pleased with you, my son."

Michael recalled that such a salutation puzzled him. The man was not his father. "Who are you?" he asked the stranger.

The silver-haired entity smiled and told him that in the course of time Michael would come to know him. And then Michael heard inside his head the words that he would always remember and which would puzzle him for many years: "I am all you are, have been. and will become."

At that moment, Michael remembered that he was distracted by the voice of his father, his Earth father, calling to him.

When he looked back to the stranger, he was astonished to see him fading from sight. "Don't forget me," the entity said. "Always remember me."

Today, at age forty-two, Michael stated firmly that he never has forgotten the being. From that remarkable day forward, the pale-skinned, silver-haired entity has come to him in his dreams or sometimes by voice only.

"Sometimes, he tells me things that are about to happen to myself, family, or friends," Michael said. "It always pays to listen to my angel."

*Sherri of Brooklyn, New York, experienced her initial contact with multidimensional beings when she was eighteen.

She was lying in bed one night in that borderline state of consciousness when two entities in dark, hooded robes floated through her closed bedroom door. Sherri was totally terrified, not only because they had broken into her bedroom in the middle of the night, but because they seemed so aggressive.

The two hooded beings pulled at her blanket and asked, "Are you ready?"

Sherri screamed at them, and they disappeared.

Her next experience with the beings occurred in her mid-twenties.

She felt something gently touch my shoulder. Her husband was sound asleep, so Sherri knew it wasn't him. She clicked on the bed lamp, turned, and saw the "visitors" once again.

As before, they disappeared when Sherri screamed at them, but just before they vanished, she was able to catch a fleeting glimpse of a large pyramid-shaped light hover over their bed.

Sherri's "ultimate contact" occurred a week later. At 4:00 A.M., she was awakened by a "visitor" calling her name in a soft voice. As she got out of bed, she saw a large glowing object at her window.

"To my surprise," Sherri said, "I saw two figures peering out at me from inside the object. It was so well- illuminated that I actually saw the interior of the craft, and there were other beings inside, moving quickly back and forth."

Sherri opened the window of their apartment to get a better look at the figures and their glowing vehicle, but the craft suddenly appeared to transform itself into a flame. She remember attempting to shout at them to get away from the apartment building before it caught fire, but then she heard a voice inside her head say, "Don't be afraid. Look at us. Stay at the window until we leave. Look...look...."

Ten years after the second visitation, Sherri's assessment of the experience remains firm that it was a mystical one. She believes that night she began to undergo a spiritual transformation. "I became more compassionate toward people," she said. "I became cosmically oriented toward the evolution of humankind. I often ponder the purpose for my existence. Sometimes I feel as though I am on the outside looking in at this planet. The UFO and the visitors altered my state of consciousness."

*Pat, a schoolteacher from Ohio, recalled the summer day when she was eleven and saw two strange, glowing objects hovering above the lake near their home.

"That night something awakened me," she said, "and I saw a shining, silver humanoid being standing at the foot of my bed. I remember at first feeling the sensation of undistilled terror, but that soon changed to awe and wonder as I watched the being disappear."

Pat did not see the entity again until that Christmas when she accompanied her father to take her grandmother home after her holiday visit with the family.

"Dad and I wound up on a dark, winding road," she recalled. "It was icy and slick because of a sleet storm. Dad asked me to roll down the window and to watch to make certain that we didn't slide off the road and down the steep banks."

Pat remembers feeling very frightened, and it was obvious that her father was nervous and concerned for their safety. There was a very real possibility that they could slip over the edge of the highway and crash and freeze to death.

"It was cold, and my face was numb and stinging as I looked into the darkness from the open car window," Pat said. “Suddenly I saw directly behind us and just above us a brilliant white light with a bluish center. I did not hear a voice, but I was unmistakably getting a message from the light. . . or from something. And I knew somehow that the message was something connected with myself.

"I survived that frightening, freezing night with the deep certainty that the white light had told me, 'I am. '”

Pat said that it was not until many years later that she learned the significance of the I am concept in theology, as exemplified in the experience of Moses when the voice from the burning bush identified itself as I am that I am. But from that childhood Christmas evening onward, Pat has been keenly aware that the message that came to her from the brilliant white light with the bluish center was the assurance that there was within and without the very essence of her being an aspect that exists in the now, in the past, and will do so for all time.

######

Categories:

Aliens and UFOs

http://www.ufodigest.com/article/aliens-we-have-heard-high

## Incredible Sight Witnessed above New York City

Published: 6:02 PM 12/15/2012

New York City - 11-24-12

At 5:00 am I was looking through the 2nd floor family room window of my residence admiring the clear blue early morning sky with a few white clouds and the fully lighted Empire State Building at a distance.

I was getting ready for the daily working routines, when all of a sudden I noticed what appeared to be a big circular/round "plate" formation of bright colored

lights cruising the sky.

It was coming from the New York City direction, from my left to the right, passing at eye level towards the area where I was.

The lights were not speeding nor where they moving slowly, mainly the peculiar sight was traveling on what appeared to be a constant straight path motion. There were stars above it. This was not a star.

I have observed airplanes go by from a nearby airport. This was not an airplane. There were beam lights around the city in support of Sandy's victims. These were not beam lights.

I witnessed the most beautiful and unusual lights I have ever seen "adorning" our early morning skies. The size is unknown to me, but from my perspective it seems they were as big as my garage door, at a distance.

No noticeable edge indicative of "a circular unknown flying machine" was observed. There was no outward reflection or beam light coming out.

There were no pulsating lights, either. There was no clockwise movement to the left or right. It was a "plate" full of colored lights-red, yellow, and orange that came to a mind-flashing constantly without moving around.

It happened fast, not lasting more than a minute. There was no time for me to call upon my sleeping children; no time to get my cell and take a picture.

It was a sight to be admired, enjoyed, while wondering, what if? Personally, I am a bias witness because I do not discard the possibility of unknown phenomena and mysteries in our great world and beyond.

In the past, I have witnessed other unexplainable events that I have kept to myself. However, this time I feel it would be nice to share my experience with others.

When I first saw these lights, nothing to the effect of "UFO" went through my mind. I just could not make sense of what it was, where it was coming from, where it was going... and who was "guiding" or "piloting" it.

I did not take my eyes from the lights and followed them until they disappeared beyond my eyesight. I just could not move from that window. I did not want to miss anything, for that matter.

The stars where there to greet me, as a reassurance that I was indeed seeing something beautiful, unexplainable, unknown; something for me to recall as a true witness of this incredible and amazing event.

Within a few hours I shared my experience with my children, they remained a little bit skeptical until I looked up UFO sightings in NYC on that same date and showed them other individuals' sightings around the early morning of that unforgettable day.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/nyc112412.html

## Large Black Triangle Witnessed near Camp Mackall, North Carolina

Published: 3:38 PM 12/13/2012

Marston, North Carolina - 11-30-12

I was driving north along U.S. highway 1, just north of Rockingham Dragway. It was completely dark, with no moon apparent. The skies were not bright, but all manner of stars were visible.

I looked up at the sky and a group of stars seemed to just disappear.

As I was driving, I could not quite tell what I was seeing, so I pulled off the road into the parking lot of a gasoline station at the intersection of US1 and NC Highway 177.

I stopped my vehicle and turned off my lights and engine. I stepped out of my truck and could see a black triangular shaped craft moving slowly to the northeast. It was nearly invisible as no lights or anything else was visible.

It was easier to track by watching stars become invisible and then reappear as the craft passed by. Judging size with any accuracy was not possible, but it appeared tremendously large, large enough that I felt it impossible that anything that large could fly.

I watched it for a couple of minutes. As cars came by on the highway their headlights made it difficult to track.

I restarted my vehicle and continued north. I stopped again in the vicinity of Hoffman N.C., approximately 5 miles farther north. I was able to watch it again for a couple of more minutes until it seemed to be in the vicinity of Camp Mackall, a U.S. Army training facility associated with Ft. Bragg.

There is a large rotating beacon there; I guess for the airfield there, and I couldn't see the object any more after it got in the vicinity of it.

I love aviation and I can identify nearly every type of aircraft I see, but this was unlike anything I had ever seen. I was not afraid, but I was quite unnerved by what I saw.

I would truly love to know what I saw that night.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/marstonnc113012.html

## NASA Cuts Feed on Video of Unknown Object

Published: 2:29 PM 12/20/2012

NASA Feed - December 16, 2012 Originally uploaded by Streetcap1 on December 16, 2012

original link: http://www.nasa.gov/multimedia/nasatv/iss_ustream.html

Allegedly, while transmitting a live feed of the ISS, an unidentified cylindrical object is seen. The submitter states that after realizing that the object was there, the feed was cut.

Seemingly, after the object is no longer present, the feed was activated again. The time span was five minutes.

Is this just some more space junk, or something more important. Take a look and see what you think. The video has already had close to 30,000 views by the 20th of December.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/nasacutsfeed.html

## Unidentified Lights Witnessed by Truck Driver in Indiana

Published: 3:31 PM 12/17/2012

Porter, Indiana - 02-14-12

I saw a light in the sky while driving a tractor-trailer westbound on interstate 94 approximately at mile marker 22.

It came from behind me, and flew to about 30 degrees above the horizon and disappeared instantly. There were no clouds.

The object did not have any navigation lights, landing lights, or strobe lights like a plane.

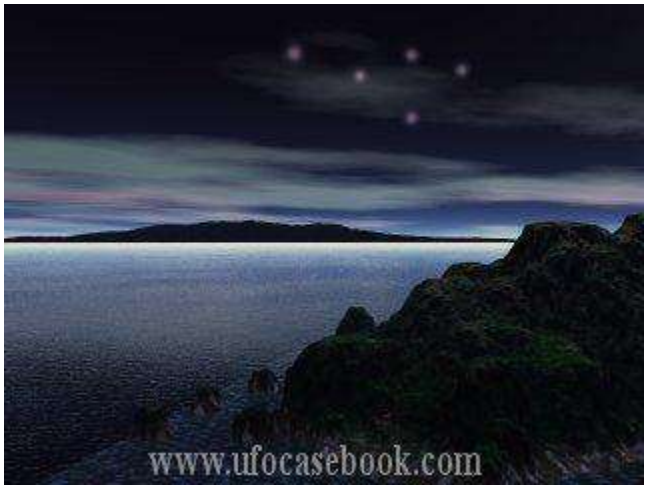
I saw the object for less than a second. It moved at an incredible speed, far faster than anything I have ever seen.

It appeared to be between 15,000 and 20,000 feet above the surface. It held its altitude and did not appear to be descending, may have been slightly ascending.

It did not have a tail like a meteor, and I have never even seen a meteor go anywhere near that speed. There was heavy airline traffic into and out of Chicago and Gary airports, as would be expected for the area; no other traffic was seen on that flight path though.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/porterin121412.html

## Ex-Military Man Reports Unknown Lights over Georgia




Published: 3:14 PM 12/17/2012

Harlem, Georgia - 12-06-12

I was driving between Harlem and Dearing, Georgia. I noticed the lights in the sky and thought they looked different, so I slowed down to take a closer look.

The object I saw had 5 bright white lights in a perfect triangle pattern.

The object was very low, approximately 500-1000 feet. It was moving so slowly that when I slowed down it appeared as though I was moving to it.

When I was at my closest distance to it, all 5 lights flickered one time. They flickered, but it didn't seem like a flicker.

It was more like a trembling of the lights.

I didn't think to pull over to record it; I was working and had to get to my destination.

When I first saw it, I had no clue what it was. I've spent numerous hours in military aircraft to include many hours in the skies over Iraq, and I've never seen a military aircraft that even comes close to resembling what I saw.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/ga120612.html

## Unidentified Object Photographed over Phoenix

Published: 2:54 AM 12/16/2012

Phoenix, Arizona - 12-12-12

Very simply, I received a new camera, and thought it would be cool to take pictures from my patio of some of the planets that have become visible.

I was comparing the sky with what was on the computer as to what I was looking at, and I noticed "stars" in

places that weren't indicated.

So I zoomed in with my camera at these points of light, and took some pictures. once I took the picture, I loaded it on my computer and zoomed in some more, and the shapes of the object were obviously not natural.

They were lit, jointed and obviously manufactured. I compared them with "known items that are in orbit of the earth, ie satellites, etc, and there was nothing like it listed.

I have a total of 8 different objects, and I have gone out on several nights, with different friends, and I able to take the same pics every night with some other ships as well.

They do not resemble anything manmade or any other country has produced.

I don't know who to tell or whom to send the photos to.

I'm very pleased with the performance of my Canon cybershot 16 megapixel camera though.

I wish I had something stronger to use now, but it's a nightly thing. I know I can't be the only one seeing these things.

Someone let me know if you are seeing them too.

permanent link: http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/phoenix121212.html

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/phoenix121212.html

## Sky Phenomenon Videotaped over Ankara, Turkey

Published: 11:44 AM 12/20/2012

Originally published by kobet83 on December 16, 2012

Ankara - Turkey - 12-14-2012

The orange-colored cloud-like object was hovering in the sky. On the day the footage was recorded, there were no clouds in the sky and it was crystal clear throughout the day.

The cloud-like object did not disappear as expected; it was there and steady for a very long time. Because of the night fall it just became gradually invisible after 30 minutes. There was not enough light to see it.

To make sure that is was not a reflection from a lamp, I turned off all of the indoor lights. The phenomena was visible from all windows. The object was nearly 2 miles away from me. .

There were multiple local people who witnessed the incident like I did.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/ankaraturkeydec2012.html

## Multiple Videos Taken of Unknown Objects over Santiago, Chile

Published: 1:31 PM 12/21/2012

Santiago, Chile - December, 2012

On December 17/18 near Santiago, Chile, a number of unidentifed lights were seen and videotaped.

The objects made moves that seem to negate the possibility that these objects could be planes, helicopters, or any other conventional aircraft.

What is amazing about this event is that so many citizens were able to see and capture these objects with their video cameras. I have personally seen at least 8 of the videos, and there are more coming in from day to day.

Also, there are now some compilations being created, using some of the best of the best files on youtube. At times a couple of the objects seem to exhibit characteristics of an airplane, but for the most part, they do not.

I have done this myself using four of the videos. The files that I used are seen in the source and references below. Check it out and be sure to comment if you so wish.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/mag/122412.html

## Bright, Reflective Disc UFO Witnessed over Vancouver, Washington

Published: 12:40 PM 12/18/2012

Vancouver, Washington - 12-13-12

I was at work in Vancouver near the PDX Portland, Oregon Airport, and I turned around to look out the window at the beautiful clouds.

The sun was in my eyes so I moved my position so that the sun was just covered by the window frame.

Just beneath the sun there was a cloud out of which a bright, reflective circular disk type UFO zipped, and changed directions into an upside down U-shaped flight path.

Then it disappeared in thin air.

The whole thing happened within a matter of an instant. If I had blinked I would have missed it. I would have thought this was just a sun-lit piece of fuzz floating in front of the window had it not:

1. Flown so quickly and changed directions so quickly, and vanished into thin air.

Not two seconds after I saw this, a commercial airplane flew by. I was very excited, I have been waiting to see a UFO for quite some time now.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/vancouverwa121312.html

## Various Unknown Lights Seen in Delphi, Indiana

Published: 12:25 PM 12/18/2012

Delphi, Indiana - 12-14-12

I and my two daughters were coming from town; we live in the country. My car was the only one on the road.

We noticed some beautiful but weird blue, red and white lights on the sky. We didn't know what it was, so I stopped my car to look at it.

I noticed that the object stopped and started coming my way; I got scared so I kept driving and parked in a neighbor's driveway.

The object passed over us; it was huge, and it disappeared, so I desired to keep driving home. As soon as we got home I parked outside my driveway for about 2 minutes to see if it was gone.

There was nothing on the sky anymore, so I went into the garage and parked my car. Then I told my daughters joking around that I was going outside to see If the aliens would take me.

So I went outside and looked up in the sky, but it was clear. But my youngest daughter went outside to tell me to get back in the house.

I said "Ok," then she yelled out "Mom, they're here," pointing up the sky. There was the big object again up in the sky on the top of my house.

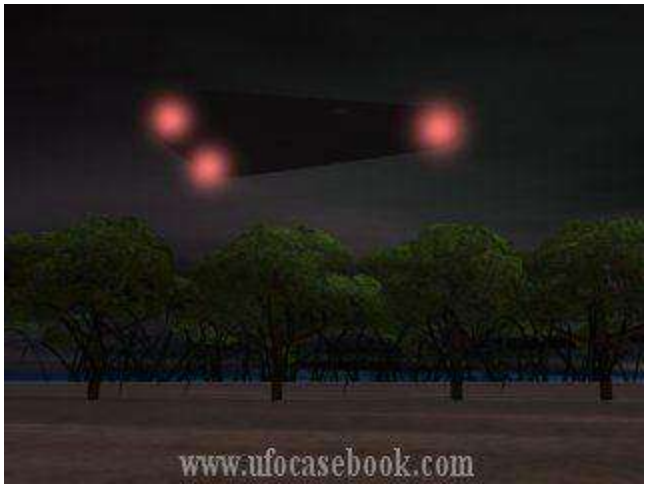
We got so scared so we went inside the house, locked the doors and turned off all of the lights. We went to the back sliding door which is glass, and just looked up into the sky.

The huge object was hovering and went toward a bunch of little stars like lights. There were about 25-30 of them hovering and going from side to side making a triangle shape.

This lasted for about 1 1/2 hours, and then they were gone... just the triangle stayed there. I was so scared that I couldn't sleep that night.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/delphiin121412.html

## Three Unknown Lights Reported over Colorado




Published: 12:19 PM 12/18/2012

Falcon, Colorado - 12-10-12

I was heading home going east on Woodmen Drive off of I-25 in Colorado Springs. About 2 miles from reaching Falcon Highway I noticed 3 white lights in the eastern sky.

When I got to the first Wal-Mart turn off into the subdivision behind it, I noticed a hovering triangle above the electrical distribution station about 800 ft. in the air with a blinking red light on the side.

Also there were 3 smaller white lights at each tip making a triangle with a larger white light towards the center of the craft with no apparent outline of the craft.

It seemed to match the night sky so perfectly or it was somewhat transparent. I observed the craft hovering there for about 8 seconds. I then got out of my car with my cell phone to take some pictures and video.

I noticed no sound and the object began to slowly take off turning towards the south and then just took off slowly. By the time I picked my jaw off the ground in amazement the craft was too far away for my cell phone to be of any use.

Hopefully the people who live in the subdivision near this power line distribution junction got some cool pictures and video maybe.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/falconco121012.html

## China - UFO Follows Airplane from Hong Kong to Kunming City

Published: 1:09 PM 12/22/2012

Originally published on Dec 21, 2012 by lookupthinkout

Reported: December 14th 2012

Vague Time of Event: "Last Week"

Flight from Hong Kong to Kunming City, Southwest China

Witness Description: "Many passengers saw it and took pictures. Maybe aliens fly here to pick up earth man."

An unnamed passenger has passed on a photograph of what appears to be a UFO stalking a plane. The picture is taken from the window of a commercial passenger jet.

The disc-shaped object was captured on a flight from Hong Kong to southwest China's Kunming City last week.

A friend of the anonymous passenger, Larry Siu, says the picture was passed on to him and was taken by a friend, who he refused to name.

No details of the exact day or which flight the passengers were on has come to light, yet...

Were you a passenger on this flight or on the ground, at the time of this flight and also witnessed this UFO stalking the jet?

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/hongkongkunmingcityplane.html

## Historic US Military Response To UFO: How Did It Affect Technology?

By Doc Vega - 6 days 19 hours ago

You would think that in our modern day variety of vast conveniences supported by the massive technical steps that science has taken that we might know what events influenced our meteoric development. I have spoken to many of those involved in the advancement of telecommunications, electronics, and military weapons who are quite sure that the evolution of human development was not based upon our merits alone.

**Human advancement aided from the unknown**

Former Physicist Stanton Friedman as well as Military Science Advisor to President Eisenhower, Philip J. Corso both agree that US technical military advancement has been shaped by the shadow of UFO involvement. Everything from our efforts to defend ourselves, to mimicking UFO in flight characteristics, to the application of advancements in civilian electronics has been influenced by our forbidden dabbling in this taboo subject.

**Early global defense systems**

How many people know for instance that US military made it's first efforts at planetary defense as early as 1960 with Project Saint. This top secret defense program was the precursor of the Reagan Era "Star Wars Defense Initiative". The system was designed to enter orbital altitude and seek out foreign vessels considered to be hostile or unidentified and destroy them. According to Philip J. Corso in his book, "The Day After Roswell" this was an Army project. Marine Major, Donald Keyhoe, corroborated this finding in his 1973 book, "Aliens in Space" years before Philip Corso's book hit the book stores in 1997.

Project Saint, however was not the only planetary defense project initiated by the US Army. Project Horizon called for our military to maintain a constant presence on the moon long before the landing of the Apollo missions. Spurred by large numbers of UFO sightings, harassment of Air Force Pilots by UFO's, incursions reported at US missile and nuclear facilities, authorities were anxious to maintain an advanced outpost on the moon. There would have been a full compliment of personnel constantly maintaining a presence on a moon base.

Project Blue Gemini was also launched during the mid sixties under classified blessing of the Pentagon. Using a more sophisticated system and better vehicle weapons platform, according to Philip J. Corso, a counter intelligence captain in World War II, we get a bizarre insight into the unknown intentions of our armed forces leadership.

**Opening Pandora's Box**

Corso claimed that while stationed at Fort Riley, Kansas he saw the preserved remains of alien bodies in a blue embalming gel that had been shipped by rail in a highly guarded container. One night he ordered a soldier standing guard at the secretive cargo storage area to take a break while Captain Corso himself stood by. Much to his shock and amazement, he says, Corso opened Pandora's box for a glimpse inside and never pried into the matter again until being ordered by his superior to once again delve into the secret world of the unknown many years later. Being an obedient officer, Corso put the gut wrenching incident behind him and went about his business, tight lipped about what he'd seen until many years later.

**Seeding alien technology to US industry**

Corso was then tasked with the responsibility of secretly seeding US defense contractors with the Roswell artifacts confiscated from the original crash site in New Mexico in 1947. Mister Corso credits many of our technological advances in stealth aircraft, fiber optics, circuit chips, electro magnetic propulsion, lasers, and linking the human brain to flight control, with the research that resulted from back engineering remnants of a crashed alien spacecraft in 1947 on rancher, Mac Brazel's land. It was the efforts of Stanton Friedman and colleagues who opened the investigation into the forgotten Roswell Incident, and brought the hushed saucer crash into the public limelight.

I spoke with an electronics professor who taught my brother at a two year career school in the science of telecommunications. In this educator's opinion who had worked for Bell Northern

Research for 4 decades that man was definitely not poised to advance at the incredible speed with which we have achieved in the last half of the 20th century. Corroborating Corso's claims, and this I found out even though it was long before Corso's book was published, the former Bell Northern professor was convinced that there was alien influence on human technology. This put us decades ahead lest we have plodded for a long time fruitlessly by trial and error until we had stumbled on what we take for granted today. This process, he explained, would have prolonged our present day advancements for decades and held us back from enjoying many of our entertainment and communication devices we now use.

**US Air Force suspects alien presence**

Much of the alarm over UFO presence not only in our world but in our solar system might have been spurred on by a memo released by an Air Force Lieutenant in 1946 that speculated that an extraterrestrial civilization might already be maintaining a base on one of our remote planets and was launching operations aimed at earth from there. This was how they maintained their elusive methodology so successfully. Donald Keyhoe had gotten hold of this piece of evidence. The Air Force quickly disclaimed this shocking evidence by announcing to the press that the memo did not reflect official US Air Force policy.

**Interference with US defense capabilities**

The sources for alarm over UFO presence in human aviation, defense, and nuclear activities was of more concern. Watching aerial objects striking our missiles with beams while in-flight on film, the controversial crashes of pilots chasing UFO's, and the violation of forbidden air space over sensitive nuclear plants and missile bases was of deeper concern as well. These incidents convinced Pentagon and CIA officials that countering the growing threat was of utmost importance.

**US Army overcomes technical disadvantage**

According to the late Philip Corso, the US Army finally arrived at parody with the UFO presence in our strategic defense. Project HAARP was formed and has been underway for some time now. He described an elegant and undefeatable system that utilizes a launched ICBM with an adapted purpose. Boasting a multi-directional laser mounted in the nose of the missile, a high speed target acquisition capability, and its speed of deployment, the weapon can knock down several targets with incredible accuracy and quickness. Once this program had achieved viability and deployment, former captain, Corso happily reported that the disadvantage suffered by the American military for decades had been overcome.

Thanks to efforts by Army research, we have finally arrived at a method of neutralizing the threat of alien aggression to planet earth. All this achieved in secrecy and with the help of such generals as Nathan F. Twining and Arthur Trudeau, who made secret research efforts possible as the press threatened to expose it, or foreign powers tried to steal the technology, or competing branches of the armed forces fought for control of the artifacts.

It is a sobering realization to consider when so many aspects of human existence have been supposedly affected by the controversial cloak of extraterrestrial threat. Having risen above it, and actually reverse engineered it for the sake of our survival as well as technical advancement in civilian society has made for a most compelling argument in evaluating the influences in human affairs. Many things we take for granted or are oblivious to may well have exerted a critical impact on mankind the world over right under our collective noses. This epiphany arriving to us despite the long concerted efforts at government secrecy and a desperate contention from hostile alien technology.

Extra information about the article:

Phillip J.Corso, General Nathan F. Twining, General Arthur Trudeau, Project Saint, HAARP

Categories:

Aliens and UFOs

- Log in or register to post comments

## Author articles

- Former Eisenhower aid President knew of space aliens Part I
- US Generals Who Made Public Admissions About UFOs: PART II
- Legend of the Flatwoods Monster Mystery
- New documents prove US Air Force intensifies UFO recoveries
- Former aid to Eisenhower admits President knew about aliens in space Part II
- The alien abduction syndrome being reported in Texas - UPDATED
- UFO breaches of security at SAC bases
- Cylindrical Shaped UFO's a long history of sightings
- UFOs an undeclared air war Part II
- Bizarre UFO encounters over the US in 1949

http://www.ufodigest.com/article/historic-us-military-response-ufo-how-did-it-affect-technology

## Unidentified Object Observed over North Carolina

Published: 12:10 PM 12/18/2012

Pinehurst, North Carolina - 12-15-12

Last night as I drove my car in Pinehurst, NC going southeast I noticed a well-lit object in the sky; not with the usual airplane wing of tail-lights with no wings noted.

It had a yellow light at the tail section illuminating four distinct trailer lights or condensation streams.

The streams ended abruptly some distance behind the body of the object which looked long and rectangular like the car of a train.

It was well lit again in yellow-gold. I observed the object at least for 45-60 seconds.

I continued driving and about 3/4 of a mile in a clear area I saw three of the same objects all at different levels; the same configuration.

They disappeared as I approached the area.

Dr. Gerard C., P.- North Carolina

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/nc121512.html

## Unknown Lights Seen Several Nights over Picayune, Mississippi

Published: 1:34 AM 12/25/2012

Picayune, Mississippi - 12-19-12

There is an unidentified object in the Eastern Sky above Picayune MS. My husband and I have been watching it for 4 nights.

We do not know how long it has been there. It stays in one place, and then it will go to the left and return to its original position. This happens frequently.

Every once in a while, it swings to the right and back to the original position. It is a bright, white light, brighter and larger than the stars.

A black cloud passed in front of it the other night and it lit the cloud up. So we know it is not a star since neither stars nor the moon will shine through a black cloud... the cloud covers them.

We first noticed it this past Wednesday night (19 December 2012) around 6 PM. We go to bed at 11 PM each night and it is still there then. Thursday night there were 3 lights close together below it, as if they were attached to a steel pole (which we could not see) because when the big light would swing to the left or right, it would too but did not bend.

Looking from the ground up, the light on the right side of the 3 hanging down was red and the middle, left lights were white. Friday Night, those lights were not there.

Saturday Night, there were two larger white lights hanging down below it with a space in-between them and the large bright white light. These stayed like that until around 8 pm and the two white lights below the big light disappeared, but did not fly across the sky. It's as if something or someone turned them off.

I called our Picayune MS Police Station and they sent a cop over. He saw it swing to the left and back. He left to call Keesler AF Base in Biloxi. Being a military family, we knew Keesler would not tell him anything.

I called several of our friends and they all saw it, and saw it move back and forth plus I called our City Manager who saw it move also. A friend who lives in Lacombe, LA also saw it Friday night.

I do not know who to call or how to get in touch with anyone in authority, but hope you can check this out for us. It is not scary; it's just strange to see this. Any explanation you can give us will be appreciated.

The aforementioned UFO does not fly around in the sky above ground... it is up in the sky with the stars. It rises higher in the sky as the earth rotates. It is always not far from the same star that I assume is the Evening Star.

There was clear Weather except for one night of a few black clouds. We have a small airport here that is used by small private planes. We are approximately 50 miles northwest of Keesler Air Force Base.

The object is not perfectly round, it is bordering on oval shaped, lit up with a bright, white light, with frequent smaller white and one red light below it as if they are on a steel pole or something very strong that does not bend.

We cannot see that. It is too far up for our camera to take a photo. We do not know anyone who has a powerful telescope.

Any info

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/picayunemcdec2012.html

## Unknown Object Photogaphed over Dugspur, Virginia

Published: 1:29 AM 12/25/2012

Dugspur, Virginia - 11-26-12

I was driving down Deepwater Rd. in Carroll Co., VA, when I noticed a flash out of the corner of my eye. When it stopped it would be sitting hovering above the tree tops along the creek, but would move back.

I was trying to quickly take a picture with my cell phone, but couldn't keep up, the first 2 tries I missed the picture.

So I stopped in the road and leaned forward and looking up took a pic of it. I then rolled my window down and turned off the car and listened to see if it made any noise; which it did not.

When it moved forward or back it seemed to just appear instead of seeing it go forward or back. I was frightened and was not about to get out and chase it.

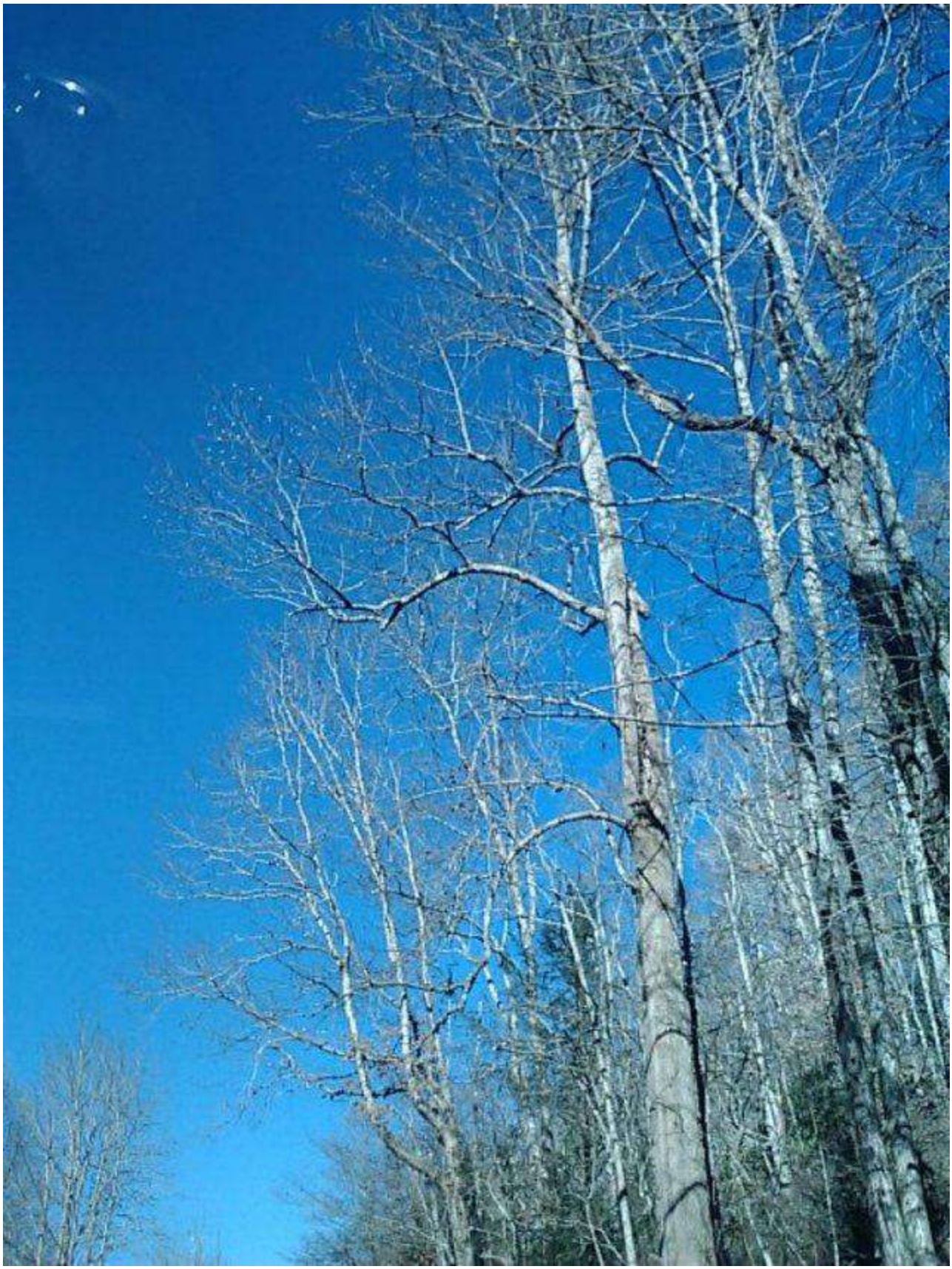
It moved behind some of the tree tops and was just gone. I didn't see it leave, it was just gone.

Telling people only results in smart comments so here it is take it or leave it.

The pic is cellphone quality, but pretty good. You can see the shape and lights on the bottom the sun glaring off the side of it and the sky in the direction it was heading is different than the rest.

You need to zoom up to the left corner.

Camera - LG US760



(click on image for full size)

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/dugspurva112612.html

## Unidentified Object Videotaped over Saskatoon, Canada

Published: 11:58 AM 12/22/2012

Originally published on Dec 21, 2012 by Kevin J

UFO seen on Dec 20th, 2012 in Saskatoon, Canada just minutes before sunrise (9:11 am local time).

The object very slowly moves from East to West before finally disappearing.

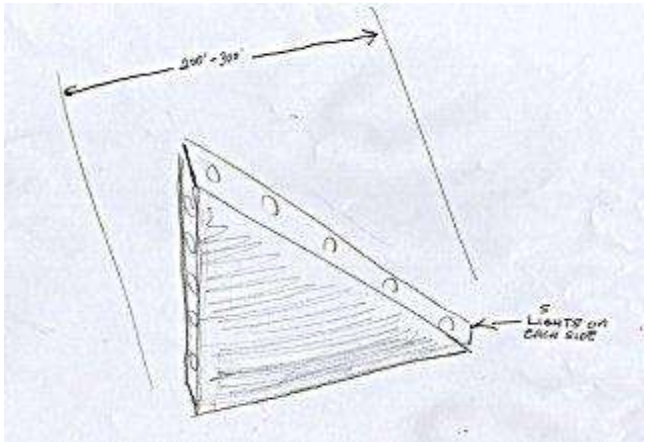
(Editor's Note: I will tell you that this particular video, although interesting, is of somewhat poor quality. The submitter posted two separate videos of the same event, one slightly better quality than the other.

I have stablized the shaky video which improved it somewhat. Also, it has been depixelated and enhanced to bring out the object better.

Check it out and see what you think.)

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/saskatoon122012.html

## Father/Daughter Witness Rotating Object over Union, Kentucky




Published: 3:14 PM 12/20/2012

Union, Kentucky - 12-18-12

My daughter and I had just left my brother's house, after I was doing some network configuration work for him and his wife and were heading home.

It is less than a 2 mile drive from his home to mine. My daughter, who was in the back seat said "What is that, dad"?

I saw the object just as she was speaking. At first, I thought it was a plane heading to CVG airport for landing, but thought that it was going the wrong direction (east to west) to be heading to the airport.

It appeared to be motionless in the sky, but I couldn't be sure because I was driving, so I stopped my vehicle in the middle of the road to see if it was moving or not.

It was not moving forward, but it was slowly rotating. I rolled down my window to see if I could hear anything, but it made no noise. I grabbed my phone to take a video, but as I got the video app opened, the object started to move forward and then just vanished.

It just disappeared!

The object was just in front of our vehicle, no more than 100 yards away, and no more than 300 feet above. We had a completely unobstructed view.

My daughter asked me again, "What was that, dad"? I could not give her an answer. We just kept saying to each other that it was really weird.

She then said, "dad, was that a UFO"? I told her that I wasn't sure but, because we could not identify it, it was flying, and it was definitely an object, it was a UFO to me.

We talked about it the rest of the evening, and I even called my brother to tell him what we saw. I am pretty sure that he thinks we are crazy, and if my daughter hadn't been with me and hadn't seen the same thing, I would probably think that he is right...

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/unionkentucky121812.html

## Reader Submits Photograph from Loveland, Colorado

Published: 1:51 AM 12/25/2012

Loveland, Colorado - 1998

My name is Chris I am 48 years old, and reside in Loveland, Colorado. All my life I have believed in UFOs, aliens, and stories of the paranormal.

My wife thinks I'm way over my head in the things I believe in, but I have video and picture proof of UFOs so I know for a fact it is real. This pic is one of the best and most definitive that I have.

It was taken at Monoco Parkway park in Commerce City Colorado in 1998, it was my son's 4th birthday party. I came across this while looking over all of our old family pictures.

Back then we didn't have a nice camera, only the disposable ones you can get at Wal-Mart. I had taken three pictures in succession of my son, his brother, and all their cousins and in only one picture did I notice in the upper left side a perfectly shaped oval UFO sitting above the trees.

When I took the picture I didn't notice anything; I was facing north, the time was around 11:00-11:30 am I purposely

adjusted the color, and brightened up the picture, but that's all I did.

When you zoom up on it gets a lot clearer, and one thing I did notice was that my sister-in-law, who is in the upper middle in the background, seems to looking at the exact spot where the UFO is; I'm not sure if she would even remember this pic since it's been so long ago.

I haven't had a chance to ask her if she in fact saw something that day; you are more than welcome to adjust and use your expertise on studying this pic. I also enclosed a negative version as well take care...

(click on image for full size)

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/lovelandco1998.html

**Humans Could Contact Aliens within 12 Years, Says UFO Expert**

Published: 11:12 AM 12/25/2012

LONDON: Humans could make contact with alien life within 12 years, with the aid of the world's largest radio telescope, a leading UFO expert has claimed.

One of the key questions, whether extra-terrestrial life exists, could be answered by 2024 with the development of a supersized 1.3 billion pounds radio telescope, the Daily Express reported.

The development of the Square Kilometer Array (SKA) telescope will unleash "new and exciting possibilities", according to former UK ministry of defence UFO Project leader, Nick Pope.

"I will be controversial and give you an exact year of when I believe first confirmation of contact will be made - and that is 2024, the year in which if everything goes according to plan the Square Kilometre Array will be fully operational," Pope, who studied UFO sightings at the MoD for 21 years, said.

The SKA, to be started in 2016, is set to be the world's largest radio telescope and will answer some of the fundamental unanswered questions of our universe.

Made up of thousands of radio wave receptors covering 4,921 square km of the Earth's surface in the Australian outback, scientists have claimed it will provide alternative views of the universe than those seen with optical telescopes.

Scientists leading its development have suggested the SKA will be 50 times more sensitive, and will survey the sky 10,000 times faster, than any other telescope.

"It will give astronomers insight into the formation and evolution of the first stars and galaxies after the Big Bang, the role of cosmic magnetism, the nature of gravity and possibly even life beyond," a spokesman for the SKA said.

"If there is a civilisation within 100 lightyears this telescope could find it. We are now beginning to have the technology whether it's the SKA or maybe other telescopes that are being developed that will allow these possibilities. We are searching all the time for a shadow earth," Pope added.

Recent research suggested that nearly 10 per cent of the population has seen a UFO, equally more than 6 million people just in the UK.

"When I was investigating UFOs, I investigated 2-300 reports each year. 10 per cent is an absolutely astonishing figure," Pope added.

The UFO expert also speculated as to how the extra-terrestrial life could make contact.

"The old fashioned idea was that there would be this landing on the White House lawn. First contact might just happen via email, but more likely it will be through radio signals," Pope said.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/contact12years.html

## UFO Activity over Argentina Caught on Video

Published: 2:03 PM 12/26/2012

Originally published on Dec 20, 2012 by UfoSkywatch2013

South America - Taken on December 18, 2012

(Editor's Note: Again we have a video with little to no information. There are some things we can determine, however.

This multi-lit object, for the most part, appears to be triangular in shape. This can be most clearly seen when the object moves a bit higher in the sky, changing its perspective to the cameraman.

This object could be some type of advertising craft or blimp, but I can't be sure. So, check this out and comment on what you think it could be.)

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/argentinadec18.html

## Unidentified Object Reported over Denver, Colorado

Published: 12:17 PM 12/22/2012

Denver, Colorado - 12-20-12

(Editor's Note: The video that was submitted with this report was very poor, so I took a frame capture.)

I was getting in my car after work when I looked up and saw what looked like a red altitude warning light for planes, but hovering in the air on South Colorado Boulevard, looked to be at about the intersection of Evans and Colorado.

I got in my car and turned it on to warm it up when the red light started flashing and moving. I thought it might be a plane since it had a fairly steady slow movement and

that it might have just been flying towards me and thats why it looked like it was hovering, then the color of light I saw changed to green and started flashing.

I watched it fly towards me a little bit and then it veered off towards the big Chase building on Colorado and Yale just North of where I work.

The object circled the building and I didn't think much of it. I then watched it turn back around and circle it again.

Then it did it again and I decided to get my phone out because I was starting to be unsure why a plane would be alternating between flashing red lights and then flashing green lights.

I caught about a minute and a half of footage of it flying around the Chase building in about a 200-meter radius.

After I had initially saw the object I had begun to think it was a plane just making an odd maneuver for Christmas and thought nothing of it.

I put my phone away and was getting ready to drive home after a long shift when I noticed it had disappeared.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/denverco122012.html

## Two Triangle UFOs Reported over Kenner, Louisiana

Published: 1:43 PM 12/21/2012

Kenner, Louisiana - 12-20-12

At 6:45 p.m. CDT time, I observed two triangle shaped UFOs over my house in Kenner, Louisiana. (New Orleans area)

The first one was at a low altitude and moved from west to east slowly. It had multi-colored lights and was a black colored triangle UFO.

The lights were set on the triangular areas so you could see its shape well. It moved slowly over my house and made no sound.

Right after this another triangle shaped UFO appeared in the sky above my house. This one was at a much higher altitude and at that time I was able to get my HD camcorder, but the UFO was at too high of an altitude to capture good video footage.

I felt a feeling of great knowledge while witnessing the triangle UFO up close. This was a wonderful

experience!

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/kennerla122012.html

## Unknown Object Photographed in Green Mountain, Colorado

Published: 2:04 AM 12/25/2012

Green Mountain, Colorado - 12-22-12

On Saturday, 12-22-2012 at approx. 4:30 pm I took two photos of the sunset, with my phone, facing south from my deck.

While reviewing photos on Sunday, 12-23-2012 I noticed an unusual object in the upper portion of one of the photos.

The object is disc shaped and appears to have a circular lit area in the center of the bottom and what appear to be lights or windows on the upper portion of the disc.

The object was not visible to my eye at the time the photo was taken, and is not visible in the second photo taken roughly 15 seconds after the first.

I have included the photo of the object in the attachment.

permanent link: http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/greenmountaincodec2012.html

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/greenmountaincodec2012.html

## UFO Seen from Plane over Chicago and Captured on Video

Published: 5:27 PM 12/26/2012

Originally published by Mauricio Ruiz on December 23, 2012.

The actual footage in its original content was sent to the FAA for further review. UFOlogists and investigators please be patient. Let FAA do their review in fairness to all.

UFO was sighted from airplane. The object began to get smaller until it faded from view. The sighting only lasted a short period of time.

The plane was en route from La Guardia Airport in New York to Houston, Texas. The object appeared when the plane was in the Chicago, Illinois area.

Check this one out and be sure to leave your comments.

http://www.ufocasebook.com/2012/chicagoplanedec2012.html